



presented to

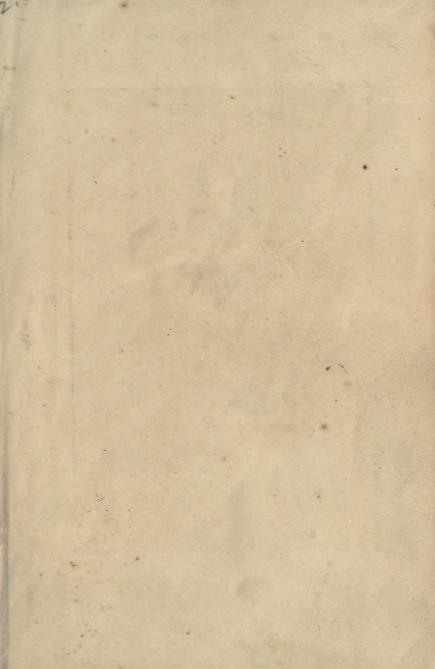
The Library

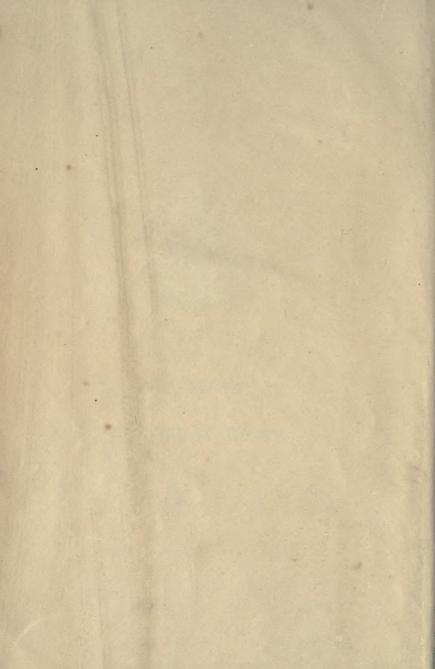
of the

University of Toronto

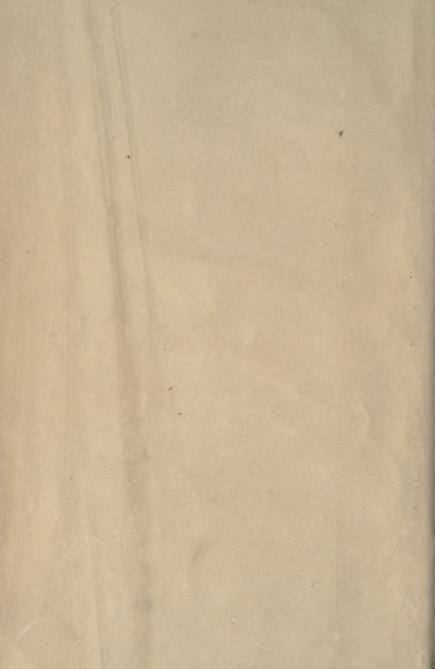
by

Eric M. Armour, K.C.





Digitized by the Internet Archive in 2007 with funding from Microsoft Corporation



AMERICAN BOTANIST

AND

FLORIST:

INCLUDING LESSONS

IN THE

STRUCTURE, LIFE, AND GROWTH OF PLANTS;

TOGETHER WITH

A SIMPLE ANALYTICAL FLORA

DESCRIPTIVE OF THE NATIVE AND CULTIVATED PLANTS
GROWING IN THE ATLANTIC DIVISION
OF THE AMERICAN UNION.

BY

ALPHONSO WOOD, PH.D.,

A. S. BARNES & COMPANY,
NEW YORK AND CHICAGO.
H. B. NIMS & COMPANY, TROY, N. Y.

WOOD'S BOTANIES.

- OBJECT LESSONS IN BOTANY, pp. 340, 12mo. An introduction to the Science, full of lively description and truthful illustrations; with a limited Flora, but a complete System of Analysis. Price (postpaid) \$1.25.
- THE BOTANIST AND FLORIST, pp. 620, 12mo. A thorough text-book, comprehensive and practical; with a Flora, and System of Analysis equally complete. "I have been deeply impressed, almost astonished, (writes Prof. A. Winchell, of University of Michigan) at the evidence which this work bears of skillful and experienced authorship—nice and constant adaptation to the wants and conveniences of students in Botany,"etc. Price (postpaid) \$2.25.
- THE CLASS-BOOK OF BOTANY, pp. 850, 8vo. The principles of the Science more fully announced and illustrated—the Flora and Analysis complete, with all our plants portrayed in language both scientific and popular. "The whole science (writes Prof. G. H. Perkins, of Vermont University), so far as it can be taught in a college course, is well presented, and rendered unusually easy of comprehension. I regard the work as most admirable." Price (postpaid) \$3.00.
- THE PLANT RECORD—a beautiful book, for classes and amateurs, showing, in a few pages, how to analyze a plant—any plant, and furnishing tablets for the systematic record of the analysis. Price (postpaid) 70 cents.
- FLORA ATLANTICA, or WOOD'S DESCRIPTIVE FLORA, pp. 448, 12mo. This work is equivalent to the Part IV of the Botanist and Florist, being a succinct account of all the plants growing East of the Mississippi River, both native and cultivated, with a system of analytical tables well-nigh perfect. Price (postpaid) \$1.50.
- WOOD'S BOTANICAL APPARATUS—a complete outfit, for the field and the herbarium. It consists of a portable trunk, a Wire Drying Press, a Knife-trowel, a Microscope, and Forceps. Price \$8.00.

Copyright, 1870, by A. S. Barnes & Co.

"FOURTEEN WEEKS" IN EACH SCIENCE,

By J. Dorman Steele, Ph. D., F. G. S., Etc.

Now Ready:

PHILOSOPHY. CHEMISTRY. PHYSIOLOGY. GEOLOGY. ZOOLOGY.
ASTRONOMY.

A KEY to Practical Questions in Steele's Works, Seven volumes, each, postpaid \$1.25.

PREFACE.

In preparing the present work, it was our purpose to furnish the student in Botany with a complete manual within the compass of an ordinary duodecimo volume. To this end, we have revised the introductory treatise and recorded the principles of the Science in fewer words, occupying but two-thirds the space so used in the Class-Book. We have thus made room for the introduction of a series of Synoptical Tables—a feature entirely new—exhibiting the principles contained in the several chapters at a single glance, and in their combined relations. In the preparation of these tables we have received important aid from Prof. S. A. Norton, of Mount Auburn Seminary, Cincinnati. They are intended for the blackboard, and we are confident that both teacher and pupil will find them an essential aid both to the understanding and memory.

Our new Flora will be found a phenomenon in brevity. Within the space of 426 duodecimo pages, in fair leaded type, we have recorded and defined nearly 4,500 species—all the known Flowering and Fern-like plants, both native and cultivated (not excepting the Sedges and Grasses), growing in the Atlantic half of the country. This conciseness has been attained, not by the omission of anything necessary to the complete definition and prompt recognition of every species, but simply by avoiding repetitions. In the final definition of the species (see, for example, R. bulbosus, the Bulbous Buttercup, p. 20) we give but one, two, three, rarely 4 lines. This cannot, of course, include its full portraiture. It includes only those few features which have not already been given elsewhere, and which here serve to distinguish the R. bulbosus from the two preceding species with which it stands grouped in the table. But the full portraiture of R. bulbosus (and of every species) will nevertheless be found in the Flora. Some of its features are given under its genus, Ranunculus; some under its Order; some under its Cohort; others under its Class, its Province, and its Sub-kingdom.

Moreover, all along the path of its analysis through the tables its characters are announced and recognized; so that if all the statements descriptive of *R. bulbosus* were collected, we should have nearly a half-page of text, and no important character left unnoticed.

Between the cultivated exotics and the wild native or naturalized species constituting our own flora, a distinction is made in the type. The names of the latter are expressed in full-face, Roman for the species, and Italie for the varieties. The names of the exotics are in SMALL CAPITALS.

The geographical limits of the present flora are the same as those adopted in the Class-Book; viz., all the States of the American Union lying east of the Mississippi River. This will necessarily include so many of the plants of the States bordering on the western shore of the Mississippi, that the book may be regarded as well adapted to those States also.

It gives me great pleasure to acknowledge my obligations to the friends whose names occur below and in many other parts of our work, for their contributions of new and rare plants, and for valuable information concerning them;—first, and especially, to Prof. Thos. C. Porter, of Lafayette College; to E. L. Hankenson, Newark, N.Y.; to John Wolf, Canton, Ill.; to Chs. H. Peck, Albany, N. Y.; to Wm. R. Girard, Esq., Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; to N. Colman, Iowa; to Rev. J. H. Carruth, Kansas; to Dr. W. Matthews, Dakota; to H. Mapes, Michigan, &c., &c.

And as a just tribute to the memory of my LAMENTED WIFE, I would add that whatever is new and peculiar in the plan of the present Flora, that on which its definite conciseness depends, is due to her alone. She first indicated the method, and for years assiduously advocated its adoption.

CUJUS NOMINI AC MEMORLÆ CARISSIMÆ,

HOC OPUS, IN MEDIO DOLORE AC DESIDERIO CONFECTUM,

DEDICAT CONJUX.

TABLE OF CONTENTS:

TOGETHER WITH A SYLLABUS OF THE MORE PRACTICAL SUBJECTS,
DESIGNED AS EXERCISES ON THE BLACKBOARD,
PRELIMINARY TO THE LESSONS.

N. B.—We give the Syllabus of but a few Chapters, and of fewer entire, in order that the pupil may exercise his own skill in supplying the deficiencies. The teacher should require this
The abbreviation (&c) indicates a table unfinished.
NTRODUCTION
CHAPTER I. Aids to the Study of Botany 9
CHAPTER II. Departments of Science
* Existence, individually: (§ 13)
a As an inorganic mass, is
b As an organic body,—endowed with life
-endowed with life and perception An Animal.
* Existence, collectively, Nature. (§ 12). &c.
* Existence, objectively, Science. (§ 16-18), &c.
* Departments of Botany. (§ 19-23), &c.
* Classification. (§ 27-30), &c.
* Nomenclature. (§ 25, 26)
a Local appellatives in common use
b Universal appellatives adopted in ScienceLatin Names.
-The name of the GenusGeneric.
-The name of the SpeciesSpecific.
-The name of the IndividualProper.
CHAPTER III. Stages of Plant Life
First Stage; asleep in the SeedEmbryo.
Second Stage; development.—a Awakening and beginning to grow Germination,
—b Developing leaves and branchesVegetation.
Third Stage; leaves transformed to flowers
Fourth Stage; maturity.—c Flowers maturing into fruitFructification. —d Fruit ripe and the plant exhausted. Hybernation, Death.
CRAPTER IV. Term of Plant Life
6 Plant fruiting but once, and—a dying in its first year
-b dying after its second year Biennia! Herb.
-c dying after many yearsMonocarpic.
\$ Plant fruiting more than once (perennial),
a With annual stems, is a
With perennial stems becoming woody.
1, If lower than or equalling the human stature
2, If taller, 7 to 20 feet highShrub
8, If still taller, with a distinct trunk
† Trees with annual foliage, shed in AutumnDeciduous
† Trees with perennial foliage Evergreen

ART FIRST.—STRUCTURAL BUTANY, OR ORGANOGRAPHY 19
CHAPTER I. The Flower. It may consist of,
a The leafy Envelopes, or Perianth, in 2 whorls or sets.
1, The outer circle, of Sepals, usually green
2, The inner circle, of Petals, usually colored
b The Essential Organs, also in 2 whorls or sets.
3, An outer set, of Stamens, within the corolla
4, The inner and central set, of Pistils
e The base, or platform on which these organs stand
CHAPTER II. Plan of the Flower.—The Typical Flower,
1, Consisting of 4 whorled sets of organs, is
2. Each set having the same number of partsSymmetrical.
3, The parts composing each set uniform
4, All the parts separate and distinct from each otherFree.
5, Parts of adjacent sets alternating in position
CHAPTERS III. and IV. Anomalous Flowers. Deviations from the Type 23
1, Variations in the Radical NumberFrom \$\frac{1}{2}\$ to \$\frac{12}{2}\$.
1, Deficiencies, rendering the flower
a Incomplete.—Corolla wanting
-Corolla and calyx both wantingNaked.
b Imperfect.—The stamens wanting ? Pistillate.
-The pistils wanting Staminate.
c Unsymmetrical, from the suppression of a part of some set.
d Organs opposite, from the suppression of some entire set.
3, Redundancies.
a Organs increased in number,—by multiplesMultiplication.
-by clusters
b Appendages.—Horn-like nectaries projecting backwardSpurs.
-Attached to the inside of the petalsScales.
-Enlarged scalesCrown.
-Glandular bodiesGlands.
■ Union of Parts.
a By Cohesion.—Petals unitedGamopetalous, or Monopetalous.
-Stamens unitedMonadelphous.
-Pistils united
5 By Adhesion.—Parts blended with the CalyxPerigynous.
-Parts blended with the OvaryEpigynous.
5, Irregularities.—Torus lengthened, excavated, &c.
-Like organs, becoming unequal in size, &c.
CHAPTER V. Of the Floral Envelopes, or Perianth
CHAPTER VI. Forms of the Perianth
1, Dialypetalous, or Polypetalous.
* Regular.—a Four long-clawed petals spreading at right-anglesCruciferous.
-b Five short-clawed spreading petal
-c Five spreading petals on long erect clawsCaryophyllaceous
-d A 6-leaved gradually spreading perianthLiliaceous.
* Irregulare Five petals, 2 pairs and an odd onePapilionaceous.
-f Six petals, one of them lip-likeOrchidaccous.
2. Gamopetalous, or Monopetalous. (§ 102)
* Regular.—a Tube very short, border flat, spreading
-b Tube very short, border wide, concave, Cup-form, &c., &c.
* Irregular.—c Cylindrical tube split down, &c. (§ 103)
Transformations of the Perianth. (§ 104-108)
1, In the Compositæ. A circle of dry scales or bristles
3. In the Bog-Rushes. A circle of 6 (more or less) bristlesSetæ

3, In the Sedges (Carices). A bottle-shaped envelopePerigynium.
4, In the Grasses. Chaff-like coveringsGlunus, and Pales.
CHAPTER VII. Attributes of the Essential Organs.—Parts
1, In respect to Number.—a &c. (§ 118, two conditions.)
2, In position.—a On the torus, free from all other organs
-b Adherent to the calyx, &c. (§ 119, four other conditions.)
3, In cohesions.—a United into one set, &c. (§ 120, five modes.)
CRAPTER VIII. The Pistils.—Its Parts (§ 125)
1. The simple ovary,—a encloses a single cavity
-b produces little buds becoming seedsOvules.
-c and two fleshy ridges bearing the ovulesPlacents.
2. The compound ovary—a may contain as many cells as carpels.
-b must have 2 (or a double) placentæ in each cell.
-c and an equal number of ovules in each cell.
3. The number of carpels in a compound ovary is known—
1, By the number of distinct styles, if any
2, By the number of distinct stigmas.
3. By the number of the cells; or if there be but one,
4, By the number of external lobes, angles, or sutures.
CHAPTER IX. The Ovules
CHAPTER X. The Fruit.—Pericarp.—Dehiscence 50
CHAPTER XI. Forms of the Pericarp. (See Syllabus, § 150)
CHAPTER XII. The Seed
CHAPTER XIII. Germination
CHAPTER XIV. The Root, or Descending Axis.—Forms
Axial Roots, or Tap Roots, having the main axis developed.
1, The woody tap-root of most trees, branching
2, Tuberous tap-roots.—a Shaped like a spindle (Beet)Fusiform.
-b Shaped like a cone (Carrot)
-c Shape rounded or depressed (Turnip)Napiform.
• Inaxial Roots, having only the branches developed.
8, Root consisting of numerous thread-like divisions
4, Root fibro-tuberous.—a Some of the fibres thickenedFasciculate.
→ Fibres abruptly knottedNodulous.
-c The knots at regular intervalsMoniliform.
—d Fibres bearing little tubersTubercular.
CHAPTER XV. Of the Stem, or Ascending Axis
CHAPTER XVI. Forms of the Leaf-Stems, aerial, canlescent
1, Jointed, or hollow stems of Grasses, Sedges, CanesCulm.
2, The stout woody stem of Trees, covered with barkTrunk.
8, The woody, simple columns of Palms, &c., without bark
4, Weak, slender stems, climbing or trailing
CHAPTER XVII. Forms of Scale-Stems, acaulescent
1, Slender, prostrate, rooting, on or in the ground
2, Fleshy, thick, rooting, mostly under groundRhizome.
3, Swollen with starch, under ground, with buds (eyes)Tuber.
4, Bulbous, solid, with thin scales, under ground
5, Bulbous, consisting mostly of thick scalesBulb.
CHAPTER XVIII. The Leaf-Bud. Vernation (and Æstivation, Chap. XXIV) 89
• Separate; regarding a single leaf (petal or sepal) in bud.
1, Leaf flat, neither folded nor rolled in the budOpen.
2, Bent forward, apex toward the base
8, Folded on the axisConduplicate.
4, Folded in plaits like a fan
5, Rolled on its axis downward

6, Rolled with its axis,—a from one edge into a scroll
• General :—regarding the whole bud.
1, Edges meeting, Valvate,—with the margins straight
—with the margins involuteInduplicate.
-with the margins revoluteReduplicate.
2. One edge overlapping, each leaf obliqueTwisted or Contorted.
8. Both edges overlapping, Imbricate.
a Conduplicate leaves, alternately—embracingEquitant.
-half embracingObvolute.
Leaves it threes, one of them exteriorTriquetrous.
c Leaves in fives, two of them exteriorQuincuncial.
d Each leaf or petal embracing all those withinConvolute.
Exterior petal largest (Sweet Pea)Vexillary.
4. Gamopetalous corolla folded in plaits,—plaits straight
-plaits obliqueSupervolute.
CHAPTER XIX. Of the Leaf.—Phyllotaxy
CHAPTER XX. Morphology of the Leaf.—§ Venation
1. Veins simple and parallel, as in the EndogensParallel-veined.
2, Veins dividing without uniting again, as in FernsFork-veined.
3, Veins netted, as in the Exogens, viz.:
a Larger veins arranged as in a feather
b Larger veins 5 to 9, arranged as the fingers
c Larger veins only 3, arranged as the fingersTriple-veined.
§ Special Veins.
1, In feather-veined leaves,—the chief vein forming the axis
—the branches of the veinlets Veinulets.
1. In palmi-veined leaves, or triple-veined;—
a The coequal veins running through the blade, are
b The branches of the veins, are (as in feather-veined)Veinlets.
CHAPTER XXI. Forms of Leaves. (Morphology, continued)
• Pinni-veined Leaves.
6 Lower veinlets longer than the upper.
1, Outline of an egg
2, Ontline of a lance, or narrow-ovateLanceolate.
3, Form of the Greek letter a
b The middle veinlets longest, lower and upper equal.
4, Circular, or nearly soOrbicular.
5, Outline of an elliptic spring
6, Egg-shaped, with equal rounded endsOval.
7, Narrowly oval, with obtuse endsOblong.
The upper veinlets longest.
8, Inversely ovate, narrower at the baseObovate.
9, Inversely lanceolate, narrower at the baseOblanceolate.
10, Obtuse at apex, narrowed to the baseSpatulate
11, Shaped like a wedge, the point at base
d Lowest veinlets longest and recurved.
12, A re-entering angle, or sinus, at base. Heart-shapedCordate.
13, Base-lobes ear-shaped
14, Base-lobes arrow-shaped
15, Base-lobes turned outward Hastate.
Dissected Forms.
a Pinnately cut or divided.

1, With regular lateral segmentsPinnatifid
2, With segments recurved or hookedRuncinate
8, Terminal segment enlargedLyrate
4, Segments many and narrowPinnatisect,
5, Segments and sinuses rounded Sinuate.
b Palmately cut or lobed.
6, Lobes only 8Trilobate.
7, Lobes 5 or more
8, Lobes deeply divided
9, Side-lobes again 2-lobed
CHAPTER XXII, Forms of Compound Leaves.
* Pinnately compound.
a Once compounded, consisting of—
1, Two leaflets opposite and equalBina'e
2, Three leastets, the odd one petiolulatePinnately-trifoliate.
8, Four or more equal leaflets, all in pairsEqually pinnate.
4. Five or more equal leaslets, all but one in pairsOdd-pinnate.
5, Alternate leaflets smallerInterruptedly pinnate.
b Twice compounded, consisting of—
6, Nine leaflets (or 3 trifoliate leaves)Biternate.
7, Fifteen or more leaflets (3 pinnate leaves)Bipinnate.
c Thrice compounded, having 27 leafletsTriternate, &c.
d Irregularly much compounded
Palmately compounded, consisting of—
10. Three equal leaflets all alike sessile (Clover)Palmi-trifoliate,
11, Five or 7 leaflets, all equally sessile
CHAPTER XXIII. Transformations of the Leaf
CHAPTER XXIV. Metamorphosis of the Flower. (See Chap. XVIII) 110
CHAPTER XXV. Inflorescence.—Special Forms
Evolution.—a One flower only from a bud
-b From axillary buds, the lowest first openingCentripetal.
-c From terminal buds, the central first
§ Special Forms of Inflorescence.
Centripetal, or Indefinite.
a Flowers sessile—1, along a slender rachisSpike.
-2, along a thick fleshy rachisSpadix.
-8, on an extremely short rachis
-4, Spike of imperfect fis. caducous togetherAment.
• Flowers borne on pedicels.
5, Along the sides of a lengthened rachis
6, Along a short rachis, the lower pedicels lengthenedCorymb.
7, Clustered on an extremely short rachis
c The pedicels themselves branched,—8 loosely
—9 compactlyThyrse,
• Centrifugal, or Definite.
1, Clusters open, loose, of various forms
2, Clusters compact, terminalFascicle.
8, Clusters compact, axillary and oppositeVerticils
4, Cyme unilateral, unrolling as it developsScorpoid Raceme.
PART SECOND.—PHYSIOLOGICAL BOTANY
CHAPTER I. Of the Vegetable Cell
CHAPTER II. Of the Vegetable Tissues
CHAPTER III. The Epidermal System
CHAPTER IV. The Ligneous System

CHAPTER VI. Vegetation, or the Physiology of Plant Life CHAPTER VII. Fertilization	142
CHAPTER VIII. Pollenization; Cross-fertilization	
CHAPTER IX. Absorption	146
* By the root.	
a The root absorbs inorganic matter, from the soil, viz	
	-2, Carbon.
3.000	-8, Mineral Salts.
b The rt. absorbs organic matter, from mould & refuse	
* By the green parts, from the Atmosphere, vis	-2, Ammonia.
by the green parts, from the Atmosphere, vis	-2, Oxygen.
	-3, Carbonic Acad.
	-4, Ammonia.
CHAPTER X. Circulation:	
* Of the Crude Sap, upward through the wood,—To the	
* Of the True Sap, returning, downward,—a to the incip	
-b to the camb	
-c to the medi	
-d to the roots	
CHAPTER XI. Transpiration and Respiration	150
CHAPTER XI. Transpiration and Respiration * Transpiration through the Stomata, of	-Water.
* Transpiration through the Stomata, of	-Water.
* Transpiration through the Stomata, of	-Water. Absorbing CO ₂ . Retaining C.
* Transpiration through the Stomata, of * Respiration, 1, In the Green Parts,—a in the sunshine	-Water. Absorbing CO ₂ . Retaining C. Exhaling O.
* Transpiration through the Stomata, of	-Water. Absorbing CO ₂ . Retaining C. Exhaling O.
* Transpiration through the Stomata, of * Respiration, 1, In the Green Parts,—a in the sunshine	-Water. Absorbing CO ₂ . Retaining C. Exhaling O. -Absorbing O. -Consuming C.
* Transpiration through the Stomata, of * Respiration, 1, In the Green Parts,—a in the sunshine —b in darkness	- Water. { Absorbing CO ₂ . { Retaining C. Exhaling O. - Absorbing O. - Consuming C. - Exhaling CO ₂ .
* Transpiration through the Stomata, of * Respiration, 1, In the Green Parts,—a in the sunshine —b in darkness	-Water. Absorbing CO ₂ , Retaining C. Exhaling O. -Absorbing O. -Consuming C. -Exhaling CO ₂ . -Absorbing O.
* Transpiration through the Stomata, of * Respiration, 1, In the Green Parts,—a in the sunshine —b in darkness	-Water. Absorbing CO ₃ . Retaining C. Exhaling O. -Absorbing O. -Consuming C. -Exhaling CO ₂ . -Absorbing O. -Consuming C.
* Transpiration through the Stomata, of * Respiration, 1, In the Green Parts,—a in the sunshine —b in darkness	-Water. Absorbing CO ₂ , Retaining C. Exhaling O. -Absorbing O. -Consuming C. -Exhaling CO ₂ . -Absorbing O.
* Transpiration through the Stomata, of * Respiration, 1, In the Green Parts,—a in the sunshine —b in darkness	-Water. Absorbing CO ₃ . Retaining C. Exhaling O. -Absorbing O. -Consuming C. -Exhaling CO ₂ . -Absorbing O. -Consuming C. -Exhaling CO ₂ .
* Transpiration through the Stomata, of	-Water. Absorbing CO ₃ . Retaining C. Exhaling O. -Absorbing O. -Consuming C. -Exhaling CO ₂ . Absorbing O. -Consuming C. -Exhaling CO ₂ . -Exhaling CO ₂ .
* Transpiration through the Stomata, of	-Water. Absorbing CO ₃ . Retaining C. Exhaling O. -Absorbing O. -Consuming C. -Exhaling CO ₂ . -Absorbing O. -Consuming C. -Exhaling CO ₂ . 158
* Transpiration through the Stomata, of * Respiration, 1, In the Green Parts,—a in the sunshine —b in darkness	Water. Absorbing CO ₂ . Retaining C. Exhaling O. Absorbing O. Consuming C. Exhaling CO ₂ . Absorbing O. Consuming C. Exhaling CO ₂ . Supering CO ₂ . Supering CO ₃ .
* Transpiration through the Stomata, of	Water. Absorbing CO ₂ . Retaining C. Exhaling O. Consuming C. Exhaling CO ₂ . Exhaling CO ₂ . Consuming C. Consuming C. Exhaling CO ₂ . Exhaling CO ₂ . Exhaling CO ₃ .

INTRODUCTION.

CHAPTER I.

AIDS TO THE STUDY OF BOTANY.

- 1. The proper season for the commencement of the study of Botany in schools, is late in winter, at the opening of the first session after New-Year's. The class will thus be prepared beforehand, by a degree of acquaintance with first principles, for the analysis of the earliest Spring-flowers—the Blood-root, Liverwort, Spring-beauty, Sweet Mayflower, Erigenia, and the Violets. We have arranged the topics of the present treatise with a special view to the convenience of the learner in this respect, beginning with that which is the first requisite in analysis—the Flower.
- 2. Specimens of leaves, stems, roots, fruit, flowers, etc., in unlimited supply are requisite during the whole course. In the absence of the living, let the dried specimens of the herbarium be consulted. Crayon sketches upon the blackboard, if truthful, are always good for displaying minute or obscure forms. In the city, classes in Botany may employ, at small expense, a collector to supply them daily with fresh specimens from the country. Moreover, the gardens and conservatories will furnish to such, an abundant supply of cultivated species for study and analysis, with almost equal advantage,—since the present work embraces, together with the native flora, all exotics which are in any degree common in cultivation.
- 3. An Herbarium (Latin, hortus siccus, or h. s.) is a collection of botanic specimens, artificially dried, protected in papers, and systematically arranged. Herbaria are useful in many ways;—(a) for preserving the knowledge of rare, or inaccessible, or lost species; (b) for exchanges, enabling one to possess the flora of other countries; (c) for refreshing one's memory of early scenes and studies; (d) for aiding in more

exact researches at leisure; (e) for the comparison of species with species, genus with genus, etc.

- 4. Apparatus. For collecting botanic specimens, a strong knife for digging and cutting is needed, and a close tin box, fifteen inches in length, of a portable form. Enclosed in such a box, with a little moisture, specimens will remain fresh a week.
- 5. Specimens for the herbarium should represent the leaves, flowers, and fruit—and, if herbaceous, the root also. Much care is requisite in so drying them as to preserve the natural appearance, form, and color. The true secret of this art consists in extracting the moisture from them before decomposition can take place.
- 6. The drying-press, to be most efficient and convenient, should consist of a dozen quires of unsized paper, at least 11×14 inches folio; two sheets of wire-gauze (same size) as covers, stiffened by folded edges; and three or four leather straps a yard in length, with buckles. When in use, suspend this press in the wind and sunshine; or, in rainy weather, by the fire. In such circumstances, specimens dry well without once changing But if boards be used instead of wire-gauze, the papers must be changed and dried daily. Succulent plants may be immersed in boiling water before pressing, to hasten their desiccation.
- 7. The lens, either single, double, or triple, is almost indispensable in analysis. In viewing minute flowers, or parts of flowers, its use cannot be too highly appreciated. Together with the lens, a needle inserted in a handle, a penknife, and tweezers are required for dissection.
- 8. The compound microscope is undoubtedly a higher aid in scientific investigation than any other instrument of human invention. It is like the bestowment of a new sense, or the opening of a new world. Through this, almost solely, all our knowledge of the cells, the tissues, growth, fertilization, etc., is derived. The skilful use of this noble instrument is itself an art, which it is no part of our plan to explain. For such information the student is referred to the works of Carpenter and Quekett.

^{9.} On the preparation of botanical subjects for examination we remark briefly. The field of view is necessarily small, and only minute portions of objects can be seen at once. The parts are to be brought under inspection successively by the movements of the stage.

10. The tissues of leaves, etc., are best seen by transmitted light. They are to be divided by the razor or scalpel into extremely thin parings or cuttings. Such cuttings may be made by holding the leaf between the two halves of a split cork. They are then made wet and viewed upon glass. The stomata are best seen in the epidermis stripped off; but in the Sorrel-leaf (Oxalis violacea) they appear beautifully distinct upon the entire leaf. (§ 397, Fig. 497.)

11. Woody tissues, etc., may be viewed either as opaque or transparent. Sections and cuttings should be made in all directions, and attached to the glass by water, white of egg, or Canada balsam. To obtain the elementary cells separately for inspection, the fragment of wood may be macerated in a few drops of nitric acid added to a grain of chlorate of potassa. Softer structures may be macerated simply in boiling water.

Review of the Chapter.—1. Advantage of beginning the study in early spring. 2. Specimens for illustration. How to obtain them in the city. 3. The herbarium. Uses of it. 4. Apparatus for collecting. 5. Good specimens. Secret of preparing them. 6. The drying-press. 7. The use of leases. 8. Of the microscope, etc.

CHAPTER II.

DEPARTMENTS OF SCIENCE.

- 12. Three great departments in nature are universally recognized, commonly called the mineral, vegetable, and animal kingdoms. The first constitutes the Inorganic, the other two the Organic World.
- 13. A mineral is an inorganic mass of matter—that is, without distinction of parts or organs. A stone, for example, may be broken into any number of fragments, each of which will retain all the essential characteristics of the original body, so that each fragment will still be a stone.
- 14. A plant is an organized body, endowed with vitality but not with sensation, composed of distinct parts, each of which is essential to the completeness of its being. A Tulip is composed of organs which may be separated and subdivided indefinitely, but no one of the fragments alone will be a complete plant.
- 15. Animals, like plants, are organized bodies endowed with vitality, and composed of distinct parts, no one of which is complete in itself; but they are elevated above either plants or minerals by their power of perception.
- 16. Physics is the general name of the science which treats of the mineral or inorganic world.
 - 17. Zoölogy relates to the animal kingdom.

- 18. Botany is the science of the vegetable kingdom. It in cludes the knowledge of the forms, organs, structure, growth, and uses of plants, together with their history and classification. Its several departments correspond to the various subjects to which they relate. Thus,
- 19. Structural Botany, or Organography, treats of the special organs of plants as compared with each other, answering to Comparative Anatomy in the science of Zoology. Morphology is a term often used in a similar sense; but it especially relates to the mutual or typical transformations which the organs undergo in the course of development.
- 20. Elementary Botany treats of the elementary tissues—the organic elements out of which the vegetable fabric is constructed.
- 21. Physiological Botany is that department which relates to the vital action of the several organs and tissues, including both the vital and chemical phenomena in the germination, growth, and reproduction of plants. It has, therefore, a direct and practical bearing upon the labors of husbandry in the propagation and culture of plants, both in the garden and in the field.
- 22. Systematic Botany arises from the consideration of plants in relation to each other. It aims to arrange and classify plants into groups and families, according to their mutual affinities and relative rank, so as to constitute of them all one unbroken series or system.
- 23. Descriptive Botany, or Phytology, is the art of expressing the distinctive characters of species and groups of plants with accuracy and precision, in order to their complete recognition. A Flora is a descriptive work of this kind, embracing the plants of some particular country or district.
- 24. Finally, in its extended sense, Botany comprehends also the knowledge of the relations of plants to the other departments of nature—particularly to mankind. The ultimate aim of its researches is the development of the boundless resources of the vegetable kingdom, for our sustenance and protection as well as education: for the healing of our diseases and the alleviation of our wants and woes. This branch of botanical science is called Applied Botany, including several departments—as Medical Botany, or Pharmacy; Agricultural Botany, or Chemistry; Pomology, etc.
- 25. The name of a plant or other natural object is twofold,—the trivial or popular name, by which it is generally known in the country; and the Latin name, by which it is accurately

designated in science throughout the world. For example, Strawberry is the popular name, and Fragaria vesca the Latin or scientific name, of the same plant. In elementary treatises, like the present, for the sake of being readily understood, plants are usually called by their popular names. Yet we earnestly recommend the learner to accustom himself early to the use of the more accurate names employed in science.

26. The Latin name of a plant is always double—generic and specific. Thus *Fragaria* is generic, or the name of the *genus* of

the plant-vesca is specific, or the name of the species.

27. A Species embraces all such individuals as may have originated from a common stock. Such individuals bear an essential resemblance to each other as well as to their common parent, in all their parts. For example, the White Clover (Trifolium repens) is a species embracing thousands of contemporary individuals scattered over our hills and plains, all of common descent, and producing other individuals of their own kind from their seed.

28. To this law of resemblance in plants of one common origin there are some apparent exceptions. Individuals descended from the same parent often bear flowers differing in color, or fruit differing in flavor, or leaves differing in form, etc. Such plants are called *Varieties*. They are never permanent, but exhibit a constant tendency to revert to their original type. Varieties occur chiefly in species maintained by cultivation, as the Apple, Potato, Rose, Dahlia. They also occur more or less in native plants (as Hepatica triloba), often rendering the limits of the species extremely doubtful. They are due to the different circumstances of climate, soil, and culture to which they are subjected, and continue distinct only until left again to multiply spontaneously from seed in their own proper soil, or some other change of circumstances.

29. A Genus is an assemblage of species closely related to each other in the structure of their flowers and fruit, and having more points of resemblance than of difference throughout. Thus, the genus Clover (Trifolium) includes many species, as the White Clover (T. repens), the Red Clover (T. pratense), the Buffalo Clover (T. reflexum), etc., agreeing in floral structure and gen-

eral aspect so obviously that the most hasty observer would notice their relationship. So in the genus Pinus, no one would hesitate to include the White Pine, the Pitch Pine, the Longleafed Pine (P. strobus, rigida, and palustris), any more than we would fail to observe their differences.

30. Thus individuals are grouped into species, and species are associated into genera. These groups constitute the bases of all the systems of classification in use, whether by artificial or natural methods.

Review.—12. Three Kingdoms of Nature? 13. A mineral? Illustrate. 14. A plant? Illustrate. 15. An animal? 16. Define Physics. 17. Zoology. 18. Define Botany. 19. Organography, Morphology. 20. Elementary Botany. 21. Physiological Botany. 22. Systematic Botany. 23. Physiology. 24. Applied Botany. 25. Names. 25. Latin names 27. A Species. Illustrate. 28. Varieties. 29. What is a Genus?

CHAPTER III.

THE FOUR STAGES OF PLANT LIFE.

- 31. In its earliest stage of life, the plant is an embryo sleeping in the seed. It then consists of two parts, the radicle or rootlet, and the plumule. Both may be seen in the Pea, Bean, or Acorn. Besides the embryo, the seed contains also its food in some form, provided for its first nourishment.
- 32. At length the genial warmth and moisture of the Spring awakens the embryo, and it begins to feed and grow. The radicle protrudes the slender rootlet (fig. 2, r), which turns downward, seeking the dark damp earth, avoiding the air and light, and forms the root or descending axis. The plumule, taking the opposite direction (fig. 3, p), ascends, seeking the air and light, and expanding itself to their influence. This constitutes the stem or ascending axis, bearing the leaves. Thus the acorn germinates, and the Oak enters upon the second stage of its existence.
- 33. At first the ascending axis is merely a bud, that is, a growing point clothed with and protected by little scales, the rudiments of leaves. As the growing point advances and its lower scales gradually expand into leaves, new scales successively appear above. Thus the axis is always terminated by a bud.

34. By the growth of the terminal bud, the axis is simply lengthened in one direction, an undivided stem. But besides this, buds also exist, ready formed, in the axils of the leaves, one in each. These axillary buds, a part or all of them, may grow

and develop like the terminal bud, or they may always sleep, as in the simple-stemmed Mullein or Palm. But in growing they become branches, and these branches may, in turn, generate buds and branchlets in the axils of their own leaves in like manner. By the continued repetition of this simple process, the vegetable fabric arises, ever advancing in the direction of the growing points, clothing itself with leaves as it advances, and enlarging the volume of its axis, until it reaches the limit of being assigned by its

35. Reared by this process alone, the plant consists of such organs only as were designed for its own individual nourishment—roots to absorb its food, stem and branches to transmit it, and leaves to digest it. These are called organs of nutrition. But the divine command which caused the tribes of vegetation in their diversified beauty to spring from the earth, required that each plant should have its "seed within itself" for the perpetuation of its kind. (Sec. 1: 11.)

36. In the *third stage* of vegetation, therefore, a change occurs in the development of some of the buds. The growing point ceases to extend it-

ing point ceases to exter self as hitherto, and still remains a point, expanding its scales in crowded whorls, each successive whorl undergoing a gradual transformation, original type—the leaf.

Acorn (seed of Quercus palustris) germinating; I, section showing the radicle (r) which is to become the root, and the two cutyledons (c) which are to nourish it; 2, the radicle r, descending; 3 and 4, the radicle, r, descending, and the plumule (p) ascending.

gradual transformation, departing more and more from the original type—the leaf. Thus, instead of a leafy branch, the ordinary product of the bud, a flower is the result.

37. Hence a flower may be considered as a transformed branch,

having the leaves crowded together by the non-development of the axis, moulded into more delicate forms and tinged with more brilliant hues, not only to adorn the face of nature, but to fulfil the important office of reproduction.

38. Lastly comes fruit-bearing, the fourth stage of plant life, for which the flower has prepared the way. The work and bloom of the flower are soon accomplished, its deciduous parts fall, and the remaining energies of the plant are directed to the development of the pistil into the perfect fruit.

Review.—31. First stage of plant life. Contents of a seed. 32. Second stage. Tendency of the radicle.—Of the plumule. 33. Structure of the first bud. How does it grow? 34. What it develops? Other buds. Whence the branches arise. 36. Origin of the flower. 37. What then is its nature? 38. Fourth stage.

CHAPTER IV.

TERM OR PERIOD OF PLANT LIFE.

- 39. Flowering and fruit-bearing is an exhausting process. If it occur within the first or second year of the life of the plant, it generally proves the fatal event. In all other cases it is either immediately preceded or followed by a state of needful repose. Now if flowering be prevented by nipping the buds, the tender annual may become perennial, as in the florist's Treemignonette.
- 40. We distinguish plants, as to their term of life, into the annual (①), the biennial (②), and the perennial (24). An annual (①) herb is a plant whose entire life is limited to a single season. It germinates from the seed in Spring, attains its growth, blossoms, bears fruit, and dies in Autumn; as the Flax, Corn, Morning-glory.
- 41. A biennial herb (②) is a plant which germinates and vegetates, bearing leaves only the first season, blossoms, bears fruit, and dies the second; as the Beet and Turnip. Wheat, Rye, etc., are annual plants; but when sown in Autumn they have the habit of biennials, in consequence of the prevention of flowering by the sudden cold.

- 42. Monocarpic herbs. The Century-plant (Agave), the Talipot-palm, etc., are so called. They vegetate, bearing leaves only, for many years, accumulating materials and strength for one mighty effort in fructification, which being accomplished, they die. In some species the term of life depends on climate alone. The Castor-bean (Ricinus) is an annual herb in the Northern States, a shrub in the Southern, and a tree of large size in its native India. So Petunia, annual in our gardens, is perennial at home (in Brazil).
- 43. **Perennial plants** are such as have an indefinite duration of life, usually of many years. They may be either herbaceous or woody. Herbaceous perennials, or *perennial herbs* (24), are plants whose parts are annual above ground and perennial below. In other words, their roots or subterranean stems live from year to year, sending up annually, in Spring, flowering shoots which perish after they have ripened their fruit in Autumn; as the Lily, Dandelion, Hop.
- 44. Woody perennials usually vegetate several years, and attain well-nigh their ordinary stature before flowering; thenceforward they fructify annually, resting or sleeping in winter. They are known as trees (5), shrubs (5), bushes, and undershrubs (5)—distinctions founded on size alone.
- 45. A shrub (5) is a diminutive tree, limited to eighteen or twenty feet in stature, and generally dividing into branches at or near the surface of the ground (Alder, Quince). If the woody plant be limited to a still lower growth, say about the human stature, it is called a bush (Snowball, Andromeda). If still smaller, it is an undershrub (5) (Whortleberry).
- 46. A tree (5) is understood to attain to a height many times greater than the human stature, with a permanent woody stem, whose lower part, the trunk, is unbranched.
- 47. As to age, some trees live only a few years, rapidly attaining their growth and rapidly decaying, as the Peach; others have a longevity exceeding the age of man; and some species outlive many generations. Age may be estimated by the number of wood-circles or rings seen in a cross-section of the trunk (§ 408), each ring being (very generally) an annual growth. Instances of great longevity are on record. See Class Book of Botany, §§ 99, 100. The monarch tree of the world is that Californian Cedar—Sequoya gigantéa. One which had fallen measured 26 feet in diameter, and 363 in length! The wood-circles of this specimen are unusually thick, yet count up to 1,330 years. Among those yet standing (A. D. 1886), are many of even greater dimensions, as beautiful in form as they are sublime in height—the growth, probably, of more than 2,000 years.
- 48. Trees are again distinguished as deciduous (5) and evergreen (5)—the former losing their foliage in Autumn, and remaining naked until the following Spring; the latter retaining

their leaves and verdure throughout all seasons. The Fir tribe (Coniferæ) includes nearly all the evergreens of the North: those of the South are far more numerous in kind—e. g., the Magnolias, the Live-oaks, Holly, Cherry, Palmetto, etc.

Review.—39. What of flowering and fruiting? When do they prove fatal? An experiment. 40. Define an annual herb. 41. A biennial herb. 42. Monocarpic herbs. What of the Castor-bean? 43. Perennial plants. Herbaceous perennials. 44. Woody perennials, 45. Shrub. Bush. Undershrub. 46. A tree, 47. The age of trees. How ascertained. The "monarch" of trees, Relate its age and dimensions. 45. Distinctions in reference to verdure.

PART FIRST.

STRUCTURAL BOTANY; OR, ORGANOGRAPHY.

CHAPTER I.

THE FLOWER.

49. The flower is the immediate agent in the production of the seed with its embryo, and to this end its whole structure is designed. Moreover, its superior beauty attracts earliest attention, and an intimate knowledge of its organism is the *first* requisite in analysis and classification.

50. The flower may consist of the following members—the floral envelopes and the essential floral organs. The floral envelopes consist of one or more circles or whorls of leaves surrounding the essential organs. The outer of these whorls is called the calyx; and the other, if there be any, the corolla. The calyx may, therefore, exist without the corolla; but the corolla cannot exist without the calyx.

51. Calyx is a Greek word signifying a cup. It is applied to the external envelope of the flower, consisting of a whorl of leaves with their edges distinct or united, usually green, but sometimes highly colored. The leaves or pieces composing the calyx are called *sepals*.

52. Corolla is a Latin word signifying a little crown, applied to the interior envelope of the flower. It consists of one or more circles of leaves, either distinct or united by their edges, usually of some other color than green, and of a more delicate texture than the calvx. Its leaves are called *petals*.

- 53. **Perianth** (π_{egl} , around, $\dot{\alpha}\nu\partial_{eg}$, flower) is a word in common use to designate the floral envelopes as a whole, without distinction of calyx and corolla. It is used in description, especially when these two envelopes are so similar as not to be readily distinguished, as in the Tulip, Lily, and the Endogens generally; also where only one envelope exists, as in Phytolacca, Elm, etc.
- E4 The essential floral organs stand within the circles of the perianth, and are so called because they are the immediate instruments in perfecting the seed, and thus accomplishing the final purposes of the flower. These organs are of two kinds, perfectly distinct in position and office—viz., the stamens and the pistils.
- 55. The stamens are those thread-like organs situated just within the perianth and around the pistils. Their number varies from one to a hundred or more; but the most common number is five. Collectively they are called the andreecium.
- 56. The pistils (called also carpels) occupy the centre of the flower at the absolute terminus of the flowering axis. They are sometimes numerous, often apparently but one, always destined to bear the seed. Collectively they are called the *gynoccium*.



Flower of the Strawberry.
 Flower of the Pink.
 Flower of the Lily (Lilium superbum).
 The pupil will point out the parts.

57. The torus or receptacle is the axis of the flower, situated at the summit of the flower-stalk. It commonly appears a flattened or somewhat convex disk, whose centre corresponds to the apex of the axis. On this disk, as on a platform, stand the floral organs above described, in four concentric circles. The gynæ

cium (pistils) occupies the centre; the andrœcium encircles it; the corolla is next without, and the calyx embraces the whole.

Review.—49. Agency of the Flower. 50. Members. What are the Floral envelopes? Which is the calyx? The corolla? 51. The calyx defined. The sepals. 52. The corolla defined. Petals. 53. What of the perianth? 54. The essential organs. 55. The stamens. Another name, 56. The pistils. Their collective name, 57. The torus. Order of the whole.

CHAPTER II.

PLAN OF THE FLOWER.

- 58. Such, in general, is the organization of the flower. It is simple enough in theory; and in most of the plants with which he meets, the student will easily recognize these several organs by name. But, in truth, flowers vary in form and fashion to a degree almost infinite. Each organ is subject to transformations, disguises, and even to entire extinction; so that the real nature of the flower may become an intricate and perplexing study.
- 59. But we shall soon see that in all these variations there is method. They are never capricious or accidental, however much they may appear so. Unity in diversity is characteristic of Nature in all her departments, and eminently so in the flowers; and the first step in the successful study of them is to discover that unity—that simple idea of the floral structure in which all its diversities harmonize. Before flowers were created, that idea or type was conceived; and to possess it ourselves is a near approach to communion with the Infinite Author of Nature.
- 60. The typical flower, one that exemplifies the full idea of the floral structure, consists of four different circles of organs, as before described, placed circle within circle on the torus, and all having a common centre. Such a flower must possess these five attributes—viz.: It must be
- a, Complete; having the four kinds or sets of organs arranged in as many concentric circles. That it is perfect, having both kinds of the essential organs, is accessarily included under its completeness.
 - b, Regular; having the organs of the same name all similar

and alike; that is, all the petals of one pattern, all the stamens alike in form, size, position, etc.

- c, Symmetrical; having the same number of organs in each set or circle.
- d, Alternating in respect to the position of the organs. This implies that the several organs of each set stand not opposite to, but alternating with the organs of the adjacent set;—the petals alternate with the sepals and stamens; the stamens alternate with the petals and pistils.
- e, That the organs be distinct, all disconnected and free from each other.
- 61. This is the TYPE. But it is seldom fully realized in the flowers as they actually grow, although the tendency toward it is universal. Deviations occur in every imaginable mode and degree, causing that endless variety in the floral world which we never cease to admire. For example, in our pattern flowers (5, 6, 7,) the pistils seem too few in the Pink and Lily, and the stamens too many in all of them.
- 62. The flower of the Flax (10) combines very nearly all the conditions above specified. It is complete, regular, symmetrical. Its organs are alternate and all separate; and (disregarding the slight cohesion of the pistils at their base) this flower well realizes our type. Admitting two whorls of stamens instead of one, we have a good example of our type in Stone-crop (Sedum ternatum), a little fleshy herb of our woods. Its flowers are both 4-parted and 5-parted in the same plant. See also the 12-parted flowers of the common Houseleek.



Flower of Crassula lactes, regular, symmetrical, organs distinct.
 Diagram showing its plan.
 Flower of the Scarlet Flax.
 Diagram of its plan.

63. The flowers of Crassula (8), an African genus sometimes cultivated, afford unexceptionable examples, the sepals, petals,

stamens, and pistils each being five in number, regularly alternating and perfectly separate.

Review.—58. Whence the difficulties in the study of flowers? 59. A grand characterletic in Nature. First step in the study of the flowers. 60. Define the typical flower. Why is it complete? Why regular? Why symmetrical? How alternating? How distinct? 61. Is the type often realized? Whence the endless variety? Faults in Pink. Strawberry, Lily. 69. One fault of Flax—of Sedum. 63. One perfect example

CHAPTER III.

STUDY OF ANOMALOUS FLOWERS,

- 64. Now the true method of studying the flower is by comparing it with this type. So shall we be able, and ever delighted, to learn the nature of each organ in all its disguises of form, and to discern the features of the general plan even under its widest deviations. The more important of them are included under the following heads, which will be considered in order: 1, Variations of the radical number of the flower; 2, Deficiencies; 3, Redundancies; 4, Union of parts; 5, Irregularities of development.
- 65. The radical number of the flower is that which enumerates the parts composing each whorl. Here nature seems most inclined to the number five, as in Crassula, Flax, Rose, and Strawberry. It varies, however, from one to twelve, and is expressed by word or sign as follows: di-merous, or 2-parted (*), tri-merous or 3-parted (*), penta-merous or 5-parted (*),

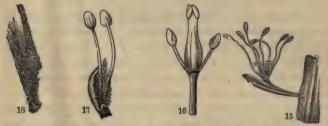
etc. The flowers of Hippuris (12) are 1parted, having but one stamen and one pistil. Those of Circæa (13) are 2-parted, hav-



12, Flower of Hippuris, one-parted. 13, Flower of Circaea Lutetians. 3.

ing 2 sepals, 2 petals, 2 stamens, etc. Those of Xyris (14) are \$\textstyle\text{, having all the parts in 3s. Xyris is one of the Endogens.} Trimerous flowers are characteristic of this great group of Plants, while pentamerous flowers commonly distinguish the Exogens.

66. **Deficiencies** often occur, rendering the flower incomplete. Such flowers lack some one or more entire sets of organs When only one of the floral envelopes, the calyx, exists, the flower is said to be apetalous or moncehlamydeous ($\chi \lambda \alpha \mu \dot{\nu}_{\xi}$, a cloak), as in Elm, Phytolacca. These terms are also loosely applied to such plants as Rhubarb, Anemone, Liverwort, where the pieces of the perianth are all similar, although in two or three whorls. When the perianth is wholly wanting, the flower is said to be achlamydeous, or naked, as in Lizard-tail (15).



Flower of Saururus (Lizard-tail)—achlamydeous. 16, Flower of Fraxinus (Ash). 17, Flower of Salix (Willow), staminate—18, pistillate.

67. Imperfect flowers are also of frequent occurrence. They are deficient in respect to the essential organs. A sterile or staminate flower (denoted thus 3) has stamens without pistils. A fertile or pistillate flower (2) has pistils without stamens. Such flowers being counterparts of each other, and both necessary to the perfection of the seed, must exist either together upon the same plant or upon separate plants of the same species. In the former case the species is monoecious (8), as in Oak; in



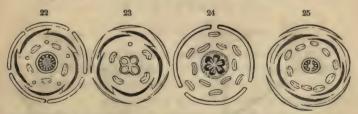
19, Pistillate flower of Balm of-Giland. 20, Staminate. 21, Begonia -a, staminate: b, pistillate

the latter case diecious ($\Diamond \ \Diamond$), as in Willow. The term diclinous, denoting either $\partial \ \circ \ \Diamond \ \Diamond \$ without distinction, is in common use.

- 68. A neutral flower is a perianth or calyx only, having neither stamens nor pistils. Such are the ray-flowers of many of the Compositæ, and of the cymes of Hydrangea, High-cranberry, etc., which in cultivation may all become neutral, as in the Snow-ball.
- 69. Unsymmetrical flowers. The term symmetry, as used in Botany, refers to number only. A flower becomes unsymmetrical by the partial development of any set or circle in respect to the number of its organs. The Mustard family, called the Crucifers, afford good examples.
- 70. The flowers of Mustard, Cress, etc., are understood to be 4-merous (\$\frac{4}{2}\$). The sepals are four, petals four, but the stamens are six and the styles but two. The stamens are arranged in two circles, having two of those in the outer circle suppressed or reduced to mere glands. Two of the carpels are also suppressed (429). In the Mint family and the Figworts one or three of the stamens are generally abortive. Here, while the flowers are \$\frac{4}{2}\$, the stamens are four in some species and only two in others. The missing stamens, however, often appear in the guise of slender processes—the rudiments of stamens proving in an interesting manner the natural tendency to symmetry.

71. In the \$\forall \text{ flowers of Poppy, the sepals are but two: in \$\forall \text{ Spring-beauty they are but two: in both cases too few for symmetry. In Larkspur (26) the \$\forall \text{ flowers have but four petals; and in Monk's-hood (29), also \$\forall \text{, the petals are apparently but two, strangely deformed bodies. A careful inspection, however, generally reveals the other three, very minute, in their proper places, as displayed in the cut.

- 72. "Organs opposite" is a condition much less frequent than "organs alternate," but is highly interesting, as being sometimes characteristic of whole families. Thus in the Primrose, Thrift, and Buckthorn families, the stamens always stand opposite to the petals!
- 73. How happens this? Among the Primworts this question is solved in the flowers of Lysimachia and Samolus, where we



Dragrams.—22, Flower of Samolus, showing the rudimentary stamens alternating with the perfect. Flower of a Labiate plant, showing the place of the deficient stamen. 24, Flower of Asarum—furee spale, twelves stamens, etc.

find a circle of five teeth (abortive filaments) between the petals and stamens, alternating with both sets, thus restoring the lost symmetry. Hence we infer that in such cases generally a circle of alternating organs has been either partially or wholly suppressed. In the Buckthorn, however, a different explanation has been given.

74. Redundancy. The multiplication of organs is exceedingly common, and usually according to a definite plan. The increase takes place, as a rule, by circles, and consequently by multiples. That is, e. g., the stamens of a \$\formall\$ flower, if increased, will be so by 3s; of a \$\formall\$ flower by 5s, etc.—sometimes to the extent of twenty such circles.

75. In the Crowfoot family the stamens are almost always multiplied. The carpels are also generally multiplied, yet often, on the contrary, diminished, as in the Pæony. In Rosaceæ, also, the stamens are generally multiplied, while the carpels exist in all conditions as to number. Thus in Strawberry they are multiplied, in the Apple they are regularly five, in Agrimony reduced to two, and in the Cherry to one. In Magnolia the 3/flowers have three sepals in one circle, six or nine petals in two or three circles, numerous stamens and carpels in many circles of each. In the 4/flowers or Blood-root there are two sepals, eight petals, twenty-four stamens, and two carpels.

76. Chorisis. In other cases the organs seem to be increased in number by clusters, rather than by circles, as when in the same circle several stamens stand in the place of one—e. g., in Squirrel-corn, St. Johnswort, Linden. Such cases afford wide scope for conjecture. Perhaps each cluster originates by division, as the compound from the simple leaf; or as a tuft of axillary leaves; or thirdly, by a partial union of organs.

Review.—64. How to study flowers. Five general modes of deviation from the Type. 65. The radical number. How expressed. Give examples. 66. Incomplete flowers. Apetalous flowers. Naked flowers. Examples. 67. Imperfect flowers. The sterile. The fertile. Monecious. Dicecious. Examples. 68. Neutral flowers. 69. Unsymmetrical flowers. 70. Case of the Mustard. Case of the Mint tribe. 71. Case of the Poppy. Larkspur. 72. Organs opposite. 73. How explained. 74. Law of the multiplication of organs. Illustrate this in Pinks, Lilies, Syringa, Magnolia.

CHAPTER IV.

ANOMALOUS FLOWERS-CONTINUED.

77. Appendicular organs consist of spurs, scales, crown, glands, etc., and often afford excellent distinctive marks. The old term nectary was indiscriminately applied to all such organs, because some of them produced honey.

78. Spurs are singular processes of the flower, tubular and projecting from behind it. In Columbine each petal is thus

spurred;—in Violet, one petal only; in Larkspur, two petals and a sepal, the spur of the latter inclosing that of the former. The curved spur of the Jewel-weed belongs to a sepal (27, 28).

79. Scales are attached to the inner side of the corolla, usually upon the claw of the petals, as in Buttercups, or within the throat of the corolla tube, as in the Borrageworts. Similar appendages, when enlarged and conspicuous, constitute a crown in Catchfly, Corn-cockle, Narcissus. See also the staminal crown or corona of the Silk-grass (Asclepias, fig. 532).



26, Flower of Delphinium Consolida (common Larkspur), displaying e, e, e, e, the five sepala—a, the upper one spurred; c, the corolla of four petals, here united into one and produced into a spur. 27, Flower of Impatiens fulva (Touch-me-not). 28, Displaying e, e, e, y, the four sepals, y being saccate and spurred; p, p, the two petals, both double, preserving the symmetry.

- 80. Glandular bodies are often found upon the receptacle in the places of missing stamens or carpels, or as abortive organs of some kind. Examples are seen in the Crucifers and Grape. In Grass-Parnassus they are stalked and resemble stamens.
- 81. The union of organs in some way occurs in almost every flower; and, more perhaps than any other cause, tends to disguise its plan and origin. The separate pieces which stood each as the representative of a leaf, now, by a gradual fusion, lose themselves in the common mass. Nevertheless, marks of this process are always discernible, either in parts yet remaining free, or in the seams where the edges were conjoined. The floral organs may unite by cohesion or authesion.
 - 82. Cohesion, when the parts of the same whorl are joined

together; as the sepals of the Pink, the petals of Morning-glory, the stamens of Mallows, the carpels of Poppy. Adhesion, when the parts of different whorls are conjoined; as the stamens with the corolla in Phlox, with the pistils in Milkweed, Lady's-slipper; or calyx with ovary, in Apple or Wintergreen (Gaultheria). The adjective free is used in a sense opposite to adhesion, implying that the organ is inserted on (or grows out of) the receptacle, and otherwise separated from any other kind of organ. The adjective distinct is opposed to cohesion, implying that like organs are separate from each other. More of this in another chapter.



29. Flower of Aconitum Napellus displayed; s, s, s, s, the five sepals, the upper one booded; p, p, p, the five petals, of which the two upper are nectaries covered by the hood, and the three lower very minute. 30, Flower of Catalpa, 2-lipped, 5-libed. 31, Corolla laid open, showing the two period stamess and the three rudimentary.

83. Irregular development. Our typical flower, it will be remembered, is regular; and observation proves that all flowers are actually alike regular in the early bud. Those inequalities or "one-sided" forms, therefore, which characterize certain flowers, are occasioned by subsequent irregular growth from a regular type. The irregularity of flowers occurs in a thousand ways and modes;—in the unequal size of like organs; in their dissimilar forms and positions; in their unequal cohesions, and in their partial suppressions. So in the Violet (50), Monk's-hood (29), Catalpa (30), the Labiates (69), the Pea tribe (59), etc.

84. The torus, or receptacle, is sometimes strangely modified. In the little Myosurus (32), in some Buttercups, and in the

Tulip-tree we find a lengthened or spindle-shaped torus—lengthened according to the nature of branch (§ 35), and all covered with the multiplied pistils. On the contrary, we have in the Rose (35) and Lady's-mantle (38), an excavated torus, within which the carpels are held, while the other organs are borne upon its elevated rim.



32. Flower (magnified) of Myosurus; a vertical section showing its elongated torus, etc. 33, The .une. natural size. 34, Flower of Isopyrum biternatum; vertical section, showing the convex or globular torus, etc. 35, Flower of Rose, showing its accavated torus.

85. The disk is a portion of the receptacle raised into a rim somewhere in the midst of the whorls. It is found between the ovary and stamens in Pæony and Buckthorn. It bears the stamens in Maple and Mignonette, and crowns the ovary in the Umbelliferæ.



36. Pæonia Moutan, showing its very large disk (d) sheathing the ovaries (p). 37, Pistil of the Lemon with its base surrounded by the disk, d. 38. Section of flower of Alchemilla, showing its single simple pistil, large disk, and excavated torus.

^{86.} Uombined deviations are quite frequent, and sometimes obscure the typical character of the flower to such a degree as to require close observation in tracing it out. The study of such cases is full of both amusement and improvement. For example, the \$\frac{1}{2}\$

Poppy has suppression in the calyx, multiplication in the stamens and carpe s, and in the latter cohesion also. The \$\frac{3}{2}\$ Sage has cohesion and irregularity in the calyx, every kind of irregularity in the corolla, suppression and irregularity in the stamens, suppression and cohesion in the pistils. The \$\frac{3}{2}\$ Cypripedium is perfectly symmetrical, yet has irregular cohesion in the calyx, great inequality in the petals, cohesion, adhesion, and metamorphosis in the stamens, and cohesion in the carpels.

(In this way let the pupil analyze the deviations in the flower of Geranium, Hollyhock, Moth-mullein, Larkspur, Sweetbrier, Touch-me-not, Petunia, Snapdragon, Violet, Polygala, Squirrel-corn, Orchis, Henbit, Monk's-hood, Calceolaria, etc.)

Review.—77. Mention some appendicular organs. 78. What are spurs in Larksput ctc.? 79. Scales in Buttercups, etc.? Explain the cuts 26-28.—The crown in Narcissus, etc.—In Aselepias. 80. Appendagres in Grass-Parnassus. 81. Remarks on the union of organs. How dctected? 82. Distinguish between cohesion and adhesion.—Between free and distinct. 83. What of flowers in the early bud? Whence irregularity? Certain modes of irregularity mentioned. Examples. 84. Two singular modifications of the torus. Explain cuts 32-35. 85. What is the disk?—figs. 36-38. 86. Trace the combined deviations in Poppy.—In Cypripedium.—In any flower at hand.

CHAPTER V.

THE FLORAL ENVELOPES, OR PERIANTH.

87. In our idea of the typical flower, the perianth consists of two whorls of expanded floral leaves encircling and protecting the more delicate essential organs in their midst. As a rule, the outer circle, calyx, is green and far less conspicuous than the inner circle of highly colored leaves—the corolla. But there are many exceptions to this rule. Strictly speaking, the calyx and corolla are in no way distinguishable except by position. The outer circle is the calyx, whatever be its form or color; and the inner, if there be more than one, is the corolla.



Forms of petals.—39, Buttercup, showing the scale at base. 40, Mignenette, fringed at top. 41, Si lene stellats, fringed and unguiculate. 42, Flower of Osmorhiza longistylis, petals inflected. 43, Flower of Mitella dinlyflis, petals petitate-pinnatifid. 44, Petal of Cerastium nutusus. 2-older.

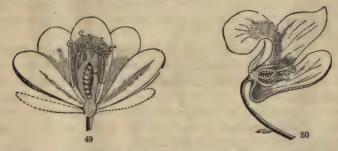
- 88. Both blade and petiole are distinguishable in the floral leaves, especially in the petals. The blade, or expanded part, is here called limb, or lamina; the petiolar part, when narrowed into a stalk, is called the claw. In form, or outline, there is a general resemblance between the limb and the leaf. It is ovate, oval, lanceolate, obcordate, orbicular, etc. In margin it is generally entire. (See § 308.)
- 89. Some peculiar forms, however, should be noticed, as the bilobate petal of the Chickweed (44), the pinnatifid petal of Miterwort (43), the inflected petal of the Umbelliferæ (42), the fan-shaped petal of Pink, the fringed (fimbriate) petal of Campion (Silene stellata) (40), the hooded sepal of Napellus (29), the saccate petal of Calceolaria, Cypripedium (71). The limb is, moreover, often distorted into a true nectary, spurred, as already shown (§ 78), or otherwise deformed, as in Napellus, Coptis, etc.
- 90. We have seen that the floral organs are often in various ways united. Considering their crowded state in the flower, we rather wonder that they do not always coalesce in their growth. The calyx with united sepals was called by the early botanists monosepalous; the corolla with united petals was called monopetalous (μίνος, one—from the false idea that such an organ consisted of a single piece or leaf!) Opposed to these terms were polypetalous (πολύς, many), petals distinct; and polysepalous, sepals distinct.
- 91. The monosepalous calyx, or monopetalous corolla, although thus compounded of several pieces, is usually described as a simple organ, wheel-shaped, cup-shaped, tubular, according to the degree of cohesion. The lower part of it, formed by the united claws, whether long or short, is the tube; the upper part, composed of the confluent laminæ, is the border, or limb; the opening of the tube above is the throat.
- 92. The border is either lobed, toothed, crenate, etc., by the distinct ends of the pieces composing it, as in the calyx of Pink, the calyx and corolla of Primula, Phlox, and Bellwort, or it may become, by a complete lateral cohesion, entire, as in the Morning-glory. Here the compound nature of the organ is shown by the seams alone.

93. A terminal cohesion, where summit as well as sides are joined, forming a *cap* rather than cup, rarely occurs, as in the calyx of the garden Escholtzia and the corolla of the Grape.



45. Flower of Saponaria (Bouncing Bet); petals and claws quite distinct. 46. Phiox; claws united, with lamina distinct. 47, Spigelia (Pink-root), petals still further united. 48, Quamoelit coccinea; petals united throughout.

94. The modes of adhesion are various and important, furnishing some of the most valuable distinctive characters. An organ is said to be *adherent* when it is conjoined with some dissimilar organ, as stamen with pistil. All the organs of our typical flower are described as *free*.



95. The term hypogynous (υπώ, under, γυνή, the pistil) is an adjective in frequent use, denoting that the organs are inserted into the torus under, or at the base of the ovary or pistil. Organs so situated are, of course, in the normal condition and free, there being no adhesions. Observe and explain the sectious of Jeffersonia and Violet (49, 50).

96. Perigynous (πεζί, around) is a term applicable to the

stamens and petals only, and implies that they are (apparently) inserted on the calyx or corolla around the free ovary. In Phlox, the stamens are perigynous on the corolla-tube. In Cherry and Plum, the petals and stamens are perigynous on the calyx-tube. (See 51.)



97. Epigynous (exi, upon) denotes that the organs are inserted (apparently) upon the ovary, as appears in Apple, Pear, Caraway, Sunflower. (See cuts 42, 51.) The common phrases "calyx superior," "ovary inferior," have the same signification as "calyx epigynous," all implying the apparent insertion of the organs upon or above the ovary. In this condition all the



88. Bibes aureum and (54) Fuchsia gracialis; ovary inferior or adherent, stamens and petals epigyneta (above the adherent ovary). 53, Saxifraga Virginiensis; ovary half-superior.

organs, or at least the calyx, are blended with the ovary to its top. Hence the phrases "ovary adherent," or "calyx adherent," have also the same meaning, and are preferable, because in accordance with the fact. (Explain the sections of Golden Currant and Ear-drop—52, 54.)

98. Calyx inferior or free, ovary superior or free, are all phrases of the same import as calyx hypogynous. Between the two conditions, calyx superior and calyx inferior, there are numerous gradations, of which one only is defined, to wit, calyx half-superior, as exemplified in the Mock-orange and Saxifrage (53).

Review.—87. The type once more. State the only true distinction between calyx and corolla. 88. What part in the floral leaves corresponds to blade? What part to petiole? General forms. 89. Several peculiar forms mentioned. 99. Why should the floral organe be united? What absurdity in the word mongepadous. etc.? The opposite terms, 91. What the tube?—the limb? 92. Varieties in the degree of cohesion (figs. 45-48), 93. How in Grape, etc.? 94. Define adherent. 95. Use of the word hypogyncus? 96. Perigynous? 97. Epigynous? Two equivalent phrases. 98. Calyx half-superior. Explain figs. 49-54.

CHAPTER VI.

FORMS OF THE PERIANTH.

99. The innumerable forms of the perianth, whether calyx or corolla, or both, are first to be distinguished as POLYPETALOUS or GAMOPETALOUS, and secondly, as regular or irregular. The POLYPETALOUS-regular forms may be referred to the four types represented in the drawings below, and described as follows.



Forms of corollas.—55, Cheiranthus (Stock). 56, Silene regia (Scarlet Catchfly). 57, Pyrus coronater 58, Amaryllis (Atamasco Lily).

100. First, Cruciform (crucis, of a cross) or cross-shaped corollas consist of four long-clawed petals, placed at right angles to each other, as in Mustard, Wall-flower (55). 2d, Caryophy!

laceous or pink-like corollas consist of five petals with long, erect claws, and spreading laminæ; as in the Pink (56). 3d, Rosaceous or rose-like corollas are composed of five short-clawed open petals; as in the Rose (fig. 57). 4th, Liliaceous flowers, like the Lilies, consist of a six-leaved perianth; each leaf gradually spreading so as to resemble, as a whole, the funnel-form (58).

101. Polypetalous-irregular forms (59, 71) may generally be referred to these two types—the papilionaceous and the orchidaceous. The Papilionaceous (papilio, butterfly) corolla or flower may consist of five dissimilar petals, designated thus: the upper, largest, and exterior petal is the banner (vexillum); the two lateral, half-exterior, are the wings (alw); the two lower, interior petals, often united at their lower margin, are the keel (carina). The flowers of the Pea, Locust, Clover, and of the great family of the Leguminosæ in general are examples. The Orchidaceous is a form of the perianth peculiar to the Orchis, and to that large and singular tribe in general. It is a 6-parted double perianth, very irregular, characterized chiefly by its lip, which is the upper petal (lower by the twisting of the ovary) enlarged and variously deformed.



59, Papilionaceous flower of the Pea. 60, Displayed; v, the vexillum; a, a, the slæ; c, c, the carina 61, Section of flower of Dicentra Cucultaria.

102. Gamopetalous-regular perianths (62-67) may in clude mainly the following forms, although some of them may become irregular. First, *Rotate*, wheel-shaped, or star-shaped, is a form with tube very short, if any, and a flat, spreading border; as the calyx of Chickweed, corolla of Trientalis, Elder. It is sometimes a little irregular, as in Mullein. 2d, *Cup-shaped* with pieces cohering into a concave border, as in the calyx of

Mallows, corolla of Kalmia, etc. 3d, Campanulate, or bell-shaped; when the tube widens abruptly at base and gradually in the border, as in the Harebell, Canterbury-bell. 4th, Urceolate, urn-shaped; an oblong or globular corolla with a narrow opening, as the Whortleberry, Heath. 5th, Funnel-form (infundibuliform), narrow-tubular below, gradually enlarging to the border, as Morning-glory. 6th, Salver-form (hypocrateri form), the tube ending abruptly in a horizontal border, as in Phlox, Petunia, both of which are slightly irregular. 7th, Tubular, a cylindraceous form spreading little or none at the border; as the calyx of the Pink, corolla of the Honeysuckle. It is often a little curved. Tubular flowers are common in the Compositæ, as the Thistle, Sunflower, when they are often associated with the next form, the ligulate.



Forms of corollas.—62, Campanula Americana; rotate. 63, Campanula divaricata. 64, Andromeda; utcollate. 65, Convolvulus (Morning-glory). 66, Petunia. 67, Lonicera semperviren foliale, 68, Dandelion: ligulate corolla (c), 5-toothed; a, five anthers united into a tube around a, the style. 69, Synandra grandifora, ringent, upper lip 2-lobed, lower 3-lobed. 70, Linaria (yellow Snapdragon), personate 71, Cypripedium acaule, orclidaceous.

103. Gamopetalous-irregular perianths may be either ligulate or labiate. The *Ligulate* corolla (*ligula*, tongue) is formed as if by splitting a tubular corolla on one side. The notches at the end plainly indicate the number of united petals composing

It, as also do the parallel longitudinal seams. (See figs 68, 63.) The labiate, bilabiate or lip-shaped, resembling the mouth of some animal, is a very common form, resulting from the unequal union of the parts, accompanied with other irregularities. In the labiate corolla three petals unite more or less to form the lower lip, and two to form the upper. In the calyx, when bilabiate, this rule is reversed, according to the law of alternation of organs; two sepals are united in the lower lip and three in the upper, as seen in the Sage and the Labiate Order generally. Labiate flowers are said to be galeate or helmeted when the upper lip is concave, as in Catmint; ringent or gaping when the throat or mouth is wide open (69); personate or masked when the throat is closed as with a palate, like the Snapdragon (70).

104. Certain reduced forms of the perianth should be noticed in this place. The Pappus (πάππος, grandfather, alluding to his gray hairs) is the hair-like calyx of the florets of the Compositæ, and other kindred Orders. The florets of this Order are collected into heads so compactly that the calyxes have not room for expansion in the ordinary way. The pappus is commonly persistent, and often increases as the fruit matures, forming a feathery sail to waft away the seed through the air, as in the Dandelion and Thistle. It varies greatly in form and size, as seen in the cuts; sometimes consisting of scales, sometimes of hairs, again of feathers or bristles. Sometimes it is mounted on a stipe, which is the beak of the fruit.



Cynsela incorrectly called achenium) of the Compositæ, with various forms of pappus. 72, Eclipta proceedings no pappus. 73, Ambrosia trifida. 74. Helianthus grosse-serratus, pappus 2-awned. 75, 2 gentum conizoides, pappus of five scales. 76, Mulgedium, capillary pappus—cypsela slightly rostruct. 77, Lactuca clongata, rostrate cypsela.

105. Again: the calyx, or the limb of the calyx, is reduced to a mere rim, as seen in the Umbelliferæ. In the Amentaceous Orders, the whole perianth diminishes to a shallow cup, as in

the Poplar and Willow, or altogether disappears, as in the Birch, Ash, and Lizard-tail (15, 16).

106. Setæ, meaning bristles in general, is a term specifically used to denote the reduced perianth of the sedges. In the Bogrush (Scirpus) there is, outside the stamens, a circle of six setæ, representing a 6-leaved perianth (78). In the Cotton-grass (Eriphorum) the setæ are multiplied and persistent on the fruit, becoming long and cotton-like.

107. Perigynium is the name given to the urceolate perianth

of Carex, investing the ovary but allowing the style to issue at its summit. It is composed of two united sepals, as indicated by the two teeth at the top (79).

108. Glumes and pales represent the floral envelopes, or rather the involucre of the Grasses (436). Their alternating arrangement clearly distinguishes them from a perianth.

109. **The duration** of the calyx and corolla varies widely, and is marked by certain general terms. It is *caducous* when it falls off immediately, as the calyx of Poppy,



78. Flower of Scirpus lacustris, ragnithed; consisting of six setse, three stamens, three pistils united, except the stigmas. 79. Flower of Carex rivularis ? . with η , its glume, η , its bottle-whaped perigynium, 2-toothed at top, enveloping the triple ovary; stigmas, three.

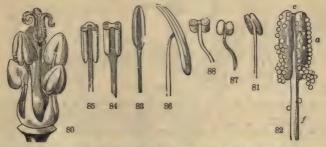
corolla of Grape; deciduous when it falls with the stamens, as n most plants; and persistent, if it remain until the fruit ripens, as the calyx of Apple. If it continue to grow after flowering, it is accrescent; and if it wither without falling off, it is marescent.

Review.—99. Primary distinctions in the forms of the perianth. 100. Four forms of polypetalous-regular perianths. To which belongs Stock? Pink? Apple? Lily? 101. Two forms of polypetalous-irregular—describe. Explain figs. 59-61. 102. Name the seven forms of gamopetalous-regular. To which belongs fig. 62? 63? 64? 65? etc. The flowers of Elder? Kalmia? Harebell? 103. Describe the gamopetalous-irregular forms, etc. 104. What is pappus? Describe the figures 72-77. 106. Perianth of Bog-rush—107. Of Carex—108. Of Grasses. Point out the glumes—The pales, 109. Define caducous—Deciduous—Accrescent—Marescent.

CHAPTER VII.

OF THE ESSENTIAL ORGANS .-- THE STAMENS.

- the essential organs—the stamens and pistils—clearly distinguishable from the perianth by their more slight and delicate forms, and from each other by various marks. In the complete flower the ANDRECIUM next succeeds the corolla in the order of position, being the third set, counting from the calyx.
- 111. A perfect stamen consists of two parts—the filament, corresponding with the petiole of the typical leaf; and the anther, answering to the blade. Within the cells of the anther the pollen is produced, a substance essential to the fertility of the flower. Hence the anther alone is the essential part of the stamen.



Andrecium and gyneedum of Frankenia (after Peyer).
 Same enlarged, with pollen grains discharged: f. filament; a, a, anther, 2-tobed; c, top of the connectile.
 Ranunculus.
 Same, cut transversely.
 Iris, cut transversely (extrorse).
 Amarylis, versatile.

- 112. **The filament** (*filum*, a thread) is the stalk supporting the anther at or near its top. It is ordinarily slender, yet sustaining itself with the anther in position. Sometimes it is *capitary*, and pendulous with its weight, as in the Grasses.
- 113. **The anther** is regularly an oblong body at the summit of the filament, composed of two hollow parallel lobes joined to each other and to the filament by the *connectile*. In front of the connectile, looking toward the pistil, there is usually a fur

row; on its back a ridge, and on the face of each lobe a seam, the usual place of *dehiscence* or opening, all running parallel with the filament and connectile.

114. The stamen, as thus described, may be considered regular or typical in form, and is well exemplified in that of the Buttercup (fig. 83). But the variations of structure are as remarkable here as in other organs, depending on such circumstances as, 1st, the attachment of filament to anther. This may occur in three ways. The anther is said to be innate when it stands centrally erect on the top of the filament; adnate when it seems attached to one side of the filament; versatile when connected to the top of the filament by a single point in the back. 2d, The modes of Dehiscence or opening, are also threeviz., vulvular, where the seam opens vertically its whole length, which is the usual way; porous, where the cells open by a chink or pore, usually at the top, as in Rhododendron and Potato; opercular, when by a lid opening upward, as in Sassafras, Berberis (92). 3d. The facing of the anther is also an important character. It is introrse when the lines of dehiscence look toward the pistil, as in Violet; extrorse when they look outward toward the corolla, as in Iris. 4th, The connectile is usually a mere prolongation of the filament, terminating, not at the base, but at the top of the anther. If it fall short, the anther will be emarginate. Sometimes it outruns the anther, and tips it with a terminal appendage of some sort, as in Violet, Oleander, and Paris. Again, its base may be dilated into spurs, as in two of the stamens of Violet. 5th, If the connectile be laterally dilated, as we see gradually done in the various species of the Labiate Order, the lobes of the anther will be separated, forming two dimidiate (halved) anthers on one flament, as in Sage and Brunella. Such are, of course, 1-celled (96).



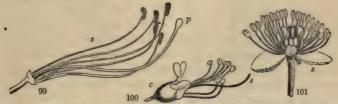
Penuliar forms of stamens.—89, Pyrola rotundifolia; p, dehiscence by pores at top. 90, Vaccinium upon portion portion production production products and product the prof Violet, introse, with an appendage at top. 94, Oleander, sugittate, appendaged. 95, Catalpa, lobes of anther separated. 96, Sage, lobes of anther widely separated. on stipes: 5, barren lobe without voilen. 97, Malva, anther i-celled. 98, Ephedra (after Peyer), anther 4-celled.

115. The cells of the anthers are at first commonly four, all parallel, becoming two only at maturity. In some plants the four are retained, as in the anthers of Ephedra (98). In others, as Mallows, all the cells coalesce into one (97).

116. Appendages of many kinds distinguish the stamens of different species. In the Ericaceæ there are horns, spurs, tails, queues, etc. In Onions at ! Garlic, the filament is 2 or 3 forked, bearing the anther on one of the tips. Sometimes a pair of appendages appear at base, as if stipulate. It is often conspicuously clothed with hairs, as in Tradescautia. (See 89-94, .)

117. Staminodia, or sterile filaments with abortive anthers or none, occur singly in many of the Figworts and Labiates, or in entire whorls next within the petals, alternating with them, as in Loose-strife. The curious fringes of the Passion-flower are regarded as composed of staminodia (112).

118. The number of the stamens is said to be definite when not exceeding twenty, as is sometimes definitely expressed by such terms as follow, compounded of the Greek numerals—viz., monandrous, having one stamen to each flower; diandrous, with two stamens; pentandrous, with five stamens. If the number exceeds twenty, it is said to be indefinite (denoted thus, ∞) or polyandrous.



Essential organs.—99. Rhododendron, five stamens (s), one pistil (p), oblique or slightly irregular. 100, Flower of Æsculus (Buckeye), regular, 5-toothed calyx (s), very irregular 4-petalled corolla, seven stamens unequal, one style (s). 101, Flower of Hydrastis; s, spenis deciduous.

119. **The position** or insertion of the stamens (§ 55) may be more definitely stated here as *hypogynous*, on the receptacle below the ovaries; *perigynous*, on the calyx around the ovary;

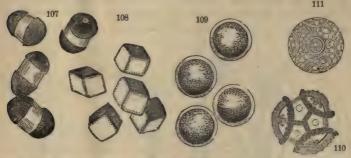


102, Stamens (diadelphous) of a Legumineus plant. 103, Stamens (syngenesious) of a Composite; f, flaments distinct: a, authers united; s, stigmas revolute, etc., 104, Tetradynamous stamens of a Cractifer. 105, Gynandrous column of Cypripedium; o, ovary; r, torus; s, sterile stamen; a, two pollinia e, stigma. 106, Didynamous stamens of Lophospermum.

epipetalous, on the corolla, as in Phlox; epigynous, on the ovary at its summit, and gynandrous ($\gamma vv\dot{\eta}$, pistil, $\dot{\alpha}v\delta\rho\varepsilon\varsigma$, stamens) on the pistil, that is, where the stamens are adherent to the style, as

in Orchis. Inequality in length is definitely marked in two cases, as tetradynamous (τετράς, four, δύναμις, power) when the stamens are six, whereof four are longer than the other two, as in all the Crucifers; didynamous, where the stamens are four, two of them longer than the other two, as in all the Labiates (104, 106).

120. **Cohesion** is as frequent with stamens as with petals. They are monadelphous (ddelphous, a brother) when they are all united, as in Mallow, into one set or brotherhood by the filaments; diadelphous in two sets, whether equal or unequal, as in Pea, Squirrel-corn; polyadelphous, many sets, as in St. Johnswort; and syngenesious, when they are united by their anthers, as in the Compositæ. Finally, the absence of the stamens altogether, whether by abortion, as in the $\mathfrak P$ flowers of Veratrum, or by suppression, as in Oak, occurs in various modes, rendering the plant monœcious ($\mathfrak P$), diæcious ($\mathfrak P$), or polygamous ($\mathfrak P$), as already explained ($\mathfrak P$).



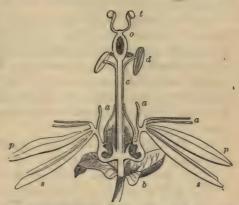
Pollen grains.—107, Pinus Iarico. 108, Basella rubra. 109, Ranunculus repens. 110, Scolymus grandiflorus. 111, Passiflora incarnata.

121. The pollen is in appearance a small, yellow dust, contained in the cells of the anther. When viewed with the microscope it appears as grains of various forms, usually spheroidal or oval, sometimes triangular or polyhedral, but always of the same form and appearance in the same species. Externally they are curiously, and often elegantly figured with stripes, bands, dots, checks, etc. Each grain of pollen is a membranous cell or sack containing a fluid. Its coat is double—the outer is more thick and firm, exhibiting one or more breaks where the inner

coat, which is very thin and expansible, is uncovered. In the

fluid are suspended molecules of inconceivable minuteness, said to possess a tremulous motion. When the membrane is exposed to moisture, it swells and bursts, discharging its contents.

122. In the Orchids and Silkweed tribe, the pollen grains do not separate as into a dust or powder, but all cohere into masses



112, Section of the Passion-flower (Passiflora cœrulea); b, bracts of the involucre; c, sepals; p, petals; a, a, staminodia or sterile filaments; c, stipe; o, ovary; d, stamens; t, stigmas.

called POLLINIA, accompanied by a viscid fluid.

Review.—110. Position of the stamens. 111. Members, compared with a leaf. Pollen. The filament. 113. The anther. Connectile. Dehiscence. In 32, point ont these parts, 114. How the anther is attached to the filament—3 modes. Of dehiscence—3 modes. Define "anther introrse"—"Anther extrorse." What figures illustrate? What are dimidiate anthers? 115. The cells in regard to number. Mention some appendages. What are staminodia? 118. Define the terms dehine and indefinite, as applied to the stamens. Define the terms relating to position—To inequality in length. 120. Four terms relating to cohesion. Three terms expressing absence. The pollen as seen under the microscope. Structure. Pollinia.

CHAPTER VIII.

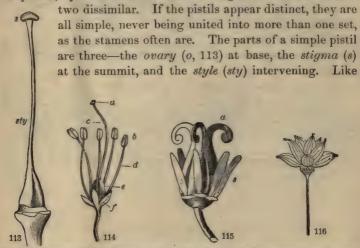
OF THE ESSENTIAL ORGANS. -THE PISTILS.

123. **The Gynoccium** occupies the centre of the flower, at the termination of the axis. It consists regularly of a circle of distinct pistils (§ 60), symmetrical in number with the other circles. It is subject to great variation. The pistil may be distinct and *simple*, as in Columbine, or coherent in various degrees into a *compound* body, as in St. Johnswort. Also instead of being free and superior, as it regularly should be, it may adhere to the other circles, as already explained (§ 97), and become

inferior; that is, apparently placed below the flower, as in the Currant (52).

124. The number of the pistils is by no means confined to the radical of the flower. They may be increased by multiples, becoming a *spiral* on a lengthened receptacle, as in Tulip-tree, or still remaining a circle, as in Poppy. On the other hand, they may be reduced in number often to one, as in Cherry and Pea. Certain terms are employed to denote the number of pistils in the flower, such as *monogynous*, with one pistil; *trigynous*, with three; *polygynous*, with many, etc.

125. The simple pistil may usually be known from the compound, by its one-sided forms—having two sides similar and



1/3. Pistil of Tobacco. 114, Pistil, stamens, and calyx of Azalea. 115. Trillium—stigmas (d) and anthers (s) nearly sessile. 116, Pistils of Rue Anemone (A. thalictroides)—stigmas sessile.

the filament, the style is not essential; and when it is wanting, the stigma is sessile upon the ovary, as in Anemone (116). In order to understand the relation of these parts, we must needs first study—

126. The morphology of the pistil. As before stated, the pistil consists of a modified leaf called a carpel (καρπὸς, fruit), or carpellary leaf. This leaf is folded together toward the axis, so that the upper surface becomes the inner, while the

lower becomes the outer surface of the ovary. By this arrangement two sutures or seams will be formed—the dorsal, at the back, by the midvein; the ventral, in front, by the joined margins of the leaf. This view of the pistil is remarkably confirmed and illustrated by the flowers of the Double Cherry (124, 125), where the pistil may be seen in every degree of transition, reverting toward the form of a leaf. This carpellary leaf stands in the place of the pistil, having the edges infolded toward each other, the midvein prolonged and dilated at the apex, as shown in 125.



117, Simple pistil of Strawberry, the style lateral. 118, Simple pistil of Crowfoot, cut to show the ovule. 119. Simple pistil of the Cherry 120, Vertical section showing the ovule (a), stylen (e). 121, Cross-section of the same. 122, Compound pistil of Spring-beauty. 123, Cross-section of the same, showing the 3 cells of the ovary. 124, Expanded carpellary leaf of the Double Cherry. 125, The same partly folded, as if to form a pistil.

127. The placentæ are usually prominent lines or ridges extending along the ventral suture within the cell of the ovary, and bearing the ovules. They are developed at each of the two edges of the carpellary leaf, and are consequently closely parallel when those edges are united, forming one double placenta in the cell of each ovary.

128. The simple carpel, with all its parts, is completely exemplified in the Pea-pod. When this is laid open at the ventral suture, the leaf form becomes manifest, with the peas (ovules) arranged in an alternate order along each margin, so as to form but one row when the pod is closed. In the pod of Columbine (127), the ovules form two distinct rows, in the simple Plum carpel, each margin bears a single ovule; and in the one-ovuled Cherry, only one of the margins is fruitful.

129. The *stigma* is the glandular orifice of the ovary, communicating with it either directly or through the tubiform style. It is usually globular and terminal, often linear and lateral, but subject to great variations in form. It is sometimes double or halved, or 2-lobed, even when belonging to a single carpel or to

a simple style, as in Linden, where these carpels are surmounted by three pairs of stigmas.

130. The compound pistil consists of the united circle of pistils, just as the monopetalous corolla consists of the united circle of petals. The union occurs in every degree, always commencing at the base of the ovary and proceeding upward. Thus in Columbine, we see the carpels (pistils) quite distinct; in early Saxifrage, cohering just at base; in Pink, as far as the top of the ovaries, with styles distinct; in Spring-beauty, to the top of the styles, with stigmas distinct; and in Rhododendron, the union is complete throughout,



126, Ovary (follicle) of Larkspur, composed of a single carpellary leaf. 127. Ovaries of the Columbiae, ave, contiguous but distinct. 128. Compound ovary of Hypericum, of carpels united below with distinct argles. 129. Ovary of another Hypericum of three carpels completely united. 130. Ovary of Flax; carpels five, united below, distinct above. 131, Diamhus (Pink). 132, Saxifraga.

131. To determine the number of carpels in a compound ovary is an important and sometimes difficult matter. It may be known, first, by the number of the styles; or, by the number of the free stigmas (remembering that these organs are liable to be halved—§ 129); or 3d, by the lobes, angles, or seams of the ovary; or 4th, by the cells; or 5th, by the placentæ. But in Dodecatheon, etc., all these indications fail, so perfect is the union, and we are left to decide from analogy alone.

132. The student will notice two very diverse modes of cohe sion in the carpels of the compound ovary. First and regularly, the carpels may each be closed, as when simple, and joined by their sides and fronts; as in St. Johnswort (129) and Lily (171). In this case, he may prove the following propositions. 1st. The compound ovary will have as many cells as carpels. 2d. The partitions between the cells will be double, and alternate with

the stigmas. 3d. A partition dividing the cell of a single carpel must be a *false* one; as occurs in Flax (136). 4th. The Placentæ, as well as the ventral suture, will be axial.

133. Again: the carpels may each be open and conjoined by their edges, as are the petals of a gamopetalous corolla. So it is in the ovary of Violet (137) and Rock-rose (139). In this case, 1st. There will be no partition (unless a false one, as in the Crucifers), and but one cell; 2d. The Placentæ will be parietal, i. e., on the wall of the cell (paries, a wall).

134. Between the two conditions of axial (or central) and parietal placenta, we find an degrees of transition, as illustrated in the different species of St. Johnswort and in Poppy, where the inflected margins of the carpels carry the placenta inward, well-nigh to the axis. Moreover, the placenta are not always mere marginal lines, but often wide spaces covering large portions of the walls of the cell, as in Poppy and Water-lily: in other cases, as Datura (169), they become large and fleshy, nearly filling the cell.



133, Samolus Valerandi, section of flower showing the free axial placenta. 134, Ovary of Scrophula riaces. 135, Ovary of Tulip. 136, Cross-section of ovary of Flax, 5-celled, falsely 10-celled. 137, Ovary of Yidet, 1-celled. 138, Ovary of Fuchsia, 4-celled. 139, Ovary of Rock-rose, 1-celled, 5-carpelled 140, Gentianaces. 2-valved, 1-celled.

135. A free axial placenta, without partitions, occurs in some compound one-celled ovaries, as in the Pink and Primrose orders (133). This anomaly is explained in two ways—first, by the obliteration of the early formed partitions, as is actually seen to occur in the Pinks; secondly, by supposing the placenta to be, at least in some cases, an axial rather than a marginal growth; that is, to grow from the point of the axis rather than from the margin of the carpellary leaf, for in Primrose no partitions ever appear.

136. A few peculiar forms of the style and stigma are worthy of note in our narrow limits, as the *lateral* style of Strawberry; the *basilar* style of the Labiatæ and Borrageworts; the branching style of Emblica, one of the Euphorbiaceæ; also the globulæ

stigma of Mirabilis; the linear stigma of Gyromia; the feathery stigma of Grasses, the filliform stigma of Indian corn; the lateral stigma of Aster; the petaloid stigmas of Iris the hooded stigma of Violet (141-149).



Pistils.—141, Symphytum, basilar style, ovary 4-parted. 142, 9 Flower of Emblica (Euphorbiace:e., branching styles. 143, Mirabilis Jalapa, globular stigma. 144, Flower of Luzula, atigmas linear. 145, Feathery stigmas of a Grass. 146, Stigmas of Aster. 147, Rumex. 148, Poppy. 149, Fillform stigma of Zea Mays (Corn).

137. In the Pine, Cedar, and the Coniferæ generally, both the style and stigma are wanting; and the ovary is represented only by a flat, open, carpellary scale, bearing the naked ovules at its base.

Review.—123. What the Gyncecium regularly consists of. How it may vary. Variations in number. What is the meaning of trigynous, etc.? 125. How to know the simple pistil. Its members. Which is non-essential? Define the carpel. How it is folded. Proofs of the theory. Explain by figs. 124, 125. Define placentæ. The Pea-pod as a simple carpel. Describe the stigma. 130. Various degrees of union in the pistils. Six signs indicating the number of carpels. First mode of cohesion. Four theorems. Second mode. Two theorems. Explain the free axial placenta. Peculiar forms (141-149). 137. Stigma in the Pine.

CHAPTER IX.

THE OVULES.

138. The ovules are understood to be transformed buds, destined to become seeds in the fruit. Their development from the margins and inner surface of the carpel favors this view; for the ordinary leaves of Bryophyllum and some other plants do habitually produce buds at their margin or on their upper surface; and in the Mignonette, ovules themselves have been seen transformed into leaves.

139. The number of ovules in the ovary varies from one to hundreds. Thus in Buttercups, Compositæ, and Grasses, the

ovule is solitary; in Umbelliferæ it is also solitary in each of the two carpels; in the Pea order they are definite, being but few; in Mullein and Poppy, indefinite (∞), too many to be readily counted. As to position, the ovule is erect when it grows upward from the base of the cell, as in Compositæ; ascending, when it turns upward from the side of the cell; horizontal, when neither turning upward nor downward; pendulous, when turned downward; and suspended, when growing directly downward from the top of the cell, as in Birch (158-161).



150, Pisti of Celosia; the pericarp detached, showing the young ovulea. 151, Flower of Rhubarb, pericarp removed, showing the young ovule. 152, A similar ovule (orthotropous) of Polygonum. 153, The same, full grown; foramen at top. 154, Section showing its two coats, nucleus at sac. 155, Anatropous ovule, as of Columbine: a, foramen. 156, Section of same. 157, Campylotropous ovule, as of Bean; a, foramen. 158, Section of a Cherry; ovule anatropous, suspended. 159, Section of carpel of Ranunculus; ovule secending. 160, Senecio; ovule erect. 161, Hippuris; ovule pendulous.

140. The ovule at the time of flowering is soft and pulpy, consisting of a nucleus within two coats, supported on a stalk. The stalk is called *funiculus*; the point of its juncture with the base of the nucleus is the *chalaza*. The *nucleus* was first formed; then the *tegmen*, or inner coat, grew up from the chalaza and covered it; and lastly the outer coat, the *testa*, invested the whole. Both coats remain open at the top by a small orifice, the *foramen*.

141. In most cases the ovule, in the course of its growth, changes position—curving over in various degrees upon its lengthening funiculus or upon itself. When no such curvature exists, and it stands straight, as in the Buckwheat order, it is

orthotropous. It is anátropous when completely inverted. In this state a portion of the funiculus adheres to the testa, forming a ridge called raphe, reaching from the chalaza to the hilum. It is campylótropous when curved upon itself. In this state the foramen is brought near to the chalaza, and both are next the placenta, as in the Pinks and Cruciferæ; and amphitropous when half inverted, so that its axis becomes parallel with the placenta, as in Mallow. Here the raphe exists, but is short. In campylotropous there is no raphe.

142. The ovule contains no young plant (embryo) yet; but a cavity, the *embryo sac*, is already provided to receive it just within the upper end of the nucleus.

The relations of the ovule to the pollen grain will be more suitably discussed hereafter, under the head of fertilization. We briefly remark here that the immediate contact of the two is brought about, at the time of flowering, by special arrangements; and that, as the undoubted result of their combined action, the embryo soon after originates in the embryo sac.

Review.—138. Nature of the ovules. 139. How many? Five terms indicative of their position. What is funiculus?—Chalaza? How the ovule develops. An orthotropous ovule. Anatropous. Two other similar terms. 142. What provision for the coming embryo? Relation to the pollen grain.

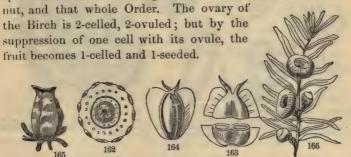
CHAPTER X.

THE FRUIT .- PERICARP.

143. After having imbibed the pollen which the anthers have discharged, the pistil or its ovary continues its growth and enlargement, and is finally matured in the form of the peculiar fruit of the plant. The fruit is, therefore, properly speaking, the ovary brought to perfection.

144. As to the other organs of the flower, having accomplished their work—the fertilization of the ovary—they soon wither and fall away. Some of them, however, often persist, to protect or become blended with the ripening fruit. Thus the tube of the superior calyx (§ 97) always blends with the ovary in fruit; as in Currant, Cucumber, Apple, etc. I: Composite, the persistent limb enlarges into the pappus of the fruit. In Buttercups, the fruit is beaked with the short, persistent style. In Clematis and Geum, it is caudate (tailed) with the long, growing style. In the Potato tribe, Labiatæ, and many others, the triferior calyx continues to vegetate like leaves until the fruit ripens. In some cases the fruit, so called, consists of the receptacle and ovaries blended; as in Blackberry and Strawberry. Again—in Mulberry, Fig, and Pineapple, the whole inflorescence is consolidated into the matured fruit.

145. As a rule, the structure of the fruit agrees essentially with that of the ovary. In many cases, however, the fruit undergoes such changes in the course of its growth from the ovary as to disguise its real structure. An early examination, therefore, is always more reliable in its results than a late one. For example, the Oak-acorn is a fruit with but one cell and one seed, although its ovary had three cells and six ovules! This singular change is due to the non-development of five of its ovules, while the sixth grew the more rapidly, obliterated the partitions by pressing them to the wall, and filled the whole space itself. Similar changes characterize the Chestnut, Hazel



162, Section of the ovary of an Acorn, 3-celled, 6-ovuled. 163, Section of ovary of Birch, 2-celled, 2-ovuled. 164. Vertical section of the same in fruit. 165, Pericarp of Migmonette open soon after flow ering. 166, Naked seed of Taxus Canadensis, surrounded, not covered, by the fleshy pericarp.

On the other hand, the cells are sometimes multiplied in the fruit by the formation of false partitions. Thus the pod of Thornapple (Datura) becomes 4-celled from a 2-celled ovary; and the longer pods of some Leguminous plants have cross-partitions formed between the seeds.

- 146. **The Pericarp**. The fruit consists of the pericarp and the seed. The pericarp $(\pi \varepsilon \rho i, \pi \circ \rho i)$ around is the envelope of the seeds, consisting of the carpels and whatever other parts they may be combined with. It varies greatly in texture and substance when mature, being then either dry, as the Pea-pod, or succulent, as the Currant. Dry pericarps are membranous, or coriuceous (leathery), or woody. Succulent pericarps may be either wholly so, as the Grape, or partly so, as the Peach and other stone fruit.
- 147. With very few exceptions the pericarp encloses the seed while maturing. In Mignonette (165), however, it opens, ex-

posing the seed, immediately after flowering. The membranous pericarp of Cohosh (Leontice) falls away early, leaving the seed to ripen naked. In Yew (Taxus) the seed is never enclosed wholly by its fleshy pericarp; but in most of the other Confere, the close-pressed, carpellary scales cover the seeds. One-seeded fruits, like those of Butter-cups, etc., are liable to be mistaken for naked seeds.

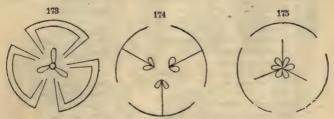


Capsule, 167. of Scrophularia, 2-celled; 168, of Datura Stramonium; 169. of Iris; 170, showing its mode of decidiscence (localicidal). 171, of Colchicum, 3-celled. 172, Regma, ripe fruit of Geranium, the carpels (feocidiscentating from the axis and bending upward on the elastic styles).

- 148. **Dehiscence**. The fleshy pericarp is always *indehiscent*. Its seeds are liberated only by its decay, or bursting in germination. So also in many cases the dry pericarp, as the acorn. But more commonly the dry fruit, when arrived at maturity, opens in some way, discharging its seeds. Such fruits are dehiscent. Dehiscence is either valvular, porons, or circumscissile; *valvular*, when the pericarp opens vertically along the sutures, forming regular parts called *valves*. These valves may separate quite to the base, or only at the top, forming teeth, as in Chickweed. We notice four modes of valvular dehiscence, viz.:
- 1, Sutùral, when it takes place at the sutures of any 1-celled pericarp, as Columbine, Pea, Violet.
- 2, Septicidal (septum, partition, cædo, to cut), when it takes place through the dissepiments (which are double, § 132). The carpels thus separated may open severally by sutures (Mallows), or remain indehiscent, as in Vervain.
 - 3, Loculicidal (loculus, a cell, cædo, to cut), when each carpel

opens at its dorsal suture directly into the cell (Evening Primrose, Lily). Here the dissepiments come away attached to the middle of the valves.

4. Septifragal (septum, and frango, to break), when the valves separate from the dissepiments which remain still united in the axis (Convolvulus.)



Dehiscence; 173, septicidal; 174, septifragal.

149. Porous dehiscence is exemplified in the Poppy, where the seeds escape by orifices near the top of the fruit. It is not common. Circumscissile (circumscindo, to cut around), when the top of the ovary opens or falls off like a lid, as in Jeffersonia, Henbane, Plantain. Some fruits, as the Gerania and Umbelliferæ, are furnished with a carpophore, that is, a slender column from the receptacle—a fusiform torus, prolonged through the axis of the fruit, supporting the carpels.

Review.—143. Origin of the fruit. Death of the flower. What parts may survive?—In Apple? Geum? Potato? Strawberry? 145. A rule and an exception. Instance in Oak—Birch. What change in Thornapple? 146. Constituents of the fruit. Etymology of pericarp. Texture. 147. Open pericarps. 148. What is dehiscence and indehiscence. Three general modes of dehiscence. Four modes of valvular dehiscence. 149. Define Porous dehiscence—Circumscissile. What is a carpophore? Illustrate by 172, 177.

CHAPTER XI.

FORMS OF THE PERICARP.

150. The morphology of the pericarp is exceedingly diversified; but it will suffice the learner at first to acquaint himself with the leading forms only, such as are indicated in the Collowing synopsis and more definitely described afterward.

The following is a synopsis of the principal forms of Pericarps, for the blackboard.

§ 1. Free Fruits (formed by a single Flower).

Pericarps indehiscent.

- t With usually but one seed, and
 - # Uniform, or 1-coated.
 - 1. Separated from the seed.
 - 2. Inflated, often breaking away.
 - 3. Inseparable from the seed.
 - 4. Invested with a cupule (involucre).
 - 5. Having winged appendages.
 - # Double or triple-coated, fleshy or fibrous.
 - 6. Three-coated. Stone cell entire,
 - 7. Two-coated. Stone cell 2-parted.
 - 8. Drupes aggregated.
- f With two or more seeds,
 - # Immersed in a fleshy or pulpy mass.
 - 9. Rind membranous.
 - 10. Rind leathery, separable.
 - 11. Rind hard, crustaceous.
 - # 12. Inclosed in distinct cells.

· Pericarps dehiscent.

- † 13. Dehiscence circumscissile, seeds co.
- † Dehiscence valvular or porous;
 - \$ Simple, or 1-carpelled,
 - 14. Opening by the ventral suture.
 - 15. Opening by both sutures.
 - 16. Legume jointed.
 - # Compound pericarps;
 - 17. Placentæ parietal with two cells.
 Silique short.
 - 18. Placentæ parietal only when 1-celled.
- 19. Capsule with carpophore and elastic styles.

Achenium (Buttercupe).

Utricle (Pigweed). Caryopsis (Grasses)

Glans (Oak). Samara (Ash).

Drupe (Cherry).

Tryma (Walnut). Etærio (Raspberry).

Berry (Gooseberry). Hesperidium (Orange) Pepo (Squash).

Pome (Apple).

Pyxis (Henbane).

Follicle (Columbine).

Legume (Pea).
Loment (Desmodium).

Silique (Mustard).

Silicle (Shepherd's Purse). Capsule (Flax).

Regma (Geranium).

§ 2. Confluent Fruits (formed of an Inflorescence).

• 20. With open carpels aggregated into a cone.

* 21. With closed carpels aggregated into a mass.

Strobile (Pine). Sorosis (Pineappie.)

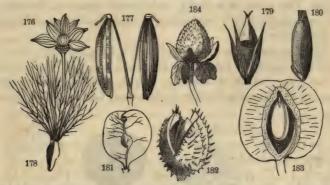
151. The achenium is a small, dry, indehiscent pericarp, free from the one seed which it contains, and tipped with the remains of the style (Buttercups, Lithospermum).

The double achenium of the Umbelliferæ, supported on a carpophore, is called cremocarp (177). The 2-carpelled achenium of the Compositæ, usually crowned with a pappus, is called cypsela (178).

The achenia are often mistaken for seeds. In the Labiatæ and Borrageworts they are associated in fours (14I). In Geum, Anemon ϵ , etc., they are collected in heads. The rich pulp of the Strawberry consists wholly of the overgrown receptacle, which bears the iry achenia on its surface (184).

152. The *utricle* is a small, thin pericarp, fitting loosely upon its one seed, and often opening transversely to discharge it Pigwood, Prince's Feather).

- 153. Caryopsis, the grain or fruit of the Grasses, is a thin, dry, 1-seeded pericarp, inseparable from the seed.
- 154. Samara; dry, 1-seeded, indehiscent, furnished with a membranous wing or wings (Ash, Elm, Maple).



176, Achenia of Anemone malictroides. 177, Cremocarp of Archangelica officinalis, its halves (memorarps) separated and suspended on the carpophore. 178, Cypsela of Thistle with its plumous pappus. 179, Utricle of Chenopodium (Pigweed). 180, Caryopsis of Whoat. 181, Samara of Elm. 182, Glans of Beech. 183, Drupe of Prunus. 184, Fruit of Fragaria Indica, a fleshy torus like the Strawberry.

- 155. Glans, or nut; hard, dry, indehiscent, commonly 1-seeded by suppression (§ 145), and invested with a persistent involucre called a cupule, either solitary (Acorn, Hazelnut) or several together (Chestnut, Beechnut).
- 156. Drupe, stone-fruit; a 3-coated, 1-celled, indehiscent pericarp, exemplified in the Cherry and Peach. The outer coat (epidermis) is called the epicarp; the inner is the nucleus or endocarp, hard and stony; the intervening pulp or fleshy coat is the sarcocarp ($\sigma\acute{\alpha}\rho \xi$, flesh). These coats are not distinguishable in the ovary.
- 157. Tryma, a kind of dryish drupe, 2-coated; the epicarp fibro-fleshy (Butternut) or woody (Hickory); the nucleus bony, with its cell often deeply 2-parted (Cocoanut).
- 158. Etærio, an aggregate fruit consisting of numerous little drupes united to each other (Raspberry) or to the fleshy receptacle (Blackberry).
- 159. Berry, a succulent, thin-skinned pericarp, holding the seeds loosely imbedded in the pulp (Currant, Grape).
 - 160. Hesperidium, a succulent, many-carpelled fruit; the rind

thick, leathery, separable from the pulpy mass within (Orange, Lemon).

161. Pepo, an indehiscent, compound, fleshy fruit, with a hardened rind and parietal placentæ (Melon).

162. The *pome* is a fleshy, indehiscent pericarp, formed of the permanent calyx, containing several cartilaginous (Apple) or bony (Haw) cells.

163. The *pyxis* is a many-seeded, dry fruit, opening like a lid by a circumscissile dehiscence (Plantain, Henbane, Jeffersonia).

164. The follicle is a single carpel, 1-celled, many-seeded, opening at the ventral suture (Columbine, Larkspur, Silk-grass).



Fruits.—185. Etærio of Rubus strigosus (Blackberry). 186, Pepo; section of Cucumber. 187. Berry Grape. 188, Pome, Cratægus (Haw). 189, Pyxis of Jeffersonia. 190, Legume of Pea. 191, Loment of Desmodium. 192, Silique of Mustard. 133, Silicle of Capsella.

165. The *legume*, or pod, is a single carpel, 1-celled, usually splitting into two valves, but bearing its 1— ∞ seeds along the ventral suture only, in one row, as in the Bean and all the Leguminosæ. It is sometimes curved or coiled like a snail-shell (Medicago). The *loment* is a jointed pod, separating across into 1-seeded portions (Desmodium).

166. Silique. This is also a pod, linear, 2-carpelled, 2-valved, 2-celled by a false dissepiment extended between the two parietal placents. To this false dissepiment on both sides of both

edges the seeds are attached (Mustard). The silicle is a short silique, nearly as wide as long (Shepherd's Purse). The silique and silicle are the peculiar fruit of all the Cruciferæ.

167. Capsule (casket.) This term includes all other forms of dry, dehiscent fruits, compound, opening by as many valves as there are carpels (Iris), or by twice as many (Chickweed), or by pores (Poppy).

168. The Regma is a kind of capsule like that of the Geranium, whose dehiscent carpels separate elastically, but still

remain attached to the carpophore.

169. Strobile, or Cone; an aggregate fruit consisting of a conical or oval mass of imbricated scales, each an open carpel (? flower), bearing seeds on its inner side at base, i. e., axillary seeds (Pine and the Gymnosperms generally). The Cone (syncarpium, our, together) of the Magnolia tribe is a mass of confluent, closed pericarps on a lengthened torus (Cucumber Tree)



194, Strobile of Pinus. 195, The Fig (syconus). 196, Sorosis of Mulberry. 197, Hip of itosa, achenia nearly enclosed in the leathery calyx tube.

170. The Fig (syconus) is an aggregate fruit, consisting of numerous seed-like pericarps enclosed within a hollow, fleshy receptacle, where the flowers were attached.

171. Other confluent fruits (Sorosis) consist of the entire inflorescence developed into a mass of united pericarps, as in the Mulberry, Osage-orange, Pineapple.

Review.—150. Name the first division of fruits. Free fruits, how subdivided? Name the five indehiscent, 1-seeded, 1-coated fruits. How do we distinguish them? Name the three indehiscent, 1-seeded, several-coated fruits. Difference between drupe and tryma?—Etterio? Name the four indehiscent, several-seeded fruits. How does pome differ from the others? Are the dehiscent pericarps fleshy or dry? Distinguish the Pyxis. Name three simple truits which open by valves. Distinguish them. Name four compound, opening fruits. What is the fruit of Mustard, etc.? Find all the figures. The subdivision of confluent fruits, etc., etc.

CHAPTER XII.

THE SEED.

172. The seed is the perfected ovule, having an embryc formed within, which is the rudiment of a new plant similar in all respects to the original. The seed consists of a nucleus or kernel invested with the integuments or coverings. The outer covering is the testa, the inner the tegmen, as in the ovule. The latter is thin and delicate, often indistinguishable from the testa.

173. The testa is either membranous (papery), coriaceous (leathery), crustaceous (horny), bony, woody, or fleshy. Its surface is generally smooth, sometimes beautifully polished, as in Columbine, Indian-shot (Canna), and often highly colored,

as in the Bean; or it may be dull and rough. It is sometimes winged, as in Catalpa, and sometimes clothed with long hairs, as in Silk-grass (Asclepias). Such a vesture is called the *Coma*. Cotton is the coma of the Cotton-seed.

174. The coma must not be confounded with the pappus (§ 104), which is a modification of the calyx, appended to the pericarp, and not to the seed, as in the achenia of the Thistle, Dandelion, and other Compositæ. Its intention in the economy of the plant cannot be mistaken; serving like the pappus to secure the dispersion of the seed, while incidentally as it were, in the case of the Cotton-seed, it furnishes clothing and employment to a large portion of the human race.

175. The aril is an occasional appendage, partially or wholly investing the seed. It originates after fertilization, at or near the hilum, where the seed is attached to its stalk (funiculus). Fine ex-

200

198, Aril of Nutmeg (mace). 199 Seed of Catalpa. 200, Seed of Willow. 201, Seed of Cotton.

amples are seen in the gashed covering of the Nutmeg, called mace, and in the scarlet coat of the seed of Staff-tree. In the seed of Polygala, etc., it is but a small scale, entire or 2-cleft, called caruncle,

176. The position of the seed in the pericarp is, like that of the ovule, erect, ascending, pendulous, etc. (§ 149). Likewise in respect to its inversions, it is orthôtropous, anátropous, amphitropous, and campylótropous (§ 141), terms stready defined. The anátropous is by far the most common condition.

177. **The hilum** is the scar or mark left in the testa of the seed by its separation from the funiculus. It is commonly called the *eye*, as in the Bean. In orthótropous and campylótropous seeds, the hilum corresponds with the chalaza (§ 140). In other conditions it does not; and the raphe (§ 141) extends between the two points, as in the ovules. The foramen of the ovule is closed up in the seed, leaving a slight mark—the *micropyle*.



202. Seed of Water Lily (Nymphæa), enlarged section; ath_{i} , albumen; a, the embryo contained in the embryo-sac; s, tegunen; p, testa; r, raphe; ar, aril; m, orifice; r, funiculus. 203, Seed of Bean. 204, Same, one cutyledon with the leafy embryo. 205, Seed of Apple. 206, One cotyledon showing the raphe and embryo. 207, Fruit of Mirabilis; enbryo coiled into a ring. 208, Onion; embryo coiled. 209, Convolvulus; leafy embryo folkied. 210, Embryo of Cuscuta. 211, Typha. 212, Ranunculus. 213, Hop.

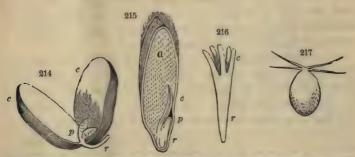
178. The seed-kernel may consist of two parts, the embryo and albumen, or of the embryo only. In the former case the seeds are albuminous; in the latter, exalbuminous; a distinction of great importance in systematic botany.

179. **The albumen** is a starchy or farinaceous substance accompanying the embryo and serving as its first nourishment in germination. Its qualities are wholesome and nutritious, even in poisonous plants. Its quantity, when compared with the embryo, varies in every possible degree; being excessive (Ranunculaceæ), or about equal (Violaceæ), or scanty (Convol vulaceæ), or none at all (Leguminosæ). In texture it is mealy in Wheat, mucilaginous in Mallows, oily in Ricinus, horny in Coffee, ruminated in Nutmeg and Pawpaw, ivory-like in the Ivory-palm (Phytelephas), fibrous in Cocoanut, where it is also hollow, enclosing the milk.

180. The embryo is an organized body, the rudiment of the future plant, consisting of root (radicle), stem-bud (plumule),

and leaves (cotyledons). But these parts are sometimes quite undistinguishable until germination, as in the Orchis tribe. The Radicle is the descending part of the embryo, always pointing toward the micropyle, the true vertex of the seed. The Plumule is the germ of the ascending axis, the terminal bud, located between or at the base of the Cotyledons. These are the seed-lobes, the bulky farinaceous part of the embryo, destined to become the first or seminal leaves of the young plant. The nutritive matter deposited in the seed for the early sustenance of the germinating embryo, is found more abundant in the cotyledons in proportion as there is less of it in the albumen—often wholly in the albumen (Wheat), again all absorbed in the bulky cotyledons (Squash).

181. The number of the cotyledons is variable; and upon this circumstance is founded the most important subdivision of the Floncering Plants. The Monocotyledons are plants bearing seeds with one cotyledon; or if two are present, one is minute or abortive. Such plants are also called Endogens, because their stems grow by internal accretions (§ 421). Such are the Grasses, the Palms and Lilies, whose leaves are mostly constructed with parallel veins.



214. Dicotyledonous (Bean). 215. Monocotyledonous (Wheat). 216, Polycotyledonous (Pine). 217, Acotyledonous (zóospore of one of the Confervæ). (r, r, r, radicle; p, p, p, p) plumule; c, c, c, cotyledon; a, albumen.)

182. The dicotyledons are plants bearing seeds with two cotyledons. These are also called Exogens, because their stems grow by external accretions; including the Bean tribe, Melon tribe, all our forest trees, etc. These are also distinguished at a

glance by the structure of their leaves, which are net-veined (§ 280). More than two cotyledons are found in the seeds of Pine and Fir; while the Dodder is almost the only known example of an embryo with no cotyledon.

albumen, is singularly varied and interesting to study. It may be straight, as in Cat-tail and Violet, or curved in various degrees (Moonseed and Pink), or coiled (Hop), or rolled (Spicebush), or bent angularly (Buckwheat), or folded (Crucifera). In the last case two modes are to be specially noticed. 1, Incumbent, when the cotyledons fold over so as to bring the back of one against the radicle (Shepherd's Purse); 2, accumbent, when the edges touch the radicle (Arabis).

184. A few plants, as the Onion, Orange, and Coniferæ, occasionally have two or even several embryos in a seed; while all the Cryptogamia or flowerless plants have no embryo at all, nor even seeds, but are reproduced from *spores*—bodies analogous to the pollen-grains of flowering plants (217).

185. Vitality of the seed. After the embryo has reached its wonted growth in the ripened seed, it becomes suddenly inactive and torpid, yet still alive. In this condition it is, in fact, a living plant, safely packed and sealed up for transportation. This suspended vitality of the seed may endure for years, or even, in some species, for ages. The seeds of Maize and Rye have been known to grow when 30 to 40 years old; Kidneybeans when 100; the Raspberry after 1700 years (Lindley). Seeds of Mountain Potentilla (P. tridentata) were known to us to germinate after a slumber of 60 years. On the other hand, the seeds of some species are short-lived, retaining vitality hardly a year (Coffee, Magnolia).

186. The dispersion of seeds over wide, and often to distant regions, is effected by special agencies, in which the highest Intelligence and Wisdom are clearly seen. Some seeds made buoyant by means of the coma or pappus, already mentioned, are wafted afar by the winds, beyond rivers, lakes, and seas; as the Thistle and Dandelion. Other seeds have wings for the same purpose. Others are provided with hooks or barbs, by which they lay hold of men and animals, and are thus, by unwilling agents, scattered far and wide (Burr-seed, Tick-seed). Again: some seeds, destitute of all such appendages, are thrown to a distance by the sudden coiling of the elastic carpels (Touch-me-not). The Squirting-cucumber becomes distended with water by absorption, and at length, when ripe, bursts an aperture at the base by separating from the stem, and projects the mingled seeds and water with amazing force.

187. Rivers, streams, and ocean currents, are agents for transporting seeds from country to country. Thus the Cocoa, and the Cashew-nut, and the seeds of Mahogany, have

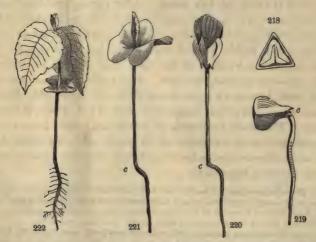
been known to perform long voyages without injury to their vitality. Squirrels laying up their winter stores in the earth; birds migrating from clime to clime and from island to island, in like manner conspire to effect the same important end.

Review.—172. What is the seed? Its two coverings. 173. The texture of the tests, Its appendages. What is cotton? 174. Distinguish coma from pappus. 175. What is the aril? 176. Positions of the seed in the cell. When is a seed anátropous?—Orthótropus? etc. 177. Define hilum. When does a raphe exist? What is the micropyle? 178. Constituents of an albuminous seed—Exalbuminous. 179. Varying proportions of albumen. Various texture. 180. Distinguish the three parts of the embryo. Where is the food for the embryo? 181. Distinguish the Monocotyledonous Plants, 183. The Dicotyledonous. 183. Position of the embryo in the seed of Violet?—Of Pink?—Hop?—Shepherd's Purse?—Arabis? 185. Vitality of the seed. 186. Special arrangements for their dispersion.

CHAPTER XIII.

GERMINATION.

188. The recommencement of growth in the seed is called germination. It is the awakening of the embryo from its torpor, and the beginning of development in its parts already formed, so as to become a plant like its parent.



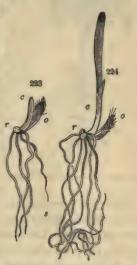
Germination of the Beechnut.—218, Cross-section, showing the folded cotyledons. 219, The radicle only. 220. The ascending axis, above c, appears. 221, The cotyledons expand into the primordial leaves. 222, The first true leaves.

tso. All the stages of this interesting process may be conveniently observed, at any season, by an experiment. Let a few seeds, as of flax, cotton, wheat, pea, be enveloped in a lock of cotton resting upon water in a bulb-glass, and kept constantly at a proper tem perature. Or, in Spring, the garden-soil will give us examples of all kinds everywhere.

190. That the seed may begin to grow, or germinate, it is first planted; or, at least, placed in contact with warm, moist soil. Concerning the proper depth of the planted seed, agriculturists are not agreed; but nature seems to indicate that no covering is needed beyond what will secure the requisite moisture and shade. Thus situated, the integuments gradually absorb water, soften, and expand. The insoluble, starchy matter deposited in the cotyledons, or in the albumen, or in both, undergoes a cer-

tain chemical change, becoming sweet and soluble, capable of affording nourishment to the embryo now beginning to dilate and develop its parts. First (in the winged seed of the Maple, scattered everywhere) the radicle is seen protruding from the micropyle, or the bursting coverings. A section of this seed would now show the folded embryo, impatient of confinement (225).

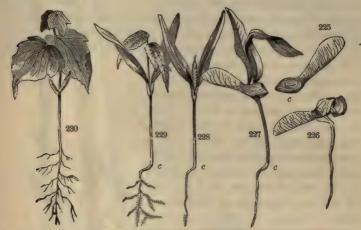
191. Soon after, the radicle has extended; and, pale in color, has hidden itself in the dark damp earth. Now the cotyledons, unfolding and gradually freed from the seed-coats, display themselves at length as a pair of green leaves. Lastly the plumule appears in open air, a green bud, already showing a lengthening base, its first inter-



Germination of Wheat.—o, the graus, containing the cotysedon; c, plumule; r, radicle; s, rootlets (adventitious).

node, and soon a pair of regular leaves, lobed as all Maple-leaves. The embryo is now an embryo no longer, but a growing plant descending by its lower axis, ascending and expanding by its upper.

192. With equal advantage we may watch the germination of the Beech, represented in the figures above; or of the Oak, as displayed in figures 1, 2, 3, 4; or the Pea, or Squash, and other Dicotyledons; and the chief difference observed among them will be in the disposal of the cotyledons. In general, these arise with the ascending axis, as in Maple and Bean, and act as the first pair of leaves. But sometimes when they are very thick, as in Pea, Buckeye, and Oak, they never escape the seed-coats, but remain and perish at the collum (§ 199), neither ascending nor descending.



Germination of the Maple.-225, Samara; section showing the folded cotyledons at c. 228-230, Progressive stages.

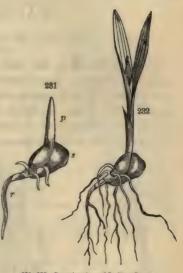
193. The germination of Monocotyledons, as seen in Indian Corn, Wheat, and Tulip, is in this wise. The cotyledon is not disengaged from the seed, but remains stationary with it. The radicle (r) protrudes slightly, and one or more rootlets (s) break out from it and descend. The plumule (c) shoots at first parallel with the cotyledon along the face of the seed, but soon ascends, pushing out leaf from within leaf.

194. The conditions requisite for germination are moisture, air, and warmth. *Moisture* is necessary for softening the integuments, dissolving the nutritive matter, and facilitating its circulation. This is supplied in the rain and dew. *Air*, or rather its oxygen, is required for the conversion of the starch into sugar,—a process always depending upon oxidation. The oxygen absorbed unites with a portion of the carbon of the starch, producing heat, evolving carbonic acid, and thus converting the remainder into grape-sugar, soluble and nutritive.

195. Warmth is a requisite condition of all vital action, as

well in the sprouting of a seed as in the hatching of an egg The proper degree of temperature for our own climate may be

stated at 60° to 80°. Extremes of heat and of cold are not. however, fatal to all germination. In one of the Geysers of Iceland, which was hot enough to boil an egg in four minutes, a species of Chara was found in a growing and fruitful state. The hot springs and pools of San Bernardino, California, at the constant heat of 190°, have several species of plants growing within their waters. Many species also arise and flower in the snows of Mt. Hood, along their lower borders. Darkness is favorable to germination, as proved by experiment, but not an indispensable condition. Hence,



231, 232, Germination of Indian Corn.

while the seed should be covered, for the sake of the moisture and shade, the covering should be thin and light, for the sake of a free access to air.

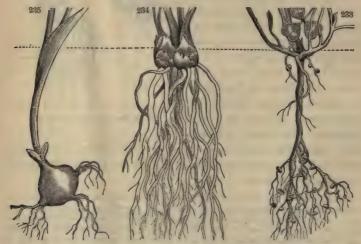
196. The cause of the downward tendency of the root is a theme of much discussion. Some have referred it to the principle of gravitation; others to its supposed aversion to light. But it is a simple and satisfactory explanation that its growth or cell-development takes place most readily on the moist side of its growing-point, and consequently in a downward direction, so long as the soil in contact with its lower surface is more moist than that above. Hence, also, the well-known tendency of roots toward springs and water-courses.

Review.—188. Define the term Germination. 189. Where and when to observe the process. How at other seasons. 190. Prerequisites to germination. Depth of planting. What change in the material of the seed? State of the embryo in 225?—In 226?—In figs. 227-230? 191. What becomes of the radicle?—Of the cotyledons? How does the plumule develop? Show by the figures. In what plants do the cotyledons remain stationary? 193. Show how the Monocotyledons germinate, by figs. 231, 232. 195. Three conditions requisite. Why is moisture needed? Why air? Whence comes the sugar? 195. What degrees of warmth? Some strange exceptions. 196. Why the root grows downward.

CHAPTER XIV.

THE ROOT, OR DESCENDING AXIS.

197. **The Root** is the basis of the plant, and the principal organ of nutrition. It originates with the radicle of the seed, the tendency of its growth is downward, and it is generally immersed in the soil. Its office is twofold; viz., to support the plant in its position, and to imbibe from the soil the food necessary to the growth of the plant.



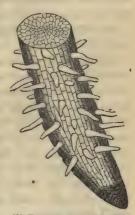
233, White Clover—an axial root (with minute tubers). 234, Buttercups—fibrous roots, inaxial. 235, Erigenia—root tuberous.

198. The leading propensity of the root is to divide itself; and its only normal appendages are branches, branchlets, fibres, and fibrillæ, which are multiplied to an indefinite extent, corresponding with the multiplication of the leaves, twigs, &c., above. This at once insures a firm hold upon the earth, and brings a large absorbing surface in contact with the moist soil.

199. The summit of the root, or that place where the root

meets the stem, is called the collum; the remote, apposite extremities, the ends of the fibres, being chiefly active in absorp-

tion, are the spongioles. Neither of these terms denotes distinct organs, but places only, and are often convenient. The fibrils, or fibrillæ, are those minute hairs (seen only with a lens) which clothe the younger fibres. They arise from the tender epidermis or skin, and perish when that thickens into bark. These are the efficient absorbers of liquid nourishment. They are developed and perish annually with the leaves, whose servants they are. Few of them remain after the fall of the leaf. This fact plainly indicates that the proper time for transplanting trees or shrubs is the late Autumn, Winter, or early Spring, when there are but few tender fibrillæ to be injured.



236, Extremity of a rootlet of Maple, with its fibrillæ and spougiole (a) magnified 50 diameters.

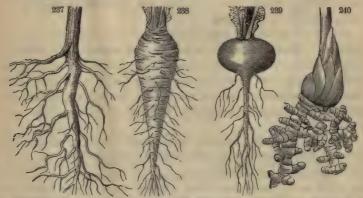
200. Two modes of root-development are definitely distinguished. First, the AXIAL MODE is that where the primary, simple radicle, in growing, extends itself downward in a main body more or less branched, continuous with the stem, and forms the permanent root of the plant. Such is the case with the Maple, Mustard, Beet, and most of the Dicotyledonous Plants (§ 183).

201. Secondly, the INAXIAL development is that where the primary radicle proves abortive, never developing into an axial root; but, growing laterally only, it sends out little shoots from its sides, which grow into long, slender roots, nearly equal in value, none of them continuous with the stem. Of this nature are the roots of all the Grasses, the Lilies, and the Monocotyledons generally, and of the Cryptogamia. Plants raised from layers, cuttings, tubers, and slips are necessarily destitute of the axial root.

202. The various forms of the root are naturally and conveniently referred to these two modes of development. The principal axial forms are the ramous, fusiform, napiform, and con-

ical. To all these forms the general name tap-root is applied. The ramous is the woody tap-root of most trees and shrubs, where the main-root branches extensively, and is finally dissolved and lost in multiplied ramifications.

203. **Tuberous tap-roots**. In herbaceous plants the tap-root often becomes thick and fleshy, with comparatively few branches. This tendency is peculiarly marked in biennials (§ 41), where the root serves as a reservoir of the superabundant food which the plant accumulates during its first year's growth, and keeps in store against the exhausting process of fruit-bearing in its second year. Such is the *Fusiform* (spindle-shaped) root—thick, succulent, tapering downward, and also for a short space upward. Beet, Radish, and Ginseng are examples. The *Conical* root tapers all the way from the collum downward (Carrot). The *Napiform* (turnip-shaped) swells out in its upper part so that its breadth equals or exceeds its length, as in Erigenia (235) and Turnip (239).

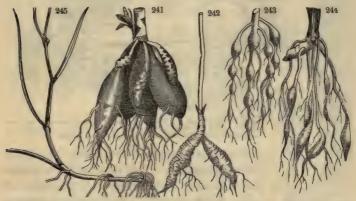


237, Maple—an axial, ramous root. 238, Parsnip—a fusiform root. 239, Turnip—a napiform root. 240

Corallorhiza—a coralline root.

204. The forms of inaxial roots are fibrous, fibro-tuber ous, tubercular, coralline, nodulous, and moniliform. The *fibrous* root consists of numerous thread-like divisions, sent off directly from the base of the stem, with no main or tap root. Such are the roots of most Grasses, which multiply their fibres excessively in light sandy soils. *Fibro-tuberous* roots (or fasciculate) are

so called when some of the fibres are thick and fleshy, as in the Asphodel, Crowfoot, Pæony, Orchis, and Dahlia. When the fibre is enlarged in certain parts only, it is nodulous; and when the enlargements occur at regular intervals, it is moniliform (necklace-like). When it bears little tubers here and there, as in Squirrel-corn (Dicentra Canadensis), it is tubercular.



Pæony—fibro-tuberous roots. 242, Ginseng—fusiform root. 243, Pelargonium triste—moniliform root. 244, Spires filipendula—nodulous root. 245, A creeping stem, with adventitious roots.

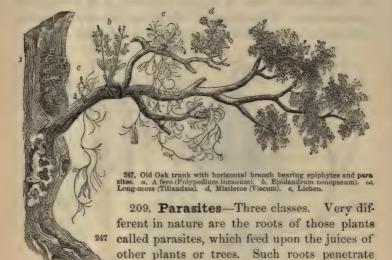
205. Deposits of starch, or farinaceous matter, in all these cases, constitute the thickening substance of the root, stored up for the future use of the plant.

206 Adventitious roots are such as originate in some part of the ascending axis—stem or branches—whether above or below the ground. They are so called because their origin is indeterminate, both in place and time. Several special forms should be noticed; as the cirrhous roots of certain climbing vines (European Ivy, Poison Ivy, Trumpet-creeper) put forth in great numbers from the stem, serving for its mechanical support and no other known use. Again; the Fulcra of certain Monocotyledonous plants originate high up the stem, and descending obliquely enter the ground. The Indian Corn frequently puts forth such roots from its lower joints, and thereby becomes strongly braced. The Screw Pine (Pandanus) of the conservatories puts forth fulcra often several feet in length.

207. The Banian Tree (Ficus Indicus) drops "adventitions" roots from its extended branches, which, reaching and entering the ground, grow to supporting columns, like secondary trunks. Thus a single tree becomes at length a grove capable of sheltering an army.

208. **Epiphytes** (επι, upon, φυσον, a plant), a class of plants, called also air-plants, have roots which are merely mechanical.

serving to fix such plants firmly upon other plants or trees, while they derive their nourishment wholly from the air. The Long-moss (Tillandsia) and Conopseum are examples.



Lyer beneath, and appropriate the stolen juices to their own growth; as the Dodder and Mistletoe. Other parasites, although standing in the soil, are fixed upon foreign roots, and thence derive either their entire sustenance, as the Beech-drops and other leafless, colorless plants, or a part of their sustenance, as the Cow-wheat (Melampyrum) and Gerardia.

the bark of the nurse-plant to the cambium

210. Subterranean stems. As there are aerial roots, so there are subterranean stems. These are frequently mistaken for roots, but may be known by their habitually and regularly producing buds. Of this nature are the tubers of the Irish Potato, the rootstock of the Sweet-flag, the bulb of the Tulip. But even the true root may sometimes uevelop buds—accidentally as it were—in consequence of some injury to the upper axis, or Lome other unnatural condition.

Review.—197. The root defined. Its office. 198. Its leading propensity. Its proper appendages. Purpose of their multiplication. 199. Where is the collum? Whene the spongelets? What are they? What are the fibrille? Their office and history. Why should a tree be planted in Spring? 200. Name the two modes of root-development. Define the axial. 201. Define the inaxial. Give instances. 202. Four varieties of axial or tap roots. Define the ramous. 203. Define the fusiform—The conical—The napiform. What the nature of these fleshy roots? 204. Six varieties of inaxial roots. What of the fibrous?—Fibro-tuberous?—Nodulous?—Moniliform?—Coralline (240)? 205. What is stored in them? 206. What are adventitious roots?—The cirrhous?—The fulcra? 207. Trunks of the Banian. 208. Epiphytes. 209. How do the parasites differ? Mention three classes. 210. Distinguish roots from stems.

CHAPTER XV.

THE STEM, OR ASCENDING AXIS.

211. The general idea of the Axis is this: the central substantial portion of the plant, bearing the appendages, viz., roots below, and the leaf-organs above. The Ascending Axis is that which originates with the plumule, tends upward in its growth, and expands itself to the influence of the air and the light.



212. Although the first direction of the stem's growth is vertical in all plants, there are many in which this direction does not continue, but changes into the oblique or horizontal, either inst above the surface of the ground, or just beneath it. If the stem continues to arise in the original direction, as it most commonly does, it is said to be erect. If it grow along the ground without rooting, it is said to be procumbent, prostrate, trailing. If it recline upon the ground after having at the base arisen somewhat above it, it is decumbent. If it arise obliquely from a



249, Decumbent stem-Anagallis arvensis.

prostrate base, it is said to be ascending; and if it continue buried beneath the soil, it is subterranean. Such stems, although buried like roots, may readily be known by their buds as already explained (§ 210).

- 213. Stems are either simple or branched. The simple stem is produced by the unfolding of the primary bud (the plumule) in the direction of its point alone. As this bud is developed below into the lengthening stem, it is continually reproduced at its summit, and so is always borne at the termination of the stem. Hence the axis is always terminated by a bud.
- 214. The Branched Stem, which is by far the most common, is produced by the development of both terminal and axillary buds. The axis produces a bud in the axil of its every leaf; that is, at a point just above the origin of the leaf-stalk. These buds remain inactive in the case of the simple stem, as the Mullein; but more generally are developed into leafy subdivisions of the axis, and the stem thus becomes branched. A Branch is, therefore, a division of the axis produced by the development of an axillary bud. This bud, also, ever renewed, is borne at the termination of the branch; so that axillary buds, each in turn, become terminal.
- 215. The Arrangement of the Branches upon the stem, depends, therefore, upon the arrangement of the leaves; which will be more particularly noticed hereafter. This arrangement is beautifully regular, according to established laws. In this place we briefly notice three general modes. The Alternate arrangement is where but one branch arises from each joint (node) on different sides of the stem, as in the Elm. The Opposite is where two branches stand on opposite sides of the same node, as in Maple. The Verticillate is where three or more branches, equidistant, encircle the stem at each node, as in the Pine.
- 216. Certain kinds of branches are noted for their tendency to produce adventitious roots, and thus to become independent plants. Nurserymen avail themselves of this property in propagation, and name such branches cions, suckers, stolons, offsets, slips, layers, cuttings, and runners. The Sucker is a branch issuing from some underground portion of the plant, leaf-bearing above and sending out roots from its own base, becoming finally a separate, independent plant. The Rose and Raspberry are thus multiplied.
- 217. The Stolon or Layer is a branch issuing from some aboveground portion of the stem, and afterward declining to the

ground, takes root at or near its extremity, sends up new shoots, and becomes a new plant. The Hobble-bush and Black-rasp-berry do this naturally, and gardeners imitate the process in many plants.

218. The Cion is any healthy twig or branchlet bearing one or more buds, used by the gardeners in the common process of grafting. Slips and cuttings are fragments of ordinary branches or stems, consisting of young wood bearing one or more buds. These strike root when planted in the ground. So the Grapevine and Hop. The Offset is merely a cion severed from the parent and set in the ground to strike root.



250, a, Slip (Gooseberry) taking root. b, Cutting (Grape) taking root. c, Stolons or layers artificially arranged for propagation. d, A mode of d rfing; the vessel, v, is filled with soil. e, Scious; process of grafting. f, A sucker.

219. The Runner is a prostrate, filiform branch, issuing from certain short-stemmed herbs, extending itself along the surface of the ground, striking root at its end without being buried. Thence leaves arise, and a new plant, which in turn sends out new runners, as in the Strawberry.

220. The Node, or joint of the stem, marks a definite point of a peculiar organization, where the leaf with its axillary bud arises. The nodes occur at regular intervals, and the spaces between them are termed internodes. This provides for the symmetrical arrangement of the leaves and branches of the stem. In the root no such provision is made, and the branches have no manner of arrangement. Now the growth of the stem consists

in the development of the internodes. In the bud, the nodes are closely crowded together, with no perceptible internodes; thus bringing the rudimentary leaves in close contact with each other. But in the stem, which is afterward evolved from that bud, we see full-grown leaves separated by considerable spaces. That is, while leaves are developed from the rudiments, internodes are pushed out from the growing point.



251, A Strawberry plant (Fragaria vesca) sending out a runner.

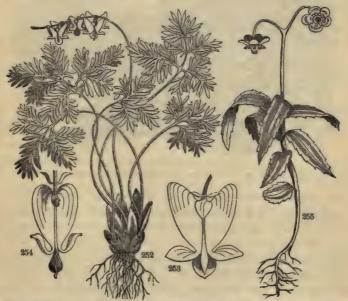
221. There are, however, many species of plants, especially of herbs, in which the axis of the primary bud does not develop into internodes at all, or but partially in various degrees. See the axis of Trillium, Onion, and Bloodroot. Such stems seldom appear above-ground. They are subterranean. This fact makes a wide difference in the forms of stems, and naturally constitutes them into two great divisions—viz., the Leaf-stems and the Scale-stems.

Review.—211. What is the Axis? What the Ascending Axis? 212. Is the axis always erect? What is a procumbent stem? What decumbent?—Ascending?—Subterranean? How may these be distinguished from roots? 213. Explain the growth of a simple stem. Where may the plumule-bud always be found? 214. Explain the growth of a branching stem. Define a branch. 215. Their order. State the three general modes. 216. What is a snoker? 217. What is a stolon? 218. What is a cion?—An offset?—Slips and cuttings? 219. How does the Strawberry spread? 220. What is a Node?—An Internode? What of Stem-growth? 221. State carefully a different method. Two grand divisions of Stems.

CHAPTER XVI.

FORMS OF THE LEAF-STEMS.

222. The leaf-stems are those forms which, with internodes fully developed, rise into the air crowned with leaves. The principal forms are the caulis, culm, trunk, caudex, and vinc. They are either herbaceous or woody. They bear fruit but one season and then perish, at least down to the root, scarcely becoming woody; as seen in Mustard, Radish, and Grasses. But the woody leaf-stems survive the Winter, and become firm and solid in substance in after years; as do all the forest trees.



252, Scale-stem (Dicentra cucultaria). 253, A flower of the same. 254, A flower of D. Canadensia, 255, Leaf-stem (Chimaphila maculata).

223. CAULIS is a term generally applied to the annual leafstems of herbaceous plants. "Halm" is a term used in England with the same signification. Caulescent and accudescent are convenient terms, denoting, the former the presence, and the latter the absence of the caulis or aerial stem.

224. The CULM is the stem of the Grasses and the Sedges, generally jointed, often hollow, rarely becoming woody; as in Cane and Bamboo.



256, S, Spruce. B, Beech. E, Elm; to illustrate excurrent and solvent axis.

225. The trunk is the name of the peculiar stems of arborescent plants. It is the central column or axis which supports their branching tops and withstands the assaults of the wind by means of the great firmness and strength of the woody or ligneous tissue with which it abounds. The trunk is usually seen simple and columnar below, for a certain space, then variously dividing itself into branches. Here it is cylindrical, straight, and erect, as in the Forest Pine; prismatic often, as in the Gumtree; gnarled and curved, as in the Oak; or inclined far over its base, as in the Sycamore.

226. In dividing itself into branches we observe two general modes, with their numerous variations, strikingly characterizing

the tree forms. In the one, named by Lindley the EXCURRENT, the trunk, from the superior vigor of its terminal bud, takes precedence of the branches, and runs through to the summit, as in the Beech, Birch, Oak, and especially in the Spruce—trees with oval or pyramidal forms. But in the other, the solvent axis, as seen in the Elm and Apple-tree, the trunk suddenly divides into several subequal branches, which thence depart with different degrees of divergency, giving the urn form to the Elm, the rounded form to the Apple-tree, the depressed form to the Sloetree (Viburnum) and Dogwood.

227. CAUDEX is a term now applied to the peculiar trunk of the Palms and Tree-ferns, simple, branchless columns, or rarely dividing in advanced age. It is produced by the growth of the terminal bud alone, and its sides are marked by the sears of the fallen leaf stalks of former years, or are yet covered by their persistent bases. The *etock* or *caudex* of the cactus tribe is extraordinary in form and substance. It is often jointed, prismatic, branched, always greenish, fleshy, and full of a watery juice. Instead of leaves, its lateral buds develop spines only, the stem itself performing the functions of leaves. These plants abound in the warm regions of tropical America, and afford a cooling, acid beverage to the thirsty traveller when springs dry up under the torrid sun.

228. THE VINE is either herbaceous or woody. It is a stem too slender and weak to stand erect, but trails along the ground, or any convenient support. Sometimes, by means of special organs for this purpose, called *tendrils*, it ascends trees and other objects to a great height; as the Grape, Gourd, and other climbing vines.

229. The twining vine having also a length greatly disproportioned to its diameter, supports itself on other plants or objects by entwining itself around them, being destitute of tendrils. Thus the Hop ascends into the air by foreign aid, and it is a curious fact that the direction of its winding is always the same, viz., with the sum, from left to right; nor can any artificial training induce it to reverse its course. This is a general law among twining stems. Every individual plant of the same species revolves in the same direction, although opposite directions may characterize different species. Thus the Morning-Glory revolves always against the sun.

Review.—222. Carefully repeat the definition. When are they herbaceous! When woody? 223. Define Caulis, and two derived terms. 224. What is a Culm? 225. What is the Trunk? Various forms of it. 226. Its characteristic difference in Beech and Elm. 227. Characterize the trunk of the Palm-tree—Of Cactus. 228. Describe the Vine, and two varieties. Are the climbers or twiners armed with tendrils? 229. The law of the course of the twiners. Course of Hop—On Morning-Glory.

CHAPTER XVII.

FORMS OF SCALE-STEMS.

230. The Scale-stems are those forms which, with internodes partially or not at all developed, and generally clothed with scales for leaves, scarcely emerge from beneath the soil. They are the creeper and rhizoma (developed), the crown, tuber, corm, and bulb (undeveloped). Their forms are singular, often distorted in consequence of their underground growth and the unequal development of the internodes. They commonly belong to perennial herbs, and the principal forms are described as follows; but intermediate connecting forms are very numercus, and often perplexing.



257, Creeper of "Nimble Will," or Witch-grass; a, Bud; bb, bases of culms-

231. THE CREEPER is either subaerial or subterranean. In the former case it is prostrate, running and rooting at every joint, and hardly distinguishable otherwise from leaf-stems; as the Twin-flower (Linnæa), the Partridge-berry (Mitchella). In the latter case it is more commonly clothed with scales, often branching extensively, rooting at the nodes, exceedingly tenacious of life, extending horizontally in all directions beneath the soil, annually sending up from its terminal buds erect stems into the air. The Witch-grass (Triticum repens) is an example. Such plants are a sore evil to the garden. They can have no better cultivation than to be torn and cut to pieces by the spade of the angry gardener, since they are thus multiplied as many times as there are fragments.

232. Repent stems of this kind are not, however, without their use. They frequently abound in loose, sandy soil, which they serve to bind and secure against the inroads of the water and even the sea itself. Holland is said to owe its very existence to the repent stems of such plants as the Mat-grass (Arundo arenaria), Carex arenarias, and Elymus arenarias, which overrun the artificial dykes upon its shores, and by their innumerable roots and creepers apparently bind the loose sand into a firm barrier against the washing of the waves. So the turf, chiefly composed of repent Grass-stems, forms the only security of our own sandy or clayey hills against the washing rains.

233. THE RHIZOME OR ROOT-STOCK differs from the creeper only in being shorter and thicker, having its internodes but partially developed. It is a prostrate, fleshy, rooting stem, either wholly or partially subterranean, often scaly with the bases of undeveloped leaves, or marked with the scars of former leaves, and yearly producing new shoots and roots. Such is the fleshy, horizontal portion of the Blood-root, Sweet-flag, Water-lily, and Bramble (the latter hardly different from the creeper).

234. The growth of the rhizome is instructive, marking its peculiar character. Each joint marks the growth of a year. In Spring, the terminal bud unfolds into leaves and flowers, to perish in Autumn—a new bud to open the following Spring, and a new internode, with its roots, to abide several years. The number of joints indicates, not the age of the plant, but the destined age of each internode. Thus if there are three joints, we infer that they are triennial, perishing after the third season, while the plant still grows or



258. Rhizoma of Solomon's Seal (Polygonatum multiflorum). a. Fragment of the first year's growth, b. the second year's growth; c. growth of the third year; d. growth of the present (fourth) year, bearing the stem, which, on decaying, will leave a scar (seal) like the rest. 259, Premorse root of Trillium erectum.

235. THE PREMORSE ROOT-STOCK, formerly described as a root, is a short, erect rhizome, ending abruptly below, as if bitten square off (præmorsus). This is owing to the death of the earlier and lower internodes in succession, as in the horizontal rhizome. Scabius, Viola pedata, and Benjamin-root (Trillium) are examples.

236. Crown of the root designates a short stem with condensed internodes, remaining upon some perennial roots, at or beneath the surface-soil, after the leaves and annual stems have perished.

237. THE TUBER is an annual thickened portion of a subterranean stem or branch, provided with latent buds called eyes, from which new plants ensue the succeeding year. It is the fact of its origin with the ascending axis, and the production of buds, that places the tuber among stems instead of roots. The Potato and Artichoke are examples.

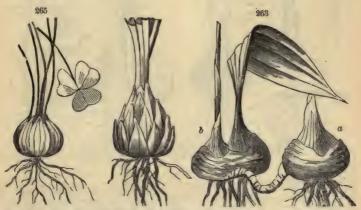
238. The stem of the Potato-plant sends out roots from its base, and branches above, fike other plants; but we observe that its branches have two distinct modes of development. Those branches which rise into the air, whether issuing from the aboveground or the underground portion of the stem, expand regularly into leaves, etc.; while those lower branches which continue to grope in the dark, damp ground, cease at length to elongate, swell up at the ends into tubers with developed buds and abundance of nutritious matter in reserve for renewed growth the following year.



Tubris as they grow. -260, The common Potato (Solanum). 261, Artichoke (Helianthus). 262. Sweet Potato (Convolvulus).

239. The corm is an underground, solid, fleshy stem, with condensed internodes, never extending, but remaining of a rounded form covered with thin scales. It is distinguished from roots by its leaf-bud, which is either borne at the summit, as in the Crocus, or at the side, as in the Colchicum and Putty-root (Aplectrum).

240. The Bulb partakes largely of the nature of the bud. It consists of a short, dilated axis, bearing an oval mass of thick, fleshy scales, closely packed above, a circle of adventitious roots around its base, and a flowering stem from the terminal, or a lateral bud.



263, Corms of Putty-root (Aplectrum); a, of last year...b, of the present year. 264, Scale-bulb of White Lily. 265, Scale-bulb of Oxalis violacea.

241. How multiplied.—Bulbs are renewed or multiplied annually at the approach of Winter by the development of bulbs from the axils of the scales, which increase at the

expense of the old, and ultimately become detached. Bulbs which flower from the terminal bud are necessarily either annual or biennial; those flowering from an axillary bud may be perennial, as the terminal bud may in this case continue to develop new scales indefinitely.

242. Bulbs are said to be tunicated when they consist of concentric layers, each entire and enclosing all within it, as in the Onion. But the more common variety is the scaly bulb—consisting of fleeby, conveyes scales are

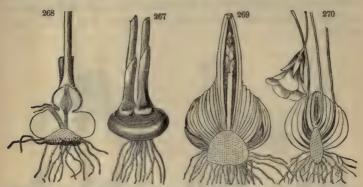


266, Bulb of Lilium superbum, with habit of a rhisome; a, full grown bulb sending up a, g minal stem c, and two offsets bb, for the bulbs of next year.

ing of fleshy, concave scales, arranged spirally upon the axis, as in the Lily.

243. The tuber, corm, and bulb are analogous forms approaching by degrees to the character of the bud, which consists of a little axis bearing a covering of scales. In the tuber, the axis is excessively developed, while the scales are reduced to mere linear

points. In the corm, the analogy is far more evident, for the axis is less excessive and the scales more manifest; and lastly, in the bulb the analogy is complete, or overdore, the scales often becoming excessive.



267, Corm of Crocus, with new ones forming above. 268, Vertical section of the ame. 269, Section of bulb of Hyacinth, with terminal scape and axillary bulblet. 270, Section of bulb of Oxalis violacea, with axillary scapes.

Review.—230. Give carefully the definition. Which forms are undeveloped? Which partly developed? 231. Define the Creeper. Its two classes. How is Witch grass best cultivated? Usefulness of such stems. What is sveard? 233. Define Root-stock? Show its manner of growth by the figure (258). 235. What is the premorse Root-stock? 236. The stem of Clover, Asparagus, etc., in Winter is what? 237. What is a Tuber? Show by fig. 260 how it grows. 230. Define Corm. Show by fig. 263 how it grows. 240. Describe the bulb. Show its growth by fig. 266. Varieties. 243. Point out the gradation in tuber, corm, and bulb.

CHAPTER XVIII.

THE LEAF-BUD.

- 244. It is but a step from the study of the bulb to that of the leaf-bud. Buds are of two kinds in respect to their contents—the leaf-bud containing the rudiments of a leafy stem or branch, the flower-bud containing the same elements transformed into the nascent organs of a flower for the purpose of reproduction.
- 245. The leaf-bud consists of a brief, cone-shaped axis with a tender growing point, bearing a protecting covering of imbricated scales and incipient leaves.
- 246. The leafy nature of the scales is evident from a careful inspection of such buds as those of the Rose, Currant, Tulip-tree,

when they are swollen or bursting in Spring. The student will notice a gradual change from the outer scales to the evident

leaves or stipules within, as seen in Fig. 273. As a further protection against frost and rain, we find the scales sometimes clothed with hairs, sometimes varnished with resin. This is abundant and very aromatic in the buds of the Balm-of-Gilead and other Poplars.

247. In regard to position, buds are either terminal or axillary, a distinction already noticed. Axillary buds are especially noted as being either active or latent. In the former case they are unfolded into branches at once, or in the Spring following their formation. But latent buds suspend their activities from year to year, or perhaps are never quickened into growth. Axillary buds become terminal so soon as their development fairly commences; therefore each branch also has a terminal bud, and, like the main axis, is capable of extending its growth as long as that bud remains unharmed. If it be destroyed by violence or frost, or should it be transformed into a flower-bud, the growth in that direction forever ceases.

248. The suppression of axillary buds tends to simplify the form of the plant. Their total suppression during the first year's growth of the terminal bud is common, as in the annual stem of Mullein and in most peren-



271, Branch of Pear-tree. The terminal bud a, having been destroyed, an axillary bud supplied its place, and formed the axis b. c, Thickened branch with flowerbuds; d, branch with leaf-buds. 272, t, section of terminal bud; t, of axillary bud.

nial stems. When axillary buds remain permanently latent, and only the terminal bud unfolds year after year, a simple, branchless trunk, crowned with a solitary tuft of leaves, is the result, as in the Palmetto of our southern borders.

249. A partial suppression of buds occurs in almost all species, and generally in some definite order. In plants with opposite leaves, sometimes one bud of the pair at each node is developed and the other is suppressed, as in the Pink tribe. When both buds are developed, the branches, appearing in pairs like arms, are said to be brachiate, as in the Labiates. In many trees the terminal buds are arrested by inflorescence each season

and the growth is continued by axillary buds alone, as in the Catalpa and Horse-chestnu. In all trees, indeed, buds are suppressed more or less, from various causes, disguising at length the intended symmetry of the branches, to the utter confusion of twigs and spray.



473, Bud of Currant unfolding,—the scales gradually becoming leaves. 274, Bud of Tulip-tree,—the scales unfolding into stipules.

250. Accessory buds, one or more, are sometimes found just above the true axillary bud, or clustered with it, and only distinguished from it by their smaller size; as in the Cherry and Honeysuckle.

251. Adventitious or accidental buds are such as are neither terminal nor axillary. They occasionally appear on any part of the plant in the internodes of the stem or branches, on the root or even the leaves. Such buds generally result from some abnormal condition of the plant, from pruning or other destruction of branches or stem above, while the roots remain in full vigor; thus destroying the equilibrium



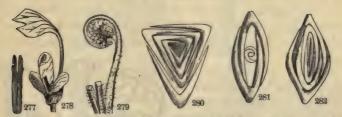
275, Hypericum Sarothra, with brachiate branches. 276, Pink (Dianthus)—axillary buda alternately suppressed.

of vital force between the upper and lower axis. The leaf of the

Walking-fern emits rootlets and buds at its apex; the leaf of Bryophyllum from its margin each—bud here also preceded by a rootlet. Some plants are thus artificially propagated in conservatories from the influence of heat and moisture on a leaf or the fragment of a leaf.

252. Vernation or præfoliation are terms denoting the mode of arrangement and folding of the leaf organs composing the bud. This arrangement is definitely varied in different orders of plants, furnishing useful distinctions in systematic botany. It may be studied to excellent advantage by making with a keen instrument a cross-section of the bud in its swollen state, just before expansion; or it may be well observed by removing one by one the scales. The Forms of Vernation are entirely analogous to those of Æstivation, and denoted by similar terms.

253. Vernation is considered in two different aspects—first, the manner in which the leaf itself is folded; second, the arrangement of the leaves in respect to each other. This depends much upon the phyllotaxy. (§ 261.)



Vernation, 277, of Oak leaf; 278. of Liriodendron (Tuliptree). 279, of Fern; 280, of Carex; 281, Sa; 282, 1rm.

254. Each leaf alone considered is either flat and open, as in the mistletoe, or it is folded or rolled, as follows: viz. Reclined, when folded crosswise, with apex bent over forward toward the base, as in the Tulip-tree; Conduplicate, when folded perpendicularly, with the lateral halves brought together face to face, as in the Oak; Plaited, or Plicate, each leaf folded like a fan, as in Birch.

255. Circinate implies that each leaf is rolled or coiled downward from the apex, as in Sundew and the Ferns.

256. The Convolute leaf is wholly rolled up from one of its

sides, as in the Cherry; while the Involute has both its edges rolled inward, as in Apple, Violet; and Revolute has both margins rolled outward and back-

ward, as in the Dock, Willow,



Vernation, 283, of Birch leaf; 284, of Lilac (imbricate); 285, Cherry leaves (convolute); 286, Dock bud (revolute); 287, Balm of Gilead (involute).

257. The general vernation is loosely distinguished in descriptive botany as valvate (edges meeting), and imbricate (edges overlapping), terms to be noticed hereafter. The valvate more often occurs in plants with opposite leaves.

258. Imbricate vernation is Equitant (riding astraddle), when conduplicate leaves alternately embrace—the outer one the next inner by its unfolded margins, as in the Privet and Iris (282). It is Obvolute when it is half-equitant; that is, the outer leaf embraces only one of the margins of the inner, as in the Sage (281). Again, it is Triquitrous where the bud is triangular in section and the leaves equitant at each angle, as in the Sedges (280).

259. The principle of budding.—Each leaf-bud may be regarded as a distinct individual, capable of vegetating either in its native position, or when removed to another, as is extensively practised in the important operation of budding.

260. Bulblets. In the Tiger-lily, Cicuta bulbifera, and Aspidium bulbiferum, the axillary buds spontaneously detach themselves, fall to the ground, and become

288, Vernation of Sycamore bud.

lily, Cicuta rerum, the ach themach become 289, 290, Showing the process of "budding."

new plants. These remarkable little bodies are called bulblets.

Review.—244. Two kinds of buds. 245. Define the leaf-bud. Show the leafy nature of the scales by fig. 273. The coating of buds. 247. Buds classed as to position. Location of the axillary buds. Two kinds. When do the axillary become terminal? 248. What

If a part of them be suppressed? What if all? 240. What is a brachiate axis? How in the Pink? How in Catalpa? 250. What are accessory buids? Adventitions? Examples. 252. What is Vernation? How may we study it? Considering each leaf alone, when is it reclined?—Conduplicate?—Plaited? When circinate?—Convolute?—Involute?—Revolute? How is the vernation in Oak?—Dock?—Birch?—Fern? etc. 258. Considering leaves combined, when are they obvolute?—Equitant?—Triquitrous? 259. State the principle of Budding. What are Bulblets?

CHAPTER XIX.

PHYLLOTAXY, OR LEAF-ARRANGEMENT.

261. As the position of the leaf upon the stem marks the position of the axillary bud, it follows that the order of the leaf-arrangement will be the order of the branches also. The careful investigation of this subject has developed a science of unexpected exactness and beauty, called phyllotaxy (φύλλου, a leaf, τάξις, order.)



201 Ladies' slipper (leaves alternate); 292, Synandra grandiflora (leaves opposite); 294, Medeola Vizginica (leaves verticillate); 293, Larix Americana (leaves fasciculate).

262. In regard to position, leaves are *radical* when they grow out of the stem at or beneath the surface of the ground, so as to appear to grow from the roots; *cauline*, when they grow from the stem; and *ramial* (*ramus*, a branch), when from the branches,

Their arrangement on the axis is according to the following general modes:

Alternate, one above another on opposite sides, as in the Elm. Scattered, irregularly spiral, as in the Potato vine.

Rosulate, clustered regularly, like the petals of a Rose, as in the Plantain and Shepherd's-purse.

Fusciculate, tufted, clustered many together in the axil, as seen in the Pine, Larch, Berberry.

Opposite, two, against each other, at the same node. Ex., Maple.

Verticillate, or whorled, more than two in a circle at each node, as in the Meadow-lily, Trumpet-weed. We may reduce all these modes to two general types,—the alternate, including all cases with one leaf at each node; the opposite, including cases with two or more leaves at each node.

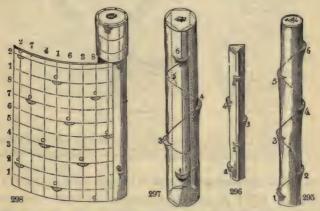
263. The true character of the alternate type may be learned by an experiment. Take a straight leafy shoot or stem of the Elm or Flax, or any other plant with seemingly scattered leaves, and beginning with the lowest leaf, pass a thread to the next above, thence to the next in the same direction, and so on by all the leaves to the top; the thread will form a regular spiral. The opposite leaved type is also spiral, consisting of two or more parallel spirals—as many as there are leaves at the node. Therefore it is an established law that the course of development in the growing plant is universally spiral. But this, the FORMATIVE CYCLE as it is called, has several varieties.

264. The Elm cycle. In the strictly alternate arrangement (Elm, Linden, Grasses) the spiral thread makes one complete circuit and commences a new one at the third leaf. The third leaf stands over the first, the fourth over the second, and so on, forming two vertical rows of leaves. Here (calling each complete circuit a cycle) we observe, first, that this cycle is composed of two leaves; second, that the angular distance between its leaves is $\frac{1}{2}$ a circle (180°); third, if we express this cycle mathematically by $\frac{1}{2}$, the numerator (1) will denote the turns or revolutions, the denominator (2) its leaves, and the fraction itself the angular distance between the leaves ($\frac{1}{2}$ of 360°).

265. The Alder cycle. In the Alder, Birch, Sedges, etc.,

the cycle is not complete until the fourth leaf is reached. The fourth leaf stands over the first, the fifth over the second, etc., forming three vertical rows. Here call the cycle $\frac{1}{3}$; 1 denotes the turns, 3 the leaves, and the fraction itself the angular distance ($\frac{1}{3}$ of 360°).

266. The Cherry cycle. In the Cherry, Apple, Peach, Oak, Willow, etc., neither the third nor the fourth leaf, but the sixth, stands over the first; and in order to reach it the thread makes two turns around the stem. The sixth leaf is over the first, the seventh over the second, etc., forming five vertical rows. Call this the \(\frac{2}{5}\) cycle; 2 denotes the turns, 5 the leaves in the cycle, and the fraction itself the angular distance (\(\frac{2}{5}\) of 360°).



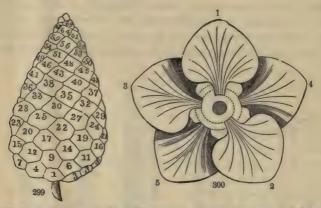
295, 296, 297, Showing the course of the spiral thread and the order of the leaf-succession in the axes of Elm, Alder, and Cherry. 298, Axis of Osage-orange with a section of the bark peeled, displaying the order of the leaf-scars (cycle 3/2).

267. The Osage-orange cycle. In the common hedge plant, Osage-orange, the Holly, Evening Primrose, Flax, etc., we find no leaf exactly over the first until we come to the 9th, and in reaching it the spiral makes three turns. Here the leaves form eight vertical rows. It is a \(\frac{2}{3}\) eycle; 3 the number of turns, 8 the number of leaves, and the fraction the angular distance between the leaves (\(\frac{2}{3}\) of 360°).

268. These several fractions which represent the above cycles form a series as follows: $\frac{1}{3}$, $\frac{3}{8}$, $\frac{3}{8}$, in which each term is the

sum of the two preceding. The fifth terms in order will, therefore, be $\frac{5}{3}$; and this arrangement is actually realized in—

269. The White Pine cycle. In the young shoots of the White Pine, in cones of most Pines, in Flea-bane (Erigeron Canadense), etc., the fourteenth leaf stands over the first, the fifteenth over the second, etc. The spiral thread makes five revolutions to complete the cycle, which is, therefore, truly expressed by $\frac{\pi}{15}$.



299. Phyllotaxy of the cone (cycle $^2/_{21}$) of Pinus serotina. The scales are numbered (1, 2, 3, etc.) in order as they occur in the formative cycle. Between 1 and 22 are 5 turns and 21 scales, etc. 300. Cherry cycle $(2/_b)$ as viewed from above, forming necessarily that kind of estivation called quincuncial.

270. The Houseleek cycle is next in order, expressed by the fraction $\binom{3+5}{8+13}$ $\frac{8}{21}$, having eight turns and twenty-one leaves. Examples are found in the Scotch Pine, Houseleek, and the cone of Pine figured above (§ 299).

Review.—261. What is the etymology of the word phyllotaxy? 262. Explain "Lvs. radical"—Lvs. cauline—Lvs. ramial. What is the alternate arrangement?—Opposite?—Scattered?—Fasciculate?—Verticillate? Reduce to two general types. 263. What experiment reveals the true nature of these types? State the Law of plant-development. 264. Carefully explain the Elm Cycle. Why is its index \ ? 265. Explain also the Alder Cycle and its index—and the other cycles, 268. Show the relation of these cycles Explain figs. 299, 300.

CHAPTER XX.

MORPHOLOGY OF THE LEAF.

271. The leaf constitutes the verdure of plants, and is by far the most conspicuous and beautiful object in the scenery of nature. It is also of the highest importance in the vegetable economy, being the organ of digestion and respiration. It is characterized by a thin and expanded form, presenting the largest possible surface to the action of the air and light, which agents are indispensable to the life and increase of the plant.

The leaf may be regarded as an expansion of the substance of the bark, extended into a broad thin plate by means of a woody framework or skeleton, issuing from the inner part of the stem. The expanded portion is called the lamina or blade of the leaf, and it is either sessile, that is, attached to the stem by its base, or it is petiolate, attached to the stem by a footstalk called the petiole.

the periole.

272. The regular petiole very often bears at its base a pair of leaf-like appendages, more or less apparent, called *stipules*. Leaves so appendaged are said to be *stipulate*; otherwise they are *exstipulate*.

273. Therefore a complete leaf consists of three distinct parts—the lamina or blade, the petiole, and the stipules. But they are subject to endless transformations. Either of them may exist without the others, or they may all be transformed into other organs, as pitchers, spines, tendrils, and even into the organs of the flower, as will hereafter appear.

274. The Petiole in form is rarely cylindrical, but more generally flattened or channelled on the upper side. When it is flattened in a vertical direction, it is said to be compressed, as in the Aspen or Poplar. In this case the blade is very unstable, and agitated by the least breath of wind. The winged petiole is flattened or expanded into a margin, but laterally instead of vertically, as in the Asters. Sometimes the margins outrun the petioles, and extend down the stem, making that winged, or

alate, also. Such leaves are said to be decurrent (decurro, run down). Ex., Mullein.

275. The amplexicaul petiole is dilated at the base into a margin which surrounds or clasps the stem, as in the Umbellifers. Frequently we find the stem-clasping margins largely developed, constituting a sheath—with free edges in the Grasses, or closed into a tube in the Sedges.

276. The petiole is simple in the simple leaf, but compound or branched in the compound leaf, with as many branches (petiolules) as there are divisions of the lamina. A leaf is simple when its blade consists of a single piece, however cut, cleft, or divided; and compound when it consists of several distinct blades, supported by as many branches of a compound petiole.

277. Stipules are certain leaf-like expansions, always in pairs, situated one on each side of the petiole near the base. They do not occur in every plant, but are pretty uniformly present in each species of the same natural order. In substance and color they usually resemble the leaf; sometimes they are colored like the stem, often they are membranous and colorless. In the Palmetto its substance is a coarse net-work resembling canvas.



301, Rose leaf, edd-pinnate, with adnate stipules. 302, Violet (V. tricolor), with simple leaf (1), and free compound stipules.

278. Stipules are often adnate, or adherent to the petiole, as in the Rose; more generally they are free, as in the Pea and Pansy. In these cases and others they act the part of leaves; again they are very small and inconspicuous.

279. An Ochrea is a membranous sheath enclosing the stem from the node upward, as in the Knot-grass family (Polygonaceæ). It is formed of the two stipules cohering by their two margins. In case the two stipules cohere by their outer margin

only, a double stipule is formed opposite to the leaf, as in the Buttonwood. If they cohere by their inner margin, the double stipule appears in the leaf axil, as in the Pond-weed (Potamogòton). The *Ligule* of the Grasses is generally regarded as a double axillary stipule. The leaflets of compound leaves are sometimes furnished with little stipules, called *stipels*.

280. Inter-petiolar stipules occur in a few opposite-leaved tribes, as the Galium tribe. Here we find them as mere bristles in Diodia, while in Galium they look like the leaves, forming whorls. Such whorls, if complete, will be apparently 6-leaved, consisting of two true leaves and four stipules. But the adjacent stipules are often united, and the whorl becomes 4-leaved



303, Leaf of Selinum, tripianate, with sheathing petiole. 304, Leaf of Polygonum Pennsylvanicum, with its (o) octures. 305, Culm of Grass, with joint (j), leaf (l), liguie (s). 306, Leaf of Pear-tree, with slender stipules.

281. Stipules are often fugacious, existing as scales in the bud, and falling when the leaves expand, or soon after, as in the Magnolia and Tulip-tree.

282. Nature of veins. The blade of the leaf consists of, (1) the frame-work, and (2) the tissue commonly called the parenchyma. The frame-work is made up of the branching vessels of the footstalk, which are woody tubes pervading the parenchyma, and conveying nourishment to every part. Collectively, these vessels are called veins, from the analogy of their functions. Venation is a term denoting the manner in which the veins are divided and distributed. The several organs of venation, differing from each other only in size and position, may be termed the midvein, veins, veinlets, and veinulets. (The old terms, midrib and nerves, being anatomically absurd, are here discarded.)

283. The *Midvein* is the principal axis of the venation, or prolongation of the petiole, running directly through the lamina, from base to apex, as seen in the leaf of the Oak or Birch. If there be several similar divisions of the petiole, radiating from the base of the leaf, they are appropriately termed *Veins*; and the leaf is said to be three-veined, five-veined, as in Maple. The primary branches sent off from the midvein or the veins we may term the *Veinlets*, and the secondary branches, or those sent off from the veinlets, are the *Veinulets*. These also branch and subdivide until they become too small to be seen.



Varieties of venation.—307, Feather-veined,—leaf of Betula populifolia (White Birch, lying upon a loaf of Plum-tree; same venation with different outlines. 308, Palmate-veined,—leaf of White Maple, contrasted with leaf of Cercis Canadensis. 309, Parallel venation,—plant of "three-leaved Solomon's seal" (Smilacina trifoliata). 310, Forked venation,—Climbing Fern (Lygodium).

284. Botanists distinguish three modes of venation, which are in general characteristic of three Grand Divisions of the Vegetable Kingdom—viz.:

Reticulate or Net-veined, as in the DICOTYLEDONS (called also Exegens). This kind of venation is characterized by the frequent reunion or inosculation of its numerously branching veins, so as to form a kind of irregular net-work.

Parallel-veined, as in the Monocotyledons (called also Endogens). The veins, whether straight or curved, run parallel, or side by side, to the apex of the leaf or to the margin, and are connected by simple transverse veinlets hardly seen.

Fork-veined, as in the Ferns (and other Cryptogams where veins are present at all). Here the veins divide and subdivide in a forked manner, and do not reunite.

285. Of the Reticulate venation the student should carefully note three leading forms: viz., The Feather-veined (pinni-veined) leaf is that in which the venation consists of a midvein giving off at intervals lateral veinlets and branching veinulets, as in the leaf of Beech, Chestnut. In the Radiate-veined (palmi-veined) leaf the venation consists of several veins of nearly equal size radiating from the base toward the circumference, each with its own system of veinlets. Ex., Maple, Crowfoot. Lastly, the Tripti-veined seems to be a form intermediate between the two former, where the lowest pair of veinlets are conspicuously stronger than the others, and extend with the midvein toward the summit (see fig. 319).

286. In parallel-veined venation the veins are either straight, as in the linear leaf of the Grasses; curved, as in the oval leaf of the Orchis; or transverse, as in the Canna, Calla, etc.

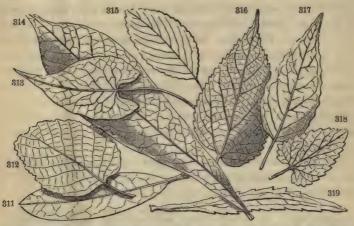
Review.—271. How does the leaf figure in landscape scenery? Its general character? What is the blade? The petiole? Explain sessile—Petiolate. 272. What are stipules? How many? Two special terms. 273. When is the leaf complete? Transformations. 274. Describe the petiole of Aspen—Of Aster, etc. What peculiar in the leaves of Mullein? What is amplexicall? What constitutes a sheath? What figure? What are petiolules? 276. Distinguish simple and compound. 277. Where are the stipules? A paper arance? Are they always present? 278. What of the Rose?—The Pansy? 279. What of Othræs? 230. What of the stipules of Galium?—Of Pond-weed?—Of Grasses?—Of Bittonwood? What are stiples? 282. Structure of the Blade. What is evantion? Its organs? Why veins rather than ribs? 283. Define Midvein. What leaf has such? Define vein, as in Maple. Veinlets. Veinulets. 284. Name and describe the Venation of the Exogens—Of the Endogens—Of the Ferns. 285. What leaf is pinni-veined? Palmi-veined?—Tripli-veined? Parallel venation how varied?

CHAPTER XXI.

MORPHOLOGY OF THE LEAF-CONTINUED.

.: 287. That infinite variety of beautiful and graceful forms for which the leaf is distinguished, becomes intelligible to the student only when viewed in connection with its venation. Since it is through the veins alone that nutriment is conveyed for the

development and extension of the parenchyma, it follows that there will be the greatest extension of outline where the veins are largest and most numerous. Consequently the *form* of the leaf will depend upon the direction of the veins and the vigor of their action in developing the intervening tissue. In accordance with this theory, leaf-forms will be classed in respect to their venation.



Forms of leaves.—311, Rhododendron maximum. 312, Alnus glutinosa (cult.). 313, Polygonum dum etorium, 314, Pawpaw. 315, Impatiens fniva. 316, Celtis Americana. 317, Circæa Lutetiana. 318 ('atmint. 319, Solidago Canadensies—a tripli-veined leaf.

288. Feather-veined leaves. Of these, the following forms depend upon the length of the veinlets in relation to each other and to the midvein. When the lower veinlets are longer than the others, the form of the blade will be (1) ovate, with the outline of an egg, the broad end at the base; (2) lanceolate, or lance-shaped, narrower than ovate, tapering gradually upward; (3) deltoid, or triangular-shaped, like the Greek letter Δ .

289. If the middle veinlets exceed the others in length, the leaf will be (4) orbicular, roundish, or quite circular; (5) elliptical, with the outline of an ellipse, nearly twice longer than broad; (6) oval, broadly elliptical; (7) oblong, narrowly elliptical.

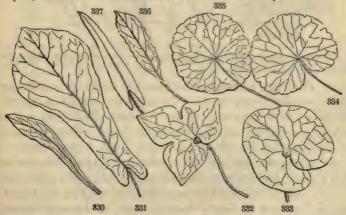
290. When the veinlets are more largely developed in the upper region of the leaf, its form becomes (8) obovate, inversely ovate, the narrow end at base; (9) oblanceolate, that is, lanceolate with

the narrow end at base; (10) spatulate, like a spatula, with a narrow base and a broader, rounded apex; (11) cuneate or cuneiform, shaped like a wedge with the point backward.



291. Again: if the lowest pair of veinlets are lengthened and more or less recurved, the leaf will be variously modified in respect to its base, becoming (12) cordate, or heart-shaped, an ovate outline with a sinus or re-entering angle at base; (13) auriculate, with earshaped lobes at base; (14) sagittate, arrow-shaped, with the

shaped lobes at base; (14) sagittate, arrow-shaped, with the lobes pointed, and directed backward; (15) hastate, halbert-shaped, the lobes directed outward.



Forms of leaves.—330, Silene Virginica. 33′, Magnolia Fraseri. 336, Arabis dentata. 337, Polygonum sagittatum. 332, Hepatica acutiloba. 333, Asarum Virginicam. 334, Hydrocotyle Americana. 335, It. unbellata.

292. Pinnatifid forms. The following pinnate-veined forms, approaching the compound leaf, depend less upon the proportion of the veinlets than upon the relative development of the inter-

vening tissue. The prefix *pinnated* is obviously used in contrast with *palmated* among palmate-veined forms.

293. Pinnatifid (pinna, feather, findo, to cleave), feather-cleft, the tissue somewhat sharply cleft between the veinlets about half-way to the midvein, forming oblong segments. When the segments of a pinnatifid leaf are pointed and curved backward, it becomes runcinate, i. e., re-uncinate. When the terminal segment of a pinnatifid leaf is orbicular in figure and larger than any other, presenting the form of the ancient lyre, the form is termed lyrate.



Feather-veined leaves, approaching the compound.—338, Quercus imbricaria—undulate. 339, Q. alba (White Oak)—lobate-sinuate. 340, Q. macrocarpa—lyrate. 341, Mulgedium (Milkweed). 342, Bipinnatifid leaf of Ambrosia artemisifolia (Hogweed).

294. Pinnately parted implies that the incisions are deeper than pinnatifid, nearly reaching the midvein. In either case the leaf is said to be sinuate when the incisions (sinuses) as well as the segments are rounded and flowing in outline. Such segments are lobes, and the leaves lobate or lobed, a very generic term.

295. Palmate forms. The palmate venation presents us with a set of forms which are, in general, broader in proportion than the pinnate, having the breadth about equal to the length. Such a leaf may be rarely broadly ovate, or broadly cordate, terms which require no further explanation. Or it may be Reniform, kidney-shaped, having a flowing outline broader than long, concave at base; or Peltate, shield-form, the petiole not inserted at the margin, but in the midst of the lower surface of the blade. This singular form evidently results from the blend-

ing of the base lobes of a deeply cordate leaf, as seen in hydrocotyle. It may be orbicular, oval, etc.



Frather seized leaves almost compound.—343, Nigella (pinnatisect). 344, Cheledonium majus. 345, Thistle (Cirsium lanceolatum). 346, Dandelion (runcinate-lyrate).

296. The following result from deficiency of tissue, causing deep divisions between the veins. Leaves thus dissected are said to be palmately-lobed when either the segments or the si-



Palmute-reined leaves.—347, Menispermum Canadense. 348, Passiflora cerulea. 349, Broussonetia papyrifera. 350, Oak Geranium.

nuses are somewhat rounded and continuous. The number of lobes is denoted by such terms as bilobate, trilobate, five-lobed, etc. Leaves are palmatety cleft and palmately parted, according

to the depth of the incisions as above described. But the most peculiar modification is the Pedate, like a bird's foot, having the

lowest pair of veins enlarged, recurved, and bearing each several of the segments (348).

297. The forms of the parallelveined leaves are remarkable for their even, flowing outlines, diversified solely by the direction and curvature of the veins. When the veins are straight, the most common form is the Linear, long and narrow, with parallel margins, like the leaves of the Grasses-a form which may also occur in the pinnate-veined leaf, when the veinlets are all equally shortened. The ensiform, or swordshaped, is also linear, but has its edges vertical, that is, directed upward and downward.

298. If the veins curve, we may have the lanceolate, elliptical, or even orbicular forms; and if the lower curve downward, the cordate, sagittate, etc. Palmate forms there also are, splendidly developed in the Palmetto and other developed in the Palmetto and other

331, Ensiform leaves of Iris. 332,
Across leaves of Juniperus communia. ately called flabelliform (fan-shaped).



299. The leaves of the Pine and the Fir tribe (Coniferæ) generally are parallel-veined also, and remarkable for their con tracted forms, in which there is no distinction of petiole or blade. Such are the Acerose (needle-shaped) leaves of the Pine, the Subulate (awl-shaped) and scale-form leaves of the Cedars, etc.

Review.—287. Account for the leaf's figure. What the principle of our classification?
283. Of feather-veined forms, define the first class. Define each special form. 289. The second class. Each special form. 290. The third class. Define an obovate leaf—An observed lanceolate—A spatulate—A cuneate. 291. Define the fourth class. Distinguish four special forms. Apply the proper term to each figure (311-319). 292. On what do the pinnar depend? Describe the pinnaridid leaf—The runcinate—The lyneare. 294. What is pinnately-parted?—Sinnate? 295. What forms may a palmi-veined leaf take? Define reniform—Peirate. Observe (fig. 347-350) which is palmately cleft—Parted—Lobed. Define pedate. 297. What is remarked of the parallel-veined leaves? Examples of the linear—Ensiform—Accrose—Flabelliform—Subulate.

CHAPTER XXII.

THE COMPOUND LEAF, ETC.

300. If we conceive of a simple leaf becoming a compound one, on the principle of "deficiency of tissue between the veins," it will be evident that the same forms of venation are represented by the branching petioles of the latter as by the veins of the former. The number and arrangement of the parts will therefore in like manner correspond with the mode of venation.

301. The divisions of a compound leaf are called *leaflets*; and the same distinction of outline, margin, etc., occur in them as in simple leaves. The *petiolules* of the leaflets may or may not be articulated to the main petiole, or *rachis*, as it is called.



Compound leuves. -354, Trifolium repens. 355, Desmodium rotundifolium. 356, Sesbania. 357, Cassia. 358, Agrimonia.

302. Pinnately compound. From the pinnate-veined arrangement we may have the pinnate leaf, where the petiole (midvein) bears a row of leaflets on each side, either sessile or petiolulate, generally equal in number and opposite. It is unequally pinnate (357) when the rachis bears an odd terminal leaflet, and equally pinnate (356) when there is no terminal

leaflet, and interruptedly pinnate when the leaflets are alternately large and small (358).

303. The number of leaflets in the pinnate leaf varies from thirty pairs and upward (as in some Acacias), down to three, when the leaf is said to be ternate or trifoliate; or two, becoming binate; or finally even to one leaflet in the Lemon. Such a leaf is theoretically compound, on account of the leaflet (blade) being articulated to the petiole.



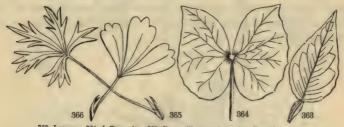
Compound leaves .- 359, Clematis. 360, Erigenia bulbosa. 361. Acacia. 362, Honey-locust

304. A bipinnate leaf (twice pinnate) is formed when the rachis bears pinnæ or secondary pinnate leaves, instead of leaflets (361), and tripinnate (thrice pinnate) when pinnæ take the places of the leaflets of a bipinnate leaf (360). When the division is still more complicated, the leaf is decompound. Different degrees of division often exist in different parts of the same leaf, illustrating the gradual transition of leaves from simple to compound in all stages. The leaves of the Honey-locust and Coffeetree (Gymnocladus) often afford curious and instructive examples (362).

305. A biternate leaf is formed when the leaflets of a ternate leaf give place themselves to ternate leaves (359), and triternate when the leaflets of a biternate leaf again give place to ternate leaves.

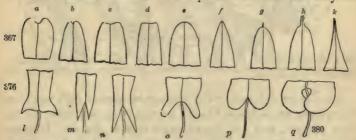
306. Palmately compound. The palmate venation has

also its peculiar forms of compound leaves, as ternate, quinate, septinate, etc., according to the number of leaflets which arise together from the summit of the petiole. Ternate leaves of this venation are to be carefully distinguished from those of the pinnate plan. The palmately ternate leaf consists of three leaflets, which are either all sessile or stalked alike; the pinnately ternate has the terminal leaflet raised above the other two on the prolonged rachis (354, 355).



363, Lemon. 364, Jeffersonia. 365, Potentilla anserina. 366, P. tridentata.

307. Apex. In regard to the termination of a leaf or leaflet at its apex, it may be acuminate, ending with a long, tapering point; cuspidate, abruptly contracted to a sharp, slender point; mucronate, tipped with a spiny point; acute, simply ending with an angle; obtuse, rounded at the point. Or the leaf may end



367-375, Apex of leaves. a, obcordate; b, emarginate; c, retuse; d, truncate; e, obtuse: f, scute; g, mucronate; h, cuspidate; k, acuminate.
376-380, Banes of leaves. d, hastate; m, n, sagittate; o, auriculate; p, cordate; q, reniform.

without a point, being truncate, as if cut square off; retuse, with a rounded end slightly depressed where the point should be; emarginate, having a small notch at the end; obcordate, inversely heart-shaped, having a deep indentation at the end.

308. Margin. The following terms are used to define the

margin of the leaf or leaflet, with no reference to the general form. If the leaf be even-edged, having the tissue completely filled out, the appropriate term is, entire. Sometimes a vein runs along such a margin as if a hem.

309. But when the marginal tissue is deficient, the leaf becomes dentate, having sharp teeth pointing outward from the centre; serrate, with sharp teeth pointing forward, like the teeth of a saw; crenate, with rounded or blunt teeth. The terms denticulate, serrulate, crenulate, denote finer indentations of the several kinds; doubly dentate, etc., denote that the teeth are themselves toothed.



381, Serrate leaf of Chestnut. 382, Doubly serrate leaf of Elm. 383, Dentate leaf of Arrow-wood. 384, Crenate leaf of Catmint. 385, Repand leaf of Circæa. 386, Undulate leaf of Shingle Oak. 387, Lobed leaf of Chrysanthemum.

310. The undulate, or wavy edge, is somewhat different from the repand, which bends like the margin of an umbrella. If the veins project, and are tipped with spines, the leaf becomes spinous. Irregularly divided margins are said to be erose or jagged, laciniate or torn, incised or cut. Often, instead of a deficiency, there is a superabundance of marginal tissue, dedenoted by the term crispate or crisped.

311. Insertion. Several important terms descriptive of the various modes of leaf-insertion must here be noticed. A sessile leaf is said to be *amplexicaul* when its base lobes adhere to and

clasp the stem. Should these lobes extend quite around the stem and become blended together, on the other side a perfoliate leaf will be formed (per, through, folium, leaf), the stem seeming to pass through the leaves. When the bases of two opposite sessile leaves are so united as to form one piece of the two, they are said to be connate.



Insertion of leaves.—388, Aster lævis (amplexicaul). 389, Uvularia perfoliata. 390, Lonicera sempervirens (connate).

312. Surface. The following terms are applicable to any other organs as well as leaves. In the quality of surface the leaf may be glabrous (smooth), destitute of all hairs, bristles, etc., or scabrous (rough), with minute, hard points, hardly visible. A dense coat of hairs will render the leaf pubescent when the hairs are soft and short; villous when they are rather long and weak; sericeous, or silky, when close and satin-like: such a coat may also be lanuginous, woolly; tomentous, matted like felt; or floccose, in soft, fleecy tufts.

313. Thinly scattered hairs render the surface hirsute when they are long; pilous when short and soft; hispid when short and stiff. The surface will be setous when beset with bristly hairs called setou; and spinous when beset with spines, as in the

Thistle and Horse-nettle. Leaves may also be armed with stinging hairs which are sharp and tubular, containing a poisonous fluid, as in Nettles and Jatropha stimulans (503).

- 314. A pruinous surface is covered with a bluish-white waxy powder, called *bloom*, as in the Cabbage; and a punctate leaf is dotted with colored points or pellucid glands.
- 315. In texture leaves may be membranous, or coriaceous (leathery), or succulent (fleshy), or scarious (dry), rugous (wrinkled), etc., which terms need only to be mentioned.
- 316. **Double terms.** The modifications of leaves are almost endless. Many other terms are defined in the glossary, yet it will often be found necessary in the exact description of a plant to combine two or more of the terms defined in order to express some intermediate figure or quality; thus ovate-lanceolate, signifying a form between ovate and lanceolate, etc.
- 317. The Latin preposition sub (under) prefixed to a descriptive term denotes the quality which the term expresses, in a lower degree, as subsessile, nearly sessile, subservale, somewhat serrate.

Review.—300. How a simple leaf may become compound. 301. What are the leaflets?

—The petiolules?—The rachis? 302. Describe the pinnate leaf. What sort is fig. 356?—357?—358? 303. Numbers of leaflets?—In trifoliate?—In binate? What of the Lemon leaf? What is bipinnate?—Tripinnate?—Decompound? What singularity in the leaf of Honey-locust? Define a biternate leaf.—A triternate. Distinguish palmately and pinnately ternate. What kind of leaf-form is fig. 355?—359?—365° Name and define the acuminate, and other forms of leaf-points. What leaf is truncate?—Emarginate? etc. 309. Speaking merely of the margin, when is it entire?—Dentate?—Serrate?—Crenate? What if the teeth are fine?—Doubly serrate? 310. Undulate? Brose? Crisped? 312. As to surface, what is glabrous?—Scabrous? With a dense coat of hairs, mention six modifications. Distinguish hirsute—Pilous—Hispid. Also setous, spinous. 314. What covers the pruinous surface? Explain such terms as ovate-lanceolate. Use of sub? Explain fig. 388, 389, 380.

CHAPTER XXIII.

TRANSFORMATIONS OF THE LEAF.

- 318. Hitherto we have considered the leaf as foliage merely—constituted the fit organ of aeration by its large expansion of surface. This is indeed the chief, but not the only aspect in which it is to be viewed. The leaf is a typical form; that is, a type, or an IDEA of the Divine Architect, whence is derived the form of every other appendage of the plant. To trace out this idea in all the disguises under which it lurks, is one of the first aims of the botanist. Several of these forms of disguise have already been noticed—for example:
 - 319. The scales which clothe the various forms of scale-

stems are leaves, or more usually petioles, reduced and distorted, perhaps by the straitened circumstances of their underground growth. The scales of corms and rhizomas are mostly mere membranes, while those of the bulb are fleshy, serving as depositories of food for the future use of the plant. That these scales are leaves is evident—1st, from their position at the nodes of the stem; 2d, from their occasional development into true leaves. Of the same nature are the brown scales of Winter buds.

320. The cotyledons of seeds or seed-lobes are readily recognized as leaves, especially when they arise above-ground in germination, and form the first pair upon the young plant; as in the Beechnut and Squash seed. Their deformity is due to the starchy deposits with which they are crammed for the nourishment of the embryo when germinating, and also to the way in which they are packed in the seed.



Arcidia.—391. Nepenthea. 392, Sarracenia psitacina. 393, S. purpurea. 394, S. Cr uovii, eta. Druis mondii. 395, Acacia heterophylla—its phyllodia.

321. **Phyllodia** are certain leaf-forms, consisting of petiole3 excessively compressed, or expanded vertically into margins while the true lamina is partly or entirely suppressed. Fine examples are seen in our greenhouse Acacias from Australia. Their vertical or edgewise position readily distinguishes them from true leaves.

322. Ascidia, or pitchers, are surprising forms of leaves, ex-

pressly contrived, as if by art, for holding water. The pitchers of Sarracenia, whose several species are common in bogs North and South, are evidently formed by the blending of the involute margins of the broadly winged petioles, so as to form a complete vase. The broad expansion which appears at the top may be regarded as the lamina. These pitchers contain water, in which insects are drowned, being prevented from escaping by the deflexed hairs at the mouth. Other pitcher-bearing plants are equally curious; as Darlingtonia of California, Nepenthes and Dischidia of the East Indies. In Dionæa of North Carolina, the leaves are transformed to spiny, snapping fly-traps!

323. Many weak-stemmed water-plants are furnished with Airbladders, or little sacks filled with air to buoy them up near to the surface. Such are the bladders of the common Bladderwort, formed from the leaf-lobes. In the Horned-bladderwort, the floats are made of the six upper inflated petioles lying upon the surface of the water like a wheel-shaped raft, and sustaining the flower upon its own elevated stalk.



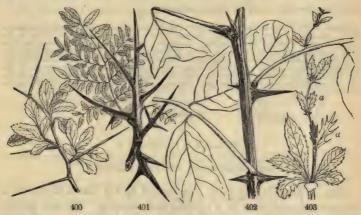
396, Leaf of Greenbrier, with tendrils in place of stipules. 397, Leaf of Everlasting Pea-tendrils at end of rachis, 398, Leaf of Gloriosa-apex ends in a tendril. 399, Air-bladder of Horn Pondweed.

324. The Tendril is a thread-like, coiling appendage, furnished to certain weak-stemmed plants as their means of support in place. Its first growth is straight, and it remains so until it reaches some object, when it immediately coils itself about it, and thus acquires a firm though elastic hold. This beautiful appendage is finely exemplified in the Cucurbitaceæ and Grape, above cited; also in many species of the Pea tribe (Leguminosæ), where it is appended to the leaves. It is not a new organ, but some old one transformed and adapted to a new purpose. In Gloriosa superba, the midvein of the leaf is prolonged beyond the blade into a coiling tendril. In the Pea, Vetch, etc., the

tendris represent the attenuated leaf-bloods themselves. Again, the entire leaf sometimes becomes a tendril in Lathyrus, while the stipules act as leaves.

325. The petiole of the leaf of Clematis, otherwise unchanged, coils like a tendril for the support of the vine. In the Greenbrier, the stipules are changed to tendrils, which thus arise in pairs from the base of the petioles. So probably in the Gourd.

326. But the tendrils of the Grapevine are of a different nature. From their position opposite the leaves, and the tubercles occasionally seen upon them, representing flower-buds, they are inferred to be abortive, or transformed flower-stalks.



Thorns-400, Cratægus parvifolia (thorns axillary). 401, Honey-locust. 402, Common Locust. 403, Berberis-4, a, its thorns.

327. Many plants are armed, as if for self-defence, with hard, sharp-pointed, woody processes, called *spines* or *thorns*. Those which are properly called spines originate from leaves. In Berberis the spines are evidently transformed leaves, as the same plant exhibits leaves in every stage of the metamorphosis. In Goat's-thorn (Astragalus tragacanthus) of S. Europe, the petioles change to spines after the leaflets fall off. In the Locust (Robinia), there is a pair of spines at the base of the petiole, in place of stipules.

328. Thorns originate from axillary buds, and are abortive branches. This is evident from their position in the Hawthorn and Osage-orange. The Apple and Pear tree in their wild state produce thorns, but by cultivation become thornless; that is, the axillary buds, through better tiliage, develop branches instead of thorns. The terrible

branching thorns of the Honey-locust originate just above the axil, from eccessory buda Prickles differ from either spines or thorns, growing from the epidernis upon stems or leaves, at no determinate point, and consisting of hardened cellular tissues, as in the Rose, Bramble.

329. By a more gentle transformation, leaves pass into Bracts, which are those smaller, reduced leaf-forms situated near and among the flowers. So gradual is the transition from leaves to bracts—in the Peony, e. g.—that no absolute limits can be assigned. Equally gradual is the transition from bracts to sepals of the flower—affording a beautiful illustration of the doctrine of metamorphosis (§ 330, etc.) Bracts will be further considered under the head of Inflorescence.

Review.—317. Early aim of the botanist? 319. Prove that scales are transformed leaves. Three varieties of such scales. 320. Nature of the cotyledons? Proof? Why so deformed? 321. What are the "leaves" of Acacia? 322. Give the nature of ascidia—The four examples given. What of the leaves of Dionæa? 323. Use of air-bladders? 324. Use of the tendril? Is this a new organ? Whence that of Pea?—Lathyrus?—Gloriosa? In Clematis what organs serve as tendrils?—In Greenbrier?—In the Grapevine? 327. Nature of the spines in Berberis?—Goat's-thorn?—Locust? 328. The thorn of a different nature. When do trees lose their thorns? What are prickles? 329. Nature of Bracts?

CHAPTER XXIV.

METAMORPHOSIS OF THE FLOWER.

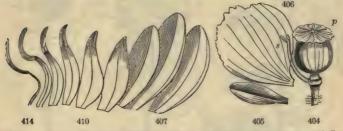
330. It has already been announced (§ 37) that a flower is a metamorphosed, that is, a transformed branch. No new principle or element was devised to meet this new necessity in the life of the plant, viz., the perpetuation of its kind; but the leaf, that same protean form which we have already detected in shapes so numerous and diverse, THE LEAF, is yet once more in nature's hand moulded into a series of forms of superior elegance, touched with colors more brilliant, and adapted to a higher sphere as the organs of reproduction.

331. Proofs of this doctrine appear on every hand, both in the *natural* and in the *artificial* development of plants. We mention a few instances. The thoughtful student will observe many more.

332. In most flowers, as in the Poppy, very little evidence of the *metamorphosis* appears, simply because it has been so complete. Its sepals, petals, stamens, and pistils—how unlike!

Can these be of one and the same element? Look again. Here is a double flower, a l'oppy of the gardens, artificially developed; its slender white stamens have indeed expanded into broad red petals!

333. The argument begins with the sepals. In the Rose and Pæony, and in most flowers, the sepals have all the characteristics of leaves—color, form, venation, etc. The transition from leaves to bracts and from bracts to sepals is so gradual as to place their identity beyond doubt. Again, in Calicanthus, the sepals pass by insensible gradations into petals; and in the Lilies these two organs are almost identical. Hence, if the se-



404, Papaver (poppy)—a, stamens: p, stigmas. 405, Sepal. 406, Petal—all very different. 407, Petals of the Water-lily (Nymphæa) gradually passing into stamens.

pals are leaves, the petals are leaves also. In respect to the nature of the stamens, the Water-lily is particularly instructive. Here we see a perfect gradation of forms from stamens to petals, and thence to sepals, where, half-way between the two former, we find a narrow petal tipped with the semblance of an anther (410). Finally, cases of close resemblance between stamen and pistil, so unlike in the Poppy, are not wanting. For example, the Tulip-tree.

334. Teratology. Cases in artificial development where organs of one kind are converted into those of another kind by cultivation, afford undeniable evidence of the doctrine in question—the homology of all the floral organs with each other and with the doctrine in question—the homology of all the floral organs with each other and with the same such as the same of the same of

335. Æstivation of the flower-bud. This term (from æstivus, of Summer) refers to the arrangement of the floral envelopes while yet in the bud. It is an important subject, since in general the same mode of æstivation regularly characterizes whole tribes or orders. It is to the flower-bud what vernation (vernus, Spring) is to the leaf-bud. The various modes of æstivation are best observed in sections of the bud made by cutting it through horizontally when just ready to open. From such sections our diagrams are copied.



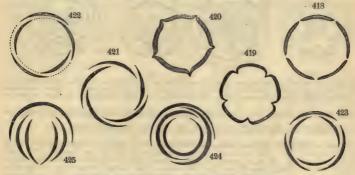
415, Ranunculus acris; a single flower. 416, R. acris, /S. plena, a double flower. 417, Epacris impressa the flowers changing to leafy branches (Lindley).

336. Separately considered, we find each organ here folded in ways similar to those of the leaf-bud; that is, the sepal or the petal may be convolute, involute, revolute, etc., terms already defined. Collectively considered, the æstivation of the flower occurs in four general modes with their variations—the valvate, the contorted, imbricate, and plicate.

337. In valvate æstivation the pieces meet by their margins without any overlapping; as in the sepals of the Mallow, petals of Hydrangea, valves of a capsule. The following va-

rieties of the valvate occur: Induplicate, where each piece is involute—i. e., has its two margins bent or rolled inward, as in Clematis, or reduplicate, when each piece is revolute—having its margins bent or rolled outward, as in the sepals of Althearosea (419, 420).

338. Contorted æstivation is where each piece overlaps its neighbor, all in the same direction, appearing as if twisted together, as in Phlox, Flax, Oleander (421).

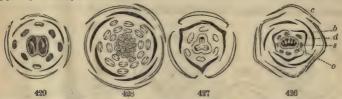


418-425, Modes of æstivation. 424, Petals of the Wall-flower.

339. Imbricated æstivation (imbrex, a tile) is a term restricted to those modes in which one or more of the petals or sepals is wholly outside, overlapping two others by both its margins. This kind of estivation naturally results from the spiral arrangements so common in phyllotaxy, while the valvate and contorted seem identified with the opposite or whorled arrangement. The principal varieties are the following: The Quincuncial, consisting of five leaves, two of which are wholly without, two wholly within, and one partly both, or one margin out, the other in, as in the Rose family (422). This accompanies the two-fifths cycle in phyllotaxy, and corresponds precisely with it, each quincunx being in fact a cycle with its internodes suppressed. (See fig. 300, and § 266.) The Triquetrous, consisting of three leaves in each set, one of which is outside, one inside, and the third partly both, as in Tulip, Erythronium, agreeing with the two-thirds, or Alder Cycle (§ 265). The Convolute, when each leaf wholly involves all that are within it, as

do the petals of Magnolia; and lastly, the Vexillary, when one piece larger than the rest is folded over them, as in Pea (425).

340. **Plicate** or folded æstivation occurs in tubular or monopetalous flowers, and has many varieties, of which the most remarkable is the *supervolute*, where the projecting folds all turn obliquely in the same direction, as in the Morning-glory, Thornapple (Datura).



Diagrams of flowers (as seen by cross-sections).—426, Jeffersonia diphylls—o, ovary; s, stamens: d, inner row of petals, astivation tonorted; c, sepals extivation quincuncial, 427, Lilly. 428, Strawberry. 429, Mustard. The pupil will designate modes of setivation.

It will be seen by the cuts that different modes of æstivation may occur in the different whorls of the same flower.

Review.—330. What is the meaning of Metamorphosis? Is the Flower a new principle? Whence is it? 331. Two sources of proof. 332. What is said of the Poppy? 333. State the first argument. What is proved by this? Prove that the petals are leaves. Argument from the Water-lily—From the Tuilp-tree. 334. Define Teratology. State once more the point to be proved. What are monstrous flowers? How does the Rose become double? Change in the Double Cherry?—In Buttercups?—In fig. 417? 335. Meaning of Æstivation? Why is the subject important? Meaning of Vernation? How to observe them? 336. Four general modes of Æstivation. 337. Define the Valvate—Its two varieties. 338. Define the Contorted. 339. Define the Imbricated—The Quincuncial—Triquetrous—Convolute. How is it in the Pea? Describe the æstivation of Convolvulus

CHAPTER XXV.

INFLORESCENCE.

341. Inflorescence is a term denoting the arrangement of the flowers and their position upon the plant.

All the buds of a plant are supposed to be *originally* of one and the same nature, looking to the production of vegetative organs only. But at a certain period, a portion of the buds of the living plant, by an unerring instinct little understood, are converted from their ordinary intention into *flower-buds*, as stated and illustrated in the foregoing Chapter. The flower-bud is incapable of extension. While the leaf-bud may unfold leaf after leaf, and node after node, to an indefinite extent, the flower-bud blooms, dies, and arrests forever the extension of the axis which bore it.

342. In position and arrangement, flower-buds cannot differ from leaf-buds, and both are settled by the same unerring law which determines the arrangement of the leaves. Accordingly, the flower-bud is always found either terminal or axillary. In either case, a single bud may develop either a compound inflorescence, consisting of several flowers with their stalks and bracts, or a solitary inflorescence, consisting of a single flower.

343. The *Peduncle* is the flower-stalk. It bears no leaves, or at least only such as are reduced in size and changed in form, called *bracts*. If the peduncle is wanting, the flower is said to be *sessile*. The simple peduncle bears a single flower; but if the peduncle be divided into branches, it bears several flowers, and the final divisions, bearing each a single flower, are called *pedicels*. The main stem or axis of a compound peduncle is called the *rachis*.

344. The Scape is a flower-stalk which springs from a subterranean stem, in such plants as are called stemless or acaulescent; as the Primrose, Tulip, Bloodroot. Like the peduncle, it is leafless or with bracts only, and may be either simple or branched. The flower-stalk, whether peduncle, scape, or pedicel, always terminates in the torus (§ 57).



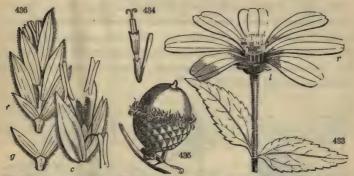
Bracts (b, b, b).—430, Cornus Canadensis, with an involucre of 4 colored bracts. 431, Hepatica triloba, with an involucre of 3 green bracts. 432, Calla palustris, with a colored spathe of one bract.

345. Bracts. The branches of the inflorescence arise from the axils of reduced leaves, called bracts. Those leaves, still smaller, growing upon the pedicels, are called bractlets. Bracts are usually simple in outline and smaller than the leaf, often gradually diminishing to mere points, as in Aster, or even totally

suppressed, as in the Cruciferæ. Often they are colored, sometimes brilliantly, as in Painted-cup. Sometimes they are scale-like, and again they are evanescent membranes.

346. The *Spathe* is a large bract formed in some of the Monocotyledons, enveloping the inflorescence, and often colored, as in Arum, Calla; or membranous, as in Onion and Daffodil.

347. Bracts also constitute an *Involucre* when they are collected into a whorl or spiral group. In the Phlox, Dodecatheon, and generally, the involucre is green, but sometimes colored and petaloid, as in Dogwood and Euphorbia. Situated at the base of a compound umbel, it is called a *general* involucre; at the base of a partial umbel it is a *partial* involucre or *involucel*, both of which are seen in the Umbelliferæ.



433. Helianthus grosse-serratus—l, involucre; r, rays, or ligulate flowers.
434. One of the disk-flowers with its chaff-scale (bract). 435. Acorn of Moss-cup Oak (Q. macrophylla). 436. Pou pratensias—J, spike-let entire; g, glumes separated; c, a flower separated, displaying the two pales, 3 stammens and 2 styles.

348. In the Compositæ, where the flowers are crowded upon a common torus, forming what is called a compound flower, an involucre composed of many imbricated scales (bracts) surrounds them as a calyx surrounds a simple flower. The chaff also upon the torus are bracts to which each floret is axillary (434).

349. In the Grasses, the bracts subsist under the general name of chaff. At the base of each spikelet (436) of flowers we find two bracts—the Glumes. At the base of each separate flower in the spikelet are also two bractlets—the Pales—enveloping as a calyx the three stamens and two styles (c).

350. The cup of the Acorn is another example of involucre,

composed of many scale-like bractlets. So, also, perhaps the burr of the Chestnut, etc.

351. The forms of inflorescence are exceedingly various, but may all be referred to two classes, as already indicated—the axillary, in which all the flowers arise from axillary buds; the terminal, in which all the flower-buds are terminal.

352. Axillary inflorescence is called indefinite, because the axis, being terminated by a leaf-bud, continues to grow on indefinitely, developing bracts with their axillary flowers as it grows. It is also called centripetal, because in the order of time the blossoming commences with the circumference (or base) of the inflorescence, and proceeds toward the central or terminal bud, as in Hawthorn or Mustard.

353. Terminal inflorescence, on the other hand, is definite, implying that the growth of the axis as well as of each branch is definitely arrested and cut short by a flower. It is also centrifugal, because the blossoming commences with the central flower and proceeds in order to the circumference, as in the Sweet-William, Elder, Hydrangea.

354. Both kinds of inflorescence are occasionally combined in the same plant, where the general system may be distinguished from the partial clusters which compose it. Thus in the Composite, while the florets of each head open centripetally, the general inflorescence is centrifugal, that is, the terminal head is developed before the lateral ones. But in the Labiate the partial clusters (verticillasters) open centrifugally, while the general inflorescence is indefinite, proceeding from the base upward.

Review.—341. Define inflorescence. Metamorphosis of buds. 342. Position of buds. What may a single bud develop? 343. What is a peduncle? May it bear leaves? What the pedicels?—Rachis? When is a flower sessile? 344. How does a scape differ from peduncle? Where is the torus? 345. What are bracts?—Bractlets? How are the bracts in Crucifers? What of color? 346. Define spathe. Illustrate. 347. Define involucre—Involucel. 348. Describe a (so-called) compound flower. What is the chaff? 349. In Grassos, what are the glumes?—The pales? 350. What is the nature of the cup in Oak? Why is axillary infl. called indefinite?—Why centripetal? Why is terminal infl. definite?—Why centrifugal? How are both combined in Composite?

CHAPTER XXVI.

SPECIAL FORMS OF INFLORESCENCE,

355. Of centripetal or axillary inflorescence the principal varieties are the spike, spadix, catkin, raceme, corymb, umbel, panicle, thyrse, head. The *spike* is a long rachis with

sessile flowers either scattered, clustered, or crowded upon it as Plantain, Mullein, Vervain. The so-called spikes of the



aub, Spiranthes cernua—flowers in a twisted spike. 436, Orontium aquaticum—flowers on a naked spadix. 437, Betula lenta—flowers in aments.

Grasses, as Wheat, Timothy, are in fact compound spikes, bearing little spikes or spikelets in place of single flowers (440).



438, Andromeda racemosa—flowers in a secund raceme. 439, Verbascum Blattaria—raceme. 440 Lollum perenne—a compound spike or a spike of spikelets. 441, Dipascus sylvestris—head with an involuce of leaves. 442, Ussnorliza longistylis—a compound umbel. 443, Its fruit.

356. The *spadix* is a thick, fleshy rachis, with flowers closely sessile or imbedded on it, and usually with a spathe, as in Calla (432), or without it, as in Golden-club (436).

357. The catkin or ament is a slender, pendent spike with scaly bracts subtending the naked, sessile flowers, all caducous (falling) together, as in Birch, Beech, Oak, Willow.

358. The raceme is a rachis bearing its flowers on distinct, simple pedicels. It may be erect, as in Hyacinth, Pyrola; or pendulous, as in Currant, Blackberry. The corymb differs from the raceme in having the lower pedicels lengthened so as to elevate all the flowers to about the same level. The corymb often becomes compound by the branching of its lower pedicels, as in Yarrow.



444, Staphylea trifolia—a pendulous, paniculate cyme. 445, Catalpa—a panicle.

359. An umbel consists of several pedicels of about equal length radiating from the same point—the top of the common peduncle, as Milk-weed, Ginseng, Onion. When the pedicels of an umbel become themselves umbels, as in Caraway and most of the Umbelliferæ, a compound umbel is produced. Such secondary umbels are called umbellets, and the primary pedicels, rays.

360. The panicle is a compound inflorescence formed by the irregular branching of the pedicels of the raceme as in Oats,

Spear-grass, Catalpa. A thyrse is a sort of compact, oblong, or pyramidal panicle, as in Lilac, Grape.

361. A head or capitulum is a sort of reduced umbel, having

the flowers all sessile upon the top of the peduncle, as in the Button-snake-root, Buttonbush, Clover. But the more common examples of the capitulum are seen in the Compositæ, where the summit of the peduncle, that is, the receptacle, is dilated, bearing the sessile flowers above, and scalelike bracts around, as an involucre.

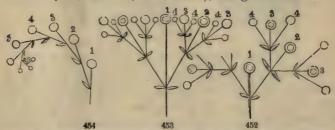
362. The capitulum of the Compositæ is often called a compound flower from its resemblance, the involucre answering to a calyx, the rays to the corolla. The flowers are



446, Vernonia fasciculata—flowers in a discoid bead with an imbricated involuce. 447, A single flower remaining on the receptacle. 448, A fruit crowned with the pappus. 449, Mulgedium—a head 450, A single flower remaining on the receptacle. 451, A fruit with pappus.

the corolla. The flowers are called florets—those of the outer circle, florets of the ray, generally differing in form from those of the central portions, the florets of the disk.

363. Of terminal inflorescence the following varieties are described: cyme, fascicle (verticillaster), and glomerule.



• Fugram (452) of cyme; flowers numbered in the order of their development.—453, tyme fastigiate. 454, Cyme half developed—a scorpoid raceme.

364. Cyme is a general term denoting any inflorescence with centrifugal evolutions, but is properly applied to that level-topped or fastigiate form which resembles the corymb, as in the

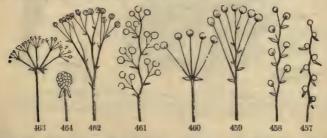
Elder. If it is loosely spreading, not fastigiate, it is called a cymous panicle, as in the Chickweed, Spergula, etc. If it be rounded, as in the Snowball, it is a globous cyme.



455, Myosotis palustris-scorpoid racemes. 456, Stellaria media-a regular cyme.

365. A scorpoid cyme, as seen in the Sundew, Sedum, and Borrage family, is a kind of coiled raceme, unrolling as it blossoms. It is understood to be a half-developed cyme, as illustrated in the cut (454). The fascicle is a modification of the cyme, with crowded and nearly sessile flowers, as in Sweet-William (Dianthus).

366. Glomerule, an axillary tufted cluster, with a centrifugal evolution, frequent in the Labiatæ, etc. When such occur in the axils of opposite leaves and meet around the stem, each pair constitutes a verticillaster or verticil, as in Catmint, Hoarhound.



367. The above diagrams show the mutual relations of the several forms of centripetal inflorescence—how they are graduated from the spike (457) to the head (464). Thus the spike (457) + the pedicels = raceme (458); the raceme with the lower pedicels length-

ened =: corymb (459); the corymb - the rachis = umbel (460); the umbel - pedicels = head (464), etc.

(For the phenomena of Flowering, Coloring, the Floral Calendar, the Floral Clock, see the Class Book of Botar 3, pp. 75-77.)

Review.—355. Name the varieties of axillary inflorescence. What is the Spike? 356, What is the Spadix? 357. Compare the Ament and Spike. 358. Give examples of Racemes. Compare the Raceme and Corymb. How does the Corymb become compound? 359. How change Corymb to Umbel? What is the Compound Umbel? 360. Describe the Panicle—The Thyrse. 361. What is the Head? 362. Describe the Capitulum of Composite. What its involuce?—Its outer flowers?—Its inner flowers? 363. Name the varieties of Terminal Inflorescence. 364. Describe the Cyme. Show by fig. 456 how it is developed. 365, Nature of the scorpoid cyme. 366. What is the glomerule? 367. Show the relations of Spike to Raceme—Of Raceme to Corymb, etc. (457-464.)

*** Hitherto we have treated of the organisms of the Phænogamia, or Flowering Plants, the higher of the two Subkingdoms of the vegetable world. The other Subkingdom, called the Cryptogamia, or Flowerless Plants, includes the lower tribes of vegetation, such as the Ferns, Mosses, Lichens, etc., never adorned with flowers, and producing *ppores* instead of seeds. For the Morphology of these tribes, see the Class Book of Botany, pp. 124-129. Or study carefully the descriptions at the head of the several Cryptogamic Orders in the present volume.



Fig. 460 bis, A Fern; Polypodium vulgare. 461 bis, Club-moss, Lycopodium dendroideum. 462 bis Equisetum (Scouring Rush). 463 bis, a Liverwort Moss; Jungermannia. 464 bis, a Fungus or Mush room. Agaricus, in three stages of growth.

PART SECOND.

PHYSIOLOGICAL BOTANY.

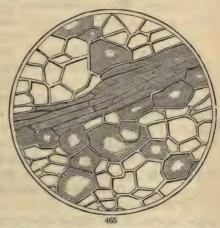
CHAPTER I.

OF THE VEGETABLE CELL.

368. At the head of this chapter we place a sketch representing a thin cutting from the rhizome of Bloodroot, as seen under the microscope, magnified 100 diameters. It is all made up of

cells, of various forms and colors, some green and red translucent, and others purely transparent. The microscope reveals a similar structure in all plants. In the pith of Elder, pulp of Snowberry, and especially in the pulp of Orange, we can discern the cells with the naked eye. Therefore—

369. The cell is the elementary organism which by its repetitions makes up the mass of all vegetation. It is defined as a



465. Section of the rhizome of Bloodroot; a, a, a but de of wood-cells. The shaded cells contain the color—a, green, b, red.

closed sac composed of membrane containing a fluid.

370. The primary form of the cell is spheroidal. In some cases it retains this form during its existence, but generally, in

growing, it takes new and various forms, which, on account of the two causes that control them, may be classed as *inherent* and *casual*. The inherent forms of the cell, or those depending on its own laws of growth, may be referred to three general types—(1) *spheroidal*. like Pollen grains, the red Snow-plant, the cells of leaf-tissue, etc., varying to oblong, or lobed, or stellate; (2) *cylindrical*, or tube-form, as most wood-cells are; (3) *tabular* or flattened, as the cells of the epidermis.

371. The casual forms result from external pressure—as of cells crowding against cells, in stems or pith. In this way spheroidal cells may become cubical, 8-sided, 12-sided, etc., tubiform cells, prismatic, and tabular cells 4-angled, hexagonal, etc.

372. In magnitude the plant-cell varies from $\frac{1}{100}$ to $\frac{1}{300}$ of an inch in diameter. The cells of Elder pith measure about $\frac{1}{200}$ inch; cells of parenchyma (leaf-tissue) about $\frac{1}{400}$; consequently, 64,000,000 of them would occupy only one cubic inch. The cells of cork are computed to be $\frac{1}{1000}$ inch in diameter—1000 millions to a cubic inch. But the length of some cells is more considerable. Wood-cells measure $\frac{1}{30}$ inch; bark-cells, as Flax, Hemp, nearly $\frac{1}{2}$ inch; the cells of some plant hairs, an inch or more.

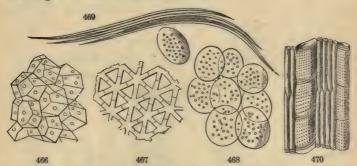
373. The wall of the new cell consists of two layers; the outer one a firm, colorless membrane, made of *cellulose*, the inner a plastic, gelatinous layer applied to the outer, and chiefly concerned in cell-life and multiplication. This is called the *primordial utricle*. It is best seen when treated with a weak solution of nitric acid, iodine, or alcohol. It thus becomes colored, contracts, and lies loose in the cell (472).

374. The cell-wall is easily permeated by fluids flowing in and out. It must, therefore, be regarded as porous; although it appears perfectly entire even under the highest magnifier.

375. A secondary layer is subsequently added to the outer layer, between it and the primordial utricle, as if to strengthen it. This new layer is seldom entire, but perforated and cleft in a great variety of patterns, leaving certain points or parts of the cell-wall still bare and discernible by their transparency. Hence the following varieties:

376. Wood-cells, which are finally filled up by the repetitions

of the secondary layers, leaving only minute points of the original cell-wall bare and transparent. A remarkable variety of the wood-cell is seen in the Pine and Coniferæ in general, where the points are large, transparent, and surrounded by two or three rings. These we call *Pitted cells*.



466, Polyhedral cells of parenchyma in pith of Elder. 467, Stellate cells in pith of Rush. 468, Spherica. cells in Houseleek. 469, Wood-cells of the Flax fibre. 470, Cellular tissue of a young rootlet.

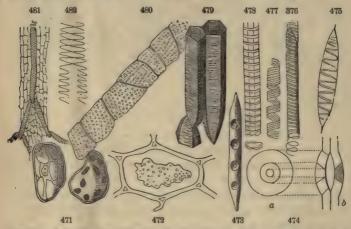
377. Spiral cells, where the secondary layer consists of spiral fibres or bands. There may be a single fibre, or several (2 to 20) united into a band. It is usually elastic, and may be drawn out and uncoiled. These beautiful cells may be well seen in a shoot of Elder, in the petiole of Rhubarb, Geranium, Strawberry. In the two latter, if gently pulled asunder, the coiled fibres appear to the naked eye.

378. Annular cells, when there are numerous rings within, instead of a spiral coil, as in the stems of Balsam and some Cryptogamia. Scalariform cells, when the rings seem conjoined by bars crossing between them, giving an appearance compared to a ladder (scala), as in the Vine and Ferns. Porous cells, with the secondary layers full of perforations; reticulated cells, as if a net-work; and many other forms.

379. Cellulose, the material of which the outer cell-walls and other secondary layers are made, is proved by chemical analysis to consist of three simple elements, carbon, hydrogen, oxygen, in the proportions of C₂₄ H₂₀ O₂₀—carbon and the exact elements of water. In the material of the primordial utricle nitrogen is added. Out of these four simple elements (C H O N), with slight additions of lime, silex, and a few other earthy material of the primordial utricle nitrogen is added.

ters, the Great Creator is able to produce all the countless varieties of plants which clothe and beautify the earth.

380. Contents of the cell. Some cells contain air only. Others are filled with solid matter; but the greater part contain both fluids and solids. There is the cytoblast, a globular atom, earnest of new cells; and protoplasm, the nourishing semi-fluid, both of the same material as the primordial utricle, and with it, and the fluid cell-sap, ever flowing, acting, combining, and producing either new cells or products like the following:



471, Cells—a, of the pulp of Snow-berry, showing the nucleus; b, of the parenchyma of the leaf of Pink, showing the granules of Chlorophylle. 472, Cell of a Cactus, soaked in Alcohol, the primor ial utricle separated and contracted. 473, Cell of pleurenchyma of Pine, dotted. 474, Sketch to illustrate the nature of those dots—a, dot seen in front; b, a side view of the same. 475, Trachenchyma, a spiral cell from the sporange of Equisetum. 476, Spiral vessel of the Melon, single threat 477, of the Elder, 4 threads. 478, Annular duct, distended by rings instead of a coil. 479, Scalariform vessels, from Osmunda (Fern). 480. A dotted duct from Gymnocladus (Coffee-tree). 481, Spiral vessels apparently branched. 422, Branching spirals in the Gourd.

381. Chlorophyll, the green coloring matter of leaves, consists of green corpuscles floating in the colorless sap or attached to the colorless wall. In the Indigo plant these corpuscles are blue, and constitute that poisonous drug. But the coloring mattr which gives to fruits and flowers their bright and varying tints of yellow, red, and blue, is generally dissolved in the cell-sap, which is otherwise colorless.

382. Starch also originates here, in the form of little striated granules of the same composition as cellulose (C_{24} H_{20} O_{20}). Some twenty such granules appear in the same cell, either loosely or

compactly filling it. Starch is nutritive matter, sealed up for preservation and future use.

383. Gum, sugar, salts, acids, alkalies, poisons, medicines, whatever is peculiar in the properties of each vegetable substance, may also be held in solution in the cell-sap, and invisible, unless forming Raphides, little bundles of crystals, needle-shaped, or of some other form, seen in the cells of Rhubarb, Cactus, Hyacinth.



Contents of cells.—483. Cells of Potato containing starch-grains. 484, Starch-grains from the Potato, 485, from the E Indian Arrowroot. 486, Raphides, acicular crystals, in a cell of Polyanthes tuberosa. 487, Crystals in a cell of Cactus. 488, Cells from the pulp of Pear, coated internally; a longitudinal soction; 489, Transverse section. 490, Starch granules from W. Indian Arrowroot.

384. The growth of the plant, then, consists of the development of new cells. This is accomplished within the pre-existing cells, and by the agency of their contents. The primordial utricle divides itself into two or more utricles, by new walls growing from its sides until they meet. These then acquire the cellulose layer outside, the cytoblast in side, at the expense of the old cell, which shortly gives place to its new progeny. Thus cells multiply, and by millions on millions build up the fabric of the plant.

Review.—368. What composes all vegetable structures? 369. How is the cell defined? 370. What its primary form? Mention three varieties. 371. Whence the casual forms? What are they? 372. What of size? How many in a cubic inch? What of Flax cells? 373. Describe the cell-wall. How bring the primordial utricle to view (as in 472)? Is the wall porous? 375. What appearance of the third layer? 376. What fills up the woodcells? How do pitted cells appear? 377. Describe the wonderful structure of spiral cells. Show them (475). 378. Show annular cells in 478, and where else?—Scalariform? 379. What the material of the outer wall? Its elements? Elements of the inner wall? What within the cell? 381. What the chlorophyl? Condition of the coloring matter? 382. Describe the starch granules. 383. The raphides. 384. How do plants grow?

CHAPTER II.

THE TISSUES.

385. One-celled plants. The cell, as heretofore described, is endowed with a life within itself. It can imbibe fluids, nourish itself, and reproduce others like itself. It may, therefore, and actually does in some cases, exist alone as a plant! Many species of the Confervoids and Diatomes are plants consisting

of a single cell—the simplest possible form of vegetation (see fig. 519).

386. With a few such exceptions, vegetation consists of a combination of cells united in a definite manner and form. Such combinations are called tissues, which we may describe under four general names or types:

- I. CELLULAR TISSUE (PARENCHYMA):
- II. FIBROUS TISSUE (PLEURENCHYMA):
- III. VASCULAR TISSUE (TRACHENCHYMA):
- IV. LATICIFEROUS TISSUE (CIENCHYMA).

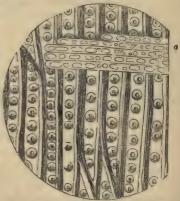
387. Parenchyma, composed of spheroidal cells, is the most common form of tissue, no plant being without it, and many, especially of the lower orders, being entirely composed of it. Numerous varieties occur according to the forms of the cells and their closeness of contact, intermediate between the following:—

1, when there are copious intercellular spaces, the cells slightly touching, and being (a) rounded, or (b) lobed, or (c) stellate;

2, when the cells are crowded, leaving no intercellular space, and being (d) prismatic, or (e) polyhedral, or (f) irregular.

388. Examples of these tissues are found (a) in the pulp of fruits, in newly-formed pith, and in all young growths; (b) in the lower stratum of leaf-tissue; (c) in the pith of rushes and other aquatic plants; (d) in the herbaceous stems of Monocotyledons; (e) everywhere, but well observed in full-formed pith; (f) abundant in all the soft, fleshy parts of plants.

389. Pleurenchyma is composed of elongated cells cohering by their sides in such a way that end overreaches end, forming a continuous fibre. Two varieties are noticed—(a) wood-fibre, with cells of moderate length, remarkable for its



491, Longitudinal section of Thuja (Red Cedar)—a, Medullary rays.

firmness, the main constituent of the stems and trunks of the higher plants; (b) liber, with very long attenuated cells, the substance of the inner layers of bark, remarkable for its tenacity, especially in Flax, Hemp, Linden.

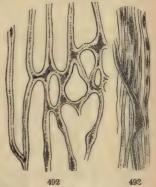
390. The pitted cells (§ 376) constitute a singular variety of wood-fibre, common in Pines, Firs, etc. That mysterious double ring which encircles each pit, is projected, the inner by the pit itself, which is an aperture in the secondary layer, the outer by a lens-shaped intercellular cavity opposite, outside (474).

391. Trachenchyma is a tissue of vessels or tubes rather than cells. The vessels are extended lengthwise, and composed each of a row of cells joined end to end, and fused into one by the absorption of the contiguous walls. This tissue varies according to the character of the constituent cells, which are (a) spiral, or (b) annular, or (c) scalariform, or (d) reticulated.

392. Such cells, with their tapering ends, form vessels with oblique joints. When porous cells with their truncated ends unite, they form right-jointed vessels resembling strings of beads, called dotted or vascular ducts. These are usually quite large, and characteristic of the woody layers of all Exogenous plants. The different varieties of trachenchyma are assigned to different regions and offices—(a) to the earliest formed part of he

wood, the petioles and veins of leaves, petals of flowers, etc.; (b) to similar parts, but later formed, most abundant in Ferns and Equisetacee; (c) in the woody bundles of the Endogens, and in the succulent parts of plants in general; (d) most abundant in Ferns, Club-mosses.

393. Cienchyma is a system of milk-vessels—vessels secreting the latex or peculiar juice of the plant, white, yellow, red, turbid, containing opium, gamboge, caoutchouc, resin, etc. It occurs in the petioles and veins; in the parenchyma of roots, in the Liber especially; sometimes simple, generally branched and netted in a compli-



Vessels of Cienchyma—492, from Dandelion; 493, from the Celandine.

cated manner, as well seen in the Poppy, Celandine, Bloodroot, Gum-elastic tree, etc.

394. These vessels are probably mere open spaces between the cells at first, subsequently acquiring a tining membrane which never exhibits pores or spiral markings. But there are also true *Intercellular passages* filled with air, and admitting its free circulation in all directions through the parenchyma. These are necessarily very irregular, and they communicate with the external air through the stomata (§ 397).

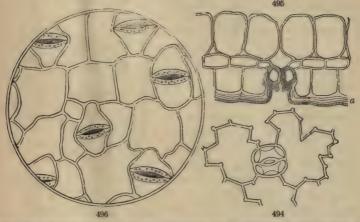
395. Thus the cell appears to be the type of every form of tissue, the material of which the vegetable fabric is built, and the laboratory where the work is performed.

Review.—385. What is the simplest form of vegetation? What constitutes a Tissue? Name the four tissues. 387. What the form of the cells of Parenchyma? Classify them. 289. What the form of the cells of Pleurenchyma? Two varieties? 390. In what trees do we find pitted cells? Show them. Explain fig. 474. 391. What is Trachenchyma? How are these tubes made? Show the structure of dotted ducts (480), 393. Office of Cienchyma? 394. Nature of these tubes? What of intercellular passages? 395. Give, finally, the import of the cell.

CHAPTER III.

THE EPIDERMAL SYSTEM

Includes the external covering of all herbaceous growths—viz., the epidermis, stomata, hairs, glands, cuticle, etc., organs which in older stems give place to bark.



194, Cells of epidermis with a stoma from leaf of Helleborus fœtidus. 495, Vertical section of a stoms of Narcissus—a, cuticle. 496, Epidermis cells with stomata of Tradescantia Virginica.

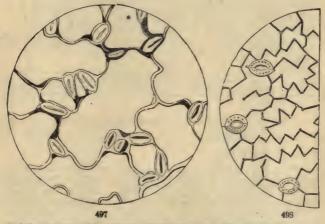
396. The epidermis (skin) consists of a layer of united, empty cells, mostly tabular, forming a superficial membrane. It invests all plants higher than Mosses, and all parts save the extremities, the stigma, and rootlets. Its office is to check evaporation. That delicate membrane which may be easily stripped off from the leaf of the Houseleek or the garden Iris is the epi

dermis. It is transparent, colorless, and under the microscope reveals its cellular structure.

397. Stomata. The epidermis does not entirely exclude the tissues beneath it from the external air, but is cleft here and there by little chinks called stomata (mouths). Each stoma is guarded by a pair of reniform cells, of such mechanism (not well understood) as to open in a moist atmosphere and close in a dry.

398. The stomata are always placed over and communicate with the intercellular passages. They are found only on the green surfaces of parts exposed to the air, most abundant on the under surface of the leaves. Their numbers are immense. On the leaf of garden Rhubarb 5,000 were counted in the space of a square inch; in the garden Iris, 12,000; in the Pink, 36,000; in Hydrangea, 160,000.

399. The surface of the epidermis at length becomes itself coated with a delicate, transparent pellicle, not cellular, called the cuticle. It varies in consistency, being thicker and stronger in evergreen and succulent plants. It seems to be merely the outer cellwall of the epidermis thickened and separated from the newly-formed wall beneath it.



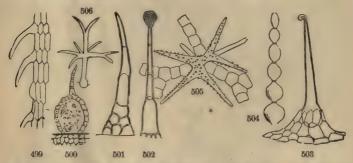
497, Cells and stemata of the epidermis of Oxalis violacea; and 498, of Convallaria racemosa.

400. The hairs which clothe the epidermis are mere expansions of its tissue. They may each consist of a single elongated cell, or of a row of cells. They may also be simple, or branched, or stellate, or otherwise diversified.

401. Glands are cellular structures serving to elaborate and contain the peculiar secretions of the plant, such as aromatic oils, resins, honey, poisons, etc. A gland may be merely an expanded cell at the summit of a hair, or at its base, and hence

called a glaudular hair (Labiatæ). Or it may be a peculiar cell under the epidermis, giving to the organ a *punctate* appearance (leaf of Lemon). Other glands are compound, and either external (Sundew) or internal reservoirs of secretion (rind of Orange).

402. Stings are stiff-pointed, 1-celled hairs expanded at base into a gland containing poisonous secretion. An elastic ring of epidermal cells presses upon the gland so as to inject the poisor into the wound made by its broken point (Nettle).



499. Rootlet of Madder, showing cells expanded into fibrillæ. 500, Glandular hair of Fraxinella, section. 501, Hair of Bryonia, of several cells. 502, Hair of several cells, surmounted by a gland, of Antrihium majus. 505, Sting of Urtica dioica. 504, Jointed hair of the stamens of Tradescantis. 505, Stellate hair from the petiole of Nuphar advena (magnified 200 diameters—Henfrey). 506, Branched hair, one cell, of Arabic.

403. Prickles are hardened hairs connected with the epidermis alone, thus differing from spines, which have a deeper origin. Examples in the Rose.

Review.—What does the Epidermal System include? 396. What is the office of the epidermis? What its cells? 397. What are the stomata? When are they open, and when closed? What of their numbers? Show them in the figures. 400. What the structure of hairs? 401. What the office of glands? What varieties? 402. Describe the mechanism of the sting (503). 403. Distinguish prickles from spines. Explain the cuts.

CHAPTER IV.

THE LIGNEOUS SYSTEM

Includes the firm structures of roots, stems, and their appendages, summarily called the wood.

404. There are four general modes of growth and structure,

whereby the vegetable kingdom is distinguished into as many great classes, viz.:

THE OUTSIDE-GROWERS (EXOGENS),
THE INSIDE-GROWERS (ENDOGENS),
THE POINT-GROWERS (ACROGENS),
THE MASS-GROWERS (THALLOGENS).

405. The exogenous structure. A cross-section of the stem or branch of any dicotyledonous plant (Mustard, Maple) exhibits zones of different structures, which are distinguished as pith, medullary sheath, wood, and bark.



507, Exogens-Oak, Fir, etc. 508. Endogens-Palm, Agave, etc.

406. The Pith occupies the central part of the stem. It consists of parenchyma, is chiefly abundant in herbaceous plants and all young stems. When new, it is filled with fluids for the nourishment of the buds until they can make food for themselves. As the plant advances in age, the pith loses its vitality, is filled with air only, is often torn into cavities, or disappears.

407. The Medullary sheath immediately surrounds the pith. It is a thin, delicate tissue, consisting of spiral vessels. It communicates with every bud, and sends off detachments of its vessels to the petioles and veins of every leaf. Its tubes secrete oxygen from carbonic acid or water, and convey it to the leaves.

408. The wood consists of pleurenchyma and ducts (§ 392), arranged more or less distinctly in concentric zones or layers. The first, or inner layer, together with the medullary sheath and pith, is the product of the first year. One new layer is formed each successive year, during the life of the plant.

409. There are doubtless some exceptions to this rule. In tropical countries, where there is no distinction of seasons, there may be several zones deposited annually; or, on the other hand, several or all the annual layers may be so blended by the uniform mixture of the ducts with the wood-tissue as to be undistinguishable. The layers of the beet-root are certainly not annual. They seem to correspond with the number of leaf-cycles (§ 263).





509, Cross-sections of an exogenous stem (Elm) of two years' growth—1, pith; 2, 3, annual layers or wood, next the cambium; 4, bark;—510, an Endogenous stem (Sorghum, or Millet) where there is no distinction of layers.

410. The Alburnum and Duramen—the sap-wood and heartwood—are well-known distinctions in the wood. The former, named from albus, white, is usually of a light color and softer structure. It is the living part of the wood, through whose vessels mainly the sap ascends. The interior layers of the alburnum gradually harden by the deposition of solid matter in their vessels, and the thickening of the cell-walls, until fluids can no longer pass through them. Thus the duramen (durus, hard) is formed of a firm and durable texture—the only part valued as timber. Its varying colors in Cherry, Walnut, Rosewood, are well known. It is of no account in vegetation, and may be considered as dead. Hence it often decays, leaving the trunk hollow, and the tree at the same time as flourishing as ever.

411. **The bark** succeeds and replaces the epidermis, covering and protecting the wood. It is readily distinguished into three parts, viz.:

The inner, white bark (liber); The middle, green bark (cellular); The outer, brown bark (cortical).

The substance of all these is parenchyma; and arranged, like the wood, in layers.

- 412. The *liber*, or white bark, contains scattered bundles of pleurenchyma and cienchyma with its cellular tissue. Its woodcells are very long (§ 389), called bast-cells, and are strengthened with secondary deposits until quite filled up. Hence the strength and toughness of flax and hemp. The strong material of "Russian matting" is from the liber of the Linden-tree, and the "lace" of the South Seas, from the Lace-bark tree. The liber of other trees is not remarkable for strength.
- 413. The cellular, or green bark, succeeds to the liber. Its tissue resembles that of the leaf—being filled with sap and chlorophyl. It grows laterally, to accommodate itself to the

enlarging circumference of the tree, but does not increase in thickness after the first few years.

414. The cortical, or brown bark. Its color is not always brown, being rarely white (Canoe Birch), or straw-color (Yellow Birch), or greenish (Striped Maple), or grayish (Beech, Magnolia). Its substance is always cellular tissue, but differing widely in consistency in different species. Its new layers come from within, formed from the green bark, while its older are sooner or later cast off.

511, Wood of Oak—section longitudinal, showing, a, medullary rays b, wood-cells; c, porous ducts.

135 The cortical layers sometimes accumulate to a considerable thickness (Maple, Hickory, Oak), but are finally rent and furrowed by the expanding wood. In

the Cork Oak (Quercus suber) they attain an excessive growth, furnishing that useful substance, cork. In Birch (Betula papyracea) these layers resemble paper, long abiding by their elasticity the expansion of the trunk.

116. The medullary rays (medulla, pith) are those fine

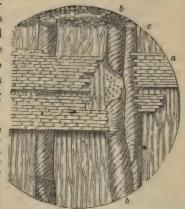
lines which appear in a cross-section, passing like radii from the pith to the bark, intersecting the wood and dividing it into wedge-shaped bundles or sectors. They consist of firm plates of parenchyma (muriform tissue, the cell resembling brick-work) belonging to the same system with the pith.

417. The medullary rays are no less frequent in the outer layer of wood than in the it ner. Hence, their number must increase yearly, and a new set commence with each so classive layer, extending with those already formed through the subsequent layers to i.ie bark, as shown in the diagram (509). In a radial section (511, 512) the medullary rays are more conspicuous as shining plates of a satin-like texture, called the silver-grain, quite showy in Oak, Maple. A tangential section shows their ends in the form of thin ellipses. They serve as bonds to combine into one firm body the successive wood-layers, and as channels of communication to and from the bark and heart-wood. They also generate, at their outer extremities, the adventitious buds.

Between the liber and the 418. The cambium layer. wood there is formed in the Spring, at the time of the opening

of the buds, a mucilaginous, halforganized layer of matter. Its presence loosens the bark, and renders it easily peeled from the The cambium is a sap solution of the starchy deposits of the preceding year, now being rapidly organized into cells.

419. This is the generative layer, whence spring all the growths of the ligneous system. From this, during each growing season, two layers are developed, one of liber and one of wood, both at first a cellular mass, but the cells with wonderful precision transforming, some into the slender bast-cells of the liber. some into the dotted ducts and fusiform cells of the wood, some into the muriform tissue of 512, Wood of Maple-a, medallary rays; & ducts, the medullary rays. Through these latter



the quickening influence of the cambium pervades both wood and bark.

420. Unlimited growth is therefore a characteristic of the exogenous stem; for the yearly increments are added to the outside of the wood, and the bark is capable of expansion by latera' growth to any extent.

Review.—What does the "Lignevus System" include? 404. Name the four grand divisions of plants. 405. Describe a cross-section of Exogen. 406. The pith—its composition and contents. 407. The medullary sheath—its composition, connections, office 408. Of what does the wood consist? How much grew the first year?—Each successive year? The rule? 409. Exceptions? 410. What is the alburnum? How does it become duramen? Which is valuable as timber? What has perished in a hollow tree? 411. Name the three layers of the bark. 412. Tissues of liber? Why so tough? 413. Tissue

of the green bark? 414. Tissue of the brown bark? Its varying colors? 415. How is it in Cork Oak? 416. What the medullary rays?—Their structure?—Tissue? Show the "silver-grain" in fig. 509. What their service? 418. Where the cambium layer? What is it? 419. Why called the generative layer? 420. Why is the growth of Exogens unlimited?

CHAPTER V.

THE LIGNEOUS SYSTEM-CONTINUED.

421. The endogenous structure. In the cross-section of a monocotyledonous stem (Corn, Palm) there is no visible distinction of bark, wood, pith, or of annual layers of any kind. It is composed of tissues quite similar to those of the exogenous stem, but very differently arranged.



513, Various kinds of vessels in a weog-fibre of Bamboo or Rattan—a, Cells of parenchyma: b, annular cells; c, spiral vessels: d, porous duct; c, wood-cells. 514, Section of an Acrogenous stem of Tree-Fem (Cyathea), showing the vascular bundles imbedded near the circumference of the cellular mass.

- 422. The body of the *monocotyledonous* stem consists of parenchyma, within which tissue numerous threadlike bundles of woody matter are imbedded. Each bundle consists of one or more dotted ducts accompanied by spiral vessels, pleurenchyma, and often cienchyma, variously arranged in different species.
- 423. The formation of these bundles is dependent upon the leaves, from which they may severally be traced downward, first tending toward the interior of the stem. Further on they recurve outward again, and finally terminate near the surface, there interlacing and combining with their fellows, and forming an excessively hard but inseparable rind (false bark). From this entanglement of the fibres the cleavage of endogenous stems is difficult or impossible. In jointed stems (culms) this entanglement occurs only at the nodes (Cane, Grasses).
- 424. The growth of monocotyledonous stems thus takes place by the addition of the new wood bundles to the interior, and hence such plants are called *Inside-growers* or Endogens.

The caudex of Endogens often takes peculiar forms. The rind is capable of only a limited expansion. This limit is soonest attained at the base of the stem, long before the upper parts cease to enlarge. Consequently such trunks are often seen of equal or greater diameter at the summit than at the base; so the Palmetto, Corn, Bamboo.

425. **The acrogenous structure** is found in Mosses, Ferns, and the other higher tribes of the Cryptogamia. The stems advance, beneath or above the ground, full-formed, growing only at the end, hence called *Acrogens*.

A cross-section of a Fern stem shows a body of parenchyma strengthened by an outer zone of fibro-vascular bundles, the whole invested with a sort of bark. The bundles are precisely similar to those found in the petioles, showing that the stem is the aggregate of the unaltered leaf-bases (514).

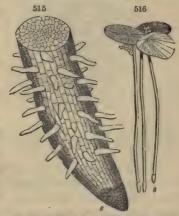
426. **Thallogens** are the lowest in the scale of rank, having no true axis and lo other tissue than parenchyma, which grows in threads or in mass in all directions. The apparent stems (the stipes), if there be any, support the fructification only. Such are Sea-weeds, Lichens, Mushrooms, Puff-balls, Frog spittle, and Mildew.

427. The structure of roots presents few deviations from that of the stems to which they severally belong, being exogenous in Exogens, endogenous in Endogens, etc.

In the former class the central pith disappears, its place being occupied mainly by vascular ducts; and the liber, if any, has no bast-cells.

428. The fibrile and pileorhiza should, however, be mentioned as peculiar in the structure of the root. The former are produced by millions, clothing the delicate epidermis of the young rootlets as with a cottony down, especially in light soils. They usually consist of a single cell of the epidermis extended, as seen in figure 515. They are the true absorbents, the mouths of the growing plant.

429. The microscope shows that the extreme, advancing point of the delicate, growing fibres is not thrust naked against the opposing soil, but is covered with a cap called PILEORHIZA (pileus, a cap, rhiza, root), which consists of older, hardened cells, behind which are formed the new cells. In the Duckmeat, the pileorhiza is lengthened into a sheath.



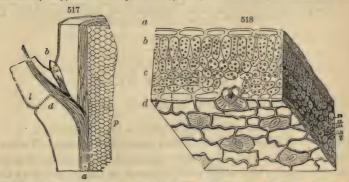
515, Extremity of the rootlet of Maple, with fibrillie and (s) pileorhiza. 516, Two plants of Lemna minor (Duckmeat)—s, their pileorhiza.

430. The manner of growth in the root is not like that of stems, by the extension of parts already formed, but simply by the addition of new matter at the advancing point. This accounts for the wonderful facility with which it penetrates the soil and finds its way uninjured into the hardest earth.

431. Structure of Leaves. The leaf may be regarded as an expansion of the two outer integuments of the bark, or of the green bark and the epidermis, expanded into a broad, thin surface by a woody framework proceeding from the medullary sheath and the liber. The framework of veins is therefore fibro

vascular, abounding in spiral vessels, and strengthened with liber.

432. The parenchyma exists in two strata, more or less distinct. In all those leaves which are ordinarily horizontal in position, one surface being upward and the other downward, these two layers are dissimilar; but in leaves with a vertical lamina (Iris), and in Phyllodia (§ 321), the two layers are similar.



517. Section of a stem at the origin of a leaf—p, cellular, or pith; a, vascular, the medullary sheath wonding off a bundle into the leaf-stalk; d, the swelling (pulvinus) just below the articulation of the leaf stalk (i); b, the axiliary bud. 518, Minute portion of a leaf of Viola tricolor, viewed in perspective, showing, a, cells of epidermia above; b, compact parenchyma of the upper portion of the leaf; c, loose parenchyma; d, epidermal-cells of the lower surface with stomata, one cut and opening into the intercellular passages. (Magnifod 100 diameters.)

433. Our cut (518) displays a superficial layer of the empty tabular cells (α) of the epidermis. Next beneath, in the surface on which the sun shines, are one or two layers of oblong cells (b) placed perpendicularly to that surface, and more compact than the cells beneath them (c), which are pervaded by intercellular passages and by the veins.

434. The stomata as a rule belong to the shaded side of the leaf, avoiding the sun's direct rays. On the sunny side there are few, comparatively, or none. In the submerged leaves of water-plants, the epidermal layer is hardly distinguishable, and is wholly destitute of stomata. In such leaves as float upon water (Water Lilies) stomata are found in the upper surface alone.

435. Within all the vesicles of the parenchyma are seen adhering to the walls the green globules of *chlorophyl*, which give color to the leaf—dark green above, where it is more compact; paler beneath, where the cells are more loose and separate.

Vessels of cienchyma pervade the under-layer of parenchyma, returning the elaborated juices through the petiole into the cambium layer.

Review.—421. Note a cross-section of Endogen. Its structure. 422. Constituents of a wood-bundle—(explain 511). 423. Trace its course. Has the Endogen a true bark? Why so difficult to split? 424. Show the significance of the term Endogen. Also of the term Exogen. Why the caudex is smallest at base. 425. What tribes are Acrogens? Signincance of the term. Carefully describe a cross-section (514). 426. What is the rank of the Thallogens?—Significance of the term?—Their only tissue? What semblance of stems have they? 428. Fibrillæ of the Root. Show them. 429. Pileorhiza. Show it. 430. How the root grows and penetrates the soil. 431. Origin of the leaf. Substance of the veins 432. The parenchyma. When are its two strata slike? 434. Place of the stomata? Exceptions. 435. Condition of the chlorophyl. The cienchyma, where and why?

CHAPTER VI.

VEGETATION, OR THE PHYSIOLOGY OF PLANT LIFE.

436. We have now briefly surveyed the mechanism of the plant—both its outward forms and internal structure. We next inquire into the uses of all this wonderful apparatus; what the specific office which each part performs in the economy of the plant; and how all parts co-operate in the work of living and growing.

437. What is life? This inquiry meets us at the beginning—a problem never solved. The spontaneous action of the plant, the self-determined shapes which it assumes, we at once refer to this principle—its vitality; but of the nature of this principle itself, we can only say—Is it not a direct emanation from the Supreme Will, the Fountain of all life?

438. Vegetation is doubtless the lower form of life. It springs directly from inorganic or mineral matter, and is the first step in the organization of mineral matter. Its material is, therefore, mineral matter rendered organic through the vital force. The subordination of the vegetable to the animal king dom is thus manifest in its being fed and nourished on inorganic matter. It is interposed between these two incompatible extremes, and is ordained to transform the innutritious mineral into the proper and indispensable food of the animal kingdom.

439. The process of vegetation consists of imbibing the crude matters of the earth and air, transforming into sap, assimilating

to plant juice (latex), and organizing into its own structure according to its own plan. The vital phenomena on which these transformations depend are called absorption, circulation, exhalation, assimilation, secretion, all of which processes take place in the individual cell. Cell-life, therefore, is an epitome of the life of the whole plant. The cell is never a spontaneous production; it is the offspring of a pre-existing cell. So with the plant; it is always the offspring of a pre-existing embryo or cell. Nothing but a cell can produce or nourish a cell.

440. Two kinds of organic matter make up the cell. The first, protoplasm, or protein (C_{40} H_{31} O_{12} N_5), the material of the primordial utricle (§ 373), etc., containing nitrogen; 2d, cellulose (C_{12} H_{10} O_{10}), the material of the outer wall or crust, etc., containing no nitrogen. The former more nearly resembles animal

matter, and is the seat of the vital force and chemical action.

441. Through the invisible pores of its walls the cell imbibes the fluid in which its food is dissolved, viz., sugar or dextrine, ammonia or some other nitrogenous substance. Such a



519, Protococcus viridis—the Green Snow-plant, 520, Penicillum glaucum—the Yeast-plant

fluid may be the flowing sap of the plant, or any similar artificial mixture in which the cell is bathed, as (in the case of the Yeast-plant) a syrup with mucilage.

442. The sugar is thus brought into contact with the protoplasm in the cell, through whose action it is decomposed, and its elements transformed into cellulose and water. Thus each atom of (grape) sugar or dextrine becomes

One atom of cellulose, C_{12} H_{10} O_{10} and two atoms of water, H_{2} O_{2} C_{12} H_{14} O_{15} = grape sugar.

The water is exhaled with the rest; the cellulose is retained to incrust a new cell as soon as the primordial utricle shall next divide itself to form one. Or it may be deposited as starch granules for future use.

443. In the cells of green plants the globules of chlorophyl

act an important part. Their formation depends upon the de composition of carbonic acid (CO₂), the retention of the carbon, and the exhalation of the oxygen under the stimulus of the light. If the formation of cellulose continue beyond the present need for cell formation, the excess is deposited in the form of starch granules enclosed within the globules of chlorophyl, one in each.

444. When the starch granules are redissolved, they go to incrust the next new (ell, or to form a secondary layer in the old cell; or in Autumn they go out into the general circulation, and are at length stored up in the buds, the cambium, the roots, ready for all early use the following Spring.

445. The increase of the protoplasm from the decomposition of the ammonia or other nitrogenous compounds present, is a more intricate process, but no less evident; and when in excess, this also is deposited in minute globules of gluten, mucus, legumine,

chiefly in seeds (Wheat, Beans, Rice), in aid of germination.

446. The starch and gluten deposits of the Wheat-kernel are about sixty-eight and seventeen per cent. The former is found in the interior cells, the latter in the exterior, adjoining the pericarp or bran. In "flouring," some of the gluten adheres to the bran, and some constitutes the coarser meal, all of which is separated by the "bolt." Extra flour must, therefore, necessarily be deficient in gluten, the only element of the Wheat which adapts it to the formation of muscle—a great error.

Review.—436. What inquiries next arise? 437. A problem unsolved. What the phenomena of plant life? 438. What the lowest form of life? Whence does it spring? Why subordinate? 439. The process of vegetation. The five vital phenomena. 440. Two kinds of organic matter. Write out their symbols. Which resembles animal matter? 441. What the cell imbibes. From what fluid? 442. The chemical decomposition—Express it. What becomes of the cellulose thus formed? 443. Chlorophyl how formed? What globule within a globule? 445. What becomes of the excess of protoplasm? 446 Wlat per cent. of starch and gluten in Wheat? Why is extra flour deficient in gluten?

CHAPTER VII.

FERTILIZATION.

447. Such being the vital energy of the cell, it is easy to admit the possibility of either its solitary existence as a plant (Protococcus, etc.), or of its associated existence, as in the living tissue of most plants. Now all plants, without exception, do actually commence existence in the state of a simple cell. But while in the lower plants (Cryptogamia) this simple cell, the plant rudi ment, is at once discharged, free and independent, to float or grow, in the Phenogamia it is yet a while protected and nourished by other cells—the cells of the ovule.

448. This primitive cell-plant, after acquiring the requisite means, swells and divides itself into two or more new cells. If

these new cells cohere into a tissue assuming a definite form, as in the higher plants, the process is called *growth*; but if they separate, each one still abiding separate, it is reproduction.

449. The embryonic vesicle is the expressive name of the

embryonic cell of the Flowering Plants. It has its birth in that large cell of the nucleus of the ovule (§ 142) called the embryo sac, and is in some way developed from the cytoblast (§ 380). appearance it may be like other new cells; but in the impulse or instinct with which it is endowed, it is immeasurably different. It looks not to the mere continuation of an old series, but is the projector and pioneer of a new. But before it can enter upon its course of development so different from the destination of common cells, it must somehow be quickened and energized with an impulse in this new direction. In other words, it must be fertilized-a process dependent on the pollen-grains (§ 121).

450. The annexed cut indicates all that is certainly known of this recondite process. The pollen-grain falls upon the stigma, imbibes the saccharine moisture there, and its inner coat of protoplasm expands and protrudes through the aperture (one or more) of the outer crustaceous coat, in the form of an attenuated tube. This, like a radicle, sinks into the soft tissues

521, Section of the ovary of Polygonum Penn sylvanicum, in process of fertilization. (Magnifed 20 diameters), c, Natura laize; n, one of the stamens, having discharged its pollen; t, a grain of pollen and its tube; n, styles and stigmas; o, ovary, ovule, embryo sac containing the embryonic globule. The extremity of a pollentube is seen in contact with the embryo sac.

of the stigma and style, reaches the ovary, enters the micropyle of the ovule, makes its way to the nucleus, and penetrates to the embryo sac. Here its growth ceases, and its contents pass by absorption into the sac.

451. This is the view of Mohl, Henfrey, and of botanists generally. But Schleiden maintains that the end of the pollen-tube actually penetrates the sac, and itself becomes the embryonic cell. The pollen-grain is in this view the primitive cell, and is itself quickened into development by the contents of the embryo sac (522)

452. However this may be, the embryonic globule, thus some

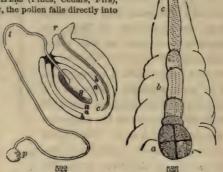
how endowed with a new instinct, immediately becomes a new centre of growth. First it expands to a proper cell, attached to the wall of the sac near the micropyle. It then, by division and

subdivision, multiplies itself, and begins to take form according to the species, showing cotyledon, plumule, etc., until fully developed into the embryo (523).

453. In the case of the CONIFERS (Pines, Cedars, Firs), where no styles or stigmas exist, the pollen falls directly into

the micropyle of the naked ovule, and its tubes settle into the tissue of the nucleus.

454. Germination. The ovule matures with the completion of the embryo, and passes into the fixed state of the seed in which the embryo sleeps. A store of nutritive matter, starch, gluten, etc., is thoughtfully provided in the seed for the use of the



522, Ovule of Viola tricolor, showing the process of fertilization according to the views of Schleiden—p, pollen; t, tube; r, raphe; c, chainza; b, primine; a. secundine; n, nucleus; s, sac, which the tube appears to have penetrated. 523, Growth of the embryo in Hippuris vulgaris. The fertilized cell has divided itself into several, of which a, b constitute the suspensor attached to the appea of the sac; a, embryo dividing into 2, then into 4 cells.

young plant in germination, until its root has gained fast hold of the soil.

455. The changes which occur in the seed at the recommencement of growth, are simply such as are requisite to reduce its dry insoluble deposits to a solution which shall contain the proper materials for cell-formation or growth. Gluten and other nitrogenous matters, oil, starch, etc., are to be changed to diastase, the same as yeast; and dextrine, the same as gum and grape sugar.

456. To this end water and oxygen are absorbed; the gluten begins decomposition, forming yeast; fermentation ensues; heat is produced by the slow combustion of the carbon with oxygen, forming and evolving carbonic acid, by which process some of the oil and starch is destroyed, while another portion gains water and turns to sugar;—all this within the cells of the seed.

457. Ripening of Fruits. After the fruit has attained its full growth the process of ripening commences, during which the pulp becomes gradually sweetened and softened, chiefly by the change of the starch into more or less of soluble sugar. Thus ripening is to the pericarp what germination is to the seed. In its earliest stage the pericarp consists of structure similar to that of green leaves, composed of cellular, vascular, and woody tissues, and epidermis with stomata. Its distended growth afterward results from the accumulation of the flowing sap, which here finds an axis incapable of extension Thus arrested in its progress it gorges the pistil and adjacent parts, is condensed by exhalation, assimilated by their green tissues, which still perform the office of leaves. Cell formation goes on rapidly within, and the excess of cellulose is deposited in the cells as starch. Oxygen is usually absorbed in excess, acidifying the juices.

458. In the same way we account for the production of honey in the flower. Copious deposits of starch are provided in the receptacle and disk (§ 85). At the opening of the flower, this is changed to sugar, to aid in the rapid development of those delicate organs which have no chlorophyl wherewith to assimilate their own food. The excess of sugar flows over in the form of honey. The wise economy of the honey is seen in fertilization. For, attracted by it, the insect enters the flower, rudely brushes the pollen from the now open anthers, and inevitably lodges some of its thousand grains upon the stigma!

459. Experiment has proved that in all these cases of the formation of sugar from starch oxygen is absorbed and carbonic acid evolved—a process which we might expect, since starch (C_{12} H_{10} O_{10}) contains proportionably more carbon than sugar (C_{12} H_{12} O_{12}) contains. It is probable that these two phenomena in vegetation are always co-existent.

Review.—447. May a plant consist of a single cell? An example. Two modes of development. 448. How is growth distinguished from reproduction? 449. What is the embryonic vesicle?—Its origin?—Its destination? Whence this new impulse? 450. Trace the growth of the pollen-grain. Trace the course of its tube. 451. Different views of this. Show by the figures. 452. Development after fertilization. 453. Course of the pollen in the Conifers. 454. State of the embryo in the seed. Provision for its nourishment. 455. What chomical changes ensue? Whence the yeast?—The sugar?—The heat? 456 What is formed in ripening fruits? 458. Whence is honey?—Its economy?

CHAPTER VIII.

POLLENIZATION, CROSS-FERTILIZATION, ETC.

459a. In § 111 (also in § 449) it is stated that pollen is essential to the fertilization of the flower. We may here add that in order to fertility, pollen must not only be produced, but must also in some way be conveyed to the stigma, and lodged on its surface. Another requisite is that the pollen and pistil shall

either be, 1st, parts of the same flower; or, 2d, of other flowers of the same plant; or, 3d, of the same species; or, 4th, of closely related species. In the first and second cases the process may be called self-fertilization; in the third case, cross-fertilization; in the fourth case, hybridization.

459b. Now whether the first, second, or third process shall prevail in any given species will depend on the structure, number, arrangement, of the floral organs. In the few flowers which never open,—the Cleistogenes, such as the late apetalous flowers of the Blue Violet, and also probably those of Gentiana Andrewsii, only self-fertilization is possible. But in the multitude of open flowers with both stamens and pistils exposed, as in the Lily, Rose, Morning Glory, either self- or cross-fertilization is possible unless determined by some other special circumstance. The stigma may receive pollen directly from its own stamens, or indirectly from other flowers near or remote, through the agency of winged insects, humming-birds, or of the wind. Again there are flowers in which the organs are so situated that self-fertilization is very difficult, or even impossible. Of this class are the Asclepiads and Orchids, whose pollen, cohering in masses (pollinia) is inclosed in cavities, and only dragged forth by insects to be carried to other flowers. So in Iris, where the extrorse anthers and petaloid stigmas are averted from each other, the former beneath, and shedding its pollen downward.

459c. Dichogamous Plants. In some species the stamens and pistils are not cotemporary in the same plant, but the stamens of one plant mature at the same time with the pistils of another plant, and vice versa. This necessitates cross-fertilization, and the agency of the wind or of insects. We have examples in the Grasses, the common Plantain, in Scrophularia, etc.

459d. Dimorphous Plants are such as the Mints (Mentha), the Yellow Jessamine (Gelsemium), Houstonia cœrulea, etc. In these the flowers assume two forms, with the stamens and pistils cotemporary in both. In some the stamens are exserted and pistil included, while in others the stamens are included and style exserted. This arrangement also favors cross-fertilization through insect agency.

459e. The service thus performed by insects in behalf of vegetation is very important. Numerous species are wholly dependent on bees, moths, flies, for the dissemination of their pollen, and consequently for their very existence. Many other species, although capable of self-fertilization, are still greatly benefited by the intercrossings of pollen which the visits of insects occasion. Of course the bees have no idea of these benefactions. They visit the flowers solely for their own good. The nectar which they seek is always so situated as to oblige them to disturb the pollen or pollinia as they pass and repass, get besprinkled with it, and so encounter the stigmas from flower to flower.

459f. It would seem important that the bee or moth should confine its visits during any one excursion to plants of the same species. And this it actually does, as shown by observation, avoiding the mingling of its nectars as well as the confusion of its pollens. In accomplishing this, the insect may be led by habit, becoming accustomed, for the hour, to one form of nectary; on it may be drawn by uniform odor of the flowers, or by their gay and special colors. For we observe that the flowers of grasses and of forest trees whose pollen is wafted by the wind, requiring no aid from insects, are destitute both of bright colors and of fragrance, and of honey.

459g. From these observations and a thousand others of similar import, it is inferred that Nature insists on the fertilization of the stigma in every plant by all means, at least when growing in its native home; also, that of the two general modes, self or cross, she greatly prefers the latter.

459h. What are the reasons for this preference? The solution of this inquiry has engaged the attention of many skillful investigators,* until it seems to be proved that the offspring of cross-fertilization are as a rule decidedly superior in size, vigor, and variety.

Review.—First requisite concerning the pollen. The 2d. The 3d. Define self-fertilization. Cross-fertilization. Hybridization. Define Cleistogene flowers. Flowers favoring both kinds of fertilization. Crossing only. How in Iris? Dichogamous Plants. Dimornhous Plants. The services of insects essential;—beneficial. Motive of the bee. His visits—how limited. Why no bright colors or honey in Grasses? Nature's preference. Wherefore?

^{*} Sprengel, Hildebrand, Müller, Darwin, etc.

CHAPTER IX.

ABSORPTION.

460. Office of the root. The absorption of liquids, con taining in solution the food of the plant, is the peculiar and indispensable office of the root.

Take a small growing plant from the earth and immerse it by its roots, which should be nearly or quite entire, in a cup containing a definite quantity of water. Place near it another cup with a like quantity of water to indicate the amount of evaporation. The difference of the diminution in the two cups will be the amount of absorption. A plant of Spearmint has thus been found to absorb more than twice its own weight per day. Every one is familiar with the rapid disappearance of water from the roots of potted plants, as Hydrangea, Oleander.

- 461. An impervious epidermis destitute of stomata everywhere clothes the roots, excepting its fibrillæ and the tender extremities of the rootlets. No part, therefore, is capable of absorption except the latter. But these, by their multiplied numbers, present to the soil an adequate absorbing surface. Hence, in transplanting a tree, almost the only danger to its life arises from the difficulty of preserving a sufficient number of these rootlets.
- 462. The force with which plants absorb fluids by their roots is surprisingly great. If the stem of a Grapevine be cut off when the sap is ascending, and a bladder be tied to the end of the standing part, it will in a few days become distended with sap even to bursting. Dr. Hales contrived to fix a mercurial gauge to a vine thus severed, and found the upward pressure of the sap equal to twenty-six inches of mercury, or thirteen pounds to the square inch.
- 463. But what causes this absorption of fluids in a direction contrary to gravitation? In explanation of this phenomenon reference has been made to two well-known principles in physics—viz., to capillary attraction by the tubular vessels, and to endosmose by the closed cells, which are far more numerous.
 - 464. The effects of capillary attraction are seen in experiments like the following. In sert the end of several open thermometer tubes in a colored liquid. It will be seen rising in the tubes above its level to various heights—highest in the smallest calibre. Or suspend a napkin in such fashion that its lowest corner shall dip into a cup of water. In a few hours the water will have ascended into the napkin.
- 465. **Endosmose** is thus illustrated: Throw dried prunes, currants, or raisins into water. After a while they will have become swollen and distended with fluid. Now place them in strong syrup—they will again shrink. The *flowing in*, as in the first case, is called *endosmose*; the *flowing out*, as in the second case, is called *exosmose*. (See Class Book of Botany, § 781-783.) Another explanation of absorption is given in § 471.

466. Other means of absorption. The office of absorption is not performed by the root alone. Every green part, but especially the leaf, is capable of absorbing gases and watery vapor.

Every one knows how greatly plants, when parched and withered by drought, are revived by a shower which sprinkles their leaves without reaching their roots. Air-plants, or epiphytes (§ 208), such as the Long-moss and Epidendrum, must rely on this source chiefly for the supply of their food; and when the dissevered stems of such plants at the Houseleek grow without roots, suspended by a thread in air, it is evident that all the rootrishment comes through their leaves.

467. The use of absorption in the vegetable economy is not merely the introduction of so much water into the plant, but to obtain for its growth the elements of its food held in solution, whether gaseous or earthy. In attaining this object, the roots seem to be endowed with a certain power of selection or choice, which we cannot explain. Thus, if wheat be grown in the same soil with the pea, the former will select the silica along with the water which it absorbs, in preference to the lime; the pea selects the lime in preference to the silica. Buckwheat will take chiefly magnesia; cabbage and beans, potash. This fact shows the importance of the rotation of crops in agriculture.

Review.—460. Principal office of the Root. Illustrate by a young plant of Spearmint—By Hydrangea. 461. What special organs are the absorbents? What care in transplanting trees? 462. How prove the great force of absorption? 463. Causes of the sacent of the sap. Illustrate capillary attraction. 465. Illustrate Endosmose. What other explanation in § 471, and 480? 466. What other organs may absorb? Several illustrations. How are Tree-mosses nourished? 467. Uses of absorption to vegetation. Have the roots the power of choice? Give examples.

CHAPTER X.

CIRCULATION.

468. The fluids which are thus taken into the system by absorption cannot remain inactive and stagnant. As their inward flow is regular and constant in its season, so must be their upward and outward flow, in a course more or less direct, toward the parts where they find an outlet or a permanent fixture.

469. In those Cryptogams which are composed of cellular tissue alone, the circulation of the sap consists only of a uniform diffusion from cell to cell throughout the mass, as through a sponge. In the higher plants, the different tissues perform ap-

propriate offices in the circulation; some conducting upward, some downward, some conveying the crude sap, some latex, and some air.

- 470. Spiral vessels and others of the trachenchyma are generally filled with air, and take no part in the circulation of fluids, except in the Spring, when the whole system is gorged with sap. The intercellular passages, also, generally circulate air alone.
- 471. From the roots the newly absorbed fluid flows upward through the stems and branches, toward the buds, leaves, and flowers, being probably drawn thither into them by the exhalation and consequent exhaustion there going on. That tissue of the stem and branches through which the ascending sap loves chiefly to travel, is the pleurenchyma—those long cells of the wood fibre, whether arranged in broad layers, as in the Exogens, or scattered in slender bundles, as in the Endogens. And when the stem grows old the sap ceases to traverse the inner layers, the duramen, where its passage becomes obstructed by thickened cell walls; and frequents only the outer newer layers, the alburnum, next adjoining the liber.
- 472. **The Crude Sap.** The fluid which thus flows upward seeking the leaves, consists largely of water, is colorless, and is called the Crude Sap. It contains in solution minute quantities of gases and mineral salts, imbibed by the roots, together with dextrine and sugar (no starch), which it dissolved out of the cells on its way. This is the fluid which flows so abundantly from neisions made in trees in early Spring.
- 473. The overflow of the sap depends upon the excess of absorption over exhalation. After the decay of the leaves in Autumn, and the consequent cessation of exhalation, the rootlets, being deep in the ground, below the influence of frost, continue their action for a time, and an accumulation of sap in the system, even in the air-vessels and spaces, takes place. Also in early Spring, before the leaves are developed, this action recommences; and the plant becomes gorged with sap, which will burst forth from incisions, as in the rugar Maple, or sometimes spontaneously, as in the Grape. As soon as the buds expand into leaves and flowers, the overflow ceases.
- 474. **The True Sap**. Throughout its whole course to the leaves, the sap gains in density by solution. There arrived, it loses by exhalation a large part of its water, gains additional carbon, and undergoes other important chemical changes (hereafter to be noticed), and becomes the True Sap, dense and rich, both in nutritive matter for the *immediate* growth, and in special products for the *future* nourishment of the plant.

- 475. Returning, the true sap distributes its treasures in due and exact proportion as needed to every organ. Its course lies in the tissues of the bark, cellular and woody, first distributed over the under surface of the leaves, thence by the leaf-stalks into the liber, and so pervading all, down to the extremities of the roots.
- 476. On its passage it makes deposits of food, first in the cells, of the pith at the base of every incipient bud; then in the cambium region a copious store; next in the medullary rays a due portion, some carried outward for the supply of the cortical layer, and some inward for solidifying the wood; and lastly, the residue, often the richest legacy of all, falls to the root, and fills every branch and fibre, however vast its extent. This last deposit is that which is first met and dissolved by the rising tide of fluid in the following Spring.
- 477. Growth progresses downward. Since the flowing of the true elaborated sap is downward, it scarce admits of a doubt that the progress of the growth is also downward, from the leaves to the roots. And on no other supposition can we account for such facts as the following.

478. Girdle an exegenous tree by removing an entire ring of its bark. It will flourish still during one growing season, and form a new layer of wood and bark everywhere above the wound, as before, but not at all below. The next season the tree will die Why? Because the true sap returning cannot descend to nourish the roots. But in a few cases trees are said to have survived this process. In such cases the medullary rays may have completed the broken currents. On arriving at the ring, the descending sap flows inwardly by the medullary rays, making a detour, and appears again in the bark below the interruption. (See Class Book, p. 155, for a further illustration of this subject.)

Review.—468. Direction of the flowing sap. 469. How it advances in the tissue of a Cryptogam. How in the higher plants. 470. Vessels for air only. 471. Tendency of the flow. By what tissues? By which layers, and why? 472. The crude sap. 473. Account for the overflow—For its cessation. 474. The change to true sap. Trace its return from the leaves. 476. Specify the places of deposit. 477. Does growth progress upward or downward? 476. A proof.

CHAPTER XL

TRANSPIRATION AND RESPIRATION.

- 479. **Transpiration** relates to that important office performed by the leaves and other green organs, whereby pure water is separated from the crude sap and given off into the air. It takes place chiefly through the stomata, and is greatest by day, and in a warm, dry atmosphere.
- 480. Upon the activity of transpiration depends also the amount of absorption. It not only makes room for the fluids from below to enter, but by disturbing their equilibrium it creates an upward tendency, as the flame of a lamp draws the fluid up the wick. All the mineral and organic constituents of the sap are of course left behind, in the plant.
- 481. The quantity of pure water transpired by plants is immense. A forest makes a camp atmosphere for miles around. Dr. Hales, in a series of instructive experiments in transpiration, ascertained that a Sunflower three and a half feet high, with a surface of 5,616 square inches, transpired from 20 to 30 oz. in twelve hours; a Cabbage 15 to 25 oz. in the same time—equal to the transpiration of a dozen laboring men.
- 482. Respiration in plants refers to their relations to the atmosphere. So in animals. These relations are in either case vitally important, as may be shown by placing a small, healthy potted plant (sc. Geranium, Mimosa) under the receiver of an air-pump, and thoroughly exhausting the air. At once every vital process ceases—no absorption, no assimilation, no irritability, but speedily decay ensues. A vacuum would be no more fatal to a sparrow. Air is quite as necessary to the one as to the other.
- 483. Respiration in plants, or aeration (as sometimes called), consists of all those operations by which the sap is brought into contact with the air or subjected to its influence. It occurs in the intercellular passages, in the spiral vessels everywhere, but especially in the leaves and all other organs which have chlorophyl and stomata. Its vital importance is manifested in the vast extent of the respiratory apparatus, consisting of millions of leaves and billions of breathing pores (stomata) and trachem (vessels)!

- 484. The facts connected with respiration, which seem to have been well established by the experiments of Saussure, Garreau, Moué, Draper, etc., are these: 1. Carbonic acid (C O.) is absorbed by the leaves and all green tissues, under the direct solar light.
- 2. Oxygen (O) is absorbed by the leaves and all green tissues in the absence of direct solar light, and by the roots, flowers, fruits, and germinating seeds at all times.
- 3. The oxygen thus absorbed unites with some of the free (or nascent) carbon already in the tissues, and forms carbonic acid.
- 4. By a process of assimilation (§ 439), carbonic acid within the green tissues, from whatever source derived, is decomposed under the direct sunshine, and its carbon is retained; but,
 - 5. Its oxygen is set free and exhaled.
- 6. Carbonic acid is exhaled by the leaves and all the green tissues in the absence of the sunshine, and by all other parts (root, flowers, fruit, and germinating seeds) at all times.
- 485. Hence it appears that there are two phases of aerial action constantly performed and seemingly opposed to each other. One dependent wholly upon the clear sunshine, in which, by the leaves, etc., CO, is absorbed, decomposed, and O returned to the atmosphere; the other, in which O is absorbed, and C O, exhaled, by the leaves in the absence of sunshine, and by all other parts (roots, flowers, etc.) at all times. Both are equally and vitally important.

486. The former process becomes visible to the eye by the raild development of chlorophyl accompanying it—the latter by its gradual loss. Hence, during a protracted season of cloudy weather, vegetation grows sensibly paler; but a few hours of sunshine restores the green to its wonted depth and richness. Hence, also, plants growing in darkness or shade, as potatoes in the cellar, are very pale, and manifest their affinity for light by stretching themselves with famishing eagerness toward the slender sunbeam which gain admittance. Analysis shows structures thus grown to be deficient in carbon.

487. We may easily repeat the experiments of Saussure and Priestley. Place a quantity of freshly gathered leafy stems under a bell-glass inverted and full of rain-water, and thus expose them to the sunlight. Soon bubbles of pure oxygen gas arise and slowly collect above. Now repeat the experiment with boiled or distilled water, and no oxygen will appear. Rain-water contains CO2 in solution; boiled water does not. The O must

therefore have come from the CO2 as would appear.

488. If we enclose, air-tight, in a glass globe the end of a leafy branch, without severing it from the tree, it will be found by careful analysis, after a day of sunshine, that the proportion of O has increased at the expense of CO2 within the globe; and vice versa by night or in the shade.

- 489. The results of both transpiration and respiration, as concerns the plant, tend to concentrate the diluted sap by the elimination of the water, which served merely for its conveyance, and to assimilate it into food capable of being organized into cells and their various contents. And it is proper in this place also to notice the effects of this vast machinery upon the constitution of the atmosphere and its relation to the animal kingdom.
- 490. Carbonic acid gas is dissolved in the atmosphere and somewhat uniformly diffused throughout its whole extent, in the proportion of about 4 parts in 10,000, or $\frac{1}{2250}$. This gas flows, and is ever flowing into the air from decaying animal and vegetable substances, from combustion, and from the breath of all living animals. The quantity thus added to the atmosphere annually is estimated at 100 billions lbs., or nearly one-tenth of the whole amount of carbon, and yet it does not accumulate. Now if we were able to compute in pounds the annual growth of the entire plant world, and the proportion of solid carbon which enters into that amount, we should doubtless find that the grand total of the demand equals this grand total supply.
- 491. And further: not only are the necessities of the plant met by this wonderful circulation, but the necessities of animal existence also. Carbonic acid is peisonous; and should it be left to accumulate unchecked, it would gradually corrupt the air, and within a few centuries extinguish all animal life. Thus are the two kingdoms of the organic world mutually, through the inorganic, dependent upon each other. The plant furnishes the oxygen which the animal consumes, the animal the carbonic acid which the plant consumes, while each would perish in an atmosphere of its own production. "Great and marvellous are thy works, O Lord of Hosts! in wisdom hast thou made them all."

Review.—479. What is transpiration? It occurs where and when? 480. Why is absorption dependent upon it? What only does it expel? 481. How much water did a Sunflower transpire in a day?—A Cabbage? Effect of a forest on the Atmosphere? 483. Inport of Aeration. Vastness of the Apparatus. 484. Six facts in Respiration. 485. The two opposite phases of respiration. 486. When does the former phase become visible? When the latter? Blanched plants. 487. Saussure's Experiments. Why no oxygen with boiled water? 489. The results of transpiration and respiration. 490. What proportion of CO₂ in the Air? Whence is it? How much added yearly? Does it accumulate? Why not? 491. How might the air become poison? The mutual dependence of Flants and Animals.

PART THIRD.

SYSTEMATIC BOTANY.

CHAPTER I.

GENERAL PRINCIPLES OF CLASSIFICATION.

492. Systematic Botany relates to the arrangement of Plants into Groups and Families according to their characters, for the purpose of facilitating the study of their names, affinities, habits, history, properties, and uses. In this department the principles of Organic and Physiological Botany are applied and brought into practical use.

493. But there is another and higher import in the study of Systematic Botany. It shows us Plants as related to each other and constituting one magnificent system. It reveals the Almighty Creator at once employed in the minutest details and upon the boundless whole; equally attentive to the perfection of the individual in itself, and to the completeness of the Grand System of which it forms a necessary part.

404. The necessity for such an arrangement of the Species will appear when we consider their immense numbers. They meet us in ever-varying forms at every step, clothing the hills, mountains, valleys, and plains. They spring up in hedges and by the way-tide. They border the streams and lakes, and sprinkle over their surface. They stand assembled in forests, and cover with verdure even the depths of the Ocean. Not less than 100.000 kinds are already distinguished, and the catalogue is still increasing.

495 Into this vast kingdom of Nature the student is introduced, and proposes to acquaint himself with each and every object. How shall he begin? Evidently he must begin with the individual—a single individual plant. But (thanks to Him who created both the plant and the mind—the object and the subject), we are not left to continue the study in a method so endless and so hopeless. As if in special regard to the measure of the human intellect and the means of its culture, the Great Author of Nature has grouped these myriads of individuals into

- 496. Species (§ 27). When He called plants into existence in their own specific forms, He endowed each with the power of perpetuating its own kind and no other; so that they have descended to us distinguished by the same characters and properties as at the beginning. When, therefore, the student has formed acquaintance with any one individual plant, he is also acquainted with all other individuals belonging to the same species
- 497. For example: a single plant of White Clover is a true representative of all the milions of its kind that grow on our hills and meadows. Likewise, a single description of the White Pine will answer in all essential points for every individual tree of that noble species in all its places and times. Thus all the individual plants of the globe are grouped into species by descent and resemblance.
- 498. Genera (§ 29). Although the species are separated from each other by clear and definite distinctions, still they are found to exhibit, also, constant affinities whereby they stand associated into larger groups called genera. Thus the White Clover and the Red Clover (Trifolium repens and T. pratense) are universally recognized as different species, but of the same kind or genus; and a proper generic description of one plant of the genus Trifolium will convey intelligence to a certain extent concerning every other plant belonging to its 150 species.
- 499. Orders. But natural affinities do not end here. The genera are yet too numerous for the ready and systematic study of the naturalist. He, therefore, would generalize still further, and reduce the genera to still fewer and broader groups. On comparing the genera with each other, he finds that they also possess in common certain important characters which are of a more general nature than those which distinguish them from each other. By these general characters the genera are associated into Orders.
- 500. For example: comparing such genera as the Mustard, Radish, Cabbage, Cress, Wallflower, etc., it is seen that, while they differ sufficiently in their generic characters, yet they all have certain marked resemblances in their didynamous stamens, siliquous fruit, whereby they are obviously associated into the same Order—the Cruciferse. So, also, the Pines, the Spruces, the Cedars, the Larches, and the Cypress, while as genera they are obviously distinct, yet all bear cones of some form, with naked seeds; hence they are naturally grouped into one Order—the Coniferse.
- 501. Classes. In like manner the Orders, by traits of resemblance still more general, are associated into a few groups, each of great extent, called Classes.
- 502. Intermediate Groups, formed on the same principles, are recognized as Subgenera, Suborders or Tribes, and Subclasses or Cohorts, which will be particularly noticed in another place. Of the same nature, also, are Varieties, which are groups subordinate to species, already described in § 28.
- 503. Systems. Two independent and widely different meth ods of classifying the genera have been generally approved—the Artificial Method of Linnæus, and the Natural System of Jussieu. The former is founded solely on characters relating to the organs

of fructification, leaving all other natural affinities out of view. It is simply an arrangement devised by Linnæus for convenience in the analysis of plants—as words in a dictionary, for convenience of reference, are arranged alphabetically, without regard to their nature. It is now generally superseded by—

on the contrary, takes for its basis all those natural affinities and resemblances of plants whereby Nature herself has distinguished them into groups and families. It seizes upon every character wherein plants agree or disagree, and forms her associations only upon the principle of natural affinity. Hence, each member of any natural group resembles the other members; and a fair description of one will serve, to a certain extent, for all the rest.

505. The species and genera are formed on this principle of classification, as above stated, and are truly natural associations. Individuals altogether similar—cast, as it were, in the same mould—constitute a species. Species agreeing in nearly all repects, and differing but in few, constitute a genus. Thence the genera, associated by their remaining affinities into groups of few or many, by this same method are organized into Natural Orders and other departments of the System.

Review.—492. Object and use of Systematic Botany. 493. A still higher import. 494. Show the subject to be vast. 495. A wrong way to study it. 496. How the species are limited. A short road to knowledge. 497. Give examples. Define a Species in the words of § 27. Define a Genus (§ 29). 498. How exemplify a genus ? 499. Give the third step in classification. 500. How is the Order of Crucifers made up?—The Conifers? 502. Name four sorts of intermediate groups. What is said of one Variety in § 28? 503. Two methods of classifying the genera. Define the Artificial. Its author. 504. Define the Natural System. Its purpose. 505. Synopsis of the groups.

CHAPTER II.

THE NATURAL SYSTEM.

506. There is indeed but one truly Natural System. Yet so long as any portion of that System remains imperfectly understood, so far authors may be expected to hold different views, and to attempt by different methods to express that true System. But the discrepancies observed in the several "Natural Systems" proposed by different writers, are slight compared with the num

ber and importance of the principles now common to them all, and universally admitted.

Let us begin with the VEGETABLE KINGDOM as a whole. 507. Sub-kingdoms. It is first divided or separated into two Sub-kingdoms, viz., the Phænogamia, or Flowering Plants, and the Cryptogamia, or Flowerless Plants. These divisions were first propounded by John Ray, of England, in 1682. They lie at the foundation of the System of Linnæus as well as that of Jussieu, and have been adopted by every subsequent author. It is a division founded in Nature—that is, marked by Nature herself; for,

The Phanogamia (φαίνω, to appear, γά- | The Cryptogamia (χρύπτω, to conceal, μος, nuptials)-

- a, Consist of a regular axis of growth with leafy appendages;
- b, They possess a woody and spiro-vascular structure;
- c, They develop stamens and pistils constituting flowers; 1 . ..
- d, They produce seeds containing an em-
- γάμος)-
- a, Are generally destitute of a regular axis and of true leaves;
- b, They possess mostly only a cellular structure:
- c, They do not develop true flowers;
- d. They produce spores having no embryo.

508. The above diagnosis does not mark the absolute limits between the two Sub-kingdoms; for the higher Cryptogams, as the Ferns and Mosses, give indications of approach to the Phænogams, both in form and structure, while the lower Phænogams can scarcely be said to produce flowers. And universally, so gradual is the transition from group to group, that it is difficult or impossible to employ characters so definite as to circumscribe completely any one group, while at the same time they exclude every member of the surrounding allied groups.

509. Provinces. The Flowering Plants are next resolved into two great Provinces, indubitably marked by Nature's own hand, and employed in every natural method. The following is their diagnosis. They were also first propounded by John Ray, under the names of Dicotyledons and Monocotyledons.

Exogens (έξω, outside, γεννάω, to gen- | Endogens (ένδον, within, γεννάω, to erate or grow)-

- a, Growing by layers external to the wood, internal to the bark;
- o, Leaves net-veined;
- c, Flowers very rarely 3-parted;
- d, Seeds with two or more cotyledons;
- e. The radicle producing an axial root.
- grow, etc.)-
- a, Growing by scattered, internal woodbundles;
- b, Leaves parallel-veined;
- c, Flowers very generally 3-parted;
- d, Seeds with one cotyledon; and
- e, The radicle never producing an axial root.

510. Classes. The Provinces are next broken into Classes, groups of the third rank in extent. Two are constituted of the Exogens, viz.:

seed), (Oak, Rose)-

#. Flowers more generally perfect;

b, Pistils complete, enclosing the ovules;

c. Seeds enclosed in a pericarp;

d, Embryo with only two cotyledons.

Angiosperms (αγγειος, a vessel, σπέρμα, | Gymnosperms (γυμνός, naked, σπέρμα), (Pine, Yew)-

a, Flowers imperfect;

- b, Pistils scale-like, with no stigma;
- c, Seeds naked, not in a pericarp;
- d. Embryo mostly with several whoried cotyledons.

511. Two Classes also constitute the Endogens, viz.:

The Petaliferæ (πέταλον, a petal, | φέρω, to bear)-

Plants of the endogenous structure, having continuous stems and petaloid flowers; that is, flowers invested with a whorled perianth or none (Lily, Orchis, Rush).

GLUMIFERÆ (qluma, husk, fero, to bear)-Plants of the endogenous structure, having jointed culms and glumaceous flowers; that is, invested with an imbricated perianth of green glumes (Grasses, Grains. Sedges).

- 512. Cohorts. The Classes are each of great extent, both as to the number and the diversity of their families, and obviously require a further subdivision. To effect this on strictly natural principles, botanists have labored hitherto in vain. The truth is, the members of these several classes are united by affinities so equable as to render a further subdivision impossible except by distinctions more or less arbitrary. So adjacent territories, where rivers or other natural boundaries are wanting, must be separated by artificial lines.
- 513. The Angiosperms were subdivided by Endlicher into three cohorts, and nearly all modern botanists have adopted his plan under various names.
- 1. Dialypetalæ (διαλύω, to dissolve). Exogenous plants, having both calyx and corolla, the latter composed of distinct petals (polypetalous), sometimes slightly cohering by the base of the stamens, rarely abortive.

2. Gamopetalæ (γαμός, union). Exogenous plants, having both calyx and corolla, the latter composed of petals more or less united (monopetalous).

- 3. Apetalæ (a, privative). Exogenous plants with flowers having a calyx only, or neither calyx nor corolla (achlamydeous).
- 514. The class PETALIFERÆ may be conveniently separated into two cohorts as follows:
- 1. Spadict flora. Endogenous plants with flowers having no perianth, or a scaly one and borne on a thickened spadix, which is often enveloped in a spathe.
- 2. Floridex. Endogenous plants with the flowers usually perfect and complete, the perianth double, 3-parted, the outer often, and sometimes both, green.
- 515. The class Glumiferæ is equivalent to the cohort Graminoideæ, including the Sedges, Grains, and Grasses-a truly natural assemblage.
- 516. The Sub-kingdom CRYPTOGAMIA is resolved into groups which are analogous to those of the Phænogamia. First,

it is naturally divided into two Provinces, founded upon them mode of vegetation. The Acrogens include those tribes which make some approach toward the Phænogams, while the Thallogens include the lowest tribes of the vegetable kingdom. They are thus distinguished—

Acrosens (άκρον, the summit or point, γ εννάω)—

Flowerless Plants having a regular stem or axis, which grows by the extension of the apex only, generally with leaves, and composed of cellular tissue and scalariform ducts (Ferns, Mosses, Club-mosses, Horsetails, etc.)

THALLOGENS (θάλλον, green expansion, γεννάω)—

'Flowerless Plants producing in vegetation a thallus—an indefinite expansion or mass, with no distinction of stem, leaf, or root, composed of cellular tissue only (Lichens, Fungi, etc.)

517. Classes of the Flowerless Plants. For the sake of analogy and an advantageous comparison with the Phænogams, we may also regard these two provinces of the Cryptogams in the light of Classes founded upon their different modes of fruit-bearing. Thus the Acrogens constitute the class—

Angiosporæ (αγγειος, σπορά), or Angiospores:

Acrogenous plants, producing their spores in sporangia (vessels) which burst when the spores are mature.

And the Thallogens constitute the class-

GYMNOSPORÆ (γυμνός, σπορά), or Gymnospores:

Thallogenous plants reproduced by spores, which are produced in parent cells, either forming a part of the vegetating thallus, or growing upon the surface of some definite region of the thallus.

518. The class Angiospores is divided into three cohorts (or Alliances according to Lindley):

Lycopodales. Acrogens with vascular tissue, spores of two kinds, and spore-cases axillary or radical, one—many-celled. Plants with well-developed leaves. (Lycopodiaceæ, Marsileaceæ.)

Filicales. Acrogens with vascular tissue, spores of but one kind, spore-cases borne on the margin, back, or summit of the frond, one-celled, usually girded by an elastic ring. Plants leafy or sheathed. (Equisctaces, Filices.)

Muscales. Acrogenous plants mostly cellular, with two kinds of floral organs (antheridia and archegonia), and spore-cases (thecæ) either hooded or immersed in the substance of the frond. (Mosses, Hepaticæ, etc.)

519. The class Gymnospores also consists of three cohorts:

Lichenales. Thallogens growing in air, crustaceous, without mycelium, including spores plunged in the thallus as well as in shields. (Lichens.)

Algales. Thallogens living in water or very damp places, cartilaginous, brightly colored, without mycelium, nourished through their whole surface. (Algæ, or Seaweeds.)

Fungales. Thallogens fructifying in the air, never green, nourished by their own my celium, which is immersed in, and feeds upon decaying substances. (Fungi.)

520. The following is a condensed tabular view of the Natural System as above constituted.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM.

The Sub-kingdom Phænogamia, or Flowering Plants.

Province 1st.—Exogens, or Dicotyledons.

Class I.—Angiosperms.

Cohort A.—Dialypetalæ, or Polypetalous Exogens (Roseworts).

Cohort B.—Gamopetalæ, or Monopetalous Exogens (Phloxworts)

Cohort C.—Apetalæ, or Apetalous Exogens (Pokeworts).

Class II.—Gymnosperms.

Cohort D.—Conoideæ, or Cone-bearing Plants (Pines).

Province 2d.—Endogens, or Monocotyledons.

Class III.—Petaliferæ, or Aglumaceæ.

Cohort E.-Spadicifloræ (the Aroids, etc.)

Cohort F.-Florideæ (Lilyworts, etc.)

Class IV.—Glumiferæ, glumaceous Endogens.

Cohort G.—Graminoideæ (Grasses, etc.)

The Sub-kingdom CRYPTOGAMIA, or FLOWERLESS PLANTS.

Province 3d.—Acrogens, the Point-growers.

Class V.—Angiospores.

Cohort H.-Lycopodales, or Lycopods.

Cohort J.—Filicales, or Ferns.

Cohort K.-Muscules, or Mosses.

Province 4th.—Thallogens, the Mass-growers.

Class VI.—Gymnospores.

Cohort L.—Lichenales, the Lichens.

Cohort M.—Algales, the Seaweeds.

Cohort N.—Fungales, or Fungi.



521. Orders or Families succeed to the Cohorts. The Natural Order is perhaps the most important of all the associations. On the accuracy and distinctness of the characters of these groups botanists have bestowed the highest degree of attention, and the student's progress will largely depend upon his acquaintance with them.

522. Orders are formed by associating together those genera which have the most intimate relations to each other, or to some one genus previously assumed as the type. As species form genera, so genera form Orders. In regard to extent, they differ widely; some consisting of a single genus, as Platanaceæ, while others comprehend hundreds of genera, as Compositæ. For convenience in analysis, the larger Orders are broken up into Sub-orders or Tribes.

523. The Natural System, then, with all its divisions, groups, and subordinations, may be exhibited at one view, as follows:

The Vegetable Kingdom consists of
Two Sub-kingdoms,
Four Provinces,
Six Classes,
Thirteen Cohorts, with Alli

Thirteen Cohorts, with Alliances, 300 Orders, with Sub-orders and Tribes, 20,000 Genera, with Sub-genera, 100,000 Species, with Varieties, and Finally, of Individuals.

CHAPTER III.

BOTANICAL ANALYSIS

Is the application of the rules and principles of botany to the study of the natural plant, in order to determine its place in the system, its names, history, uses—all that is on record concerning it.

524. In the flowering months the learner will constantly meet with new forms of bloom; and if he is duly interested in the

science, he will not fail to seize and analyze each new flower while the short hour of its beauty may last. Thus in a few seasons, or even in one, he may become well acquainted with the *flora* of the vicinity where he dwells.

525. Suppose, now, the pupil to be in possession of an unknown plant in flower and fruit. The first requisite is, its Natural Order, and the first step in analysis is an examination of the several organs, one by one, until the general structure is well understood. This done, the experienced botanist, who has in memory the characters of all the Orders, might determine at once to which of them the plant in question belongs. But the beginner must be content with a longer course of inquiry and comparison,—a course which might be indefinitely long and vague without the use of—

526. Analytical Tables. These are designed to shorten and define to exactness the processes of analysis. Those which appear in the present work are peculiar in form, and more copi ous and complete than the tables of any other similar work. These tables, with proper use in connection with the specimen, will very rarely fail to conduct the inquirer almost immediately to the right Order, Genus, and Species.

We subjoin a few examples of the analysis of particular species by the aid of these tables. If the exercise be conducted in the class-room, the successive steps in the process (indicated by the numbers 1, 2, 3, &c., below) may be assigned, in order, to each pupil in the class.

ANALYSIS OF A POLYPETALOUS HERB.

- 527. To determine the Cohort. A good specimen of a little yellow-flowered herbaceous plant, common in the grassy fields of cool regions, is supposed to be now in the hands of each pupil of the class. (1.) The first pupil, reading (if necessary) the characteristic of each sub-kingdom, pronounces the plant one of the Phænogamia, and refers the next pupil to the Provinces, 1 or 2.
- (2.) The next reads the characters of those Provinces, and comparing the specimen (which has net-veined leaves and 5-merous flowers), concludes that it is an Exogen. Referent to the Classes, 1 or 2.
 - (3.) "Stigmas present. Seeds enclosed in vessels."
- "Stigmas none. Seeds naked. (Pines, Spruces, &c.)" Our plant has stigmas, &c., and, moreover, is not a Pine, Spruce, &c. It is, therefore, an Angiosperm. Refer next to Cohorts 1, 2, or 3,
- (4.) "Corolla with the petals distinct." This characterizes our plant, and it is pronounced one of the Polypetake. Refer them to A.

- 528. Fo determine the Order, the (5th) pupil reads the first allernative, or triplet, noted by a star (*), and comparing his plant, finds it to correspond with the first line, for it is an "herb with alternate leaves." Pass now to (12).
 - (6.) "Flowers regular or nearly so. Fruit never a legume."

"Flowers irregular," &c. The flower is regular. Pass to (14).

Again, a (7th) pupil reads, "Stamens 3—10 times as many as the petals." "Stamens few and definite." The stamens are many. Pass to (15).

- (8). The next pupil reads, compares, and determines that the stamens are "perigynous on the base of the calyx," and announces the letter (a) as the reference to the next alternative. (9.) Next, the pupil reads and compares his specimen with the triplet (d), and concludes that the sepals are 5, and imbricated in the bud. Consequently, it is announced that the plant in hand belongs to the Order ROSACE.
- 529. **To determine the Genus.** After a careful comparison of their specimen with the diagnosis of the Roseworts (Order 44), in order to verify the analysis thus far, the learner or the *class* will then consult the table of the Genera. (10.) A pupil reads the couplet marked **A**, and determines that the "Ovary is superior, fruit not enclosed," &c. Pass to (a).
- 11. "Carpels OO. Calyx persistent, with 5 bractlets added," characterizes our plant. Pass to (f), which is Tribe V. Pass on to (g). (12.) The next pupil determines that the "style is deciduous." Pass to (k). (13.) "Torus spongy or dry," is true of our specimens. Pass to (l). (14.) "Bractlets 5" reads the next, and announces the plant to be a Potentilla. Now all turn to Genus 13, and together verify this result by reading and comparing the stated character of the genus.
- 530. To determine the Species. (15.) As our plant has "stamens OD and flowers yellow" it must be a true Potentilla. Pass to (a). (16.) "Leaves palmately 3-foliate" suits our plant. It is, therefore, either species No. 3, 4, or 5. Lastly (17), after a due comparison of their plant with each of these three species, it is determined that it is P. Norvegica.

ANALYSIS OF AN ENDOGEN.

- 531. A grass-like, blue-flowered herb is now supposed to have been discovered and distributed to the Class for analysis. Having (1) determined that it is an Endogen (for it has "parallel-veined leaves and 3-parted flowers"), they would now (2) determine its Class, whether the 3d or the 4th. They read,
 - "Flowers without glumes, and colored," &c.
- "Flowers with green alternate glumes, and no perianth." The first line is adopted, and Petaliferse is its Class. Pass next to (†) Cohorts 5th or 6th, and read,
 - (3.) "Cohort 5. Flowers on a spadix, apetalous or incomplete."
- "Cohort 6. Flowers complete, with a double perianth"—which answers to the specimens in hand, and it is seen to belong to the Florideæ. Pass to F.
- (4.) The next pupil having read and compared the first couplet under "F, Cohort 6, r. orideæ," chooses the second line. Pass to No. 2. (5.) "Perianth tube adherent to the ovary" is adopted. Pass to (4). (6) "Flowers perfect." The second line of this couplet is true of our plant. Next pass to (b). The (7) pupil reads "Anthers 3 or 6," which is true of the plant. Pass to (c). (8) "Perianth glabrous outside" is true. Next read (d). (9) "Anthers 3, opening lengthwise, outward," is also true, and our plant is thus traced to the order IRIDACE.
- 532. To determine the Genus and Species under the Irids, Order 146, is the next and the last step. Having carefully compared their specimens with the characters ascribed to the Irids, the pupils next apply to the Table of the Genera. (10.) "Flowers regular and equilateral," in the first dilemma, is chosen. Read the (*) couplet next. (11.) "Sepals similar to the petals in form, size, and position" is true. Next to (a). (12.) "Stamens monadelphous. Flowers small, blue. Plants grass-like," describes the plant truly, and it must be a Sisyrhinchium. They turn to Genus 7, and verify by reading its characters. Lastly, the brief diagnoses of the two species are compared, and the plan' is found to be 8. Bermudiana.

CHAPTER IV.

RULES IN NOMENCLATURE.

- 533. The Names of the Orders are Latin adjectives, feminine, plural (to agree with plantæ, plants, understood), usually derived from the name of the most prominent, or leading genus, by changing or prolonging the termination into accæ, as Rosaceæ, the Rose tribe, Papaveraceæ, the Poppy tribe, from Rosa and Papaver. Earlier names, however, derived from some leading character in the Order, and with various terminations, are still retained. Thus, Compositæ, with compound flowers; Labiatæ, with labiate flowers.
- 534. Generic Names are Latin substantives, arbitrarily formed, often from some medicinal virtue, either supposed or real, or from some obvious character of the genus; sometimes from the native country of the plants, or from the name of some distinguished botanist, or patron of botany, to whom the genus is thus said to be dedicated. Also the ancient classic names, either Latin or Greek, are often retained. Examples of all these modes of construction will be hereafter seen.
- 535. Specific Names are usually Latin adjectives, singular, and agreeing in gender with the name of the genus to which they belong. They are mostly founded upon some distinctive character of the species; as, Viola blanda, Sweet-scented Violet; V. cucullata, Hood-leaved Violet. Frequently the species is named after some other genus, which, in some respect, it resembles; as Viola delphinifolia, Larkspur Violet.
- 536. Commemorative Specific Names. Species, like genera, are also sometimes named in commemoration of distinguished persons. The rules given by Lindley, for the construction of such names, are: 1st. If the person is the discoverer, the specific name is a substantive in the genitive case, singular number; as, Viola Selkirkii, Selkirk's Violet; Lobelia Kalmii, Kalm's Lobelia. 2d. If the name is merely conferred in honor of the person to whom it is dedicated, it is an adjective ending in nus, na, or num (according to the generic

name); as, Tulipa Gesneriana, Gesnerian Tulip, or Gesner's Tulip; Erica Linneana, Linnæus' Heath.

537. Rules for the use of Capitals. The names of the order, the sub-order or tribe, and of the genus, should always commence with a capital letter. The name of the species should never commence with a capital except in the following cases: (1), when it is derived from the name of a person or of a country, as Phlox *Drummondii*, Aquilegia *Canadensis*; (2), when it is a substantive, as Delphinium *Consolida*.

538. Synonyms. Very frequently, the same species has been described by different (or even by the same) authors, under different names. In such cases it becomes a question, often of difficult solution, which name is to be adopted. Obviously, the prior name, that is, the original one, if it can be ascertained, is entitled to the most respect; and it is a rule with botanists to adopt this name, unless it has been previously occupied, or be strongly objectionable on some other account. All other names are synonyms.

539. Authorities. In the flora which accompanies this work, immediately after the Genus we insert the abbreviated name of the author by whom it was originally published, with a comma between, thus: Trifolium, Tourn. After a species the authority is inserted without a comma, as Trepens L.—that is to say. Trifolium repens (of) Linneus. In changing the generic relations of a species (as subsequent writers often deem necessary), it is a custom for the author of the change to annex his own name, or a blank, instead of the original authority. The custom is often unjust, and always liable to abuse. It offers a bribe for innovations in the Genera, and recent works abound in changes which otherwise could scarcely be accounted for. When such changes become necessary, the just and proper rule (actually adopted in Conchology) is the following. Let the original specific name and authority both be retained, the latter in parenthesis, thus, Lychnis Githago (Linn)—originally Agrostemma Githago Linn. This method is often but not always used in the present work.

Authorities for our species of exotic cultivated plants, for want of space, have all been here omitted.

INDEX AND GLOSSARY.

A (a, privative), prefixed to a Greek word signifies without; as aphyllous, without leaves

Abbreviations, page 3, Part IV.
Abortion, non-development of a part.

Absorption, 460.

Acaulésce t, apparently stemless, 223. Accessory, something superadded.

Accrescent, growing after flowering, 109. Accumbent, lying against a thing, 183. Accrose or accrous, needle-shaped, 299.

Achénium, plural, achenia, 151.

Achlamydeous, without floral envelopes. Acicular, finely needle-shaped.

Acotyledonous, without cotyledons.

Acrogens, summit-growers, 425.
Acuteate, armed with prickles.
Acuminate. drawn out into a point, 807.

Acute, ending in a sharp angle, 307.

Adherent, growing to, 82, 94.
Adnate. growing fast to, 114.
Adventitious, growing out of the usual or

normal position, as roots, 206.

Aeràtion, same as Respiration, 483.

Estivation, 335

Affinity, resemblance in essential organs.

Age of trees, 47.

Aggregate, assembled close together.
Aglumaceous, without glumes, the same as
Petaliferæ, 514.

Air-bladders, 323.

Air-plants, 208. Ala, wing; Alæ, wings, 101.

Alate, winged, 274.

Albumen, 179. Albuminous, 178. Albûrnum, sap-wood, 410. Algæ, seaweeds, 519.

Alternate, 215, 262.
Alveolate, with pits like the honey comb. Ament, a deciduous spike, 257.

Amorphous, without definite form.

Amphitropous, 141.

Amplexicaul, stem-clasping, 275, 311.

Analysis, Botanical, 523.

Anastomòsis, reunion of vessels or veins.

Anátropous, 141. Ancipital, two-edged.

Andræcium, 110. Andrógenous, stamens and pistils on the same pedancle.

Angiospermæ, angiosperms, 510.

Angiospores, 517.

Animal, 15.

Annual, yearly (sc. plants), 40. Annular cells, 378.

Anterior, parts (of a flower) adjacent to the Anthelminite, expelling or killing worms.

Anther, 111, 113. [ing.

Anthésis, the opening of the flower; flower-

Antheridia, the staminate organs of Mosses Apetalæ, 513. Apetalons, without petals. Aphyllous, without leaves. Apophysis, a swelling, c. g., under the

thecæ of some Mosses.

Apparatus, 4.
Appendicular organs, 77.
Appréssed, closely applied but not adhering

to; the same as adpressed. Apterous, without wings. Aquátic, living in water.

Aráchnoid, resembling cobwebs.

Arboreous, arborescent, tree-like.

Archegònia, the pistillate organs of Mosses. Arcuate, arched or curved like a bow.

Areolate, having the surface divided into little spaces or areas.

Aril, an extra seed-covering, 175

Artistate, with an arista or awn (Barley).

Armed, bearing prickles, spines, etc.

Articulated, jointed, as the culm of Wheat.

Ascending, arising obliquely; assurgent. Ascidia, leaves holding water, 322. Assimilation, 439.

Attenuate, becoming slender or thin.

Auriculate, ear-bearing, 291.

Aun, the beard of Barley and the like.

Axial root, 200. Axil (arm-pit), the angle between the petiole

Axii arm-pi), the angle between the periode and the branch, on the upper side.

Axiilary, growing out of the axils.

Axis, ascending, 211, 212; erect, procumbent, prostrate, trailing, decumbent, 212; excurrent, solvent, 226; descending, 197

Baccate, berry-like; covered with pulp. Banner, same as Vexillum, 101. Banyan tree, 207.

Bark, 411.

Bástlar, basal, attached to the base, 136. Bast-cells, wood-cells of bark, 412.

Beaked, ending in an extended tip. Bearded, with tufts of long, weak hairs.

Berry. 159.
Bi, Bis, twice (in compound words).

Bicolor, two-colored. Bicuspidate, with two points or cusps. Bidentate, with two teeth. Biennial, of two years, 41.

Bifld, cleft into two parts.

Bifoliate, with two leastets.

Bifúrcate, twice forked, or merely forked. Bilábiate, two-lipped.

Binate, 303. Bipinnate, 304.

Bipinnalifid, twice pinnatifid. (Fig. 349.)
Biternate, twice ternate, 305.
Bivalved, two-valved.

Blade (See Lamina, 271.)

Bulblets, 260.

Blanched (plants), whitened for the want of light, § 486 (See Etiolated.)
Bloom, a fine white powder on some plants.
Border, 91, 92.
Bodany, Elementary, 20, 368, etc.
Bodany, Physiological, 21, 436.
Bodany, Systematic, 22, 153.
Brāchiale, with opposite, spreading branches (arms). (Fig. 275.)
Bract, 329, 345.
Bracteoles or bractlets, 345.
Bracteoles or bractlets, 345.
Branches, 34, 214.
Coarctate, co.
Coccus, a ber carpels of Cohesion, 82, 214.
Bud, 33, Budding, 259.
Buds, suppression of, 248.
Bud-scales, 245, 319.
Buds, 242; scaly, 242.
Column, 199.
Column, 199.
Colored, of 1

Caducous, dropping off early, 109.
Caspitous, forming tufts or turf.
Calceotate, slipper-shaped.
Calycine, calyx-like.
Calyculate, having an outer calyx or calyx-like involucre,
Calyptra, the hood of the sporange (sporecase) of a Moss.
Calyx, the outer floral envelope, 51
Cambaium, 418.
Campanulate, bell-shaped, 102.
Campanulate, bell-shaped, 102.
Campanulate, cannelled.
Camescent, grayish white.
Capitate, head-shaped, growing in close clusters or heads.
Capitatum, a little head, 861.
Capitate, bearing tendrils.
Capsule, 167.
Cappedate, bearing tendrils.

Capsule, 167.
Carbon, 448. Carbonic Acid, 490.
Carbon, 448. Carbonic Acid, 490.
Carina, 101. Carinate, boat-shaped, having a sharp ridge beneath.
Carpel, Carpellary, 126.
Carpophore, 149, 151. (Fig. 177.)
Cartilagnous, firm and tough in texture, like cartilage.
Carunole, 175.
Carunole, 175.
Caviden, 357. (See Ament.)
Caulescont, 223. Caulis, 223.
Caulene, relating to the stem, 262.
Cellular tissue, 856. Cell, 369.
Cellular bark, 413.
Centripulal inflorescence, 352.
Centripulal inflorescence, 352.
Centripulal spiorescence, 352.
Cephalous, same as Capitate.

Centripetal inflorescence, 352.
Cephalous, same as Capitate.
Cereal, relating to grains, corn, etc.
Cereucous, nodding (less inclined than pendulous).
Chaff, chaffy, 349. (See Paleaceous.)
Chalaza, 140.
Channelled, hollowed out like a gutter
Chanticeous, with the texture of paper.
Chilorophyl., 381, 435.

Ciliate, fringed with marginal hairs. Ciénchyma, 393. Cion or Scion, 218. Cinereous, ash-gray, ash-color. Circinate, rolled inward from the top, 255 Circulation of the sap, 468. Circumscissile, 149. Cirrhous, furnished with a tendril. Cirrhous roots, 206. Classes, natural, 501 Classification, artificial, 503. Clavate, club-shaped. Coccus, a berry; Cocci (plural), the 1-seeded carpels of separable fruits. Cocheate, spiral, like the snail-shell. Cohesion. 82. Cohorts, 512 Collateral. placed side by side. Collum, 199.
Colored, of any color except green, which in botany is not a color, while white is. Column, the combined stamens and styles. Coma, 173. Cómmissure, the joined faces of the carpels of the cremocarp (151). Common, belonging alike to several.

Common, belonging alike to several.
Complete flower, 60.
Complicate, folded up upon itself.
Compound leaf, 300.
Compound flower, 348.
Compressed, flattened on the sides, 274.
Condupticate, folded on itself lengthwise.
Cone., 169.
Confluent, uniting; same as Coherent.
Conglomerate, clustered or crowded.
Conjugate, coupled, joined by pairs.
Connate, 311.
Connéctile, connective, 118, 114.
Conniectile, converging, coming together.
Continuous, the reverse of Jointed.

Contorted, twisted, 338.
Convolute, 256, 339.
Cordate, heart-shaped, 291.
Cornaceous, leather-like, 315
Corneous, horn-like in texture.
Corniculate, with a small horn or spur.
Corolla, 52, etc.
Córolline, pertaining to the corolla.
Corolua, town, 435, 407.
Cortical bark, 414.

Cortical Gark. 414.
Corymb. corymbous, 358.
Costate, ribbed, with rib-like ridges.
Cotyledons, 180, 380.
Crassula, (a genus of plants), 63.
Crateriform, of the form of a goblet.
Creeper, Creeping stems, 231.

Creeper, Creeping stems, 201. Cremocarp, 151. Crenate, bordered with rounded teeth. Crenulate, 309. Crested or Cristate, with an elevated ric

Crested or Cristate, with an elevated ridge Crispate or Crisped, 310. Crown of the root, 286. Cruci form (corolla), 100.

Cruciform (corolla), 100.

Crude sap, 472.

Crustaceous, hard, thin, and brittle.

Cryptogamia, Cryptogams, 507.

Cucullate, rolled up into a hood-shape,

Culm, the straw of Grasses, 224.

Changie Cunniform wedge, shaped

Cùneate, Cuneiform, wedge-shaped, 290 Cup-shaped, 102. (Upule, a little cup (sc. acorn), 185.
Cuspidate, with a sharp, stiff point, 307.
Cuircle, 399.
Cydnic, blue, or any color except yellow.
Cydthiform, cup-shaped.
Cycle (in Phyllotaxy), 263, 264. [cell, 280.
Cycloits, same as Rotation, currents in the
Cyme. cymous, 363.
Cymbiform, boat-shaped.
Cypoblast, 151.
Cytoblast, 380.

Deca (ir. Greek composition). ten. Deciduous, falling at the end of the season.

Declinate, bent downward. [304. Decompound, much compounded or divided, Decumbent 212. (Fig. 249.) Decurrent, 274. [at right angles. Decussate (leaves), opposite, and the pairs Définite, 118. Deflexed, bent downward. Defoliation, the casting off of leaves. Dehiscence, 113, 148. Deliquéscent (axis), same as Solvent, 226. Deltoid, form of the Greek letter Δ , 288. Dendroid, tree-like in form. Dendron (in Greek compounds), a tree. Dentate. 309. Denticulate, 309. Denuded. become naked. Depauperate, less developed than usual. Dependent, hanging down. Depressed, flattened from above; low. Dextrine, 455. Dextrôrse (twining), turning to the right. Di (in Greek numerals), two. Diadelphous, 120.
Diagnosis, a brief statement of the distinctive character of a plant or group. Dialypetalous, Polypetalous, 513. Disphanous, transparent or translucent. Diandrous, with two stamens, 118. Diastase, 455. Dichotomous, forked or two-forked. Diclinous, 67. Dicotyledons, Dicotyledonous, 182, 284. Didymous, double. Didynamous, 119.
Digitate, with several distinct leastets parmately arranged (as in the leaf of the Horse-chestnut). Diffuse, much divided and spreading. Dimidiate, (anther), halved, 114. Diacious (flowers), 67. Dipterous, having two wings. Disk, 85, 362. Discoid, no rays. (Fig. 446.) Dissected, cut into deep lobes Disseptment, same as partition, 182. Distichous, arranged in two rows. Distinct, separate, not united, 82. Divaricate, wide-spread, straggling.
Divergent, spreading with a less angle. Dorsal, on or relating to the back. Double terms, 301. Downy, clothed with short, weak hairs. Inupe, 156. Drupaceous. (See Tryma.) Ducts. (See Trachenchyma, 391.)

Dwarfing. (Fig. 250, d.)

E. ex (in composition), without; as,

Etracteate, without bracts.

Duplicate, in pairs, double. Duràmen, heart-wood, 410.

Echinate, prickly with rigid hairs. Effete, sterile, exhausted. Elaters, spiral, elastic threads accompany. ing certain spores. Elliptic, Elliptical (leaf), 289. Elongated, lengthened, extended. Emarginate, 307. Embryo, 81, 180. Embryo sac, 142. Embryonic vesicle, 449. Endocarp, 156 See Chlorophyl Endochrome, the coloring matter of plants. Endógenous structure, 421. Endogens, 509, 180, 424. Endopleura, same as Tegmen, 172. Endosmose, 465. Ensiform, sword-shaped, 297. Entire, even-edged, 308. Ephemeral, enduring for one day. Epi (in Greek composition), upon; as Epicarp, 156. Epidermis, 396 Epigynous, upon the ovary, 97, 119. Empetalous, on the petats, 119. Epiphytes, plants on other plants, 208. Episperm, the skin of the seed. Equitant (astraddle), 258. Erose, eroded, as if gnawed, 310. Etærio, 158. Etiolated, colorless for want of light Exalbaminous, without albumen, 178. Excurrent, 226. Exogenæ, Exogens, 182, 509. Exogenous structure, 405 Exosmose, flowing out, 465. Exserted, projecting out of, or beyond. Exstipulate, without stipules, 272. Extra (in composition), beyond; as. Extra-axillary, same as supra-axillary. Extra flour (of wheat), 446. Extrórse, turned outward, 114. Falcate, scythe-shaped, curved.

Extrores, turned outward, 114.

Falcate, scythe-shaped, curved.
Farinaceous, flour-like in texture,
Fárinous, mealy on the surface.
Fascicle, a bundle, 365.
Fasciculate (leaves), 262.
Feather-veined, 285.
Ferruginous, of the color of iron-rust,
Fertile (flower), seed-producing, 67.
Fertilization, etc., 447.
Fibrillax, fibrils, 199, 428.
Filament, the stalk of a stamen, 111, 112.
Filiform, slender like a thread.
Finbrind, fringed, having the edge bordered with slender processes.
Fistular, hollow, as the leaf of Onion.
Flabelliform, fan-shaped, 298. [supple.
Flavescent, yellowish, turning yellow.
Flexuous, zig-zag or wavy.
Fleccous, with hairs in soft fleecy tufts.
Flora, (a) the spontaneous vegetation of the

country; (b) a written description of the same, 23.

Floral, relating to flowers.

Floral envelopes, 50, 57.

Florels, the flowers of a compound flower Flower, 49, etc.; origin of, 37.

Flower-bud, 244, 335, etc.

Foliaceous, leaf-like in texture or form Foliation, the act of leafing.

Foliation, the act of leafing.

Foramen, same as Micropyle, 140.

Free, not adherent nor adnate, 81, 94. Fringed. (See Fimbriate.)
Frond, an organ which is both stem and leaf, as in Duckmeat, Fern,

Frondescent, bursting into leaf.
Fructification, flower and fruit as a whole.
Fruit, 38, 143; ripening of, 457.

Frutescent, shrubby becoming shrubby. Fulcra (roots), 206.

Fulvous, and yellowish brown. Funiculus (a little rope), 140

Funnel-form. (See Infundibuliform), 102.
Furcats, forked. Fork-veined, 284.
Furfuraceous, scurfy.
[wise.
Furrowed, marked with channels length-Fuscous, grayish or blackish brown.

Fusiform, spindle-shaped, 203.

Galea, galeate, 103. Gamovetala, Monopetala, 518. Gamopetalous, with the petals united, 99. Gamophyllous, of united leaves. Gamosepalous, with the sepals united. Geminate, twin, two together. [bud). Genmation, state of budding (Latin, gemma, Geniculate, bent as the knee (genu).

Genus, 29. Genera, 498.

Germ, the ovary. (The term is obsolete.)

Germination, 188, 484. Gibbous, more tumid in a certain place. Glabrous, smooth, not hairy, 312. Gladiate, sword-shaped, ensiform. Gland, glandular, 80, 401. Glans, 155.

Glaucous, sea-green, bluish, usually with a bloom, or whitish powder.

Globous, in form nearly spherical. Glomerate, collected into close heads. Glomerale, 363.

Glumes, 108, 349.

Glumifera, 511.

Gluten, 445. Granular, composed of grains.

Grafting. (Fig. 250, e.) Graminoideæ, 515. Grand Divisions, 65.

Growth is downward, 477. ·lymnos (a Greek prefix), naked; as, Gymnospermous, with naked seeds, Gymnospermæ, Gymnosperms, 510. Gymnosporæ, Gymnospores, 517. Gynandrous, 119.

Gynæcium, 123.

Gynobase, a process of the torus on and around which the carpels are suspended (sc. Geranium, Fig. 172).

Gynophore, a produced torus, bearing the ovary on its summit. (Fig. 112.) Gyrate, same as Circinate, 255 Gyrous, strongly bent to and fro.

Habit, the general aspect of a plant. Habitat, the natural locality or place of

Idiatid., the natural locality or place of growth of a wild plant.

Hairs, 400. Hairy, hirsute.

Haibert-shaped, hastate. (Fig. 313.)

Haired, one-half apparently defici nt.

Hastate, with the base-lobes abruptly spreading, as in a halbert, 291.

Heart-shaped, 291. Heart-wood, 410.

Herb, herbaccous, 40, 41.

Herbaceous, green and cellular in texture. Herbarium, 3. Hesperidium, 160, [and pistils Hermaphrodite (flower), with both stamens

Heterocephalous, heads of two sorts in the same plant, some & and some ?. Heterogamous, two sorts of flowers in the

same head, some & and some Q. Hexa (Greek numeral), six; as in,

Hexagonal, 6-sided or 6-angled. Hexamerous, 6-parted. Hexandrous, having 6 stamens.

Hilum, the eye or scar of the seed, 177

Arisin, the eye of scar of the seed, It's Hirsute, hairy, with rather long hairs, 813. Hispid, bristly with stiff hairs, 313. Hispid, bristly with stiff hairs, 313. Houry, frost-colored, grayish-white. Homogamous, head with all the flowers alike, as to the stamens and pistils. Honey, Honey-bee, 458.

Hood. (See Calyptra, 518.) Hooded. (See Cucullate.) Horny, of the texture of horn.

Hortus siccus, the herbarium, 3. Humifuse, spreading on the ground. Hydine, transparent, or nearly so. Hybrid, a cross-breed between two species. Hyperborean, inhabiting northern regions. Hypo (in Greek compounds), under; as,

Hypocrateriform, salver-form, 102. Hypogèan, growing under ground. Hypogynous, 95, 119.

Imbricate, imbricated, 257, 339. Immarginate, having no rim or border. Immersed. (See Submersed.) Inaxial root, 201.

Incised, divided deeply as if cut, 310. Included, enclosed within, or shorter than as the stamens in the corolla.

Incrassate, thickened. Incumbent (sc. embryo), 183 Indehiscent, not opening, 148.

Indefinite, 118. Indigenous, native of a country.

Induplicate, 337. Indusium, the shield of the fruit-dot (sorus)

of a Fern. Inferior, lower in position.

Inflorescence, 341, etc. Infundibuliform, funnel-shaped, 102. Innate (sc. anther), 114.

Inserted, Insertion, refer to the point of junction or apparent origin.

Integument, a coat or covering. Internode, 220.

Interpetiolar, between the petioles. Interruptedly pinnate, 302. (Fig. 358.)

Intrôrse (anthers), turned inward, 114. Involuce, Involucel, 347.
Involute, rolled inward, 256. (Fig. 287.)

Irregular flower s, 83, 101.

Jointed, having joints, separable pieces. Jugum, a pair; as bijugous, with two pairs of leaflets; trijugous, three pairs.

Keel, Keeled. (See Carinate.) Kidney-shaped. (See Reniform, 295.) Kingdoms of Nature, 12-14.

Labellum, the odd petal of an Orchid, 101. Labiate, lip-shaped, 103. Lacerate torn irregularly by deep incisions

Laciniate, slashed, with deep incisions. Lactescent, containing lac, or milk. Lacunous, with large depressions or pits.
Lacustrine, growing in lakes.
Lamina, the blade of a leaf, 271. Lanceolate, lance-shaped. (Fig. 317.) Lanuginous, woolly, 312.

Later, the turbid or milky juice of plants.

Lateriferous tissue. (See Cienchyma, 386.) Latin names of plants, 25, 26. Layer. (See Stolon, 217.) Leaf, 271, etc.; structure of, 431, etc. Leaf-bud, 244, etc. Leaflet, the pieces of a compound leaf, 301. Leaf-stems, 222. Legume, 165. Lens. 7. [lens. Lenticulate, shaped like a double convex Liber, the inner bark, 412. Lichens, 519. Ligneous system, 404. Ligulate, strap-shaped, 103. Liquie, the stipules of Grasses, 279.
Liliaceous flower, 100.
Limb, the border, 91. Linear, long and narrow, 297. Livid, clouded with bluish, brown, and gray. Lobate, lobed, 294.

Loculicidal, opening into the eell, 148.

Locusta, a spikelet of the Grasses.

Lorate, thong-shaped.
Lunate, crescent-shaped.

Lyrate. pinnatifid, with the upper lobes much larger than the lower, 293.

Macros (in Greek compounds), long, Maculate, spotted or blotched.

Mule (flowers), same as Staminate.

Marcescent, withering, but persistent, 109.

Murripad, belonging to the border.

Marqinate, having the border different.

Mediular, pith. Médullary rays, 416.

Médullary sheath, 407. [lucid, 315.

Membranaceous, membranous, thin and pel
Merocarp, one of the carpels of a cremocarp

of an Umbellifer. (Fig. 177.)

Micropyle, 177; same as Foramen.

Microscope, 8.

Midrio, the central vein of a leaf, 282.

Midrein (used in this work), 283.

Mineral, 13.
Mitriform, formed like a conical cap.
Monos (in Greek compounds), one only; as,
Monadelphous, 120.
Monaderous, 1-stamened, 118.

Moniliform (roots), 204. Monocarpic herbs, 42. Monochlamydeous (flowers), 66. Monocoty'ledons, 180, 284.

Monocoty/ledons, 180, 284.
Monœcious, 67.

Monogynous, with one style, 124. Honopetalæ. (See Gamopetalæ, 518.) Honopetalous, 90, 91. Honophyllous, 1-leaved. Honopadous, 90, 91.

Monstrous flowers, 334. Morphology, 19; of the leaf, 271. Mucro, a sharp, small, abrupt point. Mucronate, 307.

Multi (in composition), many.
Multifid, cut half-way into many segments.
Muricate, bearing short, hard points.

Muriform, like a wall of mason-work.
Muscology, a treatise on Mosses.
Muticous, pointless, not pointed.
Mycchum, the thallus of the Fungi, usually
concealed, 519.

Naked seeds, 147. (Fig. 166.)

Napiform (root), 208.

Nationi, swimming; under water.

Naturalized, growing spontaneously but not native.

Natural Orders, 439.

Natural System, 504, 506, etc.

Nectar, honey. Nectary, 77.

Nepenthes, 322. (Fig. 391.)

Nerve, the veins (282) are sometimes sometimes sometimes sometimes sometimes sometimes, 202.

Neutral flower, 68. [in Snowdrop. Nodding, nutant, the summit hent over, as Node, a joint of the stem, 220.

Nodous, knotted, large-jointed.

Nodous, knotted, large-jointed.

Nomenclature, 35. 533, &c.

Normal, according to rule, regular.

Nucleus, kernel (sc. ovule), 140, 172.

Nut. (See Glans, 155.) Ob (in composition), denotes inversion; as, Obcompressed, flattened back and front. Obcombresses, nathered park and from.

Obcordate, 307. Oblanceolate, 290.

Oblique, unequal-sided, as the leaves of Elm.

Oblong, 259. Obovate, 280. Obtuse, 307.

Obcolute (in sestivation), 258.

Ochrea, sheathing stipules, 279.

Ochroleucous, cream-color, pale yellow.

Outo, (in Greek compressition), sight. Octo (in Greek composition), eight. Octandrous, having 8 stamens. Octogynous, having 8 styles. Offset, a short lateral shoot, 218. Oligos (in Greek composition), few; as, Oligandria, with few stamens. Olivaceous, olive-green, brownish-green. Opaque, dull, not shining. Opercular, with a lid, 114 Opposite, two at a node, 215, 262. Orbicular, Orbiculate, circular, 289. Orchidaceous, 101. Organography, 19. Organic world, 12. Orthotropous (ovule), erect, 141. Osseous, bony, as the Peach-stone. Oval, 289. Ovate, 288. Ovary, 125. Ovoid, egg-shaped, as in fruits. Ovule, the young seed, 138.

Paleace or Pales, 108, 349.
Puleaceous, chaffy, having pales.
Pulmi-veined, 285. Palmate, 295.
Panduriform, fiddle-shaped.
Panicle, 360. Paniculate, panicled.
Papilionaceous, 101.
Pappus. the calyx of Composites, 104.
Parallel-veined, 284.
Paraphyses, jointed threads around the antheridia of Mosses.
Parasites, 209.
Parenchyma, 387.
Parietal, on the wall (paries), 133.
Parted, deeply divided into parts.
Patent, wide open. Patulous, half open.
Para-naped. obovoid, larger above.

Pectinate, combed, finely pinnatifid. Pedate, shaped like a bird's foot, 296. Pedicel, Pedancle, 343. Pedate, shield-form, 295. Pendent, Pendulous, hanging, drooping. Penicillate, with a tuft of hairs, as if a camel's-hair pencil.

Pente (in Greek composition), five; as. Pentamerous, 5-parted.
Pentandrous, with 5 stamens, 118.
Pepo, a fruit like a melon, 161. Perennial, living several years, 43. Perfect flower, (\$) with both stamen and pistil Perfoliate, through the leaf, 311. Peri (in Greek composition), around; as, Perianth, 53, 87; forms of, 99. Pericarp, 146; forms of, 150. Perigynium, 107. Perigynous, 96, 119. Perisperm, same as Albumen, 179. Persistent, remaining long in place, 109. Personate, 103. Petals, 52; forms of, 89. Petalifera, 511. Petaloid, resembling petals. Petiole, 274. Petiolate, 271. Petiolule, 276. Phænogamia, 507. Phyllodium (plural Phyllodia), 321. Phyllotaxy, leaf-arrangement, 261. Physics, 16. Physiology, 436. Phytology (Greek, phytos, a plant), 23. Pileorhiza, cap of a rootlet, 428. Pileus, cap of some Fungals. Pilous, with erect, thin hairs, 313. Pinnatifid, 293. Pinnate, 302. Pistil, 56, 123. Pitchers (leaves). (See Ascidia, 322.) Pith, 406. Pitted cells, 376, 390. Pitted, with depressions or excavations. Placenta, 127; free axile, 135. Plant defined, 14. Plan of the Flower, 53, Pleurenchyma, 389.
Pleurenchyma, 389.
Plicate, plaited lengthwise as a fan, 254, 340.
Plimoue, feathery.
Plimute, a little plume, 31, 180.
Pollen, 111, 181. Pollen-tube, 450. Pollinia, masses of pollen, 122.
Poly (in Greek compounds), many; as, Polyadelphous, 120. Poly'gamous, with some imperfect flowers. Polypetala. (See Dialypetalæ, 513.) Polypetalous, Polysepalous, 90. Pome, a fruit like an apple, 162. Posterior, next the axis.
Potato, manner of its growth, 238.
Precocious, flowering before the leaves. Præfoliation, vernation, 252. Premorse, ending abruptly, 235. Press for drying plants, 6. Prickles, 403. Primine, same as Testa, 173 Primórdial utricle, 373. Prismátic, prism-shaped, having several parallel, longitudinal angles. Procumbent (stem), 212. (Fig. 248.) Produced, extended more than usual.

Proliferous, reproducing; as cymes from the midst of a cyme, flowers from the

midst of a flower.

Protein, 440. Protoplasm, 380. Provinces, 509. Pruinous, powdered, as if frostei. 814. Prùriens, causing an itching sensation. Pseudo (in Greek composition), spurious, Pubescent, downy with short, soft hairs. Pubérulent, minutely downy. Pumilous (pumilus), dwarfed in sizc. Punctate, seeming as if perforate, or market with minute dots. Pungent, piercing, sharp-pointed. Putamen, the bony nucleus of a drupe. Pyramidal, form of a cone or pyramid. Pyriform, of the form of a pear. Pyxis, a pericarp with a lid, 168. Quadri (in composition), four; as, quadrifoliate, four-leaved. Quadrigular, four-angled. Quadrigugate, with four pairs of leaflets. Quadrilateral, four-sided. Quinque (in composition), five. Quinate, growing in fives, 306. Quincuncial, 339. (Fig. 300.) Quintuple, five-fold. Race (Latin, stirps), a permanent variety, as Red-cabbage. Raceme, 358. Rachis, axis of the inflorescence, 301, 343. Radiate, diverging from a common centre. Radiate (in the Composites), the outer row of florets ligulate. (Fig. 388.) Radiant, outer flowers enlarged (and often neutral, Fig. 271); or (in the Composites), all the florets ligulate. Radical, from the root, 262. Radical (of the flower), 65.
Radicle, rootlet (of the embryo), 31, 180.
Rar Aal (of a branch), 262. Raphe (of the ovule or seed), 141. Raphides, 383.
Rays, 359, 362.
Receptacle, 57. (See Torus.)
Recursed, bent (not rolled) backward.
Reflexed, curved backward excessively.
Refracted, bent back suddenly as if broken.
Remuse, this sof Geranium, 168.

Regular, like parts similar, 60, b. Reniform, kidney-shaped, 295. Repand (margin), 310. Repent, creeping (sc. stems, 232).

Resupinate, reversed, upside down.
Reticulate, netted, 284.
Retrorse, backward, downward.

rhomb, or approaching it.
Ribs, the chief veins of a leaf ridges.

Ringent (corolla), 103. Root, 197. Root-stock, 233

Rostrate, beaked, with a beak.

Rosaceous (corolla), 100.

Rotate, wheel-shaped, 102.

Rugous, wrinkled, 315.

Refuse (apex), 307. (Fig. 367, c.) Révolute, rolled backward, 256. Rhizoma, Rhizome, 230, 233. Rhombic, Rhomboidal, in the figure of a

Rosulate (leaves), arranged around the base of the stem, as the petals of a Rose, 262.

Rotation, circulation of fluids in the cell. Rùbicund, blushing, rosy red. Rudiment, the beginning of a thing

Respiration, 482

Ruminated (albumen), full of chinks, as if composed of numerous folds.

Runcinate, hooked backward, 293.

Kunner, 219.

Sagittate, arrow-shaped, 291. Salver-shaped. (See Hypocrateriform, 102.) Samàra, 154. Sap, the crude, 472; the true, 474 Sarcocarp (of the drupe), 156. Scabrous, rough, 312 Scalariform (cells), ladder-shaped, 378. Scales, 319. Scale-stems, 79, 230. Scandent, climbing. Scape, 344. Scarious, 315. Scattered, sometimes used for alternate. Scorpoid (inflorescence), 365. Scrobioulde, pitted, with little depressions. Sea-green, light bluish green, glaucescent. Secund, all on one side, or turned one way. Secundane, same as Tegmen, 172.
Seed, 172. Seed, 173. Seed, 174. Seed, 175. Seed, 175. Seed, 176. Semition of, 186. Semition of, 186. Semition of, 186. Semitionar, half of cordate. Semilunar, half-moon shaped. Semisagittate, and Semiterete. Sepals. 51. Sepaloid, sepal-like. Septum, a partition between two spaces. Septicidal (dehiscence), 148. Septifragal (dehiscence), 148. Sericeous, silky, 312. Serò'inous, occurring late in the season. Serrate, Serrulate, 309. Sesvile, sitting, not stalked, 125, 271. Set.e, 106. Setaceous, bristle-form. Setous, Setigirous, bearing bristles, 313. Sheath, Sheathing, as the leaves of the Grasses, 275. Shrub, 45 Silique, Silicle, 166. Siliqueus, bearing siliques (as the Crucifers) Silver-grain (of wood), 417. Simple, of one piece, not compound. Sinistrorse, twining from right to left. Sinuate, 294. Slips, 218. Solitary, growing alone, or singly. Solvent axis, 226. Sori, patches of fruit in ferns. Sorosis, 171. Spadiciflora, 513. Spadix, 356. Spathe, Spathaceous, 346. Spatulate (leaf), 290. Species, 27, 496. Specific name, 26.

Specimens (of plants) 2, 5.
Spike. Spicate, 355.
Spikele, a little spike, as in a Grass.
Spine, a woody thorn, 327.
Spindle-shap d (root), 203. (Fig. 238.)
Spiral arrangement (of leaves), 263.
Spiral cells, or vessels, 377.
Spongelst, Spongiolo, 199.
Spores, 184.
Spur, a projecting, slender appendage, 78.
Spurous, spreading widely, as the involu-

cral scales of some Composites.

Stages of plant life, 31.

Stamens, 55, 110. Staminate flower, 67.

Staminodia, 117.

Starch, 382.

Stem. or Ascending Axis, 211.

Sterch, 382. Stem, or Ascending Axis, 211. Stertle, not bearing seeds, 67. Stigma, Stigmatic, 125, 129.

Stings, 402. Stipe, the stalk of the ovary or ovaries; also, the stem of a Mushroom. Stipels, Stipellate, 279. Stipules, Stipulate, 272, 277. [lons. Stolon, 217. Stoloniferous, producing sto Stomata, 397, etc. Strap-shaped, flat, narrow, and straight. Strict, erect and very straight. Strigous, with sharp, close, rigid hairs. Strojus, with snarp, close, right hairs. Stroble (fruit), 169.

Strophiolate, having an appendage (strophiole or caruncle) about the hilum.

Style, 125. Styloid, style-like.

Sub (in composition), 317. Suberous, corky in texture. Sub-kingdoms, 507. Subulate, awl-shaped, 299. Succulent, very juicy and cellular, 315. Sucker, 216. Suffrutéscent, woody at the base only. Sulcate, furrowed. Superior, 97, 98. Superior calyx, calyx adherent to ovary Superior ovary, calyx free from ovary. Supervolute, 340. Supra-axillary, situated above the axil. Supradecompound, very much dividea. Suspénded (ovule), 139. (Fig. 158.) Suspensor (of the embryo). (Fig. 158.) Sútural (dehiscence), 148. Sword-shaped, as the vertical leaves of Iris. Syconus, fruit, such as the Fig., 170.
Symmetry (of the flower), 60, c, 69.
Syn (in Greek compounds), together, union. Syncarpium, 169. Syngenestous, 120. Synonyms, 538. Systematic Botany, 492, etc. Taper-pointed. (See Acuminate, 307.)

Tap-root, 203.
Tawny, fulvous, dull yellowish brown. Taxonomy, the science of classification. Tegmen, the inner seed-coat, 140, 172. Tendril, 228, 324. Teratology, 334.
Terete, cylindrical, or nearly so.
Term of plant life, 39, etc.
Terminal, situated at the end or apex. Terminology. See Nomenclature, 533, Ternate (leaves), in threes, 303.

Tessellated, checkered, as a pavement.

Testa, the outer seed-coat, 140, 172, 178. Tetra (in Greek composition), four. Tetrady'namous, 119. Tetragonal, with four corners. Tetrágynous, with four pistils. Thallogens, 426, 516. Thallus, the cellular vegetative system of the Thallogens. Theca, Thecæ, sporangia or spore-cases. Thorn, 327. Throat, orifice of a monopetalous corolla.
Thyrse, 360. [312
Tomentous, with short, dense, woolly hairs
Top-shaped, inversely conical. Torus, same as Receptacle, 57, 84. Trachénchyma, 386, 391. Tree, 46. Transpiration, 479. Trie (in Greek compounds), three; as, Triadelphous, the stamens in three sets Triandrous, having three stamens.

Trigynous, having three styles, 124. Tricoccous (fruit), with three 1-seeded car-

pels.
Tricolored (tricolor), with three colors. Triennial, lasting three years. Trifid, split half way into three parts.

Trifidiale, with three leaflets, 303.

Trilobate, having three lobes, 296.

Trimerous, 3-parted, 65.
Tripartible, separable into three parts.
Tripli-oriend, 285. (Fig. 319.)
Triquetrous, three angled, 258, 339.

Tripinnate, thrice pinnate, 304. Triternate, thrice ternate, 305. True sap, 474. Truncate, 307. (Fig. 867, d.)

Trunk (of a tree), 225. Tryma, fruit, as the hickory-nut, 157.
Tube, 91. Tubular corolla, 102.
Tuber, 237. Tubercular, 204.

Tubérculate, covered with warts (tubercles). Tumid, swollen or inflated. Tunicate, coated, as the bulb, 242.

Turion. young shoot, as of asparagus Typical Flower, 60. (Figs. 8-11.)

Umbel, 359. Umbellet, a partial umbel. Umbellate, bearing umbels. l'mbilicate, with a sharp depression at end. Unarmed, with no stings, thorns, etc. Undershrub, a low shrub, 45. Undulate, wavy, 310. Unequally pinnate, 302. Unquiculate (petal), having a claw, 88. Uni (in compounds), one; as, Unifoliate, with one leaf or leaflet. Uniform, of one form.

Unitateral, 1-sided.
Unitateral, 1-sided.
Unitalved, with but one valve.
Urceolate, urn-shaped, 102.

Utricle (fruit), 152 Vaginate, sheathing; the flattened petiole involving the stem.

Valvate, 257, 337. Valves, Valvular, 114, 148. Varieties, 28.

Vascular tissue, 386. Vaulted, arched.

Vegetation, or Physiology of Plant Life 436. Veins. 282. Veinlets, Veinulets, 283.

Venation (of the leaf), 282. Ventricous, swelling out on one side. Vernal, appearing in the Spring-time Vernation (of the leaf-bud), 252.

Ventral, belonging to the front side, i. a., the side toward the axis.

Vérrucous, covered with warts (verruca). Versatile (anther), 114.

Vertex, the summit, same as Apex. Vértical, in the direction up and down, or parallel with the axis.

Verticillate, whorled, 215, 262. Verticillaster, 366.

Vespertine, appearing in the evening. Vexillary (sestivation). (Fig. 425.) Vexillam, banner, 101. (Figs. 59, 60.) Villous, with long, weak hairs, 312.
Vimineous, with long flexible shoots, osier-

Virgate, twiggy, long, slender.

Vine, 228

Viscid, Viscous, sticky or glutinous.
Vitatity of seeds, 185.
Vitta, Vitte, the minute oil-tubes in the
fruit-coat of the Umbelliferse.

[gus.] Volva, membrane enclosing the young Fun-

Wedge-shaped, tapering to the base. Woody plants, 44.
Whorl, a circle of similar organs. Witch-grass, 231. Wood, 408. Wood-cells, 876.

Yeast-plant, 441. (Fig. 520.)

Zoology, 17. Zoospors. (Fig 217.)

ADDENDA.

Fastigiate, 358; level-topped, as in the inflorescence of the corymb. Faveolate, honey-combed, alveolate. Fugaceous, soon falling or perishing. Inflected, bent inward, inflexed.

Scion, or zion, 218. Stipitate, on a stipe, which see.
Torulous, swollen at intervals.
Turbinate, shaped like a top (turbo) Uncinate, shaped like a hook (uncus).

AMERICAN BOTANIST

AND

FLORIST.

PART FOURTH,

DESCRIPTIVE BOTANY;

BEING

A SIMPLE ANALYTICAL FLORA,

INCLUDING THE NATIVE AND CULTIVATED PLANTS
GROWING IN THE ATLANTIC DIVISION
OF THE UNITED STATES.

BY

ALPHONSO WOOD, A. M., AUTHOR OF THE CLASS-BOOK OF BOTANY, STC.

A. S. BARNES & COMPANY,
NEW YORK AND CHICAGO.

H. B. NIMS & COMPANY, TROY, N. Y.

ABBREVIATIONS AND SIGNS.

§ BOTANICAL TERMS OFTEN RECURRING IN DESCRIPTIONS.

ach achenia. as . æstivation. alter, alternate. amplex. amplexicaul. anth. anther. axill, axillary, cal. calvx. caps. capsule. cor. corolla. cyp. cypsela. decid, deciduous. diam. diameter. ellip. elliptical. emarg. emarginate. epig. epigyneus. f. or ft. feet. fl. filaments.

A. flower; As. flowers.

fr. fruit. gl. glume; gls. glumes. hd. head; hds. heads. hyp, bypogynous. imbr. imbricate. inf. inferior. invol. involucre. irreg. irregular. leg. legume. If. leaf: lvs. leaves, lfts, leaflets, lom. loment. opp. opposite. ova. ovary. pap. pappus. ped. peduncle. pet. petals. perig. perigynous.

perig. perigynium. pls. pales. pn. pinnæ. pnl. pinnulæ. recep. receptacle reg. regular. rhiz. rhizoma. rt. root. sc. scale, scales. sds. seeds. seg. segment. sep. sepals. st. stem. sta, or stam, stamens stig. stigmas. sty. styles. var. variety

I TIMES OF FLOWERING, AND LOCALITIES.

- 1. Names of the Months and Seasons are abbreviated in the usual manner, as, Jan. January; Apr. April; Spr. Spring; Aut. Autumn; Sum. Summer; &c.
- 2. The names of States and Territories of the U. S. are abbreviated precisely as in other works, thus:—Ala. Alabama; Ark. Arkansas; Conn. Connecticut, &c.
- 3. Sections of States are thus designated: —N. N. Y. Northern New York; W. Pa. Western Pennsylvania; E. Fla. East Florida; S. Ill. Southern Illinois, &c.
- 4. Names of foreign Countries:—Eur. Europe; Afr. Africa; S. Afr. South Afr.ca; Aust. Australia; Can. Canada; Mex. Mexico; S. Am. South America &c.
- 5. E. East, Eastward, indicates the States of the Atlantic seaboard from Maine to Virginia inclusive; N-E. or N. Eng. denotes the New England States.
- 6. M. is used to denote the Middle States; viz., N. Y., Penn., N. J., and Del.
- 1. N. North, Northward, indicates generally the territory north of 42° N. latitude.
- 8. N-W. Northwest, indicates Wis., Minn., and parts of Ill. and Mich.
- 9. S. South, Southward, is used to indicate the Southern States in general,—all lying south of Virginia and Kentucky
 - 10 .S. W. Southwest, viz., Miss., La., Ark., and perhaps Tennessee and Texas.
 - 11. W. West, denotes the States lying due north of Tennessee and Arkansas.

§ SIGNS.

(1) An annual Herb.	b Woody Vine, evergreen.
(2) A biennial Herb.	Trailing Herb, (1) or (2).
24 A perennial Herb.	Trailing Herb, 24.
An undershrub, deciduous.	An aquatic Plant.
An undershrub, evergreen.	¥ Flowers perfect.
5 A Shrub, deciduous.	& Flowers staminate.
5 A Shrub, evergreen.	♀ Flowers pistillate.
A Tree, deciduous.	8 Monœcions.
5 A Tree, evergreen.	ở ♀ Diœcious.
An herbaceous Vine, (1) or (2).	ở ¥ ♀ Polygamous.
A perennial Vine, 2.	0 Wanting, or none.
5 Woody Vine, deciduous.	Numerous, or indefinite.
E Woody vino, decidations.	O Manorous, or maconine
§ A Plant introduced and naturalized;	
† Plant cultivated for ornament;	at the end of the description.
‡ Plant cultivated for use;	,
c Cotyledons accumbent;	
ol Cotyledons incumbent; used onl	y in the Cruciferse. (Page 34.)
o)) Cotyledons conduplicate;	
! (Note of exclamation), used technica	lly, denotes certainty.
? (Note of interrogation), implies doub	ot or uncertainty.
f (with or without a period), a foot)
' (a single acute accent), an inch	

" (a double accent), a line =1-12 of an inch...

§ AUTHORS' NAMES CITED IN THIS WORK.

Adans.	Adanson.	Dill.	Dillenius.
A. DC.	· Alphonse De Candolle,	Desv.	Desvaux.
Ait.	Aiton.	Dougl.	Douglas.
All.	Allione.	Ehrh.	Ehrhart.
Anders.	Andersson.	Ell.	Elliott.
Arn.	Arnott.	Endl.	Endlicher.
Aub.	Aublet.	Engel.	Engelmann.
Bart.	Barton.	Fisch.	Fischer.
Bartl.	Bartling.	F. & M.	Fischer & Meyer.
Beauv.	Beauvois.	Fræl.	Frælich.
Benth.	Bentham.	Gært.	Gærtner.
Bernh.	Bernhardt.	Gmel.	Gmelin.
Berl.	Berlandier.	Good.	Goodenough.
Bois.	Boissier.	Gr.	A. Gray.
Bong.	Bongard.	Gren.	Greville.
Bork.	Borkhausen.	Griseb.	Grisebach.
Br.	Brown.	Gron.	Gronovius.
Bw.	Bigelow.	Hedw.	Hedwig.
Cass.	Cassini.	Hoffm.	Hoffman.
Cav.	Cavanilles.	Hook.	Hooker (W. J.)
Cham.	Chamisso.	Hook. f. (fllius)	Hooker (J. D.)
Darl.	Darlington.	Hornem.	Hornemann.
DC	DE CANDOLLE.	Huds.	Hudson. [Kunt
Deaf.	Desfontaines.	H. B. K.	Humboldt, Bonpland
Dew.	Dewey.	Jacq.	Jacquin.

AUTHORS' NAMES-(CONTINUED).

Juss.	JUSSIEU.	Richn.	Richardson.
A. Juss	Adrien Jussieu.	Ræm.	Ræmer.
L. or Linn.	Linnæus.	Salisb.	Salisbury.
Lag.	Lagasca.	Schk.	Schkuhr.
Lam.	Lamarck.	Schrad.	Schrader,
Lamb.	Lambert.	Schreb.	Schreber.
Ledeb.	Ledebour.	Schult.	Schultes.
Lehm.	Lehmann.	Schw.	Schweinitz.
Lesq.	Lesquereux.	Scop.	Scopoli.
Lestib.	Lestibudois.	Ser.	Seringe.
L' Her.	L'Heritier.	Soland.	Solander.
Lindl.	Lindley.	Spreng.	Sprengel.
Mart.	Martins.	Steud.	Steudel.
Mich.	Micheli.	Sulliv.	Sullivant.
Michx. or Mx.	Michaux.	Thunb.	Thunberg.
Mx. f.	Michaux (the younger).	Torr.	Torrey.
Mill.	Miller.	T. & G.	Torrey & Gray.
Mitch.	Mitchell.	Tourn.	Tournefort.
Muhl.	Muhlenberg.	Trautv.	Trantvetter.
Nees.	Nees von Esenbeck.	Trin.	Trinius.
Nutt. or N.	Nuttail.	Tuckm.	Tuckerman.
Pal.	Pallas.	Vaill.	Vaillant.
Pav.	Pavon.	Vent.	Ventenat.
Pers.	Persoon.	Vill.	Villars.
Ph.	Pursh.	Wahl.	Wahlenberg.
Pluk.	Plukenet.	Walp.	Walpers.
Plum.	Plumier.	Walt.	Walter.
Poir.	Poiret.	Wangh.	Wangenheim.
R. Br.	ROBERT BROWN.	Willd.	Willdenow.
Raf.	Rafinesque.	With.	Withering.
Reichent	Reichenbach.	Wulf.	Wulfen.
Rich.	Richard.		

ANALYSIS OF THE NATURAL ORDERS,

Founded on the most obvious or artificial characters: designed as a key for the determination of the Order of any plant, native, or naturalized, or cultivated, growing within the limits of this Flora.

PROVINCES, CLASSES, AND COHORTS.

Sub-kingdom I. The Flowering Plants.. (See, next, Provinces 1, 2)...PHENOGAMIA. Sub-kingdom II. The Flowerless Plants.. (See the Provinces 3, 4).... CRYPTOGAMIA. Province 1. Leaves net-veined. Flowers never completely 3parted (mostly 4 and 5). Embryo with 2 or more cotyledons. Province 2. Leaves parallel-veined (rarely netted). Flowers 8parted. Bark, wood, and pith commingled. Embryo with but Class 1. Stigmas present. Seeds enclosed in vessels.. (*)......ANGIOSPERMS. Class 2. Stigmas 0. Seeds naked (Pines, Firs, Cedars, &c.) (**).. GYMNOSPERMS. Class 3, Flowers without glumes, Perianth colored or green. (†) .. PETALIFERÆ, Class 4. Flowers with green alternate glumes. No perianth .. (††) .. GLUMIFERÆ. * Cohort 2. Corolla with the petals united .. (B) Gamopetalæ. ** Cohort 4. The cone-bearing plants (same as Class 2).. (D)......Conoids. † Cohort 5. Fls. on a spadix, apetalous or incomplete. (E)... Spadicifloræ. † Cohort 6. Flowers complete, with a true perianth.. (F)..........Floridese. tt Cohort 7. The Grasses, Grains, &c. (same as class 4).. (G).. Graminoids.

A. COHORT 1. POLYPETALOUS EXOGENS.

- · Herbs with the leaves alternate or all radical..(12)
- * Herbs with the leaves opposite on the stem..(9)
- Shrubs, trees, or undershrubs..(2)
 - 2 Flowers regular or nearly so. . (3)
 - 9 Flowers irregular (or the fruit a legume) (§ 165)..(r)
 - 8 Polyandrous,-stamens 3-10 times as many as the petals..(4)
 - 3 Oligandrous,-stamens 1-2 times as many as the petais or fewer. (6)

```
4 Leaves opposite..(8)
        4 Leaves alternate. (5)
           5 Stamens on the torus or the hypogynous corolla. (f)
           5 Stamens and petals on the calyx tube.. (v)
        6 Ovaries simple, distinct, or one only. Vines or erect shrubs..(w)
        6 Ovary compound, and wholly adherent to the calyx..(x)
        6 Ovary compound and free from the calvx or nearly so .. (7)
           7 Stamens opposite to the petals and of the same number..(v)
           7 Stamens alternate with the petals or of a different number (8)
              8 Leaves opposite on the stems..(z)
              8 Leaves alternate, and compound..(yy)
              8 Leaves alternate and simple..(zz)
     9 Polyandrous—stamens 3-10 times as many as the petals.. (m)
     9 Oligandrous,-stamens 1-2 times as many as the petals or fewer. (10)
        10 Pistils separate and distinct, few or solitary, simple. (n)
        10 Pistils united into a compound ovary free from the calvx..(11)
        10 Pistils united into a compound ovary adherent to the calyx..(0)
           11 Stamens opposite to the petals and of the same number. (p)
           11 Stamens alternate with the petals or of a greater number. (a)
      12 Flowers regular or nearly so. Fruit never a legume..(14)
      12 Flowers irregular (rarely regular and the fruit a legume)...(13)
        13 Stamens numerous, 3 or more times as many as the petals. (k)
         13 Star ens few and definite, 4-12. (1)
           1. .. amens (or anthers) 3-10 times as many as the petals. (15)
           14 Stamens few and definite. Ovary free from the calyx..(17)
            14 Stamens few and definite. Ovary adherent to the calyx. (1)
     15 Stamens hypogynous-inserted on the torus..(16)
      15 Stamens perigynous-inserted or the corolla at the base..(c)
      15 Stamens perigynous-inserted on the calvx at the base..(d)
         16 Pistils few or many, distinct (at least as to the styles) .. (a)
         16 Pistils (and styles if any) completely united. (b)
      17 Pistils one, or indefinite and distinct, simple..(e)
      17 Pistils definitely-* 2 united, the short styles combined into one..(f)
                    - 2, 3 or 4 united, styles or stigmas, 2, 3, 4 or 6..(g)
                    - 5, distinct or united. with 5 distinct styles.. (h)
                    -* 5, united and the styles also combined into one .. (i)
a Petals 3 or numerous. Water plants with peltate leaves....}
b Sepals 4—6, equal. Petals CO, imbricated in the bud...
NYMPHEACEE.
   b Sepals 5, equal. Petals 5, imbricate. Leaves tubular.........SABRACENIACEÆ. 8
   -bb 4 or 8 petals usually crumpled in bud............PAPAVERACEÆ. 9
      -dd Petals convolute in bud. Fruit compound ...... Loasace ... 55
6 Stamens opposite to the petals and of the same number. Pistil 1 only. Berberidace 2. 6
f Stamens 6, tetradynamous. Pod 2-celled. Flowers cruciform..... CRUCIFERE. 11
   @ Sepals 5, equal. Flowers monecious. Herbs woolly or scurfy ..... ORDER 113
```

g Sepals 5, or 3, equal, and the stamens twice as manyGeraniace z. 30
g Sepals 5, and the stamens (anthers) of the same number(gg)
gg Sterile filam. numerous, in several whorls. Climbing. Passiflorace # . 57
gg Sterile filaments numerous, in 5 clusters. Herb erect. Saxifragaces. 45
gg Sterile filaments 0(*)
* Flowers white, racemed. ClimbingORDER 106
* Flowers yellow. Plants erectTUNNERACEÆ. 56
* Flowers cyanic. Herbs stemless
A Stamens 5, alternate with the 5 petals. Styles 5 or 3. Seeds COLinacrae. 28
A Stamens 5, opposite to the 5 petals. Styles 5, but the seed 1ORDER 83
A Stamens twice as many as the petals(hh) th Stamens 6. Leaves peltate
th Stamens 6.—24, distinct
hh Stamens 10, united at base
i Ovary 1-celled. Leaves all radical, spinescent, irritable Droserace z. 17
i Ovary 3-5-celled. Leaves mostly radical, not dottedORDER 73
i Ovary 3-5-celled. Leaves capline, pinnate, dotted
1 Style 1, but the carpels as many as the petals (2-6)
3 Styles 3-5, ovary 3-5-celled, 3-5-seeded, wholly adherent ARALIACEÆ. 64
j Styles 3-8, ovary 1-celled, half-adherent. Sepals 2PORTULACACEÆ. 20
3 Styles 2, carpels 2, fewer than the (5) petals.—* Seeds severalSaxifragace.E. 45
— Seeds 2 Umbelliferæ. 63
& Ovaries many, or few, rarely 1, always simple
k Ovary compound, 3-carpelled, open before ripe
8 Sepals (4 or 5) produced into 1 slender spur behind, petals 2 or 5GERANIACEÆ. 30
I Sepals 2 (or vanished), petals 4 (2 pairs) with 1 or 2 blunt spurs Fumariace E. 10
l Sepals 5, very unequal; petals 3. Stamens 6 or 8. No spur Polygalace 2. 42
? Sepals and petals each of the same number, viz(!)
4, the flowers slightly irregular. Stamens 6-32. No spur. CAPPARIDACE # 12
4, the flowers moderately irregular. Stamens 8. A vine SAPINDACE # 37
U 5, with 5 stamens, and generally a blunt spur
5, with 10 or more stamens. No spur. Fruit a legumeLeguminos. 43
m Pistils many, entirely distinct, simple
m Pistils 3-5, united more or less completely
m Pistils 5-10, united, with sessile stigmas and many petalsFicoideæ. 61
n Pistil solitary, simple. Petals 6-9. Stamens 12-18 Berberidace A. 6
n Pistils 3 or more, distinct, simple. Flowers all symmetrical Crassulace 2. 46
n Pistils 2, consolidated with the 5 stamens. Juice milkyORDER 100
o Carpels as many as the sepals(nn)
o Carpels fewer in number than the sepals(00)
nn Anthers opening at the top. Flowers 4-partedMelastomaces. 52
nn Anthers opening laterally. Styles united into 1ONAGRAOEÆ. 54
nn Anthers opening laterally. Styles or stigmas distinct HALORAGEÆ. 48
00 Each carpel 00-seeded. Styles 2SAXIFRAGACEÆ. 45
oo Each carpel 1-seeded. Styles 2 or 3
co Each carpel 1-seeded. Style 1 (double)
p Style 3-cleft at the summit. Flowers 5-partedPORTULACACEÆ. 20 p Style and stigma 1, undivided. Flowers 7-partedORDER 81
q Leaves pinnate, with interpetiolar stipules
q Leaves simple, toothed or lobed. Flowers 5-merous, Stamens 6 CRUCIFERES. 11
2 Leaves simple, notined of lobed. Flowers 5-merous, Stamens 10. GERANIACES. 50
qq Petals and stamens on the throat of the calyx
qq Petals on the torus(*)
yy rouse on site with(')

* Flowers irregular, unsymmetrical
* Flowers regular, 2-(or &-)parted throughoutELATINACEÆ. 18
* Flowers regular, 5-parted. Leaves punctate
* Flowers regular, 5-parted. Leaves dotlessCARYOPHYLLACEÆ. 19
r Pistil a simple carpel, becoming a legume. Stamens 10-100Leguminos.z. 43
Pistil compound, viz(rr)
rr 3-carpelled. Flowers perfect. Leaves digitate
rr 3-carpelled. Flowers monœcious. CultivatedBegoniaceæ. 59
77 5-carpelled.—* Stipules present. Cultivated
-* Stipules none. NativeORDER 73
s Stamens on the receptacle, in several sets. Leaves dotted
s Stamens on the receptacle, in 1 set. Lvs. fleshy. (S. Fla) Clusia. Guttiferæ. (21)
Stamens on the calyx(88)
88 Sepals, petals, and ovaries indefinite
es Sepals, &c., definite. Leaves dotted, entire
88 Sepals, &c., definite. Leaves dotless, entireLYTHRACEÆ. 58
88 Sepals, &c., definite. Leaves dotless, subdentateSAXIFRAGACER. 45
t Filaments united into 1 set (monadelphous). Petals convolute(u)
f Filaments united into 1 or several sets. Petals imbricate(uu)
f Filaments distinct(tt)
tt Petals 6, valvate, lurid. Erect shrubs
tt Petals 3—9, imbricate. Trees or shrubs
tt Petals 4—8, imbricate. Climbing or trailing
Petals 4, imbricated. Shrubs, S
u Anthers 1-celled. Sepals valvate in the bud
u Anthers 2-celled. Sepals valvate. Handsome treeStebullace 2. 24 u Anthers 2-celled. Sepals imbricate. A large tree in S. Fla. Canellace 2. (22)
wu Leaves punctate with pellucid dots, jointed to stalk. Aurantiace E. 32
uu Leaves opaque(*)
* Sepals valvate. Flowers small
* Sepals imbricate. Flowers large
v Style 1, with many stigmas. Green fleshy shrubs
v Styles several or 1, each with 1 stigma. Woody trees or shrubsRosace z. 44
v Style 1, with 1 stigma. Stam. in 5 sets, long, red, very showyMyrtaceæ. 51
w Trailing vines, with crimson fis. Ovaries CO, in a little spikeMagnoliace#. 2
W Climbing vines, with white-greenish fis. Ova. 2-6, capitate, Menispermace #, 5
10 Erect shrubs, with yellow flowers, 6-parted. Pistil only 1 BERBERIDACEÆ. 6
* Erect shrubs (S. Fla.) with yellow fls. Pistils 5, 2-ovuled, 1-sdedSurianace #. (62)
* Trees, with greenish fis., -* and pinnate lys. Pist. 3-5, 1-ovuled. SIMARUBACE. 34
-* and simple leaves. Follicles 3-5STERCULIACEE. 24
Flowers 4-parted. Stamens 8. (Fls. red or roseate, drooping)ONAGRACE#. 54
Flowers 4-parted. Sta. 8. Fls. light yellow. Coasts, S. Fla. RHIZOPORACE #. (49)
2 Flowers 4-parted. Stamens 4. Flowers whitish, in cymes Cornace 2. 65
x Flowers 5-parted(xx)
20 Ovary 5-carpelled, 5-styled, 5-seeded
Combretace & 50
72 Ovary 2-4-carpelled, Oo-seeded
y Leaves opposite. Stem climbing with tendrils or radicles VITACEÆ. 41
y Lvs. alternate. St. erect, or climbing without tendrils RHAMNACEÆ. 40
* Leaves simple. Stamens 5. Carpels 3—5, style 1, short
* Leaves simple. Sta. 10. Carpels and sty. 3. S. Fla., Byrsonima. MALPIGHIACEE. (39)
* Leaves pinnate, or palmately lobed. Carpels and styles 2 or 3 Sapindacks. 37
* Leaves pinnate(*)
* Stamens 10. Small tree with blue flowers. S. FlaZYGOPHYLLACER. 29
* Stamens 2. Carpels 1 or 2. Style 1ORDBR 101

ARABISIS OF THE RATURAL OUDERS.
* Stamens 8. Carpel and style 1Burseraceæ. 35
yy Filaments 10, united into a tube or cup. Flowers in paniclesMeliaceæ. 27
yy Filaments 6-10, distinct. Flowers small, white, in racemesBurseraceze. 35
3y Filaments 6-10, distinct. Fls. small, white or hoary, paniculate. Sapindace. 87
yy Filaments 5, distinct(*)
* Leaves pellucid-punctate
* Leaves opaque. Ovary 1-celled, 1-seededANACARDIACEÆ. 36
Petals 4, yellow, strap-shaped, appearing in late Autumn
Petals 4-7, cyanic (rarely yellow), rounded or short(†)
† Style 0, the stigmas 1, 4, or 5, sessile. Drupe 4-6-seededORDER 74
† Styles (or stigmas) 3, but the drupe only 1-seeded
† Styles 3, capsule many-sded. Lvs. minute and scale-form Tamariscine &. 24 bis
† Style 1,(†) ‡ Capsule 3-seeded. Seeds with a scarlet aril
‡ Caps. CO-seeded. Clusters fragrant. Lvs. evergreen. CultPittosporace ‡ Capsule with few or many seeds. Native shrubs
Capsule with lew or many seeds. Mative shrubsORDER 18
B. COHORT 2. GAMOPETALOUS EXOGENS.
Stamens (6— 00) more numerous than the lobes of the corolla(9)
Stamens (2-12) fewer than the corolla lobes or of the same number(3)
2 Ovary inferior,=adherent to the tube of the calyx(3)
2 Ovary superior,=free from the tube of the calyx(4)
8 Stamens cohering by their anthers(c)
8 Stamens entirely distinct(d)
4 Flowers regular and the stamens symmetrical(5)
4 Flowers regular and the stamens reduced to 2 or 4(n)
4 Flowers irregular. Stamens (except in 3 or 4 species) unsymmetrical(6)
5 Stamens opposite to the lobes of the corolla (and distinct)(e)
5 Stamens alternate with the corolla lobes (rarely connate)(6)
6 Shrubs, trees, with the carpels or stigmas 3—6(f)
6 Herbs 1-10-carpelled, or shrubs 2-carpelled(7)
7 Ovary 1, deeply 4-parted or 4-partible, forming 4 achenia(g) 7 Ovaries 2, distinct (often covered by the stamens)(h)
7 Ovary 1 compound,—* one-celled(k)
-* two-six-celled(m)
9 Flowers irregular (rarely regular and the fruit a legume)(a)
9 Flowers regular and the fruit never a legume (§ 165)(b)
a Flowers 1- or 2-sided, with 1 or 2 blunt spurs. Stamens 6, in 2 set4Order 10
a Flowers 1-sided, no spur(*)
* Leaves compound. Fruit a legumeORDER 43
* Leaves simple. Fruit 2-celled, 2-seededORDER 42
* Leaves simple. Fruit 5-celled
& Corolla lobes convolute in bud. Stamens CO, united into 1 tubeORDER 23
b Corolla lobes imbricate in bud. Stamens co, in 1 or several sets Order 26
8 Corolla lobes imbricate or valvate(u)
u Stamens 10-24. Styles 5-12ORDER 46
* Stamens 5-10. Style 1. Capsule 5-celled
* Stamens 8 CO. Style 1. Nut 1-5-seededSTTRACACR.R. 76
u Stamens 8. Styles 4. Berry 8-seeded
er Stemans S Stella 1 Drung Legaded Oracas S SO (n. 447)

u Stamens 8. Style 1. Drupe 1-seeded......OLAGAGE.E. 80 (p. 447).

c Fiewers in a compact head surrounded by an involucre
c Flowers separate, irregular, perfect. Plants erect or trailingLOBELIACEÆ. 71
c Flowers separate, regular, imperfect. Weak vinesORDER 58
d Leaves alternate. Flowers 5-parted, regular, separate Campanulace #. 72
d Leaves alternate. Fls. irregular, 5-parted. S. Fla. Scavola. Goodeniacer. (714)
d Leaves opposite, with stipules between, or verticillate RUBIACEAE. 67
d Leaves opposite. Stipules none(v)
v Stamens 5-4. Ovaries 2-5-celled
v Stamens 2-3. Ovaries 1-celledValerianaceæ. 68
v Stamens 4. Flowers capitate
e Herbs. Ovary with 5 styles and but 1 seedPLUMBAGINACEÆ. 83
e Herbs. Ovary with 1 style and many seeds
Trees or shrubs. Appendages between the stamensSapotaceæ. 78
7 Trees or shrubs. No appendages between the stam. S. Fla., MYRSINACEÆ, (79)
f Leaves opposite. Style 1. Drupe 4-seeded. Herbs, shrubs Verbenaceæ. 90
f Leaves alternate(w)
w Drupe 4-6-seeded. Shrubs, treesAQUIFOLIACEÆ. 74
w Drupe 1-seeded. Thorny. S. FlaXimenia. OLACACE E. (80)
w Capsule 2-5-celled, OO-seeded ERICACEÆ. 73
9 Herbs, with alternate leaves, generally rough-hairyBorraginace E. 92
& Stigmas connate. Flower bud convolute
A Stigmas connate. Flower bud valvateASCLEPIADACEE. 190
h Stigmas distinct. Flowers minute, yellow Convolvulacere. 95
& Ovule solitary. Corolla limb entireORDER 103
& Ovules several. Leaves cleft and lobed
& Ovules several. Leaves or leaflets entire(x)
2 Flowers not spicate
Leaves all radical. Flowers spiked PLANTAGINACEÆ. 82
m Leaves opposite. Ovary 2-celledLOGANIACEÆ. 98
m Leaves alternate(y)
m Leaves opposite. Ovary 3-celled. Not twining.
m Leaves opposite. Ovary 3-celled. Not twining}Polemoniace.e. 94
y Ovary 2-4-celled. Twining
y Ovary 2-4-celled, 4-seeded. ErectBorraginacez. 92
y Ovary 2-celled, CO-seededz Styles 2 HYDROPHYLLACE E. 93
-z Style 1Solanaceæ, 96
n Stamens 4. Ova. 4-(rarely 1- or 2-)celled, with as many sds. Verbenace #. 90
n Stamens 2. Ovary 2-celled, forming 1 or 2 seedsOLEACEÆ. 101
Ovary deeply 4-parted, forming 4 (or fewer) achenia(p)
Ovary entire, 4-ovuled, 4- or fewer-seeded. Leaves opposite. VERBENACEE. 90
• Ovary entire, OD-ovuled, OD- or several-seeded(s)
p Leaves opposite. Stems square. Stamens 2-4LABIATÆ. 91
p Leaves alternate. Stems round. Stamens 5BURRAGINACEÆ. 92
& Trees or climbing shrubs. Seeds wingedBIGNONIACEÆ. 86
* Trees. Seeds not winged SCROPHUL. 88. Erect shrubs ERICACEÆ. 73
Herbs.—88 Leafless parasites. Native. Ovary 1-celledOrobanchacks. 95
-88 Leafy at base or in the water. Flowers spurred. Lentibulace E. 34
-ss Leafy. Flowers large, spurless. Ovary 1-celledGesneriaceæ. 87
ss Leafy. Spurless. Fruit 4- or 5-celled BIGNONIACEÆ. 86
-ss Leafy. Fruit 2-celled(t)
\$ Seeds on hooks or cups. Corolla mostly convoluteAcanthace #. 89
& Seeds without hooks. Corolla imbricated in the budScrophulariace.s. 88
Seeds without hooks. Corolla mostly plicate Solanacest, 96

C. COHORT 8. APETALOUS EXOGENS.

4	Plants herbaceous, the flowers not in aments (except Humulus, 115)(2)
1	Plants woody,—shrubs or trees(8)
	2 Flowers with a regular calyx (or a calyx-like involucre). (3)
	2 Flowers achlamydeous,—neither calyx nor corolla(k)
	8 Calyx tube adherent to the ovary, limb lobed, toothed, or entire (9)
	8 Calyx free from the ovary, sometimes enclosing it(4)
	4 Ovaries several, entirely distinct, each 1-styled, 1-ovuled(g)
	4 Ovary 1 only, simple or compound(5)
	5 Style or stigma 1 only(6)
	5 Styles or stigmas 2—12(7)
	6 Ovary 1-ovuled, bearing but 1 seed(c)
	6 Ovary many-ovuled, bearing many seeds(d)
	7 Ovary 1-8-ovuled, 1-8-seeded(e)
	7 Ovary 4- 00-ovuled, 4- 00-seeded(h)
	8 Flowers not in aments, with the leaves opposite(n)
	8 Flowers not in aments, with the leaves alternate(10)
	8 Flowers imperfect, the sterile only in aments(v)
	8 Flowers imperfect, both the fertile and sterile in aments(x)
	9 Stamens 1—12, as many or twice as many as the stigmas(a)
	9 Stamens 2—10, not symmetrical with the 1 or 2 stigmas(b)
	10 Style or stigma 1. Fruit 1-seeded(11)
	10 Styles or stigmas 3(s)
	10 Styles or stigmas 3-9(t)
	11 Calyx free from the ovary(p)
	11 Calyx adherent to the ovary(r)
	a Stigmas and cells of the ovary 1—4. Stamens 1—8 Orders 4S, or 54 a Stigmas and cells of the ovary 6. Stamens 6 or 12Aristolochiaceæ, 102
	b Styles 2. Overy many-seeded. Stamens 8-10Order 45
	b Style 1. Ovary 1- or 2-seeded. Stamens 5SANTALACEE. 110
	c Flowers perfect. Calyx 4-lobed. Stamens 1-4ORDER 44
	c Flowers perfect. Calyx entire, funnel-shaped, coloredNycraginace. 101
	€ Flowers diclinous. Calyx 4-5-parted, greenURTICACEÆ. 115
	d Stamens 4, opposite to the 4 sepals. Leaves numerous Order 53
	d Stamens 4, opposite to the 4 sepals. Leaves about 6ORDER 145
	d Stamens 5, alternate with the 5 sepalsORDER 81
	d Stamens CO. Leaves large and showy. CultivatedORDER 9
	e Fruit 3-(rarely 6-)seeded, with 3 (often cleft) styles Euphorbiace E. 113
	e Fruit 1-seeded. Stipules sheathing the stemsPolygonage 2. 104
	Fruit 1-celled, mostly 1-seeded. Stipules none(f)
	f Calyx with scarious bractlets outside
	f Calyx naked (double in 1 genus). Lvs. alternate Chenopodiace E. 106
	f Calyx naked. Leaves oppositeORDER 19
	# Stamens hypogynous—on the torus
	g Stamens perigynous—on the calyxORDER 44
	h Leaves opposite. Fruit circumscissile, a pyxisORDER 61
	h Leaves opposite. Fruit 4-5-valved, a capsuleORDER 19
	h Leaves alternate . (i)
	i Fruit 5-horned, 5-celled, a capsuleORDER 46
	# Fruit a fleshy 4-10-seeded berryPhytolaccackæ. 105
	i Fruit circumscissile, a utricle
	& Flowers on a spadix with a spathe. Monocotyledons OPDER 130
}	& Flowers in a long naked spike. Stamens 6 or 7SAURURAGEAR. *15
	2 Flowers solitary, axillary, minute. Aquatic plants(m)

	Stamen 1, styles 2. Leaves opposite
	Stamens 2, styles 2. Leaves alternate, dissected Podostemiace z. 117
	Sta. 12-24, style 1. Lvs. verticillate, dissectedCeratophyllace.e. 118
	t a double samara (2-winged)ORDEK 37
	t a single samara (1-winged), or a drupe. Stamens 2ORDER 101
n Frui	t not winged,—o 3-seeded. Stamens 4 Eupнorвысеж. 113
	-o 1-seeded. Stamens 4 or 8ELEAGNACEÆ. 112
	-0 1-seeded. Stamens 3. ParasitesLoranthace.e. 109
	ners opening by valves. Calyx coloredLauraceæ. 108
p Anth	ers opening by slits.—q Calyx colored. Stam. 8 THYMELACER. 111
	-q Calyx greenish; racemedORDER 37
	-q Cal. green; spiked. S. Fla Combretace.e. (50)
r	Ovary and seed only 1, in the juicy drupe. TreesORDER 65
7 (Ovaries 2-4, seed 1. Fruit a drupe or nut. ShrubsSantalace.æ. 110
s Stam	ens numerousOrder 47
s Stam	ens as many as the calyx lobes
t I	eaves pinnate. Pistils 5, scarcely unitedORDER 31
t I	Leaves simple, linear, evergreen. Shrubs heath-like Empetrace z. 119
	eaves simple, expanded. Fls. 3-parted. Fruit dry Euphorbiace 2. 113
t I	eaves simple, expanded. Fls. 4- or 5-parted. Fruit fleshyORDER 40
v Nut	drupaceous, naked. Leaves pinnateJuglandace Æ. 121
v Nut	or nuts in a cup or involucre. Leaves simpleCupuliferæ. 122
Fruit fle	shy, aggregated (sorosis). Juice (or sap) milky § 2. URTICACEÆ. 114
Fruit dry	y. Plants with a watery juice or sap(y)
y Ame	nts globular, racemed. Nutlets 2-celled, woollyORDER 65
y Ame	nts globular, solitary. Nutlets 1-celled, 1-seededPLATANACE.E. 120
y Ame	nts cylindrical or oblong(z)
z (Ovary 2-celled, 2-ovuled, 1-seeded. Fruit often winged Betulace E. 123
2 (Ovary 1-celled, 1-seeded. Fruit often fleshyMYRICACEÆ. 124
	Ovary many-ovuled, many-seeded. Seeds comousSalicace. 125

D. COHORT 4. THE CONOIDS.

	Leaves pinnate.	Stem simple, palm-like.	Sterile flowers in cones CYCADACEÆ. 1	126
*	Leaves simple.	Stem branching. Fertile	flowers in cones	127
	Leaves simple.	Stem branching, Fertile	flowers solitary	128

	E. COHORT 5. THE SPADICEOUS ENDOGENS.	
٩	Trees or shrubs with palmi-cleft leaves all from one terminal bud, } PALMACE.M. 19	20
	and a branching "spadix" from a spatne	
7	Herbs with simple, rarely ternate leaves. Spadix simple(2)	
	2 Plants frond-like, minute, floating loose on the waterLEMINACEÆ. 13	1
	2 Plants with stem and leaves, rooting and fixed(3)	
	8 Spadix evident, in a spathe or on a scape	10
	3 Spadix obscure or spike-like. Stems leafy(4)	
	4 Flowers with no perianth, densely spicate or capitate TYPHACEÆ. 18	
	4 Flowers with a perianth or not. Plants submersedNAIADACEÆ. 18	8

F. COHORT 6. FLORIDEÆ, OR FLOWERING ENDOGENS.

I Flowers (not on a spadix) in a small, dense, involucrate head..(0) I Flowers (not on a spadix) solitary, racemed, spicate, &c..(2) 2 Perianth tube adherent to the ovary wholly or partly..(4) Perianth free from the ovary. (3) 3 Petals and sepals differently colored (except in Medeola, 147)..(6) 3 Petals and sepals similarly colored .. (5) 4 Flowers imperfect (\$ 2 or \$ 0 2)..(a) 4 Flowers perfect..(b) 5 Leaves net-veined, broad..(k) 5 Leaves parallel-veined..(6) 6 Styles and often the stigmas also united into one .. (m) 6 Styles and stigmas 3, distinct..(n) b Anthers 1 or 2, on the pistil (gynandrous)......ORCHIDACEÆ. 1:77 b Anthers 1 or 5, free from the pistil. Leaves ample......Scitamineæ. 138 ¿ Anthers 8 or 6..(c) c Perianth woolly or mealy outside. Ovary half free.... HEMADORACEE 141 c Perianth glabrous outside..(d) d Anthers 3, opening crosswise, inward......Burmanniaceæ. 136 Pistils 3 only, more or less united. .(g) g Leaves alternate..(h) h Stigmas 3. Plants with dry leaves, often epiphytes.... BROMELIACEE, 140 & Flowers perfect, 4-parted......Roxburghiaceæ. 145 & Flowers directions, 6-parted......Smilaceæ. 144 m Flowers colored, regular. Stamens 6 (4 in one species)....Liliace 147 m Flowers colored, irregular or else triandrous.......Pontederiaceæ. 149 m Flowers greenish, glume-like or scarious............Juncaceæ. 150

G. COHORT 7. GRAMINOIDEÆ, OR GRASS-LIKE ENDOGENS.

	dis contain a distribution of the same of	
4	Flowers with 6 bracts in 2 whorls (sepals and petals). Culms solidORDER	150
4	Flower with a single bract (glume). Culm solid, sheaths entire CYPERACE E.	153
9	Flower with several bracts (glumes and pales). Culm hollow. Sheaths split on one side. Ovary 1-seeded. Styles 2	*88
	Sheaths split on one side. Ovary 1-seeded. Styles 2	

H. PROVINCE, ACROGENS.

[|] Plants with well-developed foliage..(¶)

[¶] Leaves few, mostly ample and from subterranean rhizomes..(a)

K. PROVINCE, THALLOGENS

Plants aquatic, with a colored thallus. Fruit immersed in the frond	ALGÆ.*
Plants on dry rocks, logs, or bark of trees, thalloid or granular	LICHENS.*
Plants growing on decaying organisms. Thallus cotton-like, the fruit very different, all without chlorophyll or starch	Frmar *
different, all without chlorophyll or starch	ENGL.

[&]quot; These Orders, the lower Cryptogams, are omitted in this work.

PART FOURTH.

DESCRIPTIVE BOTANY, OR PHYTOLOGY,

COMPRISING A TABULAR FLORA OF

THE UNITED STATES AND CANADA

(WITHIN THE LIMITS STATED IN THE PREFACE).

Sub-Kingdom, PHÆNOGAMIA, the Flowering Plants, having stamens and pistils, producing seeds with an embryo. (For sub-kingdom Cryptogamia, see page 412.)

Province, EXOGENÆ, the Dicotyledonous Plants. Stems composed of bark, wood, and pith, exogenous (§ 405) in growth. Leaves mostly net-veined. Flowers 5-parted or 4-parted, rarely in 3s. Embryo with 2 or more opposite cotyledons. (Province Endogenæ, p. 316.)

CLASS I, ANGIOSPERMÆ. Pistils complete, with stigma and ovary, the latter enclosing the ovules, and in fruit enclosing the seeds. Cotyledons only 2. (Class II, Gymnospermæ, p. 311.)

Cohort 1, DIALYPETALÆ, the Polypetalous Exogens. Flowers having a double perianth, both calyx and corolla, the latter composed of distinct petals. (Cohort 2, p. 144.)

ORDER I. RANUNCULACEÆ. CROWFOOTS.

Herbs (or woody climbers) with a colorless, acrid juice. Leaves mostly divided, exstipulate, with half-clasping petioles. Sepals 3-15, green or petaloid. Petals 3-15, distinct, sometimes irregular or none. Stamens hypogynous, indefinite. Ovaries many or few, distinct, 1— ∞ -ovuled. Fruit either

dry achenia, or follicles, or baccate, 1— co-seeded. Seeds anatropous, cm bryo straight in horny albumen.—Abounding in cool regions.

Illustrated in figs. 33, 39, 83, 84, 109, 127, 132, 159, 155, 156, 212 234, etc.

TRIBES AND GENERA.

```
Sepals valvate in the bud. Achenia tailed. (Tribe I.)
Fepals imbricated in the bud.—a Ovaries 1-seeded, acheniate. (2)
                           -a Ovaries 2-co -seeded (3)
   2 Corolla 0, or undistinguishable from the colored calyx. (Tribe II., b;
   2 Corolla and caiyx distinct either in color or form. (Tribe III., e)
     3 Sepals as permanent as the stamens. Fruit follicular. (Tribe IV. d)
     3 Sepals caducous sooner than the stamens. (Tribe V., g)
     3-Sepals persistent with the follicular fruit. (Tribe VI.)
 1. CLEMATIDE E .- Petals 0, or stamen-like. Leaves all opposite.
                                                                                  CLEWATIA.
 II. ANEMONE &. b Sepals deciduous with the stamens. Stem-leaves opposite
                                                                                  ANEMONE.
                    b Sepals deciduous with the stamens. Leaves all radical.
                                                                                  HEPATICA.
                     b Sepals caducous.-Leaves ternately compound.
                                                                                  THALICTRUM.
                                      -Leaves palmate, simple. Flowers &.
                                                                                  TRAILTVETTERIA. A
11. RANUNCULE A. c Sepals not appendaged. Petals red or yellow, no scale.
                                                                                  ADONIS
                                                                                                   6
                        c Sepals not appendaged. Petals xanthic, a scale at base.
                                                                                  RANUNCULUS.
                        c Sepals appendaged. Plant small, Leaves radical.
                                                                                  MYOSURUS.
IV. HELLEBORE E. -- d Perianth regular. (e)
                         e Petals 0. Sepals white.
                                                                                  ISOPYBUM.
                         e Petals 0. Sepals 6-9, yellow.
                                                                                  CALTHA.
                         e Petals slender, tubular at apex. Roots yellow.
                                                                                  COPTIS.
                         e Petals minute, tubular at base, 1-lipped.
                                                                                  TROLLIUS.
                                                                                                  12
                         e Petals small, tubular, 2-lipped. Sepals persistent.
                                                                                  HELLEBORUS
                                                                                                  13
                          e Petals small, concave, 2-lobed. Fis. racemed. Rt. yel.
                                                                                  ZANTHORHIZA.
                                                                                                  14
                          e Petals larger than the colored sepals, 3-lobed,
                                                                                  NIGELLA.
                         e Petals larger than the colored sepals, spur-like, equal,
                                                                                  AQUILEGIA.
                      -d Perianth irregular. (f)
                         f Upper sepal spurred, containing two spurred petals.
                                                                                  DELPHINIUM.
                         f Upper sepal hooded, covering two deformed petals.
                                                                                                  18
                                                                                  ACONITUM.
 V. CIMICIFUGE E. g Flowers numerous, in long, spicate racemes.
                                                                                  CIMICIFUGA.
                                                                                                  19
                      g Flowers many, in short racemes. Fruit baccate.
                                                                                                  20
                                                                                  ACCEBA.
                      g Flower 1 only. Plant 2-leaved. Berry compound.
                                                                                  HYDRASTIS.
                                                                                                  21
VI. PÆONIÆ.-Petals plane, large, showy. Disk sheathing the follicles.
                                                                                  PÆONIA.
```

1. CLEMATIS, L. VIRGIN'S BOWER. Calyx of 4 (4—9 in the exotics) colored sepals, in astivation valvate-induplicate. Petals 0, or if present, more like sterile filaments. Stamens shorter than the sepals, the outer or all sometimes sterile. Ovaries ∞ in a head. Achenia caudate with the lengthened plumous or pubescent styles 24. $\frac{1}{2}$ Somewhat woody, climbing by the clasping petioles. Leaves opposite. Fig. 359.

SUBGENERA AND SPECIES.
ATRAGENE. Outer stamens petal-like. Lvs. verticillate. Fls. solitary. Vine No. 1
CLEMATIS proper. Petals none. Leaves opposite(*)
* Erect herbs. Lvs. simple. Fls. solitary, large, terminal. nodding. May., Nos. 9-11
* Climbing a Fls. panicled, white, often diclinous, sepals thin
-a Fls. solitary, nodding,-b bell-shaped, pale bluish purple Nos. 5, 6
-b ovoid, dark purple
Cootic* Flowers in clusters, white. Leaves pinnate
Flowers single, large.—x Leaves simple. Sepals 4 Nos. 14, 15
-x Leaves compound. Sepals 4, open Nos. 16, 17

-x Leaves compound. Sepals 6-9, open... Nos. 18, 13

- 1 C. verticillàris DC. Lvs. in whorls of 4, each ternate, and 2 large purple fis. at each node. Highland woods, Me. to Ga., W. to Rky. Mts. 15f. May, June. Rare.
- 2 C. Virginiàna L. Giabrous; lvs. ternate, lfts. lobed and cut-dentate; achenia long, plumed, in feathery tufts. Thickets, Can. to Ga., W. to Mo. 15f. Aug. †
- 3 C. Catesbyana Ph. Pubescent; lvs. biternate, lfts. ovate, mostly 3-lobed, lobes entire; ach. short-plumed; sep. small, linear-oblong. Coast, S. Car. to Fla. 12f. July
- 4 C. holosericea Ph. Silky-pubescent; lvs. ternate, lfts. lance-oblong, entire; fls. in small corymbous clusters; sep. linear; ach. long-plumed. Carolina. Diecious.
- 5 C. crispa L. Lvs. ternate, pinnate, or decompound, lfts. varying from ovate to lanceolate, and linear, acute, thin, smooth; ach. tails short, pubescent. Va. to Ga. and La. Lfts. 3-15. Fls. elegant, 15" long. (C. Walteri Ph., C. cylindrica Sims, &c.)
- 6 C. reticulàta Walt. Lvs. ternate or pinnate, lfts. 3-7, obtuse at each end, at length rigid and prominently veined, often lobed; tails silky. Fla. Sep. 12-15" long.
- 7 C. Viórna L. Leather-flower. Lvs. pinnate, lfts. ovate, acute, smooth; sep. lance-ovate, the cuspidate points reflexed; ach. tails long, plumous. Woods, O. to Ga. 10—15f. Peduncles with a pair of simple leaves. Summer. Rare.
- 8 C. Pitcheri T. & G. Leaves pinnate, leaflets coriaceous, roughened with the netted veins; sepals lance-ovate; 2ch. tails short, glabrous. Ill., Iowa, to Ark.
- 9 C. ochroleùca Ait. Lvs. silky-pubescent beneath, ovate, entire; sep. silky, yetlowish within; ach. plumes long, straw-color. 2 Woods, L. I. to Ga. Rare. 1f.
- 10 C. ovàta Ph. Leaves glabrous, glaucous beneath, broad-ovate; flower on a short peduncle, purple; sepals ovate, pointed. 24 N. Car. to Fla. 1—2f. Leaves entire.
- 11 C. Baldwinii T. & G. Lvs. oblong to lance-linear, the lower 3-lobed or cleft; flower on a long peduncle, purplish. 2 Fla. 1—2f. Plumous tails 2' long.
- 12 C. ERÉCTA. Stem 3f, weak, inclining; lfts. lance-ovate. 2f Europe. August.
- 13 C. FLÁMMULA. Climbing 12—20f; leaflets oval to oblong-linear, often lobed, acute, smooth; clusters terminal, fragrant. From France. August, September.
- 14 C. INTEGRIFÒLIA. Upright; lvs. lance., entire, smooth; fls. nodding, blue. Eur. 2f. 15 C. CIRRHOSA. Climbing; lvs. ovate, subcordate, toothed; fls. fragrant, white. Eur.
- 16 C. VITILELLA. Lits. 3—15, ovate or oval, entire; sep. obovate, purp., 15". Eur. Sum.
- 17 C. GRAVÈOLENS. Lits. 3-5, lanceolate, acute; sep. oblanceolate, ylw., 9". Thibet 18 C. FLÓRIDA. LVS. ternate and bitern.; sep. ovats, pointed, wh, or purplish. Japan
- 2. Siebóldtii. Fis. 4' broad, creamy-white and purple, double. Splendid.
- 19 C. CCRÙLEA. Lvs. ternate, hairy; fis. very large; sep. lance-ovate, blue, &c. Japan β. AZUREA-GRANDIFLORA. Flowers 5—7' broad, azure, or lilac-blue. July.
- 2. ANEMONE, L. WIND-FLOWER. Involucre remote from the flower, of 3 divided leaves, calyx regular, of 3—15 colored sepals. Corolla 0. Ovaries ∞ , free, collected into a roundish or oblong head. Achenia with a short, rarely a lengthened beak. Seeds suspended. 24 Lvs. radical. Stem leaves 2 or 3, opposite, forming the involucre. Figs. 116, 176.
- § Pulsatílla. Carpels many (50-75), with long plumous tails. One large flower.. No. 1 § Anemonánthea. Carpels hairy, but neither tailed nor grooved...(a)
 - a Pistils many (50—'(0) in a head, densely matted with wool in fruit...(b)
- Exotic, cultivated species...........Nos. 11-12

 1 A. patens L. \(\beta \). Nuttalliana. Pasque-flower. Clothed with long silky hairs; lvs. many-cleft, with linear segments, developed after the large spreading pale-purple
- flower. Dry hills, Ill., Wisc. to Dak. (Matthews). 1'—1f. Sepals 5 or 6, 1'. April.

 2 A. nemoròsa L. Smooth, 1-flowered; leaves of the invol. 3, petiolate, 8-5-par.ed, segm. cleft and lobed. Copses, com., 6—9'. Fl. white, purple outside April, May.

- 3 A. Pennsylvánica L. Hairy, 1-, finally 2- or 3-flowered; leaves of the invol. scssile, large, veiny, 3-parted, acuminate-lobed and toothed. Prairies, Can. to Penn., W, to the Miss. 12-20'. Flowers pure white. June-August.
- 4 A. Caroliniana Walt. Lvs. 3-parted into cuneate-linear, twice trifid segm. : in volucre similarly cleft half-way; sepals obtuse, 15-20; carpels in an oblong head Car. to Ill., and Nebr. 6-10'. Flower white-purple, pretty, fragrant. April, May.
- 5 A. heterophýlla Nutt. Lvs. of roundish-oval, crenate segments, invol. linear-cleff to the base; sepals acute, 5-13; carpels in a cylindrical head. Ga. to La. and Ark
- 8-16'. Flower white-green, scentless. March, April.-Varies toward No. 4. 6 A. parviflora Mx. Leaves of involucre 2, 8-cleft, segments cuneiform, 3-cleft, cre-
- nate-lobed; sepals 5 or 6; carpels in a globular head. L. Sup., and N. 3-12'. White. 7 A. multifida DC. Red Anemone. Involucre short-petioled; lateral peduncles involucellate; head of carpels oval. N. Vt. to J., Sup. Rare. Red-white, 1f. June.
- 8 A. Virginiana L. Invol. long-petioled; lateral ped. involucellate; head of carp. oblong. Can. to Car. 2-3f. Fls. white-green, on long stalks. Sepals 5. Ju.-Aug.
- 9 A. cylindrica Gray. Invol. long-petioled; peduncles all naked, long; head of carpels cylindrical. N. H., Mass., to Iowa. Silky pubescent. 2f. White-green. May. 10 A. thallctroides L. Rue Anémone. Glabrous, slender; invol. of 2 sessile bi-
- ternate (apparently of 6-petioled ternate) lys., lfts, 3-lobed; fis, umbelled; sep, 5-10. Woods, Can. to Ga., W. to Iowa. 6-10'. Root tuberous. Fls. white-purp., 1'. Apr., May.
- 11 A. CORONÀRIA. LVS. multifid, segm. linear; sep. 6, roundish, close. Levant. May. 12 A. HORTÉNSIS. Lvs. 3-parted, with cuneate cut-dentate lobes; invol. sessile; sep.
- 10—12, oblong. Italy. Varieties are double, semidouble, red, white, blue, &c. May. 13 A. Japónica. Lws. of the involuce and involucels broadly 3-5-lobed; fis. many, 18"
- broad, white and red; sepals in 2 rows, roundish, widely spreading. Autumn.
- 3. HEPATICA, Dill. LIVERLEAF. LIVERWORT. Invol. of 3 entire, ovate, obtuse bracts, resembling a calyx, situated a little below the flower. Calyx of 5-9 petaloid sepals, disposed in 2 or 3 rows. Cor. 0. Achenia awnless. 21 Lvs. all radical, cordate, 3-lobed, thick, evergreen. Flowers single, on hairy scapes, appearing in early Spring before the new leaves Figs. 332, 431. Cultivated as a border flower.
- 1 H. triloba Chaix. Round-lobed L. Lvs. with 3 round-obtuse lobes; bracts of the invol. obtuse. Woods, N. Eng. Scapes and leaf-stalks 3-4'. Fls. blue, varying to white, neat and elegant, becoming double in cultivation,
- 2 H. acutiloba DC. Acute-leaved L. Lvs. with 3 acute lobes, bracts of the invol. acute. Borders of woods, Vt. to Wis. 4-5'. Flowers violet-blue to rose-purple.
- 4. THALICTRUM, Tourn. MEADOW RUE. Calvx colored, of 4-5 concave, caducous sepals. Petals 0. Filam, dilated upward, longer than the sepals. Ov. 4-15. Ach. stiped or sessile, ribbed or inflated, shortbeaked. 24 Lvs. ternately compounded, with stalked leaflets. Lfts. 3-7lobed. Flowers paniculate, often diclinous, of no beauty.
 - * Flowers diœcious, in loose panicles. Styles slender. Achenia sessile or nearly so,
 - * Fls. perfect, few in the corymbed clusters. Sty. short. Ach. long-stipitate....No. 4
- I T. dioicum L. Slender, glaucous, glabrous (1-2f); leaves all petiolate (with the general petiole); fis. in slender panicles, purplish or greenish; fil. capillary, drooping, achenia about 8. Hilly woods: common. Leaflets thin, 5-7-lobed. April, May.
- 2 T. cornutt L. Stouter, tall (3-4f), smoothish; stem leaves sessile (no commor petiole); lfts. thickish, veiny, with acutish lobes; anthers on white erect filaments achenia about 12, substipitate. Meadows. Leaflets 3-lobed. July, August.

- 3 T. purpurascens L. Stem tall (3—6f!), purple; stem leaves sesslie, or nearly so, lifts, thick and firm, with rolled edges, pale and often glandular-downy beneath; anth. linear, drooping; achenia sessile, as long as their stigmas. Hilly woods. June, July.
- 4 T. clavatum DC. Slender (1-2f); lvs retiolate, biternate, lfts. obtusely lobed; ach. curved, 5-10, short-pointed, long-stipe. Mts., N. Car. to Ala. White. July.
- 5. TRAUTVETTÈRIA, Fisch. & Meyer. Sep. 4 or 5, colored, cadu cous. Pet. 0. Filam. petaloid. Ach. 15—20 in a head, membranous, inflated, angular, tipped with the short hooked style. 2t Leaves palmately lobed, alternate. Flowers corymbous, white.
- T. palmàta F. & M.—Prairies and woods. Can. to Va., W. to the Cascade Mts. 1 3-5f. Radical lvs. large, 5-9-lobed; stem lvs. few; corymb terminal. July, August.
- 6. ADONIS, L. PHEASANT'S-EYE. Sepals 5. Petals 5—15, the claw naked (no scale). Achenia spiked on the torus, ovate, pointed with the persistent style. Herbs with dissected leaves, and bright, showy flowers.
- 1 A. VERNÀLIS. Fls. cup-shaped, yellow, of 10—12 oblong petals. 24 Eur. 6—10'. May. 2 A. AUTUMNÀLIS. Fls. globular, red, of 5—8 concave petals. ① Eur. 1f. Aug., Sept.
- 7. RANUNCULUS, L. CROWFOOT. BUTTERCUPS. Sepals 5, ovate. Pet. 5—10, roundish, shining, each with a honey-scale (Fig. 39) or pore at the base inside. Ach. flattened, pointed, crowded in a head. 24 ① Leaves alternate. Flowers generally yellow. Figs. 39, 83, 84, 109, 118, 159, 212, 234, 415, 416.
- - * Achenia rough with points or prickles. Leaves palmate-parted. ①.....Nos. 18, 19
 * Achenia smooth.—x numerous, in an oblong head. Wet places..........Nos. 7-4
 - - a Lvs., at least the lowest ones, undivided, merely lobed or crenate... Nos. 10-12
 - a Leaves all deeply divided, the swer-y pinnately with stalked lfts...Nos. 13-15
 y palmately with sessile lfts...Nos. 16. 17
 - Exotic, cultivated....Nos. 20, 21
- 1 R. aquátlis L. β. trichophýllus Chaix. White Water-C. Leaves all filiformly dissected and submersed. 4 In slow streams. July, Aug. (R. divaricatus Schrank.) γ. heterophýllus DC. Upper leaves floating, 3-5-lobed. Near Boston (Bigelow, now lost). In Idaho (Walker). Submersed leaves as in β.
- 2 R. multifidus Ph. Yellow Water-C. Floating or creeping; some of the leaves emersed, reniform, 8-5-parted, and cleft. Sepals reflexed; carpels with a straight beak, heads globous. Ponds and muddy shores, 1-2-3f. Petals 5-8. May, June.
- 3 R. Flámmula L. Spearwort. Stem erect from an ascending base; lvs. all lance-shaped, on sheathing petioles; ach. roundish, twice longer than its beak. Can. to Car., W. to Oreg. 8-16'. Lvs. 3-6'. Fls. showy. Sum. (R. alismæfolius Geyer.)
- 4 R. reptans L. Stem creeping, geniculate, rooting, fillform; nodes 1-flowered; lvs. linear or oblong; pet, 5-10, bright. N. Eng. to Oreg. Delicate. Fls. 4". Lvs. 1'. Jl.
- 5 R. pusillus Poir. Erect; lvs. all petiolate, lower ovate, upper lance-linear; pet. 3 (1-5) short; stam. 8-10; carp. scarcely pointed. N. Y. to Ga., and La. 6-12'. May
- 6 R. oblongifòlius Ell. Erect, diffuse; lvs. lance-ovate and lanceolate, all stalked pet. 5, stam. 20; carp. pointless. Ill. to Tex. June 2f. (R. Texensis Eng.)

- 7 R. Cymbalàrla Ph. St. filiform, creeping, rooting; lvs. reniform-cordate, crenato dentate above; scapes 1-5-flowered (2-6'); petals 5-8, oval; carpels striate, beak short, uncinate. Brackish shores, N. J. to Dak. (Matthews). June.
- 8 R. sceleratus Ph. Erect, smooth: root lvs. 3-lobed, lower stem lvs. 3-parted and cut-crenate; fis. small; carp. point' ss. Wet. Can. to Ga. 1f. Head 3". Jn.—Aug.
- 9 R.Pennsylvánicus L. Very .rsute; leaves ternate, lfts. subpetiolate, deeply lobed and cut; sep. reflexed, longer than the 5 pet.; carp. beaked. Wet. 2f. Jn.-Aug.
- 10 R. abortivus L. Very smooth; root lvs. roundish cordate, crenate, petiolate; upper leaves in 3 linear segments; sepals reflexed, longer than the very short petals. Woods: common. 8-16'. Flowers very small. Pretty. May, June.
- 11 R. recurvatus Poir. Hirsute with thin spreading hairs; leaves all similarly 3-parted, lobes incised; sepals recurved, longer than the petals; carpels with a hooked beak. Woods. 1f. Pale green. Flowers small. May—July.
- 12 R. rhomboideus Goldie. Hairy, much branched; root lvs. rhomboid-ovate, crenate-dentate, long-stalked; sep. spreading, shorter than the petals; achenia smooth, with a very short beak. Prairies, Ill., Mich., Wis., Can. 6-10'. May.
- 13 R. fascicularis Muhl. Early C. Erect; root a fascicle of fleshy fibres; root leaves appearing pinnate; pedancles terete; carpels scarcely margined, beak slender. Rocky hills. 5-10'. Hairs silky. Flowers 1' broad. April, May.
- 14 R. repens L. Root fibrous; later stems creeping, long; root leaves ternate, with stalked leaflets; pedicels furrowed; carpels broadly margined and stout-beaked. Moist shades. 1—3f. Flowers showy. Hairy or smooth. Very variable.
- 15 R. bulbosus L. Hairy; stem erect, bulbons at the base; root leaves ternate, segments petiolate, incised; ped. furrowed; sepals reflexed. Fields, N. Eng., to Pa. 1f. May, Jn. The cup-shaped flower, golden-yellow, is larger and handsomer than No. 17.
- 16 R. palmàtus Ell. Erect; leaves 3-5-cleft, with the sinus at the base closed, segments all sessile, cut-dentate, or lobed; carpels margined and straight-beaked. Pine woods, Car. to Fla. 1f—18'. Pubescent. Flowers small (7"). April. May.
- 17 R. acris L. Buttercups. Erect; leaves deeply trifid, the base segments divaricate, all laciniate and sessile; pedicels terete; carpels with a short recurved beak. Common in N. Eng. and Can. Hairy. 2f. Flowers large, 1' broad. June—Sept.
- 18 R. muricatus L. Glabrous; carpels aculeate, strongly margined, ending in a stout recurved beak. Va. to La., also in Cal. 1f. Leaves lobed and toothed.
- 19 R. parviflòrus L. Villous; carpels rounded, granulated, tipped with a very short beak. Va. to La. 6—12. Flowers small. March, April.
- 20 R. Asiáticus. Garden Ranunculus. Erect; leaves ternate or biternate, segments incised or lobed; head of carpels cylindric. Levant. 1f. Flowers variegated end lessly, of every form and hue. Not hardy.
- 21 R. Aconitifòlius. Branching and many-flowered; leaves palmately 3-7-parted and cut-toothed, the upper sessile, with lance-linear lobes; calyx appressed; petals pure white From Europe. A fine old border flower, deep green, the flowers often double.
- 8. MYOSURUS, Dill. MOUSE-TAIL. Sep. 5, produced downward at base below their insertion. Petals 5, with slender, tubular claws. Stamens 5—20. Achenia spicate on the spindle-shaped torus. ① Leaves linear, entire, radical. Scapes 1-flowered. Fig. 132.
- M. minimus L. Low grounds, Ill. to La., W. to Oreg.! A curious little plant, remarkable for its tall torus, covered with numerous blunt carpels. Pet. yellow. Apr.
- 9. ISOPYRUM, L. False Rue Anemone. Sep. 4, petaloid, deciduous. Pet. 5, small, tubular, sometimes 0. Follicles 3 or more, subsessile, pointed with the style, with 2 or more seeds. Delicate herbs. Leaves ter nately compound, lfts. 2–3-lobed. Flowers pedunculate, white. Fig. 33.

- I. biternatum T. & G. Glabrous, erect; stems clustered; pet. 0; follicies 3-6, strongly veined, 2-seeded. 21 Damp shades, O. to Ark. 4-10'. May. Very pretty.
- 10. CALTHA, L. Cowslip. Marsh Marigold. Sepals 5—9, petaloid. Petals 0. Follicles 5—10, oblong, pointless, spreading, ∞ -seeded. 24 Very glabrous, aquatic.
- C. pnlústris L. Stem hollow, thick; leaves thickish, large, orbicular or reniform, crenate or entire; flowers yellow. Wet meadows. 1f. Flowers 18" broad. May.
- 11. COPTIS, Salisb. Gold-thread. Sepals 5—7, oblong, concave, colored, deciduous. Petals 5—7, clavate, tubular at apex. Follicles 5—10, stipitate, rostrate, divergent, 4—6-seeded. 24 Low, smooth, with radical leaves and flowers on a scape.
- C. trifòlia Salisb. Leaves 3-foliate, leaflets sessile; scapes 1-flowered; pet. small and stamen-like; rhizome thread-like, of a golden yellow. Penn. to Can. 3—4/. Flowers white, the small yellow petals inconspicuous. Root bitter, tonic.
- 12. TROLLIUS, L. GLOBE-FLOWER. Sep. 5—15, petaloid. Pet. 5—25, small and inconspicuous, linear, tubular at base. Stam. and pistils ∞ ; follicles ∞ -seeded. 24 Smooth, with palmately-parted leaves.
- 1 T. laxus Salisb. Sepals 5, rounded, spreading; petals shorter than the stamens, orange-colored. Swamps, Can. to Penn. and Del. Rare. 1f. Flowers 18" broad; sepals yellow, greenish outside. Pods about 10. June.
- 2 T. EUROPÀUS. Sepals 15, incurved, concave; petals 5-10, as long as the stamens. From Europe. 2f. Yellow. June, July. Hardy, and very ornamental.
- 3 T. ASLÁTICUS. Sepais 10, partly open; petals 10, longer than the stamens. From Asia. 2f, with ample foliage and orange-red flowers, varying to yellow. June, July.
- 13. HELLÉBORUS, L. HELLEBORE. Sepals 5, mostly greenish, persistent. Petals 8—10, very short, tubular, 2-lipped. Stigmas 3—10, orbicular. Follicles ∞-seeded. 24 Leaves coriaceous, palmately or pedately divided. Flowers large, nodding. Fig. 494.
- 1 H. víridis L. Glabrous; rt. lvs. pedate, cauline palmate, sessile; fls. often in pairs; sepals round-ovate, acute, pale yellowish-green, spreading 1'. From Eur. 1f. § Apr.
- 2 H. NIGER. Christmas Rose. Root lvs. pedate; scape naked, bracted, 1- or 2 flowered; fls. 2' broad, white, pink, and finally green. In England, it flowers about Christmas 1f. Leaves thick, evergreen, and shining. March, April.
- 14. ZANTHORHÌZA, L. YELLOW-ROOT. Sep. 5. Pet. 5, of 2 roundish lobes raised on a claw. Stam. and pistils 5—10. Ova. 2- or 3-ovuled, follicles mostly 1-seeded, seed suspended. 5 Roots and bark yellow and bitter. Leaves pinnate. Racemes axillary. Flowers dark purple.
- Z. apilfòlia L'Her.—River banks, N. Y. to Ga. Lvs. clustered at top of the short, thick stem; leaflets 5, sessile, incised; racemes compound. Fls. 3" broad. Apr.
- 3. NIGELLA, L. FENNEL-FLOWER. Sep. 5, petaloid. Pet. 5, 3-cleft. t'istils 5, becoming as many follicles which are distinct or united. ① Lva 1-2-pinnately divided into linear-subulate segments. Fig. 343.
- N. Damasckna. Ragged Lady. Flowers in a leafy involucre; carpels united into a roundish, tumid capsule. From Spain. 2f. Flowers light blue. June—Aug.
- 2 N. BATIVA. Nutmeg-flower. Hairy; flowers not involucrate; carpels distinct. Egypt

- 16. AQUILEGIA, L. COLUMBINE. Sepals 5, equal, ovate, spreading. colored. Petals 5, all alike, horn-shaped, attached by the margin of the dilated mouth, produced to a honey spur behind. Pistils 5, follicles 5, many-seeded. 24 Leaves bi-triternate, leaflets lobed. Flowers large and handsome, nodding. April—June. Figs. 127, 155, 156.
 - * Flowers scarlet, red, and orange-colored. Spurs of the petals straight.... Nos. 1-3
 - * Flowers blue and white. Spurs straight in No. 4,...incurved in...... Nos. 5-7
- 1 A. Canadénsis L. Very smooth, 1—2f; lfts. 3—9, round-wedge-form; fls. nodding, yellow within; stamens and styles yellow, exserted. Rocky woods, and cultivated.
- 2 A. SKÍNNERI. Like No. 1, but with larger fis., the spurs and sep. greenish. Mexico.
- 3 A. FORMOSA. Sepals and spurs much longer than the petals; sta. included. Kamt.
- 4 A. CERÙLEA. Like No. 3, but the fis. all larger, blue and white, 24 long. R. Mts.
- 5 A. VULGÀRIS. Common C. Spurs little longer than the limb; stam. scarcely exserted. Europe.—Varies to purple, and white; also with double flowers,—spur within spur.
- 6 A. Sibírica. Stem smooth, nearly naked, few-fiwd., 11f; spur some longer than the white-tipped limb; sepals very obtuse, violet. Very fine and choice like the next.
- 7 A. GLANDULÒSA. Glandular-hairy above; stems bracted, 1-2-flwd., 1f; spurs half as long as the snow-white limb; sepals sky-blue, acute, 1' long. From Siberia.
- 17. DELPHINIUM, L. LARKSPUR. Flowers irregular. Sepals 5, colored, the upper one spurred behind. Petals 4, very unequal, the two upper spurred and enclosed in the spurred sepal. Styles and follicles 1—5. Handsome herbs, with palmately-divided leaves. Flowers of the cyanic series, never yellow. Figs. 26, 87, 88, 126.

 - a Species indigenous, Pen., South and West, often cultivated.......Nos. 1—3

 a Species exotic, cultivated, natives of Siberia and California.......Nos. 6—9
- 1 D. tricorne Mx. Low (6-12'); leaf-lobes linear; raceme few-flwd., loose; spur ascending, straight; pods recurved. Uplands. Fls. 6-12, blue, white. April, May.
- 2 D. azùreum Mx. Erect (1-2f); leaf-lobes all narrow-linear; raceme strict; spur ascending; pods erect. Wis. to Ark. Flowers OO, azure, or light blue. May, June.
- 3 D. exaltatum L. Tall (2-4f); leaf-lobes wedge-lanceolate; rac. strict, co-flowered; spur straight; pods erect. Mich. to Car. Rac. panicled; fls. purp.-blue. July.
- 4 D. Consólida L. Field L. Branching; lvs. finely cut; fis. loosely racemed, scattered; pod smooth. Fields, gardens. 3—4f. Fis. blue, variable. Aug., Sept. § Eur.
- 5 D. Ajacis. Rocket L. Subsimple; leaves finely cut; flowers many, in crowded racemes; pod pubescent. Alps. 1—2f. Flowers pink, rose, white, often double.
- 6 D. ELATUM. Bee L. Pubescent, tall (5-6f); leaf-segments 5, cuneate, cut-trifid; rac. long; spur curved downward; petals hairy, resembling a bee inside the flower. Blue.
- 7 D. GRANDIFLÖRUM. Lvs. 5-7-parted, segm. 3-cleft, linear, distant; petals shorter than the calyx. Stem 2f. Flowers large, dark or purplish blue, often double.
- 8 D. CHILÁNTHUM. Leaf-lobes 3 or 5, oblong, acuminate; pods pubescent; sep. shorter than the calyx; spur decurved. Siberia. 2f. Dark blue.—Var. formosum is very beautiful, blooming from July to Nov., the large flowers light blue, white at centre.
- 9 D. CARDINÀLE. Glabrous; lvs. 3-parted, segm. cleft into long acute lobes; fis. scarlet, large; spur longer than the sepals. California. 1--2f. Splendid, but not hardy.
- 18. ACONITUM, Tourn. WOLFBANE. MONK'S-HOOD. Sep. 5, irregular, colored, upper one (helmet) vaulted. Petals 2 (the 3 lower minute or 0), spurred at apex, on long claws, concealed beneath the helmet. Sty. and pods 3—5. 4 Lvs. palmate. Fls. racemed or panicled. Poisonous. Fig. 29.

- 1 A. uncinà tum L. Erect, weak (2f); leaf-divisions rhomb-lanceolate, cut dentate helmet obtusely conical, erect, short-beaked in front; flowers blue. Mts., N.Y. to Ga. Leaves thick, 4-5' wide. Branches divergent. Panicle loose. June, July
- 2 A. reclinàtum Gray. Trailing (2-7f); leaf-divisions wedge-shaped, cut or lobed: helmet elongated-conical, with a straight beak; flowers white. Mountains, Va.
- 3 A. NAPÉLLUS. Common Monk's-hood, or Aconite. Smooth and rigidly erect, 3f; lvs. 5-parted, and cnt into broad-linear segm. channelled above; fls. densely racemed, dark blue (or white in β. ALBUM), the hood broader than high. From Europe. Summer.
- 4 A. Anthòra. Erect (1-2f); lvs. multifid with narrowly linear segm.; fls. pan'cled. large (as in the others), purple with yellow; hood rather high-crowned. Europe.
- 5 A. Japónicum. Smoothish, veiny, 3—5f; fis. deep blue, in panicled spikes; hood on helmet very high-crowned and inflated, with a thickened inflexed spur. Japan.
- 6 A. VARIEGATUM. Erect (3-4f), very smooth; leaves with rhomb-ovate divisions; fla loosely panicled, blue, edged with white; helmet crown high, curved forward. Jn.+
- 19. CIMICIFUGA, L. BUGBANE. Sepals 4 or 5, caducous. Petals stamen-like, 1—8, clawed, 2-horned at apex; follicles 1—8, dry, dehiscent. Leaves ternately decompound. Flowers white, in long racemes.
- 1 C. racemòsa Ell. Black Snakeroot. Tall (5-8f); rac. very long (1-3f), plume-like with its innumerable white stamens. Woods, Can. to Ga. Fetid. July.
- 2 C. Americana Mx. Leaves triternate, thin; racemes slender, panicled; ovaries mostly 5, pods obovate, stiped. Mountains, Penn. to N. Car. 3-4f. Aug., Sept.
- 3 C. cordifòlia Ph. Leaves biternate, thick; racemes panicled, slender; ovaries 2 or 3; pods oblong, sessile. Mountains, N. Car. 3-4f. Sept.
- 20. ACTÈA, L. BANEBERRY. Sep. 4 or 5, caducous. Pet. 4—8, spatulate, long-clawed. Fil. slender. Ov. 1, with a sessile, 2-lobed stigma. Berry globous, with a lateral furrow, 1-celled, ∞ -seeded. 24 Lvs. ternately divided. Lfts. ovate, cut-lobed and toothed. Fls. white, in a short raceme.
- A. spicàta L. β. rubra Mx. Raceme hemispherical; petals acute; pedicels slender; berries red, ovoid-oblong. Woods, Can. to Penn., and W. 11—2f. Lvs. ample. Raceme as broad as long. May. These plants are often described as species.
 - γ. alba Mx. Raceme oblong; petals truncate; berries white, on thick stalks. Can. to Ga. Common. White berries sometimes occur with slender pedicels, and vice versa. Foliage exactly as in β. Var. a. is European.
- 21. HYDRÁSTIS, L. TURMERIC-ROOT. Sepals 3, petaloid, caducous. Pet. 0. Ovaries 12 or more, becoming a baccate fruit, resembling a raspberry; acines 1- or 2-seeded. Roots yellow, a tangled mass, sending up a single radical leaf and a stem which is 2-leaved and 1-flowered. Fig. 101.
- H. Canadénsis L.—In damp woods, Can. to Car. and Ky. 1f. Leaves palmately 3-5-lobed. Flower terminal, redčish-white. Fruit crimson. June.
- 22. PÆÒNIA, L. PÆONY. Sepals 5, unequal, leafy, persistent. Petals 5. Ovaries 3—5, surrounded by an annular disk. Follicles co-seeded 24 Root fasciculate. Leaves ternately or pinnately compound. Flower-large, terminal, solitary. Figs. 36, 241.
- 1 P. MOUTAN. Tree Pacony. Ovaries distinct, half enveloped in the disk. 3-4f, widely branching. Flowers large, double, purple varying to white. June.

- 3 P. PAPAVERÁCEA. Ovaries closely united into a globous capsule. 3f. Fls. white, with a purple centre, 8—10' broad, single or double, varying to rose. May, June.
- 3 P. OFFICINÀLIS. Common Red P. Lits. lance-ovate, incised: carpels 2, pubescent, subcrect. Alps. Fls. double, red, rose, pink, flesh-colored, and white. June.
- 4 P. ALBIFLÒRA. Chinese P. Lits. lance-elliptic, entire; carpels 2 or 3, recurved, smooth; calyx bracteate. Tartary. Fls. smaller, white, rose, carmine, &c.
- 5 P. ANÓMALA. Leaf-segments lance-linear; carp. depressed, smooth; cal. bracted. Siberia, Fls. concave, rose-colored, pink, &c. May, June.
- 6 P. TENUIFÒLIA. Fennel P. Segments many linear lobes, very smooth; carpels downy, spreading. Siberia. 2—3f. Fls. red. concave, open the first of May.

ORDER II. MAGNOLIACEÆ. MAGNOLIADS.

Trees or shrubs, often aromatic, with alternate, undivided leaves, and regular, polygynous, hypogynous, trimerous, imbricated flowers. Sepals and petals in several circles, often similar. Anthers adnate. Ovaries imbricated or verticillate on the enlarged torus, 1 or 2-ovuled. Fruit dry or baccate, distinct or coherent into a cone-like head (sorosis) Embryo minute, at the base of fleshy albumen. Illust. figs. 274, 278, 331.

WINTEREÆ. Stipules 0. Fls. y. Carpels arranged in a circle	1
a Anthers introrse. Leaves folded lengthwise in bud	2
a Anthors extrorse. Leaves folded crosswise in the budLIRIODENDRON.	3
SCHIZANDREÆ. Stip. 0. Fls. 8 9. Carpels in many rows, baccateSchizandra.	4

- 1. ILLÍCIUM, L. STAR ANISE. (Lat. illicio, to attract; alluding to its fragrance.) Sep. 3—6, colored. Pet. 6—30. Carpels capsular, dry, arranged circularly, each with 1 smooth, shining seed. 5 The smooth lvs., when bruised, exhale the odor of Anise. In wet grounds. May.
- 1 1.Floridànum Ellis, Lvs. acuminate; petals 21-30, purple. Fla. to La. 4-8f.
 2 1. parvifio um Mx. Lvs. acute; petals 6-12, yellow, Ga. Fla. Fls. smaller.
- 2. MAGNOTJA, L. (Named for *Prof. Magnol*, a French botanist of the 17th century.) Sep. 3. Pet. 6—9. Anth. longer than the filaments, introrse. Ov. impricated, 1-celled, 2-ovuled, becoming in fruit a fleshy, cone-like *sorosis*. Seeds berry-like, suspended from the opening follicles by a slender funiculus. $\frac{1}{2}$ and $\frac{1}{2}$, with large fragrant flowers. Lvs. concuplicate in bud, wan membranous deciduous stipules. Fig. 331.
- 1 M. grandiflora L. Sig Laurel. Trees; lvs. evergreen, rusty-downy beneath; pet. obovate, white. Swampy woods, S. States. 80f. Fis. 9' broad, lvs. 7 × 4'. May.
- 2 M. glauca L. White Bay. Shrub or small tree; lvs. obtuse, glaucous-white beneath; pet. ovate-roundish, erect. Coast, Ms. to La. 5—20f. Fis. 2', cup-shaped. strongly fragrant, with white concave petals. Lvs. nearly evergreen. South. May—July.
- 3 M. acuminata I. Cucumber Tree. Lvs. oval, acuminate, scattered; fls. small (3-4' broad), petals obovate. S. States, rare in N. Y. 70f. The cones of fruit bear some resemblance to a small cucumber. May.

- 4 M. umbrélla Lam. Umbrella Tree. Lvs. cuneate-lanceolate, whorled at the enda of the branches (like an umbrella); sep. reflexed; pet. lanceolate, acute. S. States, rare in N. Y. and O. 25f. Lvs. and fls. very large. White. May.
- 5 M. cordàta Mx. Lvs. broadly ovate, subcordate, pubescent beneath; petals 6-9, oblong, yellow, with reddish lines. Ga. Car. 40f. Lvs. downy beneath.
- 6 M. Fråseri Walt. Lvs. obovate-spatulate, auricled at the narrow base; pet. 6, purs white. Va. Ky. to Fla. 30f. Fls. 6'. Lvs. 1f A slender tree.
- 7 M. macrophýlla Mx. Lvs. obovate-spatulate, cordate; pet. 6, rhomb-ovate, white, with a purple base inside. S. States. 20-30f. A small tree, with immense lvs. (2-3f) and fls. (petals 8' long). June.
- 8 M. conspicua. Yulan. Sep. 0 or very small; pet. 6-9, erect, of a creamy white, appearing before the leaves in early Spring. Lvs. acuminate. 15f.
- 9 M. PURPÜREA. Sep. 3; pet. 6, erect, lilac-purple outside, preceding the obovate lvs., which are pointed at both ends. China. 10—15f.
- 3. LIRIODÉNDRON, L. TULIP TREE. WHITEWOOD. ($\Delta \epsilon \iota \rho i \sigma \nu$, a Lily, $\delta \epsilon' \nu \delta \rho o \nu$, a tree.) Sep. 3. Pet. 6, in 2 rows, erect. Anth. opening outward. Carpels 1 or 2-seeded, imbricated into a cone, indehiscent, separating from each other at maturity. $\frac{\pi}{2}$ Large, with showy, bell-shaped, upright flowers. Lvs. 4-lobed, retuse-truncate at apex, induplicate in bud, with large, caducous stipules. Figs. 274, 278.
- L. tulipífera L.—A noble tree, beautiful in foliage and flowers; trunk 5—8f diameter; 100f or more high; lvs. very smooth; fis. greenish-yellow, orange within, abounding in honey. May, June.
- 4. SCHIZÁNDRA, Mx. $(\sum \chi i \zeta \omega)$, to cut, $\tilde{\alpha} \nu \delta \rho \alpha$, stamens.) Sep. and pet. 9—12, gradually larger inward. δ Stam. 5—15, monadelphous, anthogen distinct. δ Carp. δ 0, at first imbricated in a head, in fruit baccate, and loosely spicate on the lengthened torus. δ 1 Lvs. pellucid-punctate, deciduous. Fls. solitary.
- S. coccinea Mx. Lvs. ovate or oval, pointed; fls. on slender peduncles, small, red; stam. 5, in the upper fls. chiefly. Berries and torus red. Vine 12f. South

ORDER III. CALYCANTHACEÆ. CALYCANTHS.

Shrubs with opposite, simple, exstipulate leaves, and axillary, solitary, often aromatic flowers. Sepals and petals ∞ -rowed, imbricated on a tubular torus, the outer bract-like. Filaments ∞ , inserted on the top of the torus, short. Anthers adnate, extrorse. Carpels ∞ , 1-seeded, distinct, included in the green fleshy torus. Seed erect, without albumen.

- CALYCANTHUS, L. SWEET-SCENTED SHRUB. (Κάλυξ, calyx, αν 3ο5, tlower.) Sep. and pet. cblong, undistinguishable, the inner gradually shorter. Stam. apiculate, the outer longer, inner sterile. Fruit, the enlarged green torus loosely enclosing few or many achenia. 5 Fls. lurid purple, with the fragrance of strawberries.
- C. fiéridus L. Lvs. oval or elliptical, acute or acuminate, scabrous, downy be neath; fls. on very short axillary branches; sep. and pet. about 20, near 1' in length 8. States: common in gardens. Lvs. 2—5'. Shrub 4—8f. Apr. May.

- 2 C. lævigatus Willd. Lvs. thin, oval, obtuse or merely acute, nearly glabrous both sides; fls. smaller, sometimes inodorous. Pa., & S. to Fla. Mar. Apr.
- 8 C. glaucus Willd. Lvs. ovate, acuminate, large (4-7'), glaucous beneath; sep. and pet. lance-oblong, 1' in length. Mt. woods, Ga. to N. Car. 6-8f. May, June. †

ORDER IV. ANONACEÆ. ANONADS.

Trees or shrubs with naked buds, entire, alternate lvs. destitute of stipules. Flowers usually green or brown, axillary, hypogynous, valvate in astivation. Sepals 3. Petals 6, in two circles, sometimes coherent Statemens co, with an enlarged connectile, short filament, on a large torus Ovaries several or co, separate or coherent, fleshy or not, in fruit. Embryo minute in the end of the ruminated albumen. Illust. fig. 314.

ASÍMINA, Adans. Papaw. Sep. 3. Pet. 6, the outer row larger than the inner. Stam. densely packed in a spherical mass. Pistils several, distinct, ripening but few, which become large, oblong, pulpy fruits, with many flat seeds. Shrubs or small trees, with brownish, axillary, solitary, flowers.

- 1 A. trîloba Dunal. Lvs. obovate-oblong, acuminate; pet. dark purple, the outer orbicular, 3 or 4 times as long as the sepals; fruit ovoid-oblong. N. Y.. S. and W. 15—20f. Lvs. 10', smooth. Fls. 1', Mar. Apr. Fr. 3', eatable in Oct.
- 15—20f. Lvs. 10', smooth. Fls. 1', Mar. Apr. Fr. 3', eatable in Oct.
 2 A. parviflòra Dunal. Lvs. obovate-oval; pet. oval, green-purple, twice longer than sep. Woods, coastward, Car. to Fla. 2—3f. Lvs. 5'. Fls. 6''. Fr. 1', roundish.
- 3 A. grandiflòra Dunal. Lvs. obov.-obl. obtuse, grayish-tomentous; outer pet. very large (2' long), yellowish white. Ga. Fla. 2—3f. Fr. small, obovate. Mar. Apr.
- 4 A. pygmæa Dunal. Lvs. coriaceous, evergreen, narrowly oblong or oblanceolate, smooth; pet. obov.-obl., yellowish and brownish. Ga. Fla. 6-12. Carp. 1. May.

ORDER V. MENISPERMACE Æ. MENISPERMADS.

Shrubs twining or climbing, with alternate, palmate-veined, exstipulate leaves. Flowers diocious, rarely \(\geq \text{ or } ? \quanto \geq \, \text{ hypogynous, 3-6-gynous. Sepals and petals similar, in 3 or more circles, imbricated in the bud. Stamens equal in number to the petals, and opposite to them, or 3 or 4 times as many. Fruit a 1-seeded drupe, with a large or long curved embryo in scanty albumen. Illust. 347.

- 1. MENISPÉRMUM, L. MOON-SEED. (Μήνη, the moon, δπέρμα, seed; from the crescent form of the seed.) Fls. 2 δ. Sep. 4—8. Pet. 4—8, minute, retuse. δ Anth. 12—20, 4-celled. 2 Ovaries and styles 2—4. 5 Drupes 1–3-seeded. Seeds lunate and compressed. Fls. white, in axillary clusters. Fig. 347

- M. Canadénse L. St. climbing; lvs. 5-7-angled or lobed, peltate, the petiole in serted near the base; rac. compound; petals 6-7, small. > Thickets: common 8-12f. Drupes black, resembling grapes, ripe in Sept. Fls. in July.
- 2. CÓCCULUS, DC. (Diminutive, from Lat. coccum, a berry.) Fls ? S. Sep., pet., and stam. 6. Anth. 4-celled. ? Ov. 3 to 6. Drupe globular-compressed, nut curved as in Menispermum. † Fls. in axillary panicles, sm.all, greenish.
- Caroliniànus DC.—S. Ill. to Fla. 10—15f. Lvs. ovate or cordate, entire or lobed Drupes red, 1—3 together, as large as a pea. June, July.
- 3. CALYCOCÁRPUM, Nutt. Cup-seed. (Κάλυζ, a cup, μαρπός, fruit.) Sep. 6. Pet. 0. δ Stam. 12. Anth. 2-celled. 2 Stam. 6, abortive. Ov. 3. Stig. fimbriate-radiate. Drupe oval, with the putamen deeply excavated in front and cup-shaped. 5 Fls. greenish-white, in long axillary panicles.
- C. Lyòni Nutt.—Ga. to Ky. Vine 20—30f. Lvs. 6—8' diam., lobes acuminate; druve "oval, greenish. Fls. small, 2" diameter. June.

ORDER VI. BERBERIDACEÆ. BERBERIDS.

Herbs or shrubs with alternate leaves and with perfect, hypogynous, regular flowers. Sepals and petals imbricated in bud, each in one or several rows. Stamens as many as the petals, and opposite to them, rarely more. Anthers opening mostly by valves, hinged at top. Pistil 1. Style short or none. Fruit a berry or capsule. Seeds several, albuminous Illust. 49, 91, 92, 189, 364, 403, 426.

- 1. BÉRBERIS, L. BERBERRY. (Name from the Arabic.) Calyx of 6 obovate, spreading, colored sepals, with the 3 outer ones smaller. Corolla of 6 suborbicular petals, with 2 glands at the base of each. Fil. 6, flattened. Anth. opening by uplifted valves. Style 0. Berry oblong, celled. Seeds 2 or 3. 5 with yellow wood and yellow fls. Figs. 91, 92, 46.3.
- 1 B. vulgàris L. Spines (reduced lvs.) 3-forked; lvs. simple, serratures terminated by soft bristles; raceme pendulous, many-flowered; pet. entire; berries oblong. N. States. 6-9f. Rac. 12-flowered. Berries red, very tart. May, June.
- 2 B. Canadénsis Ph. Lvs. repandly-toothed, teeth with short, soft bristles; rac few (6-8)-flowered; pet. notched; berries oval. Mts. Va. to Ga. 2-3f. May, June.
- 3 B. AQUIFÒLIUM Ph. Lvs. pinnate; lfts. 7—11, coriaceous, polished, evergreen, spinulous-toothed; clusters erect, crowded. Oregon. 3—5f. Berries globular. April.
- 2. CAULOPHÝLLUM, Mx. Cohosh. ($K\alpha \nu \lambda \delta \delta$, stem, $\phi \dot{\nu} \lambda \lambda \delta \nu$, leaf; the stem appearing as the stalk of the compound leaf.) Cal. of 6 green

sepals, 3-bracted at base. Cor. of 6 short, gland-like thickened petals opposite the sepals. Stam. 6. Ov. 2-ovuled, becoming a thin pericarp, which soon breaks away after flowering, and the 2 round drupe-like seeds riper naked. 24 Glabrous and glaucous, arising from a knotted rhizome. Lvs 2 only, 2 and 3-ternate.

- C. thalictroides Mx. Pappoose Root.—Can. to Car. and Ky. 1-24f. 1.fts. lobed 2-3'. Fls. greenish, in a simple terminal panicle. Seeds on thick stipes, blue, as large as peas. May.
- 3, DIPHYLLEIA, Mx. UMBRELLA-LEAF. (δίς, twice, φύλλον, leaf.) Calyx of 5 sepals, caducous. Cor. of 6 oval petals larger than the sepals. Stam. 6. Ov. eccentric. Stigma subsessile. Berry few-seeded, seeds attached laterally below the middle. 24 Glabrous, arising from a thick, horizontal root-stock. Lvs. simple, peltate, 1 or 2 only.
- D. cymosa Mx.-Mts. Va. to Ga. and Tenn. 1-2f. Leaf centrally peltate, or if 2, alternately reniform-peltate, ample, lobed. Fls. white. June. Berries blue.
- 4. JEFFERSONIA, Bart. TWIN-LEAF. (In honor of President Jefferson, a patron of science.) Sep. 4. Pet. 8, spreading. Anth. 8, linear. Stig. peltate. Caps. obliquely obovate, stiped, circumscissile, opening by a lid. 24 Rhizome and matted fibres blackish. Scape bearing a single flower, as tall as the 2-parted or binate leaves. Figs. 49, 189, 364, 426.
- J. diphylla Bart.-N. Y., W. and S. 1f. Fl. handsome, white. April. A singular plant, called Rheumatism Root. The pod has a persistent lid.
- 5. PODOPHÝLLUM, L. MAY APPLE. (Ποῦς, ποδὸς, foot, φύλλον, leaf.) Sep. 3, concave, caducous. Pet. 6-9, obovate, concave. Anth. 9-18, linear. Berry large, ovoid, 1-celled, crowned with the solitary stigma. 24 Barren stems with 1 centrally peltate leaf, flowering stems with 2 equal, opposite broad cordate-peltate leaves, and a large white flower between.
- P. peltatum L.-In rich shady soils. 1f. Fl. nodding, 2. May. Fruit the size of . plum, with flavor of strawberry. July. Lvs. and roots poisonous.

ORDER VII. NYMPHÆACEÆ. NYMPHIADS.

Herbs perennial, aquatic (in deep water), with rhizomes submersed, scapes one-flowered (rarely a leafy stem), and leaves peltate or deep-cordate. Flowers regular, showy, hypogynous (rarely epigynous), with imbricated petals and sepals. Carpels 3- 00, distinct or united. Ovules parietal, never on the ventral suture. Seeds with the embryo enclosed in a sac at the end of copious albumen, or (in Nelumbium) exalbuminous. Illust, 202, 407-414, 505, &c.

- § CABOMBE.E. Sepals 3. Petals 3. Carpels distinct, few-ovuled. Flowers small. (a) a Stam. 6-18. Carpels 6- CO. Leaves all peltate......BRASENIA NELUMBONEÆ. Sep. 4 or 5. Pet. and stam. . Carp. immersed in the torus, dis

- 1. BRASENIA, Schreb. WATER TARGET. Sep. 3 or 4, colored within, persistent. Stam. 12—24. Pet. 3 or 4. Carp. 6—18, oblong, 2 (or by abortion 1)-seeded. 24 The stems and under surface of the leaves are covered with a viscid jelly. Lvs. all floating, entire, elliptical.
- 88. peltàta Ph. Pools and muddy shores. The slender ped, and petioles long as the depth of the water. Lvs. 24 × 1'. Fls. purple, 6" broad. July.
- 2. CABÓMBA, Aublet. Sep. 3, petaloid. Pet. 3. Stam. 6. Pistils 3 (rarely 2 or 4), nearly the length of stamens, and half as long as the petals and sepals. Carp. few-seeded. 24 Lvs. opposite, mostly submersed and filiformly dissected. Fls. in the axils of the floating lvs.
- C. Caroliniàna Gray. Floating lvs. few and small (6"×1"), immersed lvs. many. Stems branched. Fls. white, 6", strictly trimerous. July, Aug.
- 3. NELÚMBIUM, Juss. (Nelumbo is the name of the species in Cey!on.) Pet. and stam. ∞ , hypogynous, in many rows. Carp. ∞ , separate, becoming 1-seeded nuts, imbedded in as many cavities on the large, obconic, fleshy torus. Seed with large cotyledons, very short radicle and no albumen. Rhizome horizontal. Lvs. peltate, emersed. Scape 1-flowered. There are only 2 species, N. speciosum of E. India, and
- N. lùteum L. Petals yellowish; anth. lengthened beyond the cells to a clavate appendage. A magnificent aquatic, frequent S. and W. In Sodus Bay, N. Y. (Hankenson), Lyme, Ct., near Philadelphia (Parish). Lvs. erect, round, centrally peltate, 10-18'. Fls. several times larger than those of Nymphæa odorata, fragrant. Nuts as large as acorns. June--Aug.
- 4. NUPHAR, Smith. Yellow Pond-Lily. (Neufar is the Arabic name.) Sep. 5 or 6, concave. Pet. ∞ , small, linear, inserted with the ∞ stamens on the torus Stig. discoid, with prominent rays. Caps. ∞ -celled, ∞ -sceded. 4 Lvs. sagittate-cordate at the base, entire at the margin, on stout stalks.
- 1 N. ádveua Ait. Lvs. floating or erect, oval; lobes rounded, petioles half terete; stig. 12-24-rayed; sep. 6, unequal. Slow streams and muddy pools. Lvs. thick and large. Fls. deep yellow (save the 3 outer sep.), 2' diam., globular. June, July.
- 2 N. Kalmiàna Ait. Lvs. floating and submersed, the latter membranous, reniform-cordate; stig. 8-14-rayed, crenate; sepals 5, equal. Plant small and delicate. Floating leaves oval, 1-3' long, the lobes nearly meeting. Flowers about 1' diam. Sum.
- 3 N. sagittifòlia Ph. Leaves oblong, sagittate-cordate, obtuse; sep. 6; pet. 0; anth. subsessile. Slow waters, N. Car. to Ga. Lvs. 10-15'. Fls. 2', globular. June, July.
- 5. NYMPHÈA, L. WATER-LILY. Sepals 4 or 5. Pet. ∞ , gradually passing into stamens, adherent to the ovary. Stamens ∞ , the outer with broad filaments. Stigma surrounded with rays. Seeds ∞ , arillate. 24 ∞ Flowers white, roseate, or blue, very lovely. Figs. 202, 407-414.
- 1 N. CŒRÙLEA. Lvs. crenate, lobes partly united, becoming peltate; pet. sky-blue. Egypt

- 2 N. odorata L. _vs. orbicular, extre. clost at base to the insertion of the petiole fis, very fragrant, open from 6 A. M. to 3 P. M. upon the water's surface, white, varying to rose-color; seeds oblong. June—Aug.
- 3 N. tuberosa Paine. Lvs. reniform-orbicular, cordate-cleft, 1f wide; rhizome bearing tubers, which separate spontaneously; fls. nearly scentless; seeds globular. N. Y. (Oneida Lake; Sodus Bay (Hankenson), and westward. Aug. (See Addenda.)
- 6. VICTORIA, Lindl. (Name in honor of *Queen Victoria*.) Carp. Immersed in the cup-form torus, united. Sep. 4. Pet. ∞ , graduated into stamens, as in Nymphæa. Lvs. spiny, floating, strongly veined.
- W. nheia is the only species, native of the rivers of Trop. Am.; rarely cultivated. The lys, are several feet in diam. Fis. like immense Water Lilies.

ORDER VIII. SARRACENIACEÆ. WATER PITCHERS.

Herbs, aquatic, in bogs, with fibrous roots, perennial, and with the leaves all radical, urn-shaped, or trumpet-shaped, and large flowers on scapes. Floral envelopes 4—10, imbricated, the outer greenish, sepaloid. Stamens co, hypogynous. Carpels united into a several-celled capsule. A curious family, remarkable for its leaves, which are of that class called ascidia (§ 322), holding water. Figs. 392, 393, 394.

1. SARRACENIA, Tourn. PITCHER PLANT. (In honor of *Dr. Sarruzen*, of Quebec.) Sep. 5, colored, persistent, subtended by 3 bractlets. Pet. 5, incurved, deciduous. Stig. 5, united into a large peltate, persistent membrane, covering the ovary and stamens. Caps. 5-celled, 5-valved. Seeds very numerous. 24 Lvs. all radical, urn-shaped or trumpet-shaped, with a wing on the front side and a hood (the lamina) at top. Fl. large, nodding.

ş	Lamina inflected over the throat of the tube	Nos. 1, 2
8	Lamina erect or nearly so, the throat open. (*)	

- 1 S. psittacina Mx. Lvs. short, reclined, with a broad semi-ovate wing; fis. deep purple. Bogs, Fla. Ga. La. 1f. Tube nearly closed. The leaf resembles a parrol in form, hence the specific name. March.
- 2 S. variolàris Mx. Lvs. elongated, suberect, mottled with white on the back; fis. yellow. Bogs, S. Car. to Fla. Lvs. 12-18', scape shorter.
- 2 S. purpurea L. Side-saudle Flower. Lvs. short, recumbent, inflated most near the middle; lamina broad-cordate. Bogs: common. Scapes 14—20', each bearing large handsome deep-purple flower, in June.
 - 8. heterophylla Torr. Fls. greenish yellow. No purple veins in the lvs. Ms. y. alata. Fls. large, yellow. Lvs. slender, erect, wing but 6" broad. La. 1-2f.
- 4 S. Gronovil Wood. Trumpet-leaf. Lvs. tall, erect, tube gradually enlarged to the open throat, wing narrowly linear, lamina roundish, contracted at base. Swampy pine-woods, S. States. 2—3f. Fls. very large, 4—5' broad.
 - a. flava, Foliage yellowish green, fls. yellow, Plant large,
 - 8. rubra. Foliage with purple veins, fis. red-purple. Plant smaller.
 - Drummóndii. Lvs. mottled above, with purple veins and white diaphanous interstices. Plant very large. Fla.

ORDER IX. PAPAVERACEÆ. POPPY-WORTS.

Her5s with alternate, exstipulate leaves, and generally a milky or colored fuice. Flowers solitary, on long peduncles, never blue, hypogynous, regular, \$\frac{2}{\sqrt}\$ or \$\frac{4}{\sqrt}\$. Sepals 2, rarely 3, caducous, and petuls 4, rarely 6, all imbricated. Stamens indefinite, but some multiple of 4. Anthers 2-celled, innate. Ovaries compound. Style short or 0. Stigmas 2, or if more, stellate upon the flat apex of ovary. Fruit either pod-shaped, with 2 parietal placentæ, or capsular, with several. Seeds \$\infty\$, minute. Embryo minute, at the base of oily albumen. Illust. 148, 344, 404, 405, 406, 463, 493.

4	Plants with a white juice. Petals 4, crumpled in bud	PAPAVER.	6
	Plants with a watery juice. Calyx a mitre, falling off whole		. 7
	Plants with a red juice. Petals 8, plane in the bud		1
	Plants with a yellow juice. Petals crumpled in the bud. (*)		
	* Stigmas and placentæ 2 only, Capsule long, pod-shaped, (a)		
	* Stigmas and placents 3, 4, or 6. Capsule ovoid. (b)		
	a Pod 1-celled, smooth. Lvs. pinnate	CHRITIONIUM	2
			-
	a Pod 2-celled, rough. Lvs. palmate		3
	b Style distinct, but short	MECONOPSIS.	4
	b Style none, stigma sessile		1
	+ No petals. Juice reddish		8

- 1. SANGUINARIA, L. BLOOD-ROOT. (Latin sanguis, blood; all its parts abound in a red juice.) Sep. 2, caducous. Pet. 8—12, in 2 or 3 rows, the outer longer. Stam. about 24. Stig. sessile, 1 or 2-lobed. Capsule silique-form, oblong, 1-celled, 2-valved, acute at each end, many-seeded. 24 A low, acaulescent plant, with a white flower, and a glaucous, palmateveined leaf. Fig. 463.
- S. Canadénsis L. An interesting flower, appearing in early Spring: common in the woods. 6'. From each bud of the root-stalk there springs a single large, glaucous leaf, and a scape with a single flower. Leaf kidney-shaped, with roundish lobes separated by rounded sinuses. Fl. of a quadrangular outline, white, scentless, and of short duration. The juice is emetic and purgative.
 - B. Leaf not lobed, margin undulate. Bainbridge, Ga., and elsewhere.
- 2. CHELIDONIUM, L. CELANDINE. (Χελιδών, the swallow, being supposed to flower with the arrival of that bird, and to perish with its departure.) Sep. 2. Pet. 4, roundish, contracted at base. Stam. 24—32, shorter than the petals. Stig. small, sessile, bifid. Capsule silique-form, linear, 2-valved, 1-celled. Seeds crested. 24 Fragile, pale green, with safiron-yellow juice. Figs. 344, 493.
- ('. màjus L. Lvs. pinnate; lfts. lobed, segments rounded; fls. in umbels. By fences, roadsides, &c. 1—2f. Fls. in loose umbels, yellow, very fugacious. May—Oct.
- 3. GLAUCIUM, Tourn. Horn Poppy. (Γλαυπον, glaucous, the hue of the foliage.) Sep. 2. Pet. 4. Style none. Stig. 2-lobed. Pod 2-celled, linear, very long, rough. ① or ② sea-green herbs, with clasping leaves, yellow juice, and solitary, yellow flowers.
- G. lùteum Scop. Sparingly naturalized near the coast, from the Potomac sonthward 2f Lvs. 5-7-lobed. Fis. 2', of short duration. Pods 6-9'. June-Aug.

- 4. MECONÓPSIS, Viguier. Yellow Poppy. (Μήκων, a poppy. όψι5, resemblance.) Sep. 2, hirsute. Pet. 4. Style conspicuous. Stig. 4—6, radiating, convex, free. Capsule ovoid, 1-celled, opening by 4 vulves. 24 Herbs with a yellow juice, pinnately-divided leaves, and stems 2-leaved, bearing an umbel.
- M. diphýlla DC. Lvs. sinuately 5-7-lobed, the cauline but 2, opposite; fis. few, large (2/), yellow; pod hristly, oval. Woods, W. States. 12-18/. Pet. orbicular; style surpassing the stamens; pod 3/. May.
- 5. ARGEMONE, L. PRICKLY POPPY. ("Αργεμο5, a disease of the eye, which this plant was supposed to cure.) Sep. 2 or 3, caducous, smaller than the 4 or 6 roundish petals. Stig. sessile, capitate, 4 or 6-rayed. Capsule ovoid, prickly, opening at the top by valves. ① Herbs with yellow juice, spinous-pinnatifid leaves, and showy flowers.
- A. Mexicana L. Calyx prickly; caps. prickly, 6-valved; fis. axillary and terminal, 2-3' diam., yellow, varying to white. Waste grounds, South.
- 6. PAPAVER, L. POPPY. (Celtic, papa, pap, a soporific food for children, composed of poppy seeds, &c.) Sep. 2, caducous. Pet. 4. Caps. 1-celled, opening by pores under the broad, persistent 4-20-rayed stigma. Exotic herbs, with white juice, abounding in opium. Fl. buds nodding, erect in flower and fruit. Figs. 148, 404-6.
- 1 P. somníferum L. Opium Poppy. Glabrous and glaucous; lvs. clasping, cutdentate; caps. globous. ① with large white or purplish flowers, often double. 14—3f. Extensively cultivated for opium. June, July. §.
- 2 Р. о̀рвим L. St. hispid with spreading hairs; lvs. pinnately-parted; segm. incised; sep. hairy; caps. club-shaped. ① Fields. 2f. Slender, Fis. light red or scarlet. June, July. §.
- 3 P. RHEAS L. St. many-flowered, hairy; lvs. incisely pinnatifid; caps. globous. This, very large, deep scarlet, more or less double. June, July.
- 4 P. ORIENTÀLE L. St. 1-flowered, rough; lvs. scabrous, pinnate, serrate; caps. smooth.
 21 Levant. 3f. Fls. very large, scarlet, too brilliant to be looked upon in the sun. June.
- 7. ESCHSCHÓLTZIA, Cham. (Named for Eschscholtz, a German botanist well known for his researches in California.) Sep. 2, cohering, caducous. Pet. 4. Stam. ∞ , adhering to the claws of the petals. Stig. sessile. Caps. pod-shaped, cylindric, 10-striate, many-seeded. ① Lvs. finely pinnatifid, glaucous. The juice, which is colorless, exhales the odor of hydrochloric acid.
- 1 E. Douglásh Hook. St. branching, leafy; torus obconic; cal. ovoid, with a very short, abrupt acumination; pet. bright yellow, with an orange spot at base. Cal. Oreg. Foliage smooth, abundant, and rich. Fls. 2'—3' broad.
- 2 16. CALIFÓRNICA Hook. St. branching, leafy; torus funnel-form, with a much-dilated limb; cal. conic, with a long acumination; flowers orange-yellow. Cal.
- 8. BOCCÒNIA, Plum. Sep. 2, colored. Pet. 0. Sty. bifid. Caps. 2-valved, 1-3-seeded. 2 Cult. for the handsome glaucous lys. Fls. in panicles.
- 1 B. CORDATA. Lvs. roundish, cordate, many-lobed, veiny; flowers white or yellowish, numerous in the ample pyramidal panicle, in Summer. From China. Hardy.
- 2 B. FRUTÉSCENS Lvs. oblong, large, sinuate-lobed, splendid; fis. in Spr. wh. W. Ind

ORDER X. FUMARIACEÆ. FUMEWORTS.

nate, many-cleft. Flowers irregular. Sepals 2, very small. Petals 4, parallel, one or both of the outer saccate, 2 inner cohering at apex. Stamens 6, diadelphous. Anthers, 2 outer 1-celled, middle 2-celled. Ovaries superior, 1-celled. Fruit a nut 1-2-seeded, or a capsule co-seeded. Seeds shining, arilled. Albumen fleshy. Illust. 61, 252-4.

- * Corolla equally 2 spr red or 2-saccate at base. (a)
- * Corolla unequal, only 1 of the netals sourced. (6)

00.	one anodered only to a see bosters observed (o)	
a	Petals slightly united or distinct, mostly deciduous. Not climbingDICENTRA.	1
a	Petals firmly united, persistent. Plants climbing	2
	b Ovary with several seeds, forming a slender pod	3
	b Ovary with ' seed, forming a globular nut	4

- 1 DICENTRA. Borkh. EAR-DROP. Sep. 2, very small, sometimes disappearing. The 2 outer petals alike, saccate at base, with spreading tips; the 2 inner alike, spoon-shaped, crested, meeting face to face over the stam. and pistil. Fil. flat, in 2 sets, united at top. Stig. 2-crested. Pod many-seeded. 24 I.vs. ternately divided or cleft. Fls. racemed, nodding. Delicate and beautiful plants. Figs. 61, 252-4.

- 1 D. cucullària DC. White Ear-drop. Root bulb-like; spurs of the fis. divergent, acute, straight; flower nearly as broad as long. Woods, Can. to Ky. 6—10'. Lvs. all radical of numerous oblong linear segm. The bulb consists of reddish, scale-like tubers. Apr. May.
- 2 D. Canadénsis DC. Squirrel-corn. Root bearing yellow tubers as large as peas; rac. simple; fis. w_ite, cordate-ovate; spurs rounded, incurved. Rocky woods, Canto Ky. 6—8'. Lvs. as in No. 1. Fls. fragrant. May, June.
- 3 D. eximia DC. Purple E. Rhizome scaly; rac. paniculate; fls. cordate-oblong, rose-purple, spurs blunt, incurved; sep. ovate, acute; lvs. triternate, segm. cut into oblong, acute lobes N. Y. to Oreg.! 10—15'. Fls. all summer. †
- 4 D. Spectábilis. Bieeding Heart. Stems recurved, branched; lvs. biternate, segm. 2 or 3-lobed; fis. in spreading racemes, bright purple; cor. broad, heart-shaped; sep. obsolete. China. Very fine and showy.
- 2. ADLUMIA, Raf. MOUNTAIN FRINGE. Sepals 2, minute. Petals 4, united into a cellular, monopetalous corolla, persistent, bi-gibbous at base, 4-lobed at apex. Stam. united in 2 equal sets. Pod 2-valved, many-seeded.

 ② b Delicate, with tripinnate leaves, and ample pendulous cymes.
- A. cirrhòsa Raf.—Rocky hills, Can. to N. Car. 20f. The leaf-stalks serve for tendrils. Leaflets 3-lobed. Flowers pinkish white. June—Aug.
- 3. CORYDALIS, DC. Sepals 2, small. Petals 4. Corolla with a single spur at base on the upper side. Capsule silique-form, many-seeded. Seeds crested or arilled. Herbs caulescent, with multifid leaves. Racemes bracted, with ebrace-olate pedicels.
- 1 C. glauca Ph. Glaucous, erect; fls. red, yellow at the tip; pods erect; lobes of the leaflets obtuse, bracts minute. (2) Rocky woods, Can. to N. Car. 1—4f. Raceme terminal. Flowers horizontal, spur short, blunt. May, June.

- 2 C. nùrea Willd. Low, diffuse, finally ascending; leaf-lobes acute; rac. opposite the lvs. and terminal; fls. secund. bright yellow, spur deflected; pods pendulous, torulous; seeds turgid, polished. ① Rocky shades. 8—12. Cor. 6". Bracts lance-ovate. Apr.—July.
 - β. macrantha. Fls. 10", spur nearly as long as limb; bracts and leaf-lobes linear. Dakota; sent by Dr. W. Matthews.
 - y. Aávula. Fls. 3-4", pale yellow, spur very short, petals pointed. Common.
- 3 C. montàna Engelm.? Ascending; rac. terminal; leaf-lobes obtuse, bracte iance-osate; cor. yellow, spur ascending, nearly as long as limb, lower petal at length pendent; pods erect; seeds lenticular. La. Tex. l
- 4 FUMARIA, L. FUMITORY (Lat. fumus, smoke; from its disagreeable odor.) Sep 2 caducous. Pet. 4, unequal, 1 of them spurred at the base. Nut ovoid or globous, 1-seeded, and indehiscent. Lvs. cauline, finely dissected.
- F. officinalis L. Diffusely branched, erect; lvs. bipinuate; rac. loose; fis. minute, purple at the tip; calyx serrated; ped. erect, twice longer than bract; nut round-retuse. (a) Waste grounds, §. 1f. July, Aug.

ORDER XI. CRUCIFERA. CRUCIFERS.

Herbs with a pungent, watery juice, and alternate, exstipulate leaves, with flowers cruciform, tetradynamous, generally in racemes, and bractless. Sepals 4, deciduous. Petals 4, hypogynous, with long claws and spreading limbs. Stamens 6, the 2 outer opposite ones shorter than the 4 interior. Ovary 2-carpeled, 2-celled by a false partition, with parietal placentae. Fruit a silique, or silicle, usually 2-celled. Stigmas 2, sessile. Seeds 2-rowed in each cell, but often so intercalated as to form but 1 row. Embryo with the 2 cotyledons variously folded on the radicle. Albumen 0. Illust. 55, 104, 192, 193, 239, 336, 429, 506.







A large and important Order, difficult of analysis. The Genera cannot be well distinguished by their flowers, so nearly alike are they in all. Their characters are taken from the fruit and seeds. Hence

it is indispensable that specimens for analysis should be in fruit as well as in flower. DeCandolle arranged the Genera into Tribes according to the folding of the cotyledons upon the radicle. This occurs in three different modes, as follows:

Cotyledons incumbent, when they are so pent or folded as to apply the back of one of them to the radicle, as in the seed of Capsella, fig. 1.

Cotyledons accumbent when they are so turned as to apply their edges to the radicle, as seen in the seed of Arabis Canadensis, fig. 2.

Cotyledons conduplicate, when they are not only incumbent, as in the first case, but also folded on and partly embracing the radicle, as in Mustard, fig. 3

In the following table we endeavor to combine with the systematic. arrangement of DeCandolle a more practical artificial method:

mining of the product of the product in the mean in care of
* Crucifers native, or cultivated for food. (§)
* Crucifers exotic, cultivated for ornament or art. (6 §)
§ Fruit a long pod, silique (§ 166), opening by 2 valves. (a)
§ Fruit a short pod, silicle (§ 166), opening by 2 valves. (e)
§ Fruit a jointed pod, loment, partitioned across
a Flowers cyanic.—b Seeds arranged in a double row in each cell
-b Seeds in 1 rowc Pods sessile on the torus
—c Pods on a slender stipe
a Flowers yellow.—d Seeds flat, wing-margined
-d Seeds ovate or oblongNos. 9, 10, 11
-d Seeds globular
e Flowers bright yellow. Silicle turgid, or slightly flattened
e Flowers cyanic.—/ Silicle turgid, with a broad partition
-/ Silicle flattened parallel with a broad partition
→ Silicle flattened contrary to the narrow partition
\$ Fruit a silique or long pod, opening by 2 valves
§ § Fruit a silicle—g with 1 seed only, and indehiscent
-g with 2 or more seeds.—4 Petals all equal
—A Petals unequal
IMPER I. ARABIDEÆPods mostly elongated. Seed oval or orbicular, more ar less flattened. Co
yledons accumbent (o),
1 Seeds small, turgid, in a turgid, oblong or oval pod
2 Seeds flattened, in a long, linear pod. Plants very erect
3 Silique linear, seeds in 1 row, not bordered. Purple
4 Silique linear, each valve with 1 central vein, not opening elastically
5 Silique linear or lanceolate, valves veinless, opening elastically
6 Silique oblong, flattened, seeds wing-margined. Leaves radicalLeavenworthia
7 Silique long, ∞-seeded. Stigmas distinct, 2-horned
8 Silique long, ∞-seeded. Stigmas capitate. Leaves entire. Flowers yellowCheiranthus.
9 Silique 4-angled, 2-edged, rigid. Leaves lyrate-pinnatifidBARBAREA.
TRIBE H. SISYMBRIE E Pod elongated. Seeds oblong. Cotyledons incumbent (10), oblong.
10 Calyx erect. Pods 4-sided, valves strongly 1-veined Leaves lanceolate Erysinum.
11 Calyx half spreading. Pods subterete. Leaves dissected or incisedSisymbelum.
12 Very smooth herbs, with the white flowers in corymbs. South
13 Stigma of 2 converging lobes. Petals entire, oblique. Leaves lanceolateHESPERIS.
14 Stigma lobes connate. Petals pinnatifid, involute in æstivationSchizopetalom
TRIBE III. BRASSICE A Pods elongated. Seeds globular, ((c.
15 Pod terete or 4-sided. BRASSICA.
TRIBE IV. ALYSSINE EFruit short, septum broad. Seeds in 2 rows. Cotyledons - o.
16 Silicle mostly orbicular, flattened. Cells 1-4 seeded
17 Silicle very large, orbicular-oval, very flat, stipitate. CultivatedLunaria.
18 Silicle oblong or elliptical. Seeds OO, not margined. Pet. entire or 2-cleftDRABA.
19 Silicle globular or ellipsoid. Seeds few. Flowers whiteARMORACIA.
20 Silicle globular, inflated, thin, veinless. Flowers yellowVESICARIA.
TRIBE V. CAMELINE E Pods mostly short. Septum broad. Cotyledons o.
21 Silicle obovoid, with ventricons valves, many seeds. Flowers yellowCanelina.
22 Silicle oval, turgid, few-seeded. Leaves linear, radical. Flowers whiteSubularia.
TRIBE VI. THLASPIDE S.—Pous snort, septum narrow Cotyledons accumbent. (23)IRERIS.
TRIBE VII. LEPIDINE A Pods short, septum narrow. Cotyledons incumbent.
24 Silicle triangular, many-seeded. Flowers white
25 Silicle oval-orbicular, 2-seeded. Flowers white, often incompleteLEPIDIUM.
26 Silicle didymous, each half 1-seeded. Flowers minute SENEBIERA
TRIBE VIII. ISATIDE Æ.—Silicle short, 1-celled, 1-seeded, indehiscent. (27) Cult ISATIS.
TRIBE IX. CAKALINE E Pod 2-jointed. Cotyls c. (28) Fleshy sea-side herbs CAKILE.
TRIBE X. RAPHANE E Ped moniliform. Cotyledons ((c. (29) Leaves lyrate RAPHANDS.
The state of the s

- 1. NASTÚRTIUM, R. Br. WATER-CRESS. (Lat. nasus tortus, nose tortured; alluding to the pungent qualities.) Sep. spreading. Siliques subterete, turgid, generally curved upward, often shortened to a silicle, valves veinless. Seeds small, ∞ , turgid, generally arranged in a double row in each cell ($-\circ$). with pinnate or pinnatifid leaves.

 - Petals yellow. Siliques or silicles (1—6"), shorter than the pedicels. (b)
 a Leaves pinnate or pinnatifid. Diffusely branched.
 Nos. 2, 3
 a Leaves lyrate, or merely toothed. Stems erect.
 Nos. 4, 5
 b Petals not longer than the calyx, obscure.
 Nos. 6, 7
 b Petals longer than the calyx, bright yelow, the flowers showy.
 Nos. 8, 9
- 1 N. officinale R. Br. English W. Lvs. pinnate, lfts. ovate, subcordate, repand; weals white, longer than the calyx. 24 Springs, &c. May, June. § \$
- 2 N. tanacetifolium Hook. Upper leaf-segm. confinent, lower distinct, oblong, or roundish, sinuate-toothed, teeth obtuse; pods 4-8', ped. † as long. (a) South. β. obtusum. Lits. mostly distinct, obtuse, oval. Pods shorter (3-5'). Miss. R.
- 3 N. Walter! Wood. Segments of the leaves all distinct, narrow, with a few linear, acute lobes or teeth; pods linear (5"), ped. 2-3". 24 South. 3-5'. March, April.
- 4 N. limòsum N. Lvs. lanceolate, toothed, the lower lyrate; pods elliptic-oblong, 3-4", ped. much shorter. (2) Rivers, La. 10-15'. Fls. minute. Too near the next.
- 5 N. sessiliflorum N. Lvs. wedge-obovate, repandly-toothed or subentire; pods linear-oblong, 5-6", subsessile.

 Miss. Riv. Stem erect. Fls. minute. Apr.—June.
- 6 N. palústre DC. Marsh Cress. Glabrous; lvs. pinnately lobed, amplexicaul, lobes confluent, dentate; rt. fusiform; pet. as long as the sepals; silicle spreading, turgid, twice longer than wide. 24 Wet places. 1—2f. Pod 3". June—Aug.
- 7 N. híspidum DC. Villous; lvs. runcinate-pinnatifid, lobes obtusely dentate; silicles tumid, ovoid, or globular, the pedicels longer, ascending; pet. scarcely as long as the calyx. (2) Streams, 1-3f. Pod 1". Ped. 2-3". June-Aug.
- 8 N. sylvéstre R. Br. Wood Cress. Lvs. pinnately divided, segm, serrate or incised; pods linear, style very short. 2t Meadows, Ms. to Pa. Rare. June, July. §
- 9 N. sinuatum Nutt. Lvs. pinnatifid, segm. lance-oblong, nearly entire; pods oblong, acute, with a slender style. 24 Rivers, St. Louis to Oreg. June.
- 2. TURRITIS, Dill. Tower Mustard. (Lat. turris, a tower; from the strict form of the plants.) Sep. erect, converging. Seeds flattened, minute, in 2 rows in each cell of the long, narrowly-linear 2-edged silique; valves plane, 1-veined. Embryo o. Glabrous and strictly erect, stemleaves sagittate-clasping. (Runs into Arabis.)
- 1 T. glabra L. Fls cream-white, erect; silique long (3'), strictly erect; stem lvs. ovate-lanceolate. ① Can., to Pa.(Porter.) 2-3f. Glaucous. Lvs. entire. July.
- 2 T. stricta Graham. Fls. rose-white. erect; silique long (3'), erect, finally ascending or spreading; stem lvs. linear-lanceolate. ② Rocks, N. Y. (rare) to Oreg. 1—2f. May β. brachycarpa. Fls. and siliques spreading, the latter shorter (1'). Westward.
- 3. IODÁNTHUS, T. & G. False Rocket. ($I\omega\delta\eta$ 5, violet-colored, $\tilde{\alpha}\nu$ 905, flower.) Calyx closed, shorter than the claws of the petals. Silique linear, terete, veinless. Seeds arranged in a single row in each cel. (=0). 24 Glabrous, with violet-purple flowers in panicled racemes Leaves lanceolate.
- hesperioides Torr & Gr. Penn. to III. and Ark. 2—3f. Lvs. serrate or the lower pinnatifid-lyrate. Pods 15—20", spreading. May, June. (Arabis, Gr.)

- 4. ÁRABIS, L. ROCK-CRESS. Sepals mostly erect, silique linear, compressed; valves plane, each with 1 or 3 longitudinal veins, seeds in a single row in each cell, mostly margined, cotyledons accumbent or oblique. Flowers white. Figs. 336, 506.

 - Leaves all undivided, toothed or entire, often clasping.. (a) (Exotic. No. 10.)
 a Sibques short (6-12") and straight. Sds. not winged. Stems clustered.. Nos. 4, 5
- 1 A Ludoviciàna Meyer. All the leaves pinnatifid or pinnate, smoothish; stems branched at base; siliques ascending; seeds bordered. (1) South. 6—10'. March.
- 2 A. lyrata L. Upper leaves smooth, linear, entire; radical leaves lyrately pinnatifid. often pilous; st. branched at base; pedicels spreading; siliques erect, seeds not bordered, obliquely -o. @ Hills, Can. to Va. 6-12'. Pods 14-2'. Pet. 3" long. Apr., Mav.
- 3 A. petriea Lam. Upper leaves linear, entire, minute, radical pinnatifid, very small; stems clustered; pods ascending (1-11/2); seeds bordered, -0. 24 Rocks (Greenwich), Ct., Vt., O., Mich. 6-12'. Flowers white or roseate. June.
- 4 A. Thaliana L. St. clustered, erect; lvs. pilous, oblong, nearly entire; pet. twice longer than calyx; peds erect, squarish (9"); seeds obliquely [0. 2) Fields, Vt. to Ill. and Car. (Wayne Co., N. Y. Hankenson.) 4-12". Fis. small. May. (Sisymbrium, Gay.) §
- 5 A. dentata T. & G. Stems clustered, diffuse; lvs. oblong, sharply toothed; petals hardly longer than the calyx; pods spreading.

 ① N. Y. to Mo. 1f. Fls. small. May.
- 6 A. patens Sull. Erect, pubescent; cauline leaves coarsely toothed; siliques spreading and curved upward, beaked with a distinct style. ② O. to Tenn. 1—2f. May.
- 7 A. hirsuta Scop. Erect, hirsute; radical leaves oblong-ovate, cauline lanceolate, sagittate-clasping, entire or toothed; siliques straight, erect; style none.
 ② Can. to Va., and W. 1—2f. June.
- 8 A. levigata DC. Tall, glaucous, smooth; stem leaves linear-lanceolate and linear, sagittate-clasping, the upper entire: siliques very long, linear, at length spreading and pendulous.

 @ Can. to Tenn., and W. 2f. Pod 3'. May.
- B. minor (Porter). Plant smaller, 10—15', with the lvs. sessile—not clasping. Penn 9 A. Canadénsis L. Sickle-pod. Tall, pubescent; stem leaves lanceolate, pointed both ways, sessile; silique subfalcate, veined, pendulous. (2) Rocky hills. 2—3f. Petals small, but twice longer than sepals. Pods 3'. May, June.
- 10 A. Alpina. Erect, 8-12', hoary with stellate hairs; lvs. oblong, with slender teeth, clasping; fis. showy, pure wh., in many little long-stalked corymbs. Alps. Mar. May.
- 5. CARDAMINE, L. BITTER CRESS. Calyx a little spreading. Silique linear or lanceolate, with flat, veinless valves narrower than the dissepiment, and often opening elastically from the base. Stigma entire Seeds not margined, c. Flowers white or purple.
- § Dentàma. Pod lance-linear. Rhizome thickish, knotted. Stem with 2 or 3 palmated leaves near the middle. Flowers large, corymbed...(*)
- CARDAMNE. Pod linear. Root tuberous or fibrous. Leaves alternate...(†)
 - - † Leaves simple or partly ternate...(a)
 - a Siliques pointed with a slender style. In low, wet grounds.......Nos. 8, 9
 a Siliques tipped with the sessile stigma. In high mountains......Nos. 10, 11
- 1 C. diphýlla. Stem 2-leaved; leaflets subovate; rhizome continuous, toothed.

 2 Damp woods, Can. to Car. 1f. Leaves 3-parted, nearly opposite. Root-stock pungent, aromatic. May

- 2 C. laciniàta. Cauline lvs. 3, 3-parted, the divisions lanceolate or linear-obtong obtuse, lobed, toothed or entire; rhizome moniliform. 2 Woods. 1f. Apr. May.
- 3 C. multifida. Cauline lvs. mostly 3, and verticillate, rarely 2, multifid with numerous linear lobes; rhizome tuberous. 2t Woods, N. Car. to Ala. Rare. 9'.
- 4 C. máxima. Stem about 3-leaved (2 to 7); lfts. 3, ovate, toothed or cleft; rhizome moniliform, the tubers toothed. 24 N. Y. and Penn. Rare. 1—2f. May
- 5 C. heterophylla. Stem about 2-leaved (2 or 3), leaflets 3, lanceolate and nearly entire; root-lvs, of 3 ovate-oblong, toothed, and cut-lobed leaflets; rhizome moniliform, scarcely toothed. 2 Penn. Va. Ky. 6'. Flowers purple. June.
- 6 C. hirsùta L. Stem (hirsute in Europe) glaorous, erect; leaves pinnately 5-11-foliate, terminal leaflet largest; flowers (white) small, silique erect, linear or filiform; stigma minute, sessile. ② Wet. Variable. Stem 3-12, slender or thick. Leaflets obtuse. Pod 1. March—June.
 - β. sylvatica. Slender and delicate; leaflets 1 or 2-toothed; pods filiform, incurved. Grows in dryer places. 6'. (C. Virginica Mx.)
- 7 C. praténsis L. Cuckoo Flower. Stem ascending, simple; leaves pinnately 7-15-foliate; leaflets petiolate, subentire, lower ones suborbicular, upper linear-lanceolate: style distinct. 24 Swamps, N. Y. to Arc. Am. 10-16'. Flowers large. Apr. May.
- 8 C. rhomboìdea DC. Stems simple, erect or ascending, tuberiferous at base; siliques linear-lanceolate; rt. lvs. roundish, entire, st. lvs. rhomboidal. 2 May. 8-14.
 B. purpurea. Slender, erect, few-leaved and purple-flowered. N. Y., O., Wisc.
- 9 C. retundifòlia Mx. Stems decumbent, branching, finally stoloniferous; leaves all petiolate; pod linear-subulate; rt. fibrous. 2t Cool springs, Pa. to Car. 1—2f. May, Jn.
- all petiolate; pod linear-subulate; rt. fibrous. 24 Cool springs, Pa. to Car. 1—27. May, Jn. 10 C. bellidifolia L. Leaves smooth, orbicular-ovate, nearly entire, petiolate; can
- line entire or 3-lobed; siliques erect. 24 White Mts. &c. 11-3'. July.

 11 C. spatulàta Mx. Lvs. hirsute, the radical spatulate, petiolate; cauline sessile, siliques spreading. (1) Mts. of Car. and Ga. Trailing. 6-8'. April.
- 6. LEAVENWORTHIA, Torr. (Named for Dr. Leavenworth, the discoverer.) Petals cuneate, retuse, or truncate. Silique flat, oblong, valves indistinctly veined. Seeds in a single row, flattened, wing-margined. Embryo nearly straight, curving toward an accumbent form. (2) Low, smooth herbs with lyrate-pinnatifid leaves. Pet. yellow at base.
- I.. Michauxii (and aurea) Torr .- Rocks, Ky. to Tex. 2-6'. Lvs. mostly radical. Fls.1-4,
- 7. MATTHIOLA, R. Br. STOCK. (In honor of P. A. Matthioli, phy sician to Ferdinand of Austria, and botanic author.) Calyx closed, 2 of the sepals gibbous at base. Siliques terete; stigmas connivant, thickened or cornute at the back. Herbaceous or shrubby, oriental plants, clothed with a hoary, stellate pubescence.
- 1 M. INCÂNA. Common Stock. Brompton S. July-flower. Erect, branching from the woody base; lvs. lanceolate, entire. ② 21 Eur. 2f. Fls. often double, white, purple.
- M. Ánnua. Ten-weeks Stock. Erect, branched; lvs. lanceolate, obtuse, toothed. (i)
 S. Eur. 2f. Flowers infinitely various, mostly double. June—Nov.
- 8. CHEIRANTHUS, L. Wall-flower. ($X\varepsilon\iota\rho$, the hand, $\tilde{\alpha}\nu \ni 05$, flower.) Calyx closed, 2 of the sepals gibbous at base. Silique terete or compressed. Stigma 2-lobed or capitate. Seeds flat, in a single series often margined. ($-\circ$). Garden perennials, mostly European. Leaves undivided. Fig. 55.
- C. CHERL. St. somewhat shrubby and decumbent at base; lvs. lanceolate, guabrous pet, obovate, long-clawed, yellow; stig. capitate, 24 S. Eur. 2f June.

- 9. BARBAREA, R. Br. Winter-Cress. (Dedicated to Sta. Barbara.)
 Sepals erect. Siliques columnar, 2 or 4-angled, valves carinate with a midvein. Seeds in a single row (—o). Leaves lyrate-pinnatifid. Fls. yellow.
- 1 B. vulgaris R. Br. Upper lvs. toothed or pinnatifid at base; siliques obtusely 4-angled, pointed with the style. @ Brooksides: common. 1—2f. Racemes dense, showy-panicled. Pod 9". May, June.
- 2 B. precox R. Br. Scurvy-grass. Upper lvs. pinnatifid, with the lobes all linear oblong; silique 2-edged. 24 \(\frac{1}{2} \) South. Pod 2-3'. May, June.
- 10. ERÝSIMUM, L. FALSE WALL-FLOWER. (Ἐρύω, to cure; from its salutary medicinal properties.) Calyx closed. Siliques columnar, 4-sided, valves with a strong mid-vein. Stigma capitate. Seeds in a single series. Cotyledons oblong, ∥⋄. Lvs. narrow, undivided. Fls. yellow.
- 1 E. cheiranthoìdes L. Pubescence minute, appressed, branched: lvs. lanceolate, denticulate, or entire; fis. small; siliques short (8-10"), on slender, spreading pedicels; stig. small, nearly sessile. (1) Wet grounds. 1-2f. Rac. long. July.
- 2 E. Arkansanum N. Yellow Phlox. Simple, scabrous; lvs. linear-lanceolate, remotely dentate; rac. corymbed at top; pod long (3'), erect; stig. capitate. (2) Bluffs, O. to Ark. 2—3f. Flowers large, orange-yellow. June, July.
- 3 E. orientàle R. Br. Glabrous and glaucous; radical lvs. obovate, stem lvs. cordate-clasping, obtuse, entire; fls. white. ① Near Phila (A. H. Smith). § Eur.
- 11. SISÝMBRIUM, Allioni. (An ancient Greek name.) Calyx half-spreading, equal at base. Petals unguiculate, entire. Silique subterete, valves concave, marked lengthwise with 1—3 veins. Style very short. Seeds in a single series, ovoid, [o. Flowers small, yellow.
- 1 S. officinale Scop. Hedge Mustard. Leaves runcinate; racemes slender, virgate; siliques subulate, erect, closely appressed to the rachis. (1) A common weed, with branches at right angles. 1—8f. June—Sept. §
- 2 S. Sòphia L. Flixweed.. Lvs. bipinnatifid, lobes linear-oblong, acute; sep. longer than pet.; pod linear, erect, longer than the spreading pedicel. ① N. Y. Can. §
- 3 S. canéscens Nutt. Tansey Mustard. Lvs. bipinnatifid, canescent, lobes oblong, subdentate, obtuse; pet about equalling the calyx; pod oblong-linear, 3-6", ascending, shorter (or never longer) than the spreading pedicel. ① U.S. 1-2t. Mar.—June.
- 12. WAREA, N. (Named for *Mr. Ware*, the discoverer.) Sep. colored, ligulate. Pet. with very slender claws. Silique flattened, long and slender, raised on a slender stipe. Cotyledons oblong, | \(\sigma\). (1) Glabrous, entire-leaved. Flowers white or purple, in short racemes. Siliques curved and declinate.
- 1 W. cuncifòlia N. Lvs. oblong, obtuse, cuncate at base, and subsessile. Ga. Fla. 1-2f. Pet. obovate, white. September.
- W. amplexifòlia N. Lvs. oblong-ovate, partiy clasping. Sand hills, Fla 1-2f.
 Pet. oval, purple. September.
- 13. HÉSPERIS, L. ROCKET. (Έσπερα, evening, when the flower is most fragrant.) Calyx closed, shorter than the claws of the petals. Pet. bent obliquely, linear or oboyate. Silique subterete. Seeds not margined. Stig. forked, with the apices converging ([ο). Flowers white or purple.
- H. matronàlis L. Simple, erect; lvs. lance-ovate, denticulate; pet. obovate; pod torulous, elongated (3'), erect.

 Shores of L. Erie (Hankenson) and Haron.

 †

- 14. SCHIZOPÉTALON, Sims. $(\Sigma \chi \iota \zeta \omega)$, to cut, as the petals appear to be.) Sep. erect. Pet. pinnately lobed, involute in the bud. Silique linear, compressed. Stig. lobes erect, commate. Seeds oblong or globular, cotyl. twisted ($\| \circ \rangle$). ① Lvs. sinuate-pinnatifid. Fls. white or purple.
- WÁLKERI. Stem slender, erect, branching, 2f. Lvs. canescer.t. Fls. racemed. Chili. Raised from seed. Flowers large, curious, soon perishing.
- 15. BRÁSSICA (and Sinapis) L. CABBAGE, MUSTARD, &c. (The ancient names.) Silique long, terete, or 4-sided, pointed with a stout style or an ensiform 1-seeded beak. Valves 1-3-veined. Seeds in 1 row, globular, ((c. Root lvs. pinnatifid. Rac. elongated. Fls. yellow. Figs. 239, 192, 429.
- § Sínapis. Sep. spreading. Pet. ovate. Pod with an acute beak Nos. 1, 2, 8 § Brássica. Sep. erect. Pet. obovate. Pod squarish, with a blunt style... Nos. 4, 5, 6 1 B. nìgra L. Black Mustard. Smooth; pod 1', smooth, somewhat 4-angled, ap

pressed to the rachis, and beaked with a slender, 4-sided style. 1 3-6f. §

- 2 B. arvénsis (L.) Field Mustard. St. and Ivs. hairy; pod 1½, smooth, many-angled, torulous, spreading, thrice longer than the slender ancipital style. ① § June, July.
 2 B. albert, J. W. Martin, Martin, J. W. and J.
- 3 B. alba (L.) White Mustard. Lvs. smoothish; slliques hispid, torulous. shorter than the ensiform beak; seeds large, pale yellow. ① Eur. 3-5f. Pod 4-seeded.
- 4 B. campéstris (L.) Cale. Lvs. somewhat fleshy and glaucous, the lower lyrate-dentate, subciliate, upper cordate-amplexicaul, acuminate. ① Fields. 2f. July. § β. Rutabaga. Swedish Turnip. Root tumid, napiform, subglobous, yellowish. ‡
- 5 B.Rapa L. Radical lvs. lyrate, rough, not glaucous, cauline ones incised, upperentire, smooth.
 - β. DEPRÉSSA. Common Turnip. Root depressed, globous or napiform, contracted below into a slender radicle.
 ② Long cultivated for its root.
 ‡
- 6 B. OLERÂCEA L. Cabbage. Lvs. very smooth and glaucous, fleshy, repand-toothed or lobed. ② Europe, on rocky shores, forming no head.
 - 6. BULLATA. Savoy Cabbaga. Lvs. curled, subcapitate, finally expanding. ‡
 - γ. Bothytis-cauliflora. Cauliflower. Stem low; heads thick, compact, termnal; flowers abortive, on short, floshy peduncles. ‡
 - 8. BOTEYTIS ASPARAGOÌDES. Broccolt. Stem taller; heads subramous; branches fleshy at the summit, consisting of clusters of abortive flower-buds. ‡
 - E. CAPITÀTA. Head Cabbage. Stem short; leaves concave, packed in a dense head before flowering; raceme paniculate. \$
- 16. ALÝSSUM, L. Madwort. (Gr. α, privative, λύσσα, rage; supposed by the ancients to allay anger.) Calyx equal at base. Pet. entire; some of the stamens with teeth. Silicle orbicular or oval, with valves flat, or convex in the centre. Seeds 1—4 in each cell (=). Showy European nerbs, half shrubby at base.
- 1 A. marítimum Lam. Sweet A. Lvs. lance-linear, acute, entire, some hoary; pods oval, smooth, 2-seeded; fls. white, small, sweet. 21 fl. Escaped from gardens.
- 2 A. calycinum L. Calyx persistent; lvs. linear-spatulate, canescent; pods orbicular, lcus-shaped, with a thin border, 4-seeded; fls. yellowish. (i) 1f. Fields: rare. Mass. N. Y. (Wayne Co., Hankenson).
- 3 A. SAKÁTILE. Rock Á. Lvs. lanceolate, entire, downy; pods round-obovate, 2-seeded; flowers yellow, corymbed, abundant and brilliant. 24 Candia. 9'. April.
- 17. LUNARIA, L. Honesty. (Lat. luna, the moon; from the broad, round silicles.) Sep. somewhat bisaccate at base. Pet. nearly entire Stam. without teeth. Silicle pedicellate, elliptical or lanceolate, with fla

valves; funiculus adhering to the dissepiment (-
). European. Leaves cordate. Flowers lilac.

- 1 L. REDIVÍVA L. Perennial Satin-flower. Lvs. ovate, petiolate, mucronately serrate; silicles lanceolate, narrowed at each end. 2 2-3f. June.
- 2 L. BIÉNNIS DC. Honesty. Lvs. with obtuse teeth; silicles oval, obtuse at both ends (a) Flowers large, purple. May, June.
- 18. DRABA, L. Whitlow Grass. $(\Delta \rho \alpha' \beta \eta)$, acrid, biting; from the taste of the plant.) Calyx equal at base. Pet. equal. Fil. without teeth. Silicle oval or oblong, entire, the valves flat or slightly convex, veined. Seeds not margined, 2-rowed in each cell (= \circ). Flowers white, rarely yellow. Plants small.

 - § DRABA proper. Petals entire or only emarginate. (a)
 - a Style distinct, long or short. Pods twisted when ripe. Perenn.. Nos. 2, 3, 4 a Style none. Pods straight, plane. Plants annual or bienn. (b)
- 1 D. (Eróphila) vérna L. Whitlow Grass. Scape naked; lvs. oblong, acute, subserrate, hairy; pet. bifid; stig. sessile; silicle oval, flat, shorter than the pedicel. (1) A little Spring flower, in rocky places. Can. to Va. 1—3'.
- 2 D. ramosíssima Desv. Minutely pubescent, diffuse; lvs. linear-lanceolate, with remote and slender teeth; rac. panicled; silicle lanceolate, about the length of the pedicel, the style half as long. 2t Va. Ky. 5—8'. May.
- 3 D. arábisans Mx. Slightly pubescent; root leaves in tufts, wedge-lanceolate, toothed: stems leafy, erect, its lvs. oblong; silicle glabrons, lance-oblong (6"), spreading; style very short. 2t Lake shores, Vt. N. Y. Mich. 6—10". White. May.
- 4 D. incana L. Hoary pubescent; root leaves in tufts, wedge-lanceolate, slightly toothed; st. nearly naked, branches and ped. very erect; silicle oblong (5"), twisted, sty. very short. 24 or ® Mts. N.Vt. and N. 6-8'. Lvs. 6". Fis. very small, white. June.
- 5 D. nemoràlis Ehrh. Pubescecnt, branched; lvs. oval, the cauliue lanceolate, toothed; pet. emarginate; silicles half the length of the spreading pedicels. (a) Mich. Mo. 8—10'. Flowers small, white or yellowish. May.
- 6 D. brachycárpa N. Minutely pubescent; lvs. ovate, the cauline oblong; rac.
 CO-flowered; pet. obovate, entire; silicle as long as the ped. 6-seeded. ① Mo. and South. 3-4. Pod 2". April.
- 7 D. cuneifolia N. Hirsute, pubescent, branching and leafy below, naked above; lvs. cuneate-oblong, sessile, denticulate; rac. elongated in fruit; silicles twice longer (4") than the pedicels. (i) Ky. to La. 3-8". March.
- 8 D. Carolinià na Walt. Hispid, branching and leafy below, naked above; lvs. en tire, obovate and oval; rac. short; silicles oblong-linear, longer than the pedicels (5').

 R. I. to Ga, and W. 1-3'. Much like No. 7. April-June.
 - 6. micrantha, Silicles minutely hispid; pet. often wanting. (D. micrantha N.) W
- 29. ARMORACIA, Rupp. Horse-radish. (Armorica, its native country, now the province Brittany, France.) Sep. spreading. Pet. entire, much exceeding the calyx. Silicles ellipsoid or globular, turgid, 1-celled from the incomplete partition. Style distinct. Seeds few (— \circ). 24 Lvs oblong, undivided, or the lower pinnatifid. Flowers white.
- (A. rusticana Rupp. Radical lvs. oblong, ergnate; cauline long, lanccolate. in cised; silicle roundish, ellipsoid, much longer than the style. Rur.

- 2 A. Americana Arn. Aquatic; immersed lvs. doubly pinnatifid with capillary segments, emersed, oblong, pinnatifid, serrate or entire; silicle ovoid, little longer than the style. Lakes and rivers, Can. to Ky. July, Aug.
- 20. VESICARIA, Lam. BLADDER-POD. (Lat. vesica, a bladder or blister; from the inflated silicles.) Pet. entire. Silicle globous or ovoid; inflated valves nerveless, hemispherical or convex. Seeds several in each cell, sometimes margined (— o). Flowers yellow. (See Addenda.)
- V. Shórtii T. & G. Lvs. elliptical, sessile, entire; style twice as long as the globous silicle; seeds 2-4, not margined. (1) Ky. rare.
- 21. CAMELINA, Crantz. FALSE FLAX. ($X\alpha\mu\alpha i$, dwarf, $\lambda i\nu o\nu$, flax.) Calyx equal at base. Pet. entire. Silicle obovate or subglobous, with ventricous valves and many-seeded cells. Styles filiform, persistent. Seeds oblong, striate, not margined ($\|\circ\|$). Flowers small, yellow.
- C. sativa Crantz. Lvs. lanceolate, sagittate at base, subentire; silicle obovate-pyriform, margined, tipped with the pointed style. ① Fields. § Eur. 2f. June.
- 22. SUBULÀRIA, L. AWLWORT. (Named in reference to the linear subulate leaves.) Silicle oval, valves turgid, cells many-seeded. Stigma sessile; cotyledons linear, curved and incumbently folded on themselves.

 ① Aquatic acaulescent herbs.
- S. aquática L.—Shores of ponds, Me. N. H. Lvs. all radical, entire, subulate, '' Scape 2—3', with a few minute white flowers. July.
- 23. IBERIS, L. CANDYTUFT. (Most of the species are natives of *Iberia*, now Spain.) The 2 outside petals larger than the 2 inner. Silicles compressed, truncate, emarginate, the cells 1-seeded. Handsome herbs from the Old World, pretty in cultivation. Flowers white or purple.
- 1 I. umbellàta. Purple C. Herbaceous; lvs. lin.-lanceolate, acuminate, the lower serrate; silicles umbeliate, acutely 2-lobed. ① Eur. 1f. Purple. June. July.
- I. AMÀRA. Bitter C. Herbaceous; lvs. lanceolate, acute; fis. finally racemed; sllicles obcordate, narrowly emarginate. ① Eng. 1f. White. June, July.
 I. odoràta. Herbaceous; lvs. linear, toothed, dilated at end; silicle round, with
- 3 I. odoràta. Herbaceous; lvs. linear, toothed, dilated at end; sificle round, with acute, spreading lobes. (1) Alps. 1f. Sweet scented. Foliage pretty. July.
- 4 I. PINNATA. Lvs. pinnatifid, smooth. (1) Eur. 1f. White, corymbed.
- 5 I. SAXÁTILIS. Shrubby; lvs. linear, entire. 2 Eur. 1f. White, corymbed.
- 24. CAPSÉLLA, Vent. (Lat. capsa, a chest or box; alluding to the fruit.) Calyx equal at base; silicles triangular-cuneiform, obcordate, compressed laterally; valves carinate, not winged on the back; septum sublinear; style short; seeds ∞, oblong, small, || ○. Fls. white. A common weed. Fig. 193.
- C. Bursa-pastòris Mænch. Shepherd's Purse. (1) Grows everywhere. 6'-1:-2f Root lvs. rosulate, cut lobed; stem leaves lance-lin. clasping-sagittate; rac. long.
- 25. **LEPÍDIUM**, R. Br. PEPPER GRASS. (Λέπις, a scale; from the resemblance of the silicle.) Sepals ovate; petals ovate, entire; silicles oval-orbicular, emarginate; septum very narrow, contrary to the greater

diameter; valves carinate, dehiscent; cells 1-seeded. Cotyledons [5, often -0. Flowers small, white, often incomplete.

- Stamens only 2. Petals often wanting. Leaves not clasping..... Nos. 1, 2
- * Stamens 6. Silicles evidently winged...... Nos. 3. 4
- L. Virginieum L. Tongue-grass. Lva. linear-lanceolate, the lower incisely serrate; pet. 4; silicles orbicular, emarginate; cotyledons = 0. ① Dry places. 1f.
- 2 %. ruderale L. Cauline lvs. incised, those of the branches entire; pet. none; pods broad-oval, notched, wingless. ① Dry fields. Rare. 10-15'. Always apetalous. §
- 3 L. campéstre R. Br. Yellow-seed. Cauline lvs. sagittate-clasping, denticulate; sılicles ovate, notched, winged, rough. ① Dry fields. Rarc. 6—10. Jn. § Eur.
- 4 L. SATÌVUM L. Pepper-grass. Lvs. oblong, variously incised and pinnatifid; silicles elliptic-ovate, notched and winged. (1) Eur. 2f. A garden salad. July.
- 26. SENEBIÉRA, Poir. CARPET CRESS. SWINE CRESS. (In honor of Senebier, a distinguished vegetable physiologist.) Silicle didymous, with the partition very narrow; valves ventricous, separating but indehiscent, and each 1-seeded, cotyledons incumbently folded on themselves. ① or ② Prostrate and diffuse, with minute white flowers.
- 1 S. didyma Pers. Lvs. pinnate, with pinnatifid segments; silicles rugously reticulated, notched at the apex. Waste places coastward, Atlantic and Pacific.
- 2 S. Coronòpus DC. Lvs. pinnate, with the segm. entire, toothed, or pinnatifid; silicles tubercled, not notched at apex. R. Isl. (Robbins) to Car. Rare.
- 27. ISATIS, L. WOAD. (Ἰσάζω, to make equal; supposed to remove roughness from the skin.) Silicle elliptical, flat, 1-celled (dissepiment obliterated), 1-seeded, with boat-shaped valves, which are scarcely dehiscent (‡0). None North American.
- To Tinctòria L. Silicles cuneate, acuminate at base, somewhat spatulate at the end, very obtuse, three times as long as broad. ① Eng. 4f. Yellow. May—July. Cultivated for the dye which is yielded by its leaves.
- 28. CARILE, Tourn. SEA ROCKET. (Named from the Arabic.) Silicle 2-jointed, the upper part ovate or ensiform; seed in the upper cell erect, in the lower pendulous, sometimes abortive. ① Maritime, fleshy herbs. Flowers purple.
- C. maritima Scop. Lvs. oblong, bluntly serrate, obtuse, often lobed; lower joint of silicle clavate, upper ovate-ensiform; racemes spike-like. Coasts, N. States. Prostrate. 6—12/. July, August.
- 29. RÁPHANUS, L. RADISH. (' $P\alpha$, quickly, $\varphi\alpha i\nu\omega$, to appear; from its rapid growth.) Calyx erect. Pet. obovate, unguiculate. Siliques terete, torulous, not opening by valves, transversely J-jointed, joints with 1 or 5 veral cells. Seeds large, subglobous, in a single series ((o.
- 1 R. Raphanístrum L. Wild Radish. Lvs. lyrate; silique moniliform, 8-8-seeded, becoming in maturity 1-celled, longer than the style. ① Fields: rare. 1-2£ Pet. yellow, blanching as they decay. June, July. § Eur.
- 2 R. SATÌVUS. Garden Radish. Lower lvs. lyrate, petiolate; sllique 2-3-seeded, acuminate, scarcely longer than the style. ① China. 2-4f. Root napiform or fusiform, red, black, or white. Flowers pink-white.

ORDER XII. CAPPARIDACEÆ. CAPPARIDS.

Herbs, shrubs, or even trees, destitute of true stipules. Leaves atternate, petiolate. Flowers cruciform, hypogynous. Sepals 4, Petals 4, unguiculate. Stamens 6—12, or some multiple of 4, never tetradynamous, on a disk or separated from the corolla by an internode of the torus. Ovaries often stipitate, of 2 united carpels. Style united. Fruit either pod-shaped and dehiscent, or fleshy and indehiscent. Seeds many, reniform. Albuman 0. Embryo curved. Cotyledon foliaceous.

- § TRIBE (APPAREÆ. Shrubs (or trees) with baccate or drupaceous fruit. S. Fla...Capparis § Friby CLEOMEÆ. Herbs (or shrubs) with capsular 1-celled pods. (a)
- 1. GYNANDRÓPSIS, DC. (Gynandria, a Linnæan class, ὄψιε, appearance.) Sep. distinct, spreading. Stam. 6, separated from the 4 petals by a slender internode of the torus. Pod linear-oblong, raised on a long stipe which rises from the top of the torus. (1) Lvs. digitate. Fls. racemed.
- G. pentaphýlla DC. Middle lvs. petiolate, 5-foliate, floral and lower ones 3-foliate, lcaflets obovate, entire, or denticulate. Waste grounds, Va. to Ga. 2—3f. White. §
- 2. CLEOME, L. SPIDER FLOWER. Sep. sometimes united at base. Pet. 4. Torus not developed between the petals and the stamens, which are 6—4. Pod stipitate more or less. Herbs or shrubs. Lvs. simple or digitate. Flowers racemed or solitary. (See Addenda.)
- 1 C. pungens L. Stem simple, prickly; lfts. 5-9, elliptic-lanceolate, acute; flowers racemed; petals on filiform claws, half as long as the stamens. ③ Gardens and fields. 3-4f. Flowers purple, curious. May-Aug. §
- 2 C. SPECIOSÍSSIMA. Stem branched below; lfts. 5—7, lanceolate, acuminate; petals as long as their claws, rose-purple. Mexico. 3—4f. June—Sept.
- 3. POLANÍSIA, Raf. (Πολύ, much, ἄνιδος, unequal.) Sep. distinct, spreading. Pet. 4, unequal. Stam. 8—32, filaments filiform or dilated at the summit. Torus not developed, minute. Pods linear. ① Strong-scented herbs, with glandular, viscid hairs.
- 1 P. graveolens Raf. Viscid-pubescent; lvs. ternate, lfts. elliptic-oblong; fis. axillary, solitary; stam. 8—12; caps. oblong-lanceolate, attenuate at base. Gravelly shores, Vt. to Ark. 1f. Flowers in leafy racemes, vellowish-white. July.
- 2 P. tenuifòlia T. & G. Viscid-glandular; líts. 3, dliform-linear; pet. unequal oval, on short ciaws; stam. 12—15; pod linear. Ga. Fla. 1—2f. White.

ORDER XIII. RESEDACEÆ. MIGNONETTES.

Herbs, with alternate, entire, or pinnate leaves. Stipules minute, gland-like. Flowers in racemes or spikes, small and often fragrant, 4-7-merous, unsymmetrical and open in bud. Petals unequal, entire or cleft. Stamens 8—20, inserted on the hypogynous, one-sided glandular disk. Ovaries ses

sile, 3-lobed, 1-celled, many-seeded. Fruit a capsule, 1-celled, opening between the stigmas before maturity. Illust. 40, 165.

RESEDA, L. (Lat. resedo, to calm: the plants are said to relieve pain.) Sep. 4—7. Pet. of an equal number, often cleft. Torus large, fleshy, one sided, bearing the 8— ∞ stamens.

- 1 R. lutèola L. Dyer's Weed. Lvs. lanceolate, with a tooth on each side at base; sepals 4, united below; petals (greenish-yellow) 3-5-cleft. ① Roadsides, N. Y. 2f. Flowers numerous, in a tall raceme. § Eur.
- 2 R. ODORÀTA L. Mignonette. Lvs. cuneiform, entire or 8-lobed; sepals shorter than the 7-13-cleft petals. Egypt. 1f. Fragrant.

ORDER XIV. VIOLACEÆ. VIOLETS.

Herbs with simple (often cleft) alternate leaves with stipules. Flowers irregular, spurred, with the sepals, petals, and stamens in 5's. Sepals persistent, slightly united, elongated at base, the 2 lateral interior. Petals commonly unequal, the inferior usually spurred at base. Stamens 5, usually inserted on the hypogynous disk. Filaments dilated, prolonged beyond the anthers. Ovary of 3 united carpels, with 3 parietal placentae. Style 1, declinate. Stigma cucullate. Fruit a 3-valved capsule. Seeds many, with a crustaceous testa and distinct chalaza. Illust. 50, 93, 137, 302, 515, 522.

- 1. SOLEA, Gingins. GREEN VIOLET. (Dedicated to W. Sole, an English writer on plants.) Sep. nearly equal, not auriculate. Pet. unequal, the lowest 2-lobed and gibbous at base, the rest emarginate. Stam. united into a tube, sheathing the ovary and bearing a gland above the middle. Sds. 6—8, very large. 24 An erect, leafy plant, with inconspicuous axillary fls.
- cóncolor Gingins. Green Violet.—Woods, W. N-Y. (Hankenson) to Car. and Mo 1—2f. Lvs. large, lanceolate, acuminate. Fls. greenish. Pod 1'. May, June.
- 2. VIOLA, L. VIOLET. PANSEY. (From the Latin.) Sep. 5, unequal, auricular at base. Pet. 5, irregular, the broadest spurred at base, the 2 lateral equal, opposite. Stam. approximate, anthers connate, 2 of them with appendages at the back. Caps. 1-celled, 3-valved, seeds attached to the middle of the valves. 2 Low, herbaceous plants. Ped. angular, solitary, 1-flowered, recurved at the summit so as to bear the flowers in a resupinate position. Joints of the rhizome often bearing apetalous flowers. Figs. 50, 137, &c.

3 Araulescenta	Petals yellow
-a	Petals white
-a	Petals blue,—b beardlessNos. 5, 6, 7
	-b beardedc Lys. divided

-c Lys nnc. rided ... 9, 10, 11, and the Exot. 19

- 1 V. rotundifòlia Mx. Fig. 50. Lvs. smooth, orbicular-ovate, cordate, with the sinus closed; petiole pubescent; sep. obtuse. Woods, N. E. to Tenn. Mar.—May.
- 2 V. lanceolàta L. Lvs. smooth, lanceolate, tapering at base into the long petiole, obtusish, subcrenate. Wet meadows. Lvs. 3-5'. Rt. stock creeping. Fls. white. May.
- 8 V. primulæfòlia L. Lvs. lance-ovate, abruptly contracted at base and decurrent on the petiole; pet. subequal, beardless. Damp soils, Mass. S. and W. White. Ap.May.
- 4 V. blanda Willd. Lvs. cordate, roundish, slightly pubescent; petiole pubescent; petals beardless. Meadows, Can. to Penn. Root creeping. Flowers fragrant. May.
- 8 V. palústris L. Lvs. reniform-cordate; stip. broadly ovate; sep. ovate, obtuse, spur very short; caps. oblong-triangular. White Mts. 3'. Pale blue. June.
- 6 V. Selkírkii Goldie. Lvs. orbicular-cordate, crenately serrate, the sinus deep and nearly closed; spur nearly as long as the petals, thick, very obtuse. Hills, N. Y. to Can. and Mich 2'. Pale blue, with a large blunt spur. May.
- 7 V. pedàta L. Rt. premorse; lvs. pedately 5—9-parted, segments linear-lanceolate, entire; stig. large, obtusely truncate, scarcely beaked; spur short, obtuse. Hilly woods, 4—7'. Smooth and beautiful. Flowers large, violet-blue. April, May.

 8. bicolor. Upper petals violet, the lower pale blue and yellow. Mass. to Ga.
- S V. delphinifolia Nutt. Lvs. pedately 7-9-parted, with linear, 2-3 cleft seg ments all similar; stig, thick, distinctly beaked. Ill. Iowa, Mo. Deep blue, Mar. Apr.
- 9 V. cucullàta Ait. Lys. reniform-cordate, cucullate at base, acute, crenate: stip. linear; inferior and lateral petals bearded. Common everywhere. 3—12. Known by its broad hooded leaves and blue flowers. Varies much. April, May.
 - β. palmata, Lvs. cordate, hastate-lobed, middle lobe largest. Fis. large. Sonth, &c. γ. septemfoba. Lvs. concave at base, deeply 5—7 lobed, mid. lobe lance. Sonth.
- 10 V. villòsa Walt. Lvs. roundish-ovate, cordate, obtuse, flat, pubescent, sinus narrow or closed; pet. bearded; stig. beaked. Woods, Pa. to Ga.; com. 2—3'. Apr.
- 11 V. sagittàta Ait. Lvs. oblong-lanceolate. sagittate-cordate, subacute, often incised at base, serrate-crenate; pedicel longer than the leaves; pet. densely bearded. Dry hills. 3—V. Lvs. varying to triangular-hastate. April—June.
 - β. ovata. Lvs. ovate, incised and decurrent at base. N. J., southward.
- 12 V. hastata Mx. Smooth; st. simple, erect, leafy above; lvs. deltoid-lanceolate or hastate, acute, dentate; stip. ovate, minute, ciliate-dentate; lower pet. dilated, obscurely 3-lobed; spur very short. Fla. to Tenn. 6—10. April, May.
- 13 V. tripartita Ell. Hairy. St. simple, erect, leafy above; lvs. deeply 3-parted, lobes lanceolate, dentate; stip. lanceolate. Upper Ga. 1f. Yellow.
- 14 V. pubéscens Ait. Villous-pubescent; st. erect, naked below; lvs. broad-cordate, toothed; stip. ovate, large, subdentate. Dry woods. 5-20. May, June. β. eriocárpa. Tall, pubescent; pods woolly. Westward.
 - y. scabriúscula. Some scabrous; sts. decumbent, branched at base. Ct. to Ky.
- 15 W. Canadénsis L. Smooth; lvs. cordate, acuminate, serrate; ped. shorter than the leaves; stip. short, entire. Woods. 8—12'. Leafy all the way. Flowers large, subregular, white or light blue. Summer.
- 16 V. striùta Ait. Smooth, nearly (rect; lvs. roundish-ovate, cordate, crenate-serrate; stip. large, ciliate-dentate, oblong-lanceolate; spur one-fourth as long as the corolla. Wet grounds. 6—12. St. semi-terete. Flowers cream-white.
- 1? V. Muhlenbérgii Torr. St. weak, assurgent; lvs. reniform-cordate, upper ones rather acuminate; stip. lanceolate, somewhat fimbriate; spur half as long as the corolla, obtuse. Swamps. 6-8'. Pale purple. May.
- 18 V. rostràta L. Smooth; st. terete, diffuse, erect; lvs. cordate, roundish, serrate, npper ones acute; stip. lanceolate, deeply fringed; petals bearded; spur longer than the corolla Moist woods, Can. to Kv. 6-8/ Pale blue. May.—Often beardless.

- 19 V. ODERÀTA L. Sweet, or English Violet. Neapolitan. Stolons creeping; lvs. cordate, crenate, nearly smooth; sep. obtuse. Eur. Flowers fragrant, blue, white, &c.
- 20 V. tricolor L. Pansey, Heartsease. St. angular, diffusely branched; lvs. oblongovate, lower ones ovate cordate, deeply crenate; stipules as large as the leaves; spur short, thick. Gardens. Flowers large, white-yellow-violet to black, in endless variety. β. arvénsis. Slender, subsimple; petals scarcely longer than sepals. Fields. Perhaps this is the primary form. Abundant in Oregon.
- 21 V. GRANDIFLÖRA L. Stem 3-cornered, procumbent; leaves crenate, shorter than the peduncles, much larger than the stipules; flowers large, all violet.
- 22 V. CORNÙTA. Stems 3-cornered, ascending; lvs. cordate, crenate; stip. cnt-toothed; fis. violet-purp., the spur subulate, longer than the sepals. From the Pyrenecs. Hardy.

ORDER XV. CISTACEÆ. ROCK ROSES.

Herbs or low shrubs with simple, entire, opposite (at least the lower, leaves, with flowers perfect, regular, hypogynous, in one-sided racemes, very fugacious. Sepuls 5, unequal, persistent. Petals 5 (sometimes 3 or wanting), convolute in bud. Capsules 1-celled, 3-5-valved, with as many parietal placents. Seeds albuminous. Embryo curved or spiral.

- 1. LECHEA, L. PINWEED. Sep. 5, the 2 outer minute. Pet. 3, lanceolate, small. Stig. 3, scarcely distinct. Caps. 3-celled, 3-valved, placentæ nearly as broad as the valves, roundish, each 1-2-seeded. 24 Often shrubby at base, with numerous very small brownish purple flowers.
- L. major Mx. Hairy; leaves elliptical, mucronulate; flowers minute, about as long
 as the pedicels. In dry woods. 1—2f, rigid, brittle, purple, much branched. Leaves
 4". Capsules the size of a small pin-head. July, August.
- 2 L. minor Lam. Smoothish; leaves linear, very acute; flowers small, on pedicels which are mostly twice longer. Dry, sandy grounds. Stems 8-16', slender, red. Leaves 6-10". Capsules the size of a large pin-head. Summer.
- 3 L. thymifolia Ph. Shrubby; hoary with appressed hairs; leaves linear and linear-oblanceolate, rather acute, often verticillue; flowers small, on pedicels still shorter. Coasts, Mass. to N. J. 1f. Very bushy. Capsules size of a pin-head. Sum.
- 4 L. Novæ Cæsarèæ Austin. Hairs minute. appressed; lvs. ellip., 6", often opp.; pan, leafy, narrow; outer sep. liu., longer than the fl. or pedicels. N. J. (Prof. Porter).
- 2. HELIANTHEMUM, L. ROCK ROSE. Sep. 5, the 2 outer smaller. Pet. 5, or rarely 3, convolute contrary to the sepals, sometimes 0. Stam. ©. Stig. 3, scarcely distinct. Capsules triangular, 3-valved, opening at top. Sds. angular. Fls. yellow, often of 2 kinds, the later ones being apetalous.
 - Flowers of 2 sorts, the later ones apetalous, and 3-10-androus. Nos. 1. 2
 Flowers all alike, pentepetalous and polyandrous. Nos. 3. 4
- 1 H. Canadénse Mx. Frost Plant. Hoary pubescent; petaliferous flowers solitary, pedicellate, terminal; apetalous axillary, small, clustered, subsessile; sepals acute: leaves revolute on the margin, lanceolate, acute. In dry soils, Can. to Va. 8-12'.
- **2 H.** corymbòsum Mx. Canescently tomentous; fis. in crowded, fastigiate cymes, the primary ones on elongated, filiform pedicels, and with petals twice longer than the calyx; sep. obtuse; leaves oblong-lanceolate, margins revolute. Sands. N. J. to Fla. 11

- 3 H. Caroliniànum Mx. Villous, simple, erect; fis. all large, petaliferous and subterminal; sepals acuminate; lvs. oblong-oval, edges denticulate, not revolute. Dry woods, South. 8—12/. April, May.
- 4 II. arenícola Chapm. Hoary-tomentous; lvs. lance-oblong, obtuse, small (9"); fis, few or solitary, pedicellate (7"), terminal. Fla. in sand. 3—6". Apr. (H. Canadense, β. obtusum Wood. Ed. 5th.)
- 3. HUDSONIA, L. (In honor of William Hudson, author of Flora Anglica.) Sep. 3, united at base, subtended by 2 minute ones outside pet. 5; sta. 9—30; style filiform, straight; cap. 1-celled, 3-valved, many seeded by with very numerous branches, minute leaves, and small, bright yellow flowers. May.
- 1 H. tomentòsa Nutt. Hoary tomentous; lvs. ovate, appressed-imbricate, acute; fls. subsessile; sep. obtuse. Coasts, Me. to N. J. and Wisc. In tufts, 7-10'.
- 2 H. ericoides L. Hoary-pubescent; lvs. subulate, a little spreading; pedicels exserted, as long as the calyx; sep. acutish. Shores, Vt. N. H. to Va. Delicate, 6'.
- 3 H. montana Nutt. Minutely pubescent; lvs. filiform-subulate; pedicels longer than the flowers; sep. acuminate, the outer ones longer, subulate. Mts. Car. 5'.

ORDER XVI. HYPERICACE A. St. John's WCRTS.

Herbs or shrubs with opposite, entire, dotted, exstipulate leaves, with flowers perfect, regular, hypogynous, 4 or 5-merous, cymous and mostly yellow; sepuls unequal, persistent; petals mostly oblique or convolute in the bud; stumens few or many, polyadelphous; anthers versatile; ovary compound, with styles united or separate, becoming in fruit a 1-celled capsule with parietal placentæ, or 3 to 5-celled when the dissepiments reach the centre. Seeds exalbuminous, minute. (Illust. 128, 129, 275.)

- 1. ASCYRUM, L. St. Peter's Wort. Sep. 4, the two outer usually very large and foliaceous; pet. 4, oblique, convolute; fil. slightly united at base into several parcels; styles 2—4, mostly distinct; cap. 1-celled. 5 Lvs. punctate with black dots. Fls. pale yellow, 1 or 3 terminating each branch.

- 1 A. Crux-Andrew L. Branches many, subservet, ancipital above; lvs. linear-oblong, obtuse; outer sep. twice longer than the pedicel; 2 bracteoles a little below the flower. Sandy woods, N. J. to Ga. and La. 1-2f. Lvs. 6-12". Jn.—Sep. B. angustifolia. Lvs. smaller (3-6"), crowded; bractlets close to the fl. Car. Ga.
- 2 A. pûmilum Mx. Low, trailing at base; lvs. oval and obovate, obtuse, sessile; outer sepals shorter than the slender pedicel, inner sepal 0; bracteoles 0. Ga. Fla.
- 3 A. stans Mx. St. erect, ancipital; Ivs. oblong, sessile and half-clasping, obtuse; caps. ovate, acute. Swamps, N. J. to Fla. and La. 1 to 3f. Lvs 10-15". Jn.-Aug.
- 4 A. amplexicaule Mx. St. erect, terete below; lvs. broadly ovate, cordate, clasping: caps. oblong; bracteoles 0. Ga. and Fla. 1 to 2f. Lvs. 8—12". Apr.—Sep.
- 5 A. microsépalum Torr. and Gr. Lvs. oblong-linear, crowded; sep. much shorter than the obovate. unequal petals. Bushy, 1—2f. Lvs. 3—6".

- 2. HYPÉRICUM, L. St. John's-wort. Sep. 5, connected at base, subequal. Pet. 5, oblique, contorted in bud. Stam. mostly ∞, generally cohering in 3—5 sets (polyadelphous), with no intervening glands. Styles 3—5, distinct or united. Caps. 1–5-celled. Herbs or shrubs. Flowers cymous, yellow. June—August. Figs. 128, 129, 275.
- § Stamens 25—100, more or less united into sets (polyadelphous)...(a)
- - a Carpels 3, capsule 3-celled (the placentee meeting)...(b) at Carpels 3, capsule 1-celled (the placentee not quite meeting)...(c)
 - b Shrubby. Petals not dotted. Lvs. lanceolate or oblanceclate.....Nos. 3, 4, 5 b Shrubby. Petals not dotted. Leaves linear.......Nos. 6, 7

 - c Shrubs. Styles united into 1...(d)
 - c Half-shrubby. Styles united into 1...(e)
 - c Herbaceous. Styles distinct, at least at the top...(f)
 - - - g Flowers in corymbons cymes, orange-colored.................Nos. 23, 24
- placentæ retroflexed. 4 O. Pa. to Can. 3-5f. Flowers very large (2').

 2 H. Kalmianum L. Shrubby; lvs. linear-lanceolate, very numerous, obtuse;
- caps. 5-celled, tipped with the 5 styles. Niagara, &c. 1f. Flowers 9".

 3 H. Buckleyi Curtis. Low, diffuse, shrubby; lvs. obovate, very obtuse; fis. soli tary, peduncled; caps, 3-celled, styles united. Mts. N. Car. to Ga. 8-12'.
- 4 H. prolificum L. Branches ancipital, smooth; lvs. oblong-lanceolate, obtuse; cymes compound, leafy; sepals unequal. leafy, ovate, cuspidate. M. W. 3—4f. †
- densifiorum. Branches, lvs. and fls. crowded, and smaller. Lvs. 1'. Fls. 6''. South.
 H. galioides Lam. Branches erect, terete; lvs. linear-lanceolate; cymules axil lary and terminal, paniculate; sep. subequal, linear-lanceolate. S. Car. to Fla. 2-3f.
 - lary and terminal, paniculate; sep. subequal. linear-lanceolate. S. Car. to Fla. 2.—3f. **6 H. rosmarinifolium** Lam. Erect, sparingly branched; lvs. linear, shorter than the interne les, narrowed to a petiole. South. Handsome. 2f.
 - 7 H. faseiculàtum Lam. Shrub much branched, bushy; lvs. linear, 1', very narrow, longer than the internodes, sessile; cymules leafy. Pine-barrens, South. 1—2f. β. abbreriatum. Lvs. very short (2—3"), tufted in the axils. Car. to Ga.
 - 8 H. perforatum L. Stem 2-edged, branched; lvs. with pellucid dots; sep. lanceolate, half as long as the petals. 24 Dry pastures. 1—2f. Lvs. 6—10". Flowers 1'.
 - 9 H. corymbòsum Muhl. Stems terete, corymbously branched; lvs. oblong-ovate or oval, obtuse, marked with black (as well as pellucid) dots; sep. ovate, acute (very small), 1 as long as the petals. 2t Can. to Pa. and Ark. 2f. Lvs. 1—2t. Flowers 9t.
 - 10 H. maculatum Walt. Stem terete, corymbously branched; lvs. oblong, thickly sprinkled with black dots; sep. lanceolate. 2 S. Car. to Fla. 2—4f. Lvs. 1'. Fls. 10".
 - 11 H. aùreum Bartram. Branches spreading, ancipital; lvs. thick, lance-ovate, obtuse, sessile; flower flarge) solitary, sessile. Ga. to Ark. 2—4f. Stamens 500! †
 - 12 H. ambiguum Ell. Branches ancipital; lvs. lance-linear, thin, acute; fls. solltary and in 3's in the axils of the upper leaves. Ga. 1—2f. Flowers 8".
 - 13 H. myrtifòlium L. St. terete; lvs. thick, ovate, or oblong, cordate-clasping: fis. in a leafy compound fastigiate cyme, the dichotomal sessile. Ga Fla. 1--2f.

- 14 H. cistifòlium Lam. St 2-winged, subsimple; lvs. linear-oblong, obtuse, sessile; flowers in a leafless, compound cyme. Ga. to Fla. and La. (No. 6, β, ?)
- 15 H. nudifiorum Mx. St. and branches 4-angled and winged; lvs. ovate-lanceo late or oblong. obtuse, sessile; cyme leafless, peduncled; sep. linear; capsule almost 3-celled. 24 Wet. Penn. to La. and Ga. 1-2f. Leaves 2/, thin.
- 16 H. sphærocárpon Mx. St. obscurely 4-sided; lvs. linear-oblong, obtuse, with a minute callous tip; sep. ovate, mucronate; caps. globular. 21 Rivers, W. 1f. Fls. 7".
- 17 H. adpréssum Bart. St. 2-winged above; lvs. linear-oblong, half erect; cymes few-leaved; petals obovate. 21 R. I. to Ark.
- 18 H. dolabrifórme Vent. St. scarcely 2-edged above; lvs linear lanccolate spreading; fls. in a leafy, fastigiate cyme; pet. very oblique (dolabriform). 2/ Ky. Ten:
- 19 H. angulósum Mx. Herb smooth; st. acutely 4-cornered; lvs. oblong-lanceo late, acute; cymes leafless; style distinct, thrice longer than the ov. 21 N. J. to Fla.
- 20 H. ellipticum Hook. Herb smooth; st. quadrangular, simple; lvs. elliptical, obtuse, somewhat clasping, pellucid-punctate; cyme pedunculate; sep. unequal; style united to near the summit, as long as the ovary. 24 Can. to Pa. 1f. Flowers 6".
- 21 H. gravèolens Buckley. Stem terete, smooth; leaves oblong-ovate, clasping; sepals and petals narrow; styles 3. 21 High Mts., N. Car. Strong-scented.
- 22 H. pilòsum Walt. Rough-downy; stem simple, terete, virgate; lvs. ovate-lance-olate, appressed, clasping, acute; styles distinct. ① Pine-barrens, South. 1—2f.
- 23 H. mùtilum L. Stem square, branched; lvs. ovate, 5-veined, clasping, obtuse, cymes leafy; pet. shorter (1") than sep.; sta. 6—12. ① Damp sandy soils. 3—9". Com. β. gymnánthum. Strict. simple or branched, cy. only bracted. Del., Penn. (Porter).
- 24 H. Canadénse L. Stem quadrangular, branched; lvs. linear, attenuated to the base, with pellucid and also with black dots, rather obtuse; petals shorter than the lanceolate, acute sepals; stamens 5-10. ① Wet sandy soils. Capsule red. 6-12/.
- 25 H. Sarothra Mx. Stem and branches filiform, erect, and parallel; lvs. very minute, subulate; flowers sessile; stam. 5-10. (1) Sandy soils. 4-12'. Fls. minute.
- 26 H. Drummóndii T. & G. Branches alternate; lvs. linear, very narrow; flow ers pedicellate; stamens 10—20. ① Dry. Ill. and South. 1f. Leaves 6".
- 3. **ELODÈA**, Adams. (${}^{\iota}E\lambda\omega^{5}\eta^{\varsigma}$, marshy; from the habit.) Sep. 5, equal. Pet. 5, equilateral, imbricated in bud. Stam. 9 (rarely more), triadelphous, the sets alternating with 3 orange-colored glands. Styles 3, distinct. Capsule 3-celled. 24 Herbs with pellucid-punctate leaves, the axile leafless. Flowers dull orange-purple. July—Sept.
- 1 E. Virgínica Nutt. Stem erect, somewhat compressed, subsimple; leaves oblong, amplexicaul; stamens united below the middle, with 3 in each set. Swamps. 1f.
- 2 E. petiolàta Ph. Leaves oblong, narrowed at base into a petiole; flowers mostly in 3's, axillary, nearly sessile; filaments united above the middle; caps. oblong, much longer than the sepals. Swamps, S. States, N. to N. J. Flowers smaller (4").

ORDER XVII. DROSERACEÆ. SUNDEWS.

Herbs growing in bogs, often covered with glandular hairs, with leaves alternate or all radical, mostly circinate (rolled from top to base) in vernation. Flowers regular, hypogynous, 5-merous, the Sepals, Petals, and Stamens persistent (withering). Ovaries compound, 1-celled, with the Styles and Stigmas variously parted, cleft, or united. Seeds on in the capsule, albuminous. Embryo minute.

- * Stamens 5. Styles distinct. Seeds on the valves of the capsule............ .Drosera. 1

- 1. DROSERA, L. Sundew. (Δρόσος, dew; from the dew-like secretion.) Sep. 5, united at base, persistent. Pet. 5. Stam. 5. Sty. 3—5, each 2-parted, the halves entire or many-cleft. Caps. 3–5-valved, 1-celled, many-seeded. ② or 2 Small marsh herbs. Lys. covered with reddish, glandular hairs, secreting a viscid fluid. Flowers in a raceme on a slender scape which is at first coiled, uncoiling as the flowers open.
- 1 D. rotundifòlia L. Lvs. orbicular, abruptly contracted into the hairy petiole; fls white. ② A curious little plant, in bogs and muddy shores. Scapes 6-94, 6-9-flowered. Leaves 1-24, glistening as with dew-drops. June—Aug.
- 2 D. capillàris Poir. Lvs. obovate, cuneiform at base, the petioles naked; flowers purple; scape erect. (2) Marshes, S. Car. to Fla. Scapes 3-12', 6-12-flowered. May.
- 3 D. brevitòlia Ph. Lvs. cuneiform-spatulate, forming a small, dense tuft (1' diam.); petioles very short, hairy; flowers few, rose-colored. ② N. Car. to Fla. 2-5'.
- 4 D. longifòlia L. Lvs. spatulate-oblong or obovate, ascending, alternate, tapering at base into a long, smooth petiole; scape declined at base: pet. wh. 24 4-7'. Lvs.2-3'.
- 5 D. linearts Goldie. Lvs. linear, obtuse; petioles elongated, naked, erect; scapes few-flowered, about the length of the leaves (3'); calyx glabrous, much shorter than the oval capsule; seeds oval, smooth. 2t Borders of lakes, North. White.
- 6 D. fillfórmis Raf. Lvs. filiform, very long, erect; scape nearly simple, longer than the leaves, many-flowered; petals obovate, erosely denticulate, longer than the glandular calyx; style 2-parted to the base. 24 Wet sand. 1f. Purple.
- 2. DIONÈA, L. VENUS' FLY-TRAP. (One of the names of Venus.) Stam. 10—15. Sty. united into 1, the stigmas many-cleft. Caps. breaking irregularly in opening, 1-celled. Seeds many, in the bottom of the cell. 24 Glabrous herbs. Lvs. all radical, sensitive, closing convulsively when touched. Scape umbelled.
- D. muscipula Ell.—A very curious plant. Sandy bogs in Car. Lvs. rosulate, lamina roundish, spinulose on the margins and upper surface, instantly closing upon insectand other objects which light upon it. Scape 6—12', with an umbel of 8—10 white flowers. April, May. †

ORDER XVIII. ELATINACEÆ. WATER PEPPERS.

Herbs small, annual, with opposite leaves and membranous stipules Flowers minute, axillary. Sepals 2—5, distinct or slightly coherent at base persistent. Petals hypogynous, as many as the sepals. Stamens twice as many as the petals, anthers introrse. Ovaries 2—6-celled. Stigmas 2—6, capitate; placenta in the axis. Fruit capsular. Seeds numerous, exalbuminous.

ELATINE, L. MUD PURSLANE. Fls. 2-, 3-, or 4-parted, symmetrical, all the parts distinct except the united ovaries. Stig. sessile. A Very small plants growing in mud, with minute, axillary, sessile flowers.

- 1 E. Americana Arn. Stems creeping, diffuse, in patches; branches ascending 1-2'; leaves wedge-obovate, 2'', obtuse; flowers 2-parted, rarely 3-parted; seeds 6-8.
- 2 E. Clintoniana (Peck). Stems erect, 4", in very dense tufts, from matted roots; lvs spatulate, 4"; fis. 2-parted; seeds slightly curved. Sand Lake, N. Y. (C. H. Peck).

ORDER XIX. CARYOPHYLLACEÆ. PINKWORTS.

Herbs with swollen joints, opposite, entire leaves, and regular % (rarely %) nowers. Sepals persistent. Petals often unguiculate, or bifid, or 0. Stamens distinct, twice as many as the sepals, or fewer. Torus often some developed, separating the whorls. Styles 2—5, ovary 1. Fruit a 1-5-celled, 1- ∞ -seeded pod, opening by teeth or valves. Embryo curved around the albumen. Figs. 6, 41, 44, 45, 56, 131, 276, 330, 456.

- Stipules present, dry (0 in No. 17). Calyx open. Petals sessile, minute, or 0. TRIBE III...(h) Stipules 0 .- a Calyx a tube including the long claws of the petals. Pod Oo-seeded. Tribe I.. (c) -a Calyx open. Petals sessile (rarely 0 in No. 10). Pod 3 - ∞-seeded. TRIBE II...(e) -a Calyx open, white. Petals 0. Styles 3. Pod 3-celled. TRIBE IV... MOLLUGO. -c Calyx bractless.-d Styles 2......SAPONARIA, 2, or GYPSOPHILA, 21 -d Styles 3. Pod 6-toothed when open SILENE. 3 -d Styles 5. Pod 10-toothed or 5-valved......LYCHNIS. -s Petals 2-parted (sometimes wanting in No. 7 ... (f) 6 f Styles 3. Capsule opening to the base by nalf-valves STELLARIA. 7 -e Petals entire (often wanting in No. 10) . . (a) u Styles 3, or if 5, opposite to the sepals, (No. 7 or) ARENARIA. 8 9 143 111. ILLECEBRE E. - A Styles or stigmas 3-5. Pod several-seeded. Pet. colored...(k) k Leaves opposite.- Flowers axillary, solitary..... Spergularia. 11 -l Flowers in terminal clusters......STIPULICIDA. k Leaves whorled .- m Styles 5, pod 5-valved Spergula. -m Styles 3, pod 3-valved POLYCARPON. -A Styles or stigmas 2 or 1. Utricle 1-seeded...(n) » Sepals united into a tube below, white above...... SYPHONYCHIA. 16 w Sepais united into an urn below, green above Scleranthus 17
- 1. DIÁNTHUS, L. PINK. Calyx tube cylindrical, striated, with 2 or more pairs of imbricated scales or bracteoles at base. Pet. 5, with long claws, limb irregularly notched. Stam. 10, styles 2, recurved. Capsule cylindrical, 1-celled, 4-valved at top. Beautiful Oriental plants, everywhere cultivated. Figs. 6, 131, 276.
- 1 D. Armèria L. Wild Pink. Leaves linear-subulate, hairy; flowers aggregated, fascicled; bracteoles erect, lance-subulate. (1) Sandy fields, E. 1-2f. Flowers and (6" broad), pink-red sprinkled with white. August. § Europe.
- 2 D. prolifer L. Slender, strict, smooth; lvs. linear, erect, 1-2'; bracts dry, ovate, covering the calyx and pod; pet. small, pink; fl. mostly but 1. Penn. (Porter). § Eur.
- 3 D. BARBÀTUS. Sweet-William. or Bunch P. Leaves innceolate; flowers in dense cymes; bracteoles erect, ovate-subulate. 24 Europe. 14f. Red-white. May—July.
- 4 D. CHINÉNSIS. Leaves lance-linear; flowers solitary; bracteoles spreading, linear.
 2 China. 1f. Evergreen, not glaucous. Flowers large, variegated.
- 5 D. CARYOPHYLLUS. Carnation P. Glancous; leaves linear; flowers solitary; bractiets very short, ovate; petals very broad crenate. 2 England. 2-3f. Fragrant.
- 6 D. FLUMARIUS. Pheasant's Eye. Glaucous; flowers solitary; bracts ovate, scute; petals many-cleft, hairy at throat. 22 Europe. White-purple. June—August.
- 7 D. supéribus. Leaves linear-subulate, green; cymes fastigiate; bracts ovate, mn cronate; petals pinnatifid-fringed. 4 Europe. White-roseate. July, August.

- 2. SAPONÀRIA, L. SOAPWORT. Calyx tubular, 5-toothed, without bractlets. Petals 5, unguiculate. Stamens 10. Styles 2. Capsules oblong, 1-celled. Flowers in cymous panicles. July, August. Fig. 45.
- 1 S. officinàlis L. Bouncing Bet. Lvs. lanceolate; pet. crowned. 4 2f. White. § 2 S. Vaceària L. Lvs. lance-ovate; fls. cymous, pale red. ①1f. Waste grounds. §
- 21. GYPSOPHILA, L. GYPSUM PINK. Sepals half united into a bell-form calyx. Pet. scarcely clawed. Caps. globular, 1-celled, 4-valved.—Neat, free-flowering exotics. Flowers panicled. June—Sept. Europe.
- 1 G. ÉLEGANS. Lvs. lance.. thick; pan. loose, forked; pet. notched, wh. or pink. 1f. (1)
- 2 G. MURALIS. Low, diffuse, with linear l7s. and a profusion of pinkish small fis. 1) 6'.
- 3 G. PANICULATA. Tall; lvs. lance-lin.; fis. minute, numerous, white, in filiform pan. 21
- 4 G. Spreveni. Lvs. lance-lin., keeled; fis. white, in corymbs, fine for bouquets. 21 2f.
- 3. SILÈNE, L. CAMPION. CATCH-FLY. (Silenus was a drunken god of the Greeks, covered with slaver as these plants are with a viscid secretion.) Calyx tubular, swelling, without scales at the base, 5-toothed; pet. 5, unguiculate, often crowned with scales at the mouth, 2 or many-cleft, or entire; sta. 10; styles 3; capsule 3-celled, opening at top by 6 teeth, many-seeded. Figs. 41, 56, 320.

 - Caulescent.—Petals fringe-cleft, white or rose-color, crownless. Perennial.Nos. 2—4
 —Petals bifid or entire.—Calyx inflated, veiny. Perennial......Nos. 5, 6
 —Calyx close on the pod. (*)
 - Flowers spicate, alternate. Upper leaves linear, lower spat. Annual...Nos. 7, 8
 Fls. not spicate.—Petals pale, closed in sunshine. Upper lvs. linear...Nos. 9, 10
 - -Petals red, purple, &c.,-bifid......Nos. 11, 19
- 2 S. stellata Ait. Erect, pubescent; lvs. in whorls of 4's, oval-lanceolate, acuminate; cal. loose and inflated; pet. fimbriate. 2t Can. to Car. and W. 2-3f. White. July
- 3 S. ovàta Ph. Erect, puberulent; lvs. opposite, lance-ovate, acuminate; cal. ovate, not inflated; pet. many-cleft, crownless. 2t Car. Ga. 3f. White. July.
- 4 S. Baldwinii Nutt. Weak, hairy; lvs. obovate-spatulate; calyx not inflated; pet. cuneiform, divaricately fimbriate. 24 Ga. Fla. 1f. Fls. 2/, roseate. April.
- 5 S. nívea DC. Minutely puberulent, erect, subsimple; lvs. oblong-lanceolate, acuminate; fls. few, solitary, leafy; cal. inflated; pet. 2-cleft, with a small bifld crown; caps. shorter than its stipe. 24 Penn. to Ill. Rare. 2f. Fls. few, white. July.
- 6 S. Inflata Smith. Bladder Campion. Glabrous and glaucous; lvs. ovate-lanceolate; fis. in cymous, leafless panicles, drooping; cal. ovoid-globular, much inflated; caps. on a short stype. 2: Fields. 2f. White. July. §
- 7 S. quinquevúlnera L. Villous, spike somewhat one-sided; cal. very villous; pet. roundish, entire, crowned. (1) S. Car. 1f. Pet. crimson, with a pale border. §
- S. nocturna L. Lvs. pubescent; fls. small, appressed to the stem in a dense 1-sided spike; cal. cylindrical, smoothish; pet. narrow, 2-parted. (1) Ct. to Pa. Rare. 2f. Jl. §
- 9 S. Antirrhina L. Snap-dragon Catch-fly. Sticky in epots; lvs. lanceolate, acute; fls. few, on slender branches; cal. ovoid; pet. emarginate. ① Waste pl. 14f. Fls. r. β. Unarto. Very stender; lvs. all linear; cal. globular. Ga. and Fla.
- 10 S. noctifiora L. Viscid-pubescent; lower lvs. spatulate; cal. cylindrical, teeth subulate, very long; petals 2-parted. (1) Cult. grounds. Flowers large, white. §

- 11 S. Virgínica L. Slender, erect, branching; root-lvs. spatulate, canine obiong lanceolate; flowers large, cymous, cal. large, clavate; pet. bifid, broad, crowned. 21 Woods, Pa. to Ill. and S. 1—2f. Red. June.
- 12 S. rotundifòlia Nutt. Decumbent, branching; lvs. thin, ronndish-oval; fis. sol itary, very large; calyx cylindric-campanulate; petals bifid and toothed, deep scarlet crowned. 21 Rocks, W. States. Rare. June—August.
- 13 S. règ1a Sims. Splendid Catch-fly. Scabrous, somewhat viscid; st. rigid, erect; lvs. ovate-lanceolate; cyme paniculate; pet. oblanceolate, entire, erose at the end; sta. and stig. exserted. 24 O. to Ill. and S. 3-4f. Bright scarlet. June, July.
- 14 S. Pennsylvánica Mx. Wild Pink. St. clustered, low, ascending; lvs. spatulate or cuneate, of the stem lanceolate; cyme few-flowered; pet. slightly emarginate, subcrenate. 2t Dry soils, N. Eng., S. and W. 6-10'. Fls. pink-red. June.
- 15 S. Armèria L. Garden Catch-fly. Very smooth, glaucous; st. branching, glutinous below each node; lvs. ovate-lanceolate; flowers in flat cymes; pet. obcordate, crowned; cal. clavate, 10-striate. (1) 12-18/. July, September. † §
- **4. LYCHNIS,** L. $(A \acute{\upsilon} \chi \nu \circ \xi$, a lamp; from fancied resemblance or use.) Cal. tube bractless, 10-veined, limb 5-lobed. Pet. 5, entire or cleft, often crowned. Stam. 10. Styles 5. Caps. more or less 5-celled at base, opening by 5 or 10 teeth. Handsome exotics, cultivated or ξ .
- § AGROSTÉMMA. Calyx limb of 5 leafy, deciduous lobes exceeding the petals......No. 1 § LYCHNIS proper. Calyx limb of 5 persistent lobes shorter than the petals...(a)
- - -b Petals 4-parted or laciniate......Nos. 5, 6
- 1 L. Githago Lam. Corn Cockle. St. forked: lvs. linear, hairy; fls. few, large, dull purple; seeds large, blackish. (1) Fields. 2—3f. A handsome weed. July. §
- 2 L. dturna L. Stem forked and panicled; fls. & 9; pet. half-2-cleft; pod ovoid or subglobous. (2) Rare in cultivated grounds. 2f. June—August. § Eur.
- 3 L. CORONÀRIA DC. Mulletn Pink. Rose Campion. Villous; stem dichotomous; ped. long, 1-flowered; petals broad, entire. 21 Italy. 2f. Purple, &c.
- 4 L. Chalcedónica L. Scarlet Lychnie or Sweet William. Smoothish; fls. fasciculate; calyx cylindric-clavate, ribbed; petals 2-lobed. 21 Russia. 2f. Scarlet.
- 5 L. Flosefeuli L. Ragged Robin. Fls. fascicled; cal. campanulate, 10-ribbed; petin 4 deep, linear segments. 24 Europe. 1—2f. Flowers pink.
- 6 L. CORONATA L. Ohinese Lychnis. Fls. terminal and axillary, 1-3; calyx rounded, clavate, ribbed; petals laciniate. 21 1-2f. Flowers large, red, &c.
- 5. **HOLÓSTEUM**, L. ("Όλος, all, οστέον, bone; by antiphrasis, as the plant is no bone, but soft.) Sep. 5. Pet. 5, erose-denticulate at the end. Stam. 3—5, rarely 10. Styles 3. Caps. 1-celled, ∞-seeded, opening by 6 teeth. Fls. white, in an umbel.
- H. umbellatum L. Lvs. smooth and glaucous, oblong, sessile; ped. long, terminal, viscid, pedicels reflexed after flowering. (i) Fields: rare. 6'. § Eur.
- 6. CERÁSTIUM, L. MOUSE-EAR CHICKWEED. ($K \in \rho \alpha 5$, a horn; from the resemblance of the capsule.) Sep. 5, ovate, acute. Pet. 5, 2-cleft or lobed. Stam. 10, rarely fewer. Styles 5, opposite to the sepals. Capsule cylindrical or ovoid, elongated, opening at top by 10 teeth, ∞ seeded. Flowers cymous, white. Fig. 44.
 - § Petals about as long as the sepals.
 Nos. 1, 2
 § Petals much longer than the sepals.
 Nos. 3, 4, 5

- 1 C. vuigàtum L. Hairy, cæspitous; lvs. obovate or ovate, obtuse, attenuated at base; fis, in subcapitate clusters; sep. acute, longer than the pedicels; stam. often 5.
 1 Fields and waste grounds. 6—12. June—Aug. §
- 2 C. viscosum L. Hairy, viscid, spreading; lvs. oblong-lanceolate, rather acute; fls. in loose cymes; sep. obtuse, scarlous on the margin and apex, shorter than the pedicels. 24 Fields and waste grounds. 5—9. Plant greener. June—Aug.
- 3 C. arvénse L. Pubescent; lvs. linear-lanceolate, acute; cyme on a long, termina peduncle, 4-flowered; petals more than twice longer than the calyx; capsule scarcely exceeding the sepals. 2t Rocky hills. 4-10. May-Aug.
- 4 C. oblongifolium Torr. Villous, viscid above; lvs. oblong-lanceolate; flowers numerous, in a spreading cyme; pet, twice as long as the sepals; capsule about twice as long as the calyx. 2t Rocky places. Rare. 6-10'. Fls. large. April—June.
- 5 C. nùtans Raf. Viscid-pubescent, erect; lvs. lanccolate; fls. many, diffusely cymous, on long, filiform, nodding pedicels; pet. nearly twice as long as the calyx; capsulc a little curved, nearly thrice as long. ① Low grounds. 8—12. May.
- 7. STELLARIA, L. STAR CHICKWEED. (Lat. stella, a star; from the stellate or star-like flowers.) Sep. 5, connected at base. Pet. 5, 2-parted, rarely 0. Stam. 10, rarely fewer. Styles 3, sometimes 4. Caps. ovoid, 1-celled, valves as many as styles, 2-parted at top. Sds. many. Small herbs in moist, shady places. Fls. in forked cymes or axillary, small, wh. Fig. 456.
 - § Stems hairy mostly in lines, leafy to the top. Leaves broad.................Nos. 1, 2, 8
 - § Stems all glabrous,—a leafy to the top. Petals sometimes wanting.....Nos. 4, 5, 6
 —a leafless above, with scarious bracts............Nos. 7, 8, 9
- 1 S. mèdia Smith. Lvs. ovate; st. procumbent, with an alternate, lateral, hairy line; pet. shorter than the sep.; stam. 3 to 5 or 10. ① A common weed. April—Nov.
- 2 S. prostràta Baldw. Lvs. ovate, the lower on long petioles; sts. procumbent, pubescept; fls. on long pedicels; pet. longer than sepals; stam. 7. (i) Ga. Fla. Mar. Ap.
- 3 S. pùbera Michx. Stem ascending, pubescent in 1 lateral or 2 opposite lines; lvs. oblong, acute, sessile; pet. longer than the white-edged sep. 21 Pa. S. and W. Apr.Jn.
- 4 S. uniffòra Walt. Smooth, erect from a prostrate base; lvs. linear-subulate, remote; ped. long, 1-flwd.; pet. obcordate, twice longer than cal. (2) Swamps, S. 10-12/. May,
- 5 8. borealls Bw. Smooth, weak; lvs. veinless, lance-oblong; ped. at length axillary, 1-flwd.; pet. 2-parted (often 0), as long as calyx. 24 Wet shades, N. Eng. to Wis, 6-15/.
- 6 S. crassifòlia Ehrh. Sts. weak; lvs. linear-oblong, thickish; pet. longer than the cal., or 0; sds. roughened. Wetrocky places, Ky. and N. (Sagina fonti..alis Sh.& Pet.)
- 7 S. uliginosa Murr. Decumbent; Iva. lauce-oval and oblong, veiny; cymes lateral, sessile, leafless; sep. 3-veined, as long as the bifid pet. 2t Springs, Md. to N. H., and W.
- 8 S. lóngipes Goldie. Smooth and shining; lvs. linear-lanceolate, broadest at base; ped. erect. filiform, cymous; sep. with membranous margins, shorter than the petals. 24 Me. to Mich. and N. June.
- 9 S. longifòlia Muhl. Lvs. linear; cyme terminal, naked, at length lateral, the pedicels spreading; petals longer than the calyx. 2t Common. July.
- 8. ARENARIA, L. SANDWORT. (Lat. arena, sand, in which most species grow.) Sep. 5, spreading. Pet. 5, entire, or notched, rarely 0. Stam. 10, rarely fewer. Styles 3, rarely more or fewer, opposite to as many sepals. Capsule 1-celled, ∞ -seeded, opening by valves or half-valves. Slender herbs, mostly tufted, with white flowers. (The following sections have sometimes been regarded as genera.)
 - § ARENARIA. Caps. splitting into 6 half-valves. Lvs. acute. Seeds naked..... Nos. 1, 2
 - § Mærfnera. Caps. as above. Lvs. and sep. obtuse. Sds. strophiolate...... No 3

- § HONKENYA. Caps. splitting into 3 (-5) valves. Disk large, 10-lobed............ No. 11 § ALSINE. Capsule splitting into 3 entire valves. Disk inconspicuous.. (a) -b Leaves soft, opposite, spreading..... Nos. 8, 9, 10
- 1 A. serpyllifolia L. St. dichotomous, spreading; lvs. ovate, acute, subciliate; pet. shorter than the acute sep.; pod ovate. (1) Sandy pl. 2-5'. Lvs. 2-3". Jn.-Aug. §
- 2 A. diffusa Ell. St. long, diffuse; lvs. lance-ovate, acute at both ends; ped. 1-flwd.; pet. oval, much shorter than the calvx, or 0. 24 Moist woods, S. 2-5f. Apr. June.
- 3 A. lateriflora L. Upright, slightly pubescent; lvs. oval, obtuse; ped. lateral, 2 to ?-flwd.; seeds (strophiolate) appendaged at the hilum, 2 Damp shades, N. 6-10'. Jn.
- 4 A. pátula Mx. Sts. divaricately branched, very slender; lvs. linear-filiform, obtuse; petals emarginate. (i) Cliffs, Va. and Ky. 6-10. June-July,
- 5 A. Pitcheri T. & G. Erect, fastigiately branched, almost glabrous; lvs. linear, obtuse, flat; pet. entire, twice as long as the 5-veined sepals. (1) Tenn. and W. 3-6'
- 6 A. stricta Mx. Glabrous, diffuse; st. branched from the base; lvs. subulate-linear, rigid, so fascicled in the axils as to appear whorled; cymes few-flowered, with spreading branches. 24 Sterile grounds, 8-10'. May, June.
- 7 A. squarrosa Mx. Caspitous; stem few-flowered; lower leaves squarrous-imbricate, crowded, upper ones few, all subulate, channelled, smooth; petals obovate, 3 times longer than the sepals. 21 Barrens, L. I. to Ga. 6-10'. April-Aug.
- 8 A. Greenlandica Spr. Cæspitous; sts. numerous, filiform; lvs. linear, flat, spreading; ped. 1-flwd., elongated, divaricate, 24 High Mts. N. 3'. Fls. 8", numerous, Jl. Aug.
- 9 A. brevifolia N. Erect (not tufted), few-leaved; stems many, filiform; lvs. minute, few, remote, ovate-subulate; sepals oblong. 1) Rocks, Ga. 2-4'. May.
- 10 A. glabra Mx. Caspitous, glabrous; sts. filiform; lvs. linear setaceous, spreading; sep. oval, veinless, half as long as the petals. 24 Mts, S. 4-6'. Fls, 6". July,
- 11 A. peploides L. Sts. creeping, with upright branches, tufted; lvs, ovate, fleshy, half-clasping; fls. small, the veinless sepals exceeding the petals. 21 Coast. 1f. May.
- 9. MCENCHIA, Ehrh. (Dedicated to Manch, a German botanist.) Sep. 4, as long as the 4 entire petals and opposite to the 4 styles. Stam. 4. Caps. ovoid, not exceeding the calyx, opening by 8 teeth, co-seeded. (1) Low, smooth, glaucous. Flowers white.
- M. quaternélla Ehrh.-Dry places, Md. Stems simple, 2-3', with 1 or 2 flowers, Leaves lance-linear, acute. Apr. May. § Eur. (Sagina erecta L.)
- 10. SAGINA, L. PEARLWORT. (Lat. sagina, food or nourishment, badly applied to these minute plants.) Sep. 4 or 5. Pet. 4 or 5, entire, often 0. Stam. as many or twice as many as the sepals. Styles 4 or 5, alternate with the sepals, but the valves of the pod are opposite. Diminutive herbs with linear leaves and small white flowers.
- 1 S. procumbens L. Procumbent, glabrous; pet. about half as long as the roundish, obtuse sepals, sometimes 0; lvs. linear-filiform. 24 Damp, N. 3-4. June.
- 2 S. apétala L. Erect, puberulent; pet. very minute, or none; sep. oblong, acute; lvs. linear-subulate. 1 Sandy, N. Y., N. J. and W. Stems filiform, 2-4'. May, Jn.
- 5 S. subulàta Wimmer. Smooth or puberulent, tufted; lvs. filiform-linear, mucronate, shorter than the erect ped.; pet. 5, as long as the ovate, obtuse sep., rarely 0. (3) Sandy, S. 2-6'. Lvs. 6". March, April. (S. Elliottii Fenzl.)
- 4 S. nodosa Fenzl. Tufted, ascending, glabrous; lvs. subulate, the upper very short and fascicled; pet, much longer than the sepals. 24 Sandy shores, N.

- 11. SPERGULARIA, Pers. SAND SPURRY. (Name derived from Spergula.) Sep. 5. Pet. 5, entire. Stam. 2—10. Styles 3. Caps. 3-valved, ∞ -seeded.—Herbs low, spreading, with narrow opposite leaves and scarious stipules. Flowers red or rose-colored.
- 1 S. rubra Presl. Decumbent, divaricately branched, slender; stip. triangular-acuminate; lvs. linear; sep. lanceolate, with scarious margins; pet. as long, pink-red; seeds rough, marginless. 24 Sandy, near the coast. 3-6'. May-October.
- 2 S. marina. Plant thick and fleshy; caps, a third longer than the calyx, with the seeds nearly smooth and mostly margined. Otherwise like No. 1, and perhaps not distinct. 2t Salt marshes. May—October. (Arenaria, L.)
- 12. STIPULÍCIDA, Michx. (Lat. stipula, codo; the stipules being much cleft.) Sep. with scarious margins. Pet. 5, as long as the sepals, entire. Stig. 3, subsessile. Caps. subglobous, 3-valved, few-seeded. ① A slender, tufted, dichotomously branched herb, almost leafless, with the small flowers in terminal cymules.
- setacea Mx.—Dry sand, Ga. Fla. Stems almost setaceous, 6—10°. Joints distant, with a fringe of leaves and stipules †". Root leaves roundish, 1". Fls. reddish. May.
- 13. SPÉRGULA, L. Spurry. (Lat. spergo, to scatter; from the dispersion of the seeds.) Sep. 5. Pet. 5, entire. Stamens 5 or 10. Styles 5. Caps. ovate, 5-valved, seeds ∞ . Embryo coiled into a ring. ① Herbs with fls. in loose cymes. Leaves verticillate. Stipules scarious.
- S. arvénsis L. Lvs. filiform; ped. reflexed in fruit; sds. reniform, angular, rough. Cultivated grounds. 1—2f. Lvs. 1—2f, many in a whorl. May—August. §
- 14. POLYCÁRPON, L. ALL-SEED. ($IIo\lambda \dot{\nu}$ s, much, $\kappa \alpha \rho \pi \dot{\nu}$ s, fruit; the pods are many.) Sepals 5, carinate. Pet. 5, emarginate. Stam. 3—5. Style short, 3-cleft. Caps. 3-valved. (1) Low, diffuse, with whorled lys.
- P. tetraphýllum L. Lvs. spatulate or oval, tapering to a petiole, some of them in whorls of 4; stam. 3. Around Charleston, S. Car. 3-6'. Lvs. 3-5''. Fls. minute. §
- 15. PARONÝCHIA, Tourn. Nailwort. ($\Pi\alpha\rho\alpha'$, with, $\delta\nu\nu\xi$, the nail; *i. e.*, the *whittow*; supposed cure for.) Sep. 5, linear-oblong, connivent, mucronate or awned near the apex. Pet. or sterile filaments very narrow and scale-like, or none. Stam. 2, 3, or 5. Stig. 2, with the styles more or less united into 1. Utricle 1-seeded. Low herbs dichotomously branched, with scarious, silvery stips., and at least the lower lys. opposite.
 - § PARONYCHIA. Sepais evidently awned at apex. Lvs. linear and subulate... Nos. 1, 2 § ANÝCHIA (Mx. partly). Sep. merely mucronate at apex. Lvs. lanceolate to oval. (*)
- * Stems erect, with diffusely ascending branches. Stamens 2 or 3.......Nos. 5, 6

 P. dichótoma Nutt. Glabrous, densely branched; lvs. acerose, mucronate; bracta
- Nke the leaves; cymes fastigiate, with no central flower; sepals 3-veined, cuspidate 2 Rocks, Va. to Car. and Ark. 6—12. Lvs. 1. July—November.
- 2 P. argyrócoma Nutt. Pubescent, tufted, decumbent; lvs. linear, acute; cymes glomerate, terminal; fls. enveloped in dry, silvery bracts; sep. hairy, 1-veined, seta-ceously cuspidate. 24 Mts. N. H. Va. to Ga. 4-10'. Lvs. 6-10". July.
- 3 P. herniarioides Nutt. Scabrous, diffusely branched; lvs. oval or oblong, mucronate; the ramial alternate. Fls. sessile in the axils of the leaves; sep. 3-veined merely mucronate. 2 Sand, S. Small, flat. Lvs. 1-3". July-October.

- 4 P. Baldwinil Chapm. Diffusely branched, procumbent; leaves linear-lanceolate very acute, all opposite; flowers longer than the setaceous stipules, mostly terminal stalked; stam. 5. ① Dry fields, Fla. Ga. 6—10'. Lvs. few. July—Oct.
- 5 P. Canadénsis. Stem erect, slender, pubescent, many times forked, with slender or capillary branches; lvs. lanceolate, the ramial alternate; style none; utricle equalling the sepals. ① Woody hills.
 - β. pumila. Dwarf (2-4'), tufted; fis. closely sessile; style as long as ovary, forked at apex. Dry hills, Md. (Mr. Shriver.)
- 16. SIPHONÝCHIA, Torr. and Gr. ($\Sigma i\varphi\omega\nu$, a tube; that is, Anychia with a tubular calyx.) Sep. linear, petaloid above, coherent into a tube below, unarmed. Pet. 5 setæ alternate with the stamens on the throat of the calyx. Style filiform, minutely bifid; utricle included. ① Diffuse and widely spreading. Fls. in glomerate, terminal cymes, white. Jn.—Oct.
- 1 S. Americàna T. & G. Sts. pubescent in lines; lvs. lanceolate; sep. rounded, incurved at apex; fis. solitary and clustered. ① S. Car. to Fla. 1—2f. Lvs. small.
- 2 S. diffusa Chapm. Pubescent; lvs. lanceolate, obtuse; sep. linear, mucronate; fis. in dense cymes. (1) Pine-barrens, Fla. 1f.
- 3 S. erécta Chapm. Sts. smooth, rigidly erect, subsimple; lvs. linear; sep. lanceolate, tube smooth, furrowed. 2t Sands, Fla. 6-12.
- 4 S. Rugèlli Chapm. Erect, dichotomous, pubescent; lvs. oblanceolate; sep. conspicuously mucronate, the tube hairy. (i) E. Fla. 1f. (Paronychia, Shutt.)
- 17. SCLERÁNTHUS, L. KNAWEL. ($\Sigma n\lambda \eta \rho \delta s$, hard, $\tilde{\alpha} \nu 90s$; the calyx hardens in fruit.) Sep. 5, united below into a tube contracted at the orifice. Pet. 0. Sta. 10, rarely 5 or 2. Styles 2, distinct. Utricle very smooth, enclosed in the hardened calyx tube. (1) A prostrate, diffuse little weed, exstipulate.
- ánnus L. Dry fields and roadsides, N. and M. 3-6'. Lvs. linear, acute, short, partially united at their bases. Fls. very small, green, in axillary fascicles. July.
- 18. MOLLÙGO, L. CARPET-WEED. Calyx of 5 sepals, inferior, united at base, colored inside. Cor. 0. Sta. 5, sometimes 3 or 10. Fil setaceous, shorter than and opposite to the sepals. Anth. simple. Caps. 3-celled, 3 valved, many-seeded. Seeds reniform. Lvs. at length apparently verticillate, being clustered in the axils.
- M. verticillàta L. Lvs. cuneiform, acute; st. prostrate, branched; pedicels 1-flow-ered, subumbellate; sta. mostly but 3. ① Dry fields. 6--10'. White.

ORDER XX. PORTULACACEÆ PURSLANES.

Herbs succulent or fleshy, with entire leaves, no stipules, and regular flowers. Sepals 2, united at base. Petals 5, more or less imbricated. Stamens variable in number, but opposite the petals when as many. Ovaries free, 1-celled. Styles several, stigmatous along the inner surface. Fruit a pyxis, dehiscing by a lid, or a capsule, loculicidal, with as many valves as stigmas. Seeds with a coiled embryo. Figs. 122, 123.

•	* Stamens 8-20, perigynous. Capsule opening by a lid (a pyxis)	1
	Stamens 10-30, hypogynous Capsule opening by valves	2
	Stamens 5, each on the base of a petal. Capsule 3-valved	3
-	Sharran 4 15 Canada 2 maland Tanana altamata	

- 1. PORTULACA, Tourn. Purslanes. Sep. 2, the upper portion deciduous. Pet. 5 (4 to 6), equal. Stam. 8—20. Style 3—6-parted. Pyxis opening near the middle, ∞ -seeded. Low, fleshy herbs.
- 1 P. oleràcea L. Stems reddish, prostrate; leaves cuneate. ① Cultivated grounds, especially gardens. 1f. Plant very smooth, succulent. Fls. small, yellow. June-Aug.
- 2 P. GRANDIFLORA. Upright; lvs. linear, acute; fis. large, rose-purple. (1) S. Am. 8'.
- 3 P. Gillésii. Upright; lvs. short, terete, blunt; fls. large, deep purple. ① S. Am
- 2. TALINUM, Adans. Sep. 2, ovate, deciduous. Pet. 5, sessile, inserted with the 10—20 stamens into the torus. Style trifid. Caps. 3-valved, co-seeded.—Herbs fleshy, smooth.
- T. teretifolium L. Stem short, thick, with crowded linear lvs. at the ends of the short branches, with long (6') terminal, naked pedancies, bearing a cyme of purple, ephemeral flowers. 2 Rocks, Penn. to Ga. June—Aug.
- 3. CLAYTONIA, L. Spring Beauty. (In memory of John Clayton, one of the earliest botanists of Virginia.) Sep. 2, ovate or roundish. Pet. 5, emargined or obtuse. Stam. 5, inserted on the claws of the petals. Stig. 3-cleft. Caps. 3-valved, 2-5-seeded.—Small, fleshy, early flowering plants, arising from a small tuber. (Stem with 2 opposite leaves.)
- 1 C. Caroliniana Mx. Lvs. ovate-lanceolate; sep. and pet. obtuse. 24 Moist woods. Stem 3', bearing 2 (rarely 3 or 4) leaves; root leaves few; fis. white, with purple lines.
- 2 C. Virgínica L. Lvs. linear or lance-linear; sepals rather acute; petals obovate, mostly emarginate or retuse; ped. slender, nodding. 2t In low, moist grounds, more common than the first, the 2 opposite leaves 3-5' long. Flowers roseate.
- **4. CALANDRÍNIA**, H. B. K. (*Calandrini* was an Italian botanist.) Sep. 2. Pet. 3—5. Stam. 4—15, mostly hypogynous. Style short, stig. 3. Caps. 3-valved.—Herbs of Chili and California, smooth, with alternate leaves and purple flowers.
- 1 C. GRANDIFLORA. Leaves rhomboid; raceme terminal. 24 Chili. 1f. Fls. near 2.
- 2 C. SPECIÒSA. Leaves linear-spatulate; flowers axillary. (1) Cal. 6'. Fls. 1' broad.

ORDER XXIII. MALVACEÆ. MALLOWS.

Herbs or shrubs with alternate, stipulate leaves and regular flowers, with 5 sepals united at base, valvate in the bud, often subtended by an involucel; 5 petals hypogynous, convolute in the bud, with the stamens on monadelphous, hypogynous, and 1-celled reniform anthers. Pistils several, distinct, or united, and stigmas various. Fruit a several-celled capsule, or a collection of 1-seeded indehiscent carpels. Seeds with little or no albumen, and a curved embryo.

S Calyx naked, i. e., having no involucel. (b)

\$ Calyx involucellate.—Carpels (and styles) more than 5. (a)

—Carpels 3 to 5 only,—1-seeded. (c)

6	Involuced of 6 to 9 bractlets. Carpels 1-seeded	1
a	Involucel of 3 distinct bractlets. Carpels 1-seeded. Stigmas linearMALVA.	2
a	Involuced of 3 united bractlets. Carpels 1-seededLAVATERA	3
a	Involuced of 3 distinct bractlets. Carpels 2-seeded	4
а	Involucels (of 2 or 3 distinct bractlets). Carpels 1-seeded. Stig. capitateMalvastrum.	5
	b Flowers directions. Stigmas 10, linearNAP.EA	6
	b Flowers perfect. Carpels 5 or more, 1-seeded SIDA.	7
	b Flowers perfect. Carpels 5 or many, 3 to 9-seeded ABUTILON.	8
	c Stigmas 10. Carpels 5, baccate, united	f
	Stigmas 10. Carpels 5, dry, distinctPAVONIA.	1
	c Stigmas 5. Carpels 5, dry, united into a pod	1.
	d Invaluere of many bractlets. Calyx regular Hibiscus.	12
	d Involuce of 3 incisely-toothed bractlets	13

- 1. ALTHÉA, L. MARSH MALLOW. (' $A\lambda \Im \omega$, to cure; the mucilaginous root is highly esteemed in medicine.) Calyx surrounded at base by a 6-9-cleft involucel. Styles ∞ , with linear stigmas. Carpels ∞ , 1-seeded, indehiscent, arranged circularly, and at maturity separating from the axis.
- 1 A. officinalis L. Lvs. soft-downy on both sides, cordate-ovate, dentate, somewhat 3-lobed; ped. much shorter than the leaves, axillary, many-flowered. 21 Salt marshes, North. 3f. Flowers large, pale purple. Sept. § Eur.
- 2 A. rôsea Cav. Hollyhock. St. erect, hairy; lvs. cordate, 5-7-angled, rugous; fis. axillary, sessile. (3) Gardens, often sowing itself. (6). Flowers of all colors. §
- 2. MALVA, L. Mallow. ($M\alpha\lambda\alpha\chi\dot{\eta}$, soft; on account of the soft mucilaginous properties.) Calyx 5-cleft, the involucel 3-leaved. Pet. obcordate or truncate. Styles ∞ , with linear stigmas. Carpels ∞ , 1-celled, 1-seeded, indehiscent, arranged circularly, and at maturity separating from the axis.
 - * Leaves triangular-hastate, crenate, scabrons. Carpels acute. No. 1

 * Leaves orbicular, with 5—7 angular lobes. Carpels obtuse. Nos. 2—4

 * Leaves palmately 5–7-parted. Nos. 5—7
- 1 M. triangulàta Lav. Rough-hairy; lvs. triang.-hastate, crenate; the lower cordate; paniele many-flowered; carp. 10—15, slightly beaked, at length 2-valved. 2t Dry prairies, W. and S. 2—3f. Petals 1', purple. July, Aug. (Callirrhoë triang, Gr.)
- 2 M. rotundifolia L. Low Mallow. St. prostrate; Ivs. obtusely 5-lobed; cor. pale, twice as long as the calyx. 24 Waste grounds. 1f. June, July. § Eur.
- 3 M. sylvéstris L. High Mallow. St. erect; lvs. 5-7-lobed, lobes rather acute; pet. purple, 3 times longer than sepals. (2) Waysides. 3f. June, July. § Eur.
- 4 M. crispa L. St. erect; lvs. angular-lobed, dentate, crisped, smooth; fls axillary, sessile, white. (i) Gardens and waste grounds. 5f. June-Aug. § Syria.
- 5 M. moschata L. Musk Mallow. Erect; radical lvs. reniform, incised, cauline 5-parted, the segments linear-cuneiform, incisely lobed; peduncles shorter than the leaves. 2t Gardens and waysides. 2f. Flowers large, roseate. July. § Eur.
- to Mr. Alcea L. Erect; rt. lvs. angular; st. lvs. 5-lobed, the lobes merely incised; stem and calyx velvety. 24 Escaped from gardens: rare. 3f. Fls. purple. July. † § Eur.
- 7 M. Papàver Cav. Poppy Mallow. Lvs. 3-5-parted, segm. oblong or linear, entire or toothed; fis. on very long peduncles; bracteoles 1-3, subulate. 24 Open woods, South. 12-18'. Flowers bright red. May, June. (Callirrhoë Papaver Gr.)
- 3. LAVATERA, L. (Named in honor of the two Lavaters, physicians of Zurich.) Calyx subtended by an involucel of 3 united bractcoles. Stigmas ∞ , filiform. Carpels ∞ , 1-celled, 1-seeded, indehiscent, arranged circularly as in Malva.
- L. TRIMÉSTRIS. Annual; lvs. roundish-cordate, the upper angular; fls. large, red, solitary. Europe. 2f. The flowers vary to white. July, Aug.

- 4. MODIOLA, Mench. (Lat. modiolus, a certain measure; from the fancied resemblance of the fruit to a basket.) Calyx 5-cleft, with an involucel of 3 bractlets at base. Stigmas 15—20, capitate. Carpels same number, 2-seeded, transversely 2-celled, 2-valved. (12) Prostrate, with cleft leaves and small flowers.
- M. multifida Mænch. Lvs. roundish, cordate, 3-5 cleft; segm. cut-toothed; ped. soon longer than the petioles. 21 Car. Ga. and W. 1-2f. Fls 6", red. July, Aug.
- **5. MALVÁSTRUM**, Gray. (Name altered from *Malva*.) Involuced of 1—3 leaves, or 0. Styles 5—20. Stigmas capitate. Carp. 5— ∞ , often beaked or awned, each 1-seeded.
- 1 M. angústum Gr. Branched, erect, hairy; lvs. lanceolate, with bristle-form stip.; invol. bristleform; carps. 5, dehiscent. ① S. Car. Ga. 1f. Fls. yellow. (Sida, Ph)
- 2 M. tricuspidatum Gr. Shrubby; rough-hirsute; lvs. ov.-oblong; stip. lanccolate; invol. 3-leaved; carp. 10-12, 3-awned at apex. 24 S. Fla. 1f. Yellow.
- **6. NAPÈIA**, Clayt. ($N\alpha\pi\eta$, a wooded valley between mountains, where Clayton discovered the plant.) Involucel none. Calyx 5-toothed; fls. dieccious. Styles 6—8, with filiform stigmas. Carpels as many, 1-seeded, indehiscent, beakless, circularly arranged. 24 Tall, with large, palmately divided leaves and small white flowers in leafy panicles.
- N. dioìca L.—Rocky thickets, Pa. Va. to Ill. Stem weak. 4—6f. Leaf segm. 5—11, lanceolate, acuminate, coarsely toothed. Flowers 4—5". August.
- 7. SIDA, L. Involucel 0. Fls. perfect. Calyx 5-cleft. Styles 5 or more, with the stigmas capitate or truncate. Carp. 5— ∞ , 1-seeded, finally separable. Herbs or shrubs, mostly tomentous.
 - - -a Carpels 10-12......Nos. 5-8
- 1 S. Napæa Cav. Nearly glabrous; lvs. palmately 5-lobed, lobes oblong, acuminate, coarsely-toothed; ped. many-flowered; carpels 10, acuminate-beaked. 2t Woods, Penn. to Va. 3f. Fls. 8". White. July.
- 2 S. alcæoìdes Mx. Strigous-pubescent; lvs. palmately 5-7-parted, the segments laciniate; fls. corymbed, terminal; carp. 10, acute. 21 In barren oaklands, Tenn. Ky. 1—2f. Fls. nearly as large as in the Musk Mallow. (Callirrhoë alcæoides Gr.)
- 3 S. spinòsa L. St. rigid; lvs. ovate-lanceolate, serrate, with a spinous tubercle at the base of the petiole; stip. setaceous, shorter than the petioles or axillary peduncles; carp. 5, birostrate. ② Sandy, M. and W. 8—16. Yellow. July. §
- 4 S. ciliàris Cav. St. prostrate; lvs. elliptical, obtuse; stip. setaceous, and calyx ciliate; carp. 7, tipped with 2 spines; fls. red. 2t S. Fla.
- 5 S. stipulàta, Cav. Smoothish; leaves rhombic-lanceolate, dentate; stip. subulate, longer than the petioles, persistent; carpels 10-12, pointed with 2 short spines. 21 Sandy soils, S. 18'. Pet. 5", yellow. July. (S. hispida C-B.)
- 6 S. Ellióttii Torr. & Gr. Lvs. linear-oblong, obtuse at base; ped. 1-flowered, a little longer than the petioles; caps. truncate. 24 Sandy soils, S. 3f. Yellow.
- 7 S. rhombifòlia L. Leaves rhombic-oblong, serrate, cuneate and entire at base; ped. much longer than the petioles; caps. 2-beaked. ① S. Car. to Fla. 2f. Yellow.
- 8. ABUTILON, Dill. Indian Mallow. Calyx 5-cleft, without an in volucel, often angular. Styles 5 to 20, with capitute stigs. Carps. as many arranged circularly, each 1-celled, 3 to 6-seeded, and opening by 2 velves

- § HERBACEOUS. Lvs. ovate, cronate, acuminate, velvety. Fls. erect......Nos. 1, \$ SHRUB. Leaves 3-5-acuminate-lobed. Fls. pendulous..................No. 8
- 1 A. Avicénnæ Gert. Tomentous; ivs. ronneish, cordate; ped. shorter than the long petiole; carp, about 15, inflated, 2-beaked, 3-seeded. (1) Waste places, 3f, Yel. Jl. §
- 2 A. Hulseanum Torr. Pilous-hispid: lvs. roundish: ped. 3-5-flowered: carpels about 12; fls. near 2' broad, light purple. Fla. Lvs. small, whitish beneath.
- 3 A. STRIATUM. Tassel-Tree. Shrub with maple-like lvs. and tasselform fls., the column exserted. Greenhouse, 5-10f. Orange-red, scarlet-veined. Brazil.
- 4 A. VEXILLÀRIUM. Shrub with long, slender, drooping branches: leaves lance-ovate, cordate, crenate-serrate; flowers droop on filiform stalks, cylindric; calyx scarlet, corolla golden yellow, column exserted. Greenhouse. Flowers all Winter.
- 9. MALVAVISCUS DRUMMÓNDII. GLUE MALLOW. Shrub 4f, with showy, erect, axillary scarlet flowers. Involucel of many bractlets. Pet. erect. Styles 10, with capitate stigmas. Fruit fleshy. Leaves roundish, cordate, angularly 3-lobed, noarsely crenate-toothed. Column long-exserted. § About N. Orleans.
- 10. PAVONIA, L. (Latin paro, peacock; suggested by the colors.) Involucel of 5 or more bracteoles. Calyx 5-cleft. Carpels 5, half as many as the branches of the style, 1-seeded. Stig. capitate. Fruit dry.
- P. Lecóntii T. & G. Shrubby; lvs. sagittate-oblong, obtuse, hoary-tomentous beneath; bractlets 5; carpels blunt, rugous. 5f. Ga. (Mr. Jones), rare. Fls. 18" diam, rose-white, with a deep purple centre. (P. Jonesii C-B.)
- 11. KOSTELETZKYA, Presl. (In honor of *Kosteletzky*, a German botanist.) Calyx, involucel, styles, &c., as in Hibiscus. Fruit a 5-celled, depressed capsule, with a single seed in each cell.
- K. Virginica Presl. Lvs. acuminate, cordate, ovate, dentate, upper and lower ones undivided, middle 3-lobed; ped. axillary, and in terminal racemes; fis. nodding, pistlis declinate. 2t Marshes, L. I. to Ga. 3f. Fls. 2t, rose-red. Aug.
- 12. HIBÍSCUS, L. Calyx 5-cleft, subtended by an involucel of many bractlets. Column long with the stamens lateral and the 5 stigmas capitate. Fruit a 5-celled capsule, loculicidal, the valves bearing the partitions in the middle. Seeds 3 or many in each cell. 5 24 Flowers large and showy. Plants often cultivated.
- § HiBíscus proper. Calyx equally 5-cleft or toothed, persistent...(a)
- § ABELMÓSCHUS. Calyx tube in flowering split down to the base on one side. Nos. 12, 13

 a Shrubs and trees. Leaves undivided, ovate, &c. Stip. persistent......Nos. 9-11

 a Herbs.-b Calyx, &c., tomentous. Lvs. undivided, angularly lobedNos. 1, 2, 3
 - - - —c Leaves ovate, undivided....... No. 8
- 1 H. Moschentos L. Simple, erect, hoary-tomentous; lvs. ovate, obtusely dentate, some 3-lobed; ped. long, often cohering with the petiole; pod and seeds smooth; sepals abruptly pointed. Brackish marshes. 4-6f. Fls. 6' diam., roscute. Aug. β. flavescens. Fls. larger (pet. 4' long), of a light sulphur-yellow, with a purple
- centre. Marshes, Indiana to Fla. (H. incanus Wendl.)

 3 H. grandiflorus Mx. Lvs. cordate, acuminate, repand-dentate, downy both sides,
- hoary beneath; pods densely hirsute. S. and W. 5-7f. Pet. 44', flesh-color. Jl.-Oct.

 4 H. aculeatus Walt. Prickly-hispid; lvs. 3-5-lobed, repand-toothed; bractlets of the involucel linear, forked at the end; sep. red-veined. S. 3-5f. Fls. 44', y-p. Jn. +

- 5 H. Triònum L. Flower-of-an-Hour. Hispid; leaves 3-parted, middle segments long, all sinuate-lobed; bractlets entire; calyx inflated, membranous; flowers yellowish, dark-brown centre, ephemeral, numerous. Fields and gardens. § Italy.
- 6 H. militaris Cav. Glabrous; leaves hastately 3-lobed, lobes acuminate, serrate; corolla tubular-campanulate; capsules smooth, ovoid-acuminate; seeds hairy. 2t Penn., S. and W. 4f. Petals flesh-color, purple at base, 3'. July, August.
- 7 H. coccineus Walt. Very smooth; lvs. palmate, 5-parted, lobes lanceolate, acuminate; corolla expanding; caps. ovoid. 4 South. 6f. Flowers 6', scarlet. July. Aug.
- 8 H. Carolinianus Muhl. Smooth; lvs. cordate, ovate, acuminate; ped. free from petiole; pet. downy inside, purple, 4'; pod globular. 2t Wilmington Isl., Ga. (Elliott).
- 9 H. Syriacus L. Althea. Tree Hibiscus. Lvs. ovate, cuneiform at base. 3-lobed, dentate; ped. scarcely longer than petiole. Fls. wh.-purp. or roseate. 8—15f. § Syria.
- 10 H. Floridanus Shutt. Hispid; lvs. ovate-cordate, obtuse, small; fls. pendulous on long peduncles, scarlet or crimson; stamens exserted. S. Fla. 4-5f. Fls. 1'.
- 11 H. Rosa-Sinénsis. Chinese H. Shrub with very smooth ovate pointed ivs. coarsely dentate at end; fis. very large, dark red, varying to buff, yellow, striped, and double.
- 12 H. ESCULÉNTUS. Okra. Lvs. cordate, 5-lobed, obtuse, dentate; petiole longer than the fl.; involucel about 5-leaved, caducous. ① 5f. Cult. for its large, mucilaginous pods.
- 13 H. Mánihot. Lvs. divided into 5—7 linear, pointed, few-toothed lobes; oractlets of the involucel 5—7, persistent. 2t China. 4f. Fls. sulph.-yellow, purp. centre. Jl. +
- 13. GOSSÝPIUM, L. COTTON PLANT. Calyx obtusely 5-toothed, surrounded by an involucel of 3 cordate leaves, deeply and incisely toothed. Stamens very numerous, lateral. Stigmas 3, rarely 5, clavate. Seeds oo, involved in cotton. Flowers yellow. Fig. 201.
- 1 G. HERBÀCEUM. Leaves 3-5-lobed, with a single gland below, lobes mucronate; seeds brownish, cotton white. ① 5f. Cultivated South. Yellow.
- 2 G. BARBADÉNSE. Sea Island C. Leaves with 3 glands on the mid-vein below; seeds black, cotton white, long and silky. (a) Coasts, South. Planted in Autumn.

ORDER XXIV. STERCULIACEÆ. SILK COTTONS.

Large trees or shrubs with simple or compound leaves, with flowers similar to those of the Mallow, except that the anthers are 2-celled and turned outward. Fruit capsular, of 3, rarely 5 carpels.

- * Involucel 0. Petals 0. Carpels 5. Stamens 10-20, all fertile, monadelphous. . STERCULIA.
- * Involucel 0. Petals 5, long-clawed. Carpels 5. Fertile stamens 5. S. Fla. Aventa pusilla.
- * Involucel 3-leaved. Petals 5. Carpel 1. Stamens 5, all fertile. S. Fla..... WALTHERIA Americana.
- 1. STERCULIA, L. Calyx 5-lobed, sub-coriaceous Stam. monadelphous, united into a short, sessile cup. Anth. adnate, 10, 15, or 20. Carp. 5, distinct, follicular, 1-celled, 1 ∞-seeded.—Trees with axillary panicles or racemes. (See Addenda.)
- PLATANIFÒLIA L. Leaves cordate at base, palmately 3-5-lobed, smooth; calyx rotate, reflexed, greenish, in clusters. Cultivated South. 30f. Japan. A handsome tree.

ORDER XXIV. bis. TAMARISCINEÆ. TAMARISKS.

Shrubs or herbs with minute, scale-like leaves, dense slender racemes of small 4-5-parted flowers. Stamens definite, hypogynous Styles 3. Capsules 3-valved, 1-celled, &-eeded. Seeds with a coma. Albumen 0. Hml ruo straight

TAMARIX GÁLLICA. Characters mainly as given in the Order. Pot and sta. 5. A beautiful shrub, 10f, with virgate branches, bearing numerous exceedingly delicate racemes of flesh-colored fis. Lvs. lance-subulate, clasping. Eur. Nearly hardy

ORDER XXV. TILIACEÆ. LINDENBLOOMS.

Trees or shrubs (rarely herbs) with simple, stipulate, alternate, dentate leaves, with flowers axillary, hypogynous, usually perfect and polyadelphous; with the sepals 4 or 5, deciduous, valvate in bud, the petals 4 or 5, imbricated. Stamens ©, with 2-celled, versatile anthers. Ovary of 2—10 united carpels, and a compound style. Fruit dry or succulent, many-celled, or 1-celled by abortion. Embryo in the axis of fleshy albumen.

- as the petals. Style very short, deciduous, stig. 2 to 5. Caps. roundish or siliquose, 2-5-celled, many-seeded. 5 Flowers yellow.
- C. siliquòsus L. Lvs. ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, equally serrate, 4 times longer than the petioles; caps. siliquose, linear, 2-valved. La. to Fla. Flowers 4-merons.
- 2. TÎLIA, L. LINDEN or LIME TREE. Calyx of 5, united sepals, colored. Cor. of 5, oblong, obtuse petals, crenate at apex. Stam. co, somewhat polyadelphous, each set (in the N. American species) with a petaloid scale (staminodium) attached at base. Ov. superior, 5-celled, 2-ovuled. Caps. globous, by abortion 1-celled, 1-2-seeded. 5 Lvs. cordate. Fls. cymous, cream-white, with the peduncle adnate to the vein of a large leaf-like bract.
- 1 T. Americana L. Bass-wood. Lvs. broad cordate, unequal at base, acuminate, coriaceous, smooth, and green on both sides; pet. truncate or obtuse at apex; sty. as long as the petals. Woods, N. and M. States. 70f. June. Timber valuable.
 - β. Walteri. Lvs. pubescent (but green) beneath. A large tree. Va. to Fla.
- 2 T. heterophýlla Vent. White Bass-wood. Lvs. obliquely subcordate, scarcely acuminate, white and velvety beneath, shining, and dark green above; pet. obtuse, crenulate; sty. hairy at base, longer than the petals. River banks, W. 40f.
 - β. alba. Lvs. whitish and minutely tomentous beneath, serratures fine and long-mucronate. Ky. and South along the mountains. 80f.
- 3 T. EUROPÆA L. Lime Tree. Lvs. suborbicular, obliquely cordate, abrupuy acuminate, serrulate, twice as long as the petioles, glabrous except a woolly tuft in the axils of the veins beneath, Parks. 40f. † Eur.

ORDER XXVI. CAMELLIACEÆ. CAMELLIAS OF TEAWORTS.

Trees or shrubs with alternate, simple, feather-veined, exstipulate leaves. Flowers regular, polyandrous, hypogynous, cyanic, with sepals and petals imbricated, the former often unequal in size. Stamens more or less coherent at base into one, three, or five sets. Anthers 2-celled. Seeds few, with little or no albumen. Cotyledons large.

- 1. CAMÉLLIA, L. TEA ROSE. TEA. Sepals many, imbricated, the inner ones larger. Fil. ∞ , shorter than the corolla, united at base, some of the interior free. Styles united. Stigmas 3—5, acute. $\frac{\pi}{5}$
- 1 C. Japónica L. Japan Rose. Leaves ovate, acuminate, acutely serrate, glabrous and shining; flowers terminal, solitary; petals obovate; stamens 50 (mostly transformed to petals); stigmas 5-cleft. Tree in Japan, here a beautiful greenhouse shrub.
- 2 С. (Thea) Вонка. Shrub 4f, .vs. elliptic-oblong, acute, some rugous, twice as long as broad; flowers axillary, white. Cultivated throughout China and Japan—rarely here.
- 8 C. (Thea) virious. Shrub 4f; lvs. lance-oblong, thrice longer than broad, flat, acute; fis. white, 1' broad. China. The leaf of these shrubs, variously cured, is the Bohea, Black, Green, or Imperial Tea.
- 2. STUARTIA, Catesby. Sepals 5 (or 6), ovate or lanceolate. Petals 5 (or 6), obovate, crenulate. Stamens monadelphous at base. Capsules 5-celled, 5- or 10-seeded, seeds ascending. 5 Leaves large, deciduous; flowers showy, fragrant, axillary, nearly sessile.
 - § STUÁRTIA proper. Styles united. Capsule globons. Seeds lenticular.....No. 1 § MALACHODÉNDRON. Styles distinct. Capsule ovoid. Seeds margined......No. 2
- 1 S. Virgínica Cav. Leaves oval, acuminate, thin, serrulate, downy beneath; sepals roundish; pet, white; fil. purple, anth. blue. Va. to Fla. and La. 6—12f. Apr., May.
- 2 S. pentagyna L'Her. Leaves ovate, acuminate; sep. lanceolate; one pet. smaller than the others, all cream-white; capsules 5-angled. Ky. to Ga. 10-15f. June, Jl
- 3. GORDONIA, Ellis. Loblolly Bay. Sepals 5, roundish, strongly imbricated. Pet. 5. Sta. 5-adelphous, one set adhering to each petal at base. Styles united into one. Caps. woody, 5-celled. Seeds 2 or more in each cell, pendulous. 5 With large, white, axillary, pedunculate flowers.
 - § GORDONIA proper. Stam. inserted on a 5-lobed cup, as short as the style.....No. 1
- § Franklinia. Stam. inserted on the pet. at base, longer than the style......No. 3

 1 G. Lasiánthus L. Leaves coriaceous, perennial, glabrous, shining on both sides
- lance-oblong; peduncles half as long as the lvs.; fls. 3'. S. 70f. July, August.

 2 G. pubéscens L'Her. Leaves thin, serrate, deciduous, oblong-cuneiform, shining, above, canescent beneath; fls. on short peduncles; sep. and pet. silky. S. 30f. May.

ORDER XXVII. MELIACEÆ.

Trees or shrubs with exstipulate, often pinnate leaves. Flowers 4-5-merous. Stamens 6-10, coherent into a tube, with sessile anthers. Disk hypogynous, sometimes cup-like; style 1. Ovary compound, several-celled, cells 1-2-6-ovuled. Fruit fleshy or dry, often 1-celled by abortion. Seeds winged or wingless.

- § MELIEÆ. Cells of the ovary 2-ovuled. Seeds wingless, few (in a fleshy drupe)...Melia. 1 § SWIETENIEÆ. Cells of ovary many-ovuled. Seeds winged, many in the capsule...Swietenia. 2
- 1. MELIA, L. PRIDE OF INDIA. (Μέλι, honey; the name was first applied to the Manna Ash.) Sep. small, 5, united. Pet. spreading. Statube 10-cleft at summit, with 10 anthers in the throat. Ovary 5-celled, 10-ovuled. Style deciduous. Drupe with a 5-celled, bony nut, cells 1-seeded. The With bipinnate lys. and panicles of delicate flowers.
- M. Azédarach I.. Lvs. deciduous, glabrous, lfts. obliquely lance-ovate, acuminate. ser rate. S. States. 30—40f. Fol. light; fls. lilac; drupes as large as cherrics. † W. Ind

2. SWIETENIA MAHÓGONI, L. MAHOGANY TREE. A large and beantiful tree growing in South Florida, Mexico, and the Isthmus, 80—100f. The reddishbrown of Lamental wood is well known. Lvs. smooth, abruptly pinnate, with 6—10 lance ovate Its. Small, yellowish, in panicles, 5-parted. Pod size of a goose-egg, \$\infty\$-seeded.

ORDER XXVIII. LINACEÆ. FLAXWORTS.

Herbs with entire, simple leaves, and no stipules; with flowers regular, symmetrical, and perfect, 5-(rarely 3 or 4)-parted. Calyx strongly imbricated in the bud, corolla contorted. Stamens definite, hypogynous, alternate with the petals. Styles distinct, with capitate stigmas, and each ceil of the capsule more or less divided by a false dissepiment into two 1-seeded compartments. Seeds with little or no albumen, attached to axile placentæ. Figs. 10, 11, 130, 136, 469.

LINUM, L. FLAX. Sepals, petals, stamens, and styles 5, the latter rarely 3. Caps. 6–10-celled. Seeds 10, suspended, mucilaginous. Herbs with a bark of strong fibres, and simple, sessile leaves.

Flowers yellow, small (2-7" broad). Species (1), native. June-August(a)
a Sepals entire, 1-veined, as long as the depressed or globous capsuleNos. 1-
a Sepals glandular-fringed, longer than the globular-ovoid capsule Nos. 5, 6
771

- * Flowers blue, large (1' broad). In fields and gardens. Nos. 7, 8
 * Flowers large, showy, red or yellow. Garden exotics Nos. 9, 10
- 1 L. Virginiànum L. Sts. teretish, erect, corymbous above, branches short, spreading, terete; lvs. oblong to lanceolate, mostly scattered; fis. 4-5' broad; caps. depressed, styles distinct. Woods and hills. 2f. Prof. Porter distinguishes No. 2 from this.
- 2 L. strlatum Walt. St. striate, often clustered; branches short, ascending, sharply about 4-angled; lvs. lance-oblong, the lower mostly opp. Fis. and fr. as in No. 1. Com.
- 3 L. simplex Wood. Stem single, terete, corymbed at top, branches subterete; leaves linear-subulate, erect, scattered; caps. globular; sty. distinct; fis. 3", few. S.W. 18'.
- 4 L. diffisum Wood. Stems very slender, ascending, with long, filiform, diffuse, angular branches; lvs. veiny, lance., spreading, 9-12"; fls. 2" broad; pod depressed. W.
- 5 L. sulcàtum Riddell. St. and branches sulcate, strict, erect; lvs. lin., erect; sep. 3-veined, acuminate; sty. united below. Conn. to III., and S. 1-14f. (L. rigidum C-B.)
- 6 L. rígidum Ph. Stems low and branches rigidly erect, angular-sulcate; lvs. linear-subulate, erect; sepals lance-linear, twice longer than the pod. Iowa, Min., and W.
- 7 L. USITATÍSSIMUM L. Common Flax. ① Leaves lance-linear; panicle corymbous; flowers axillary; petals crenate. 2f. The strong bark yields linen. § Europe.
- 8 L. PERÉNNE L. 24 Leaves linear; flowers supra-axillary and terminal; petals retuse, light blue. California! and Europe. Flowers numerous and showy.
- 9 L. GRANDIFLÒRUM. Leaves lance-elliptical; flowers red; styles 5. N. Africa. 10'.
- 10 L. TRÍGYNUM. Leaves elliptical; flowers yellow; styles 3. E. India. 1f.

ORDER XXIX. ZYGOPHYLLACEÆ. BEAN CAPERS.

Herbs, shrubs, or trees, with leaves opposite, mostly pinnate (not dotted) and stipulate. Flowers 4- or 5-merous, corolla imbricate or convolute in bud. Stamens twice as many as the petals, hypogynous, distinct, each often with a scale. Overy compound; style and stigma 1 · fruit and seeds as in Linacese.

5

- 1. TRIBULUS, L. Sep. and pet. 5, imbricated. Stam. 10, the 5 alternate with the petals placed inside of hypogynous glands. Ov. sessile, cells 1-5-seeded, separating into nutlets.—Loosely branched, prostrate herbs, with abruptly pinnate leaves. Flowers solitary (yellow).
- 7. (Kailstræmia) máximus L. Líts. 3 or 4 pairs, oblong or oval, oblique, the terminal pair largest; nutlets 10, tubercled, 1-seeded. Ga. Fla. 1-2f.
- 2 T. cistoides L. Lits. 5-8 pairs, linear-lanceolate, subequal; ped. elongated, with one large flower; nutlets 5, spiny, 2-5-seeded. Fla. 2f.
- 2. GUAIÀCUM, Plm. LIGNUM-VITÆ. Sep. and pet. 4 or 5, deciduous, imbricated. Stam. 8—10. Ovary stipitate, 2-5-celled, cells many-ovuled, in fruit 1-seeded. 5 5 Wood hard and resinous. Lvs. abruptly pinnate Ped. in pairs, between the stipules, 1-flowered.
- **G. sanctum** L. Branches jointed; lfts. 3 or 4 pairs, oblong, oblique, entire, mucro nate; ped. short; pet. obtuse, blue. S. Fla. 20f. Bark white.

ORDER XXX. GERANIACEÆ. GERANIA.

Herbs or shrubs with perfect, hypogynous, symmetrical and regular, or rregular, 3-5-merous flowers. Stamens as many or twice as many as the sepals, often some of them abortive or rudimentary. Carpels as many as the sepals, 1-few-seeded, mostly separating from the persistent axis at maturity.—A large and rather incongruous order, as now constituted (by Bentham and Hooker), including the following tribes, heretofore regarded as orders. Figs. 27, 28, 172, 243, 265, 270, 315, 350, 497.

5 Flowers regular .- a Styles 5. Carpels several-seeded. TRIBE I.

-a Style 1.—b Sepals valvate. Fruit beakless. Тизви II.

-h Sepals imbricate. Fruit beaked. TRIBE III.

Flowers irregular.—c Petals perigynous. Stamens 7 or 8. Tribe IV.
 —c Petals hypogynous. Stamens 5, short. Tribe V.

- 1. OXALIS, L. Wood Sorrel. ('O\u00e3v5, acid: the herbage is sour.) Sep. 5, distinct or united at base. Pet. contorted, much longer than the calyx. Sty. 5, capitate. Caps. oblong or subglobous. Carp. 5, 1 to several-seeded. Mostly \u03c4, with palmately trifoliate leaves and inversely heart-shaped leaflets. Figs. 265, 270, 497. (See Addenda.)
- 1 O. Acetosélla L. Acadescent; scape longer than the leaves, 1-flowered; leaflets broad-obcordate with rounded lobes; styles as long as the inner stamens; root den tate, scaly. 24 Woods, Can, and N. States. 6'. Flowers white-purple. June.

- 2 0. violàcea L. Buibous at base, acaulescent; scape umbelliferous; flowers nodding; tips of the calyx fleshy; styles shorter than the outer stamens. 2t An elegant species in rocky woods. 5-8'. Flowers violet-purple. May.
- 3 O. stricta L. Caulescent; st. branching; ped. umbelliferous, longer than the petioles; style as long as the inner stamens; flowers yellow. ① Fields. 3--9'. Common.
- 4 O. FLAVA. Scapes 6', 1-flowered; leasets 6-10, linear; petals yellow, 1' long. S. Afr.
- 5 O. RÒSEA. Stem erect, 8'; lfts. 3, obcordate; pet. roseate, 1', toothed; fis. many. Chili.
- 6 O. VERSÍCOLOR. St. 3'; Ifts. 3, linear, emarginate; pet. crimson-striped outside. S. Afr.
- 2. FLORKEA, Willd. FALSE MERMAID. Sep. 3, longer than the 3 petals. Glands 3. Stam. 6. Ovaries 3, tuberculate. Style 2-cleft. Fruit separating into 3 achenia. (1) Small aquatics, with pinnately-divided leaves.
- F. proserpinacoides Lindl.—By streams and lakes, Vt. to Penn., and W. 6-10'.

 Prostrate; lvs. alternate; lf. segm. 3-5; pet. white, shorter than the sepais; ach. 1-3.
- 3. LIMNANTHES, Br. Sepals 5, valvate. Pet. 5, convolute, with 5 glands. Stamens 10. Style 1. Ovary deeply 5-lobed, separating 5 achenia in fruit.—Herbs with pinnate leaves and cut-lobed leaflets. Summer
- L. Douglásh. Stems low, diffuse, with numerons axillary flowers 1' broad; petals wedgeoblong, yellow, edged with white, notched at the end. California.
- 4. GERANIUM, L. Crane's Bill. Sep. and pet. 5, regular. Stam. 10, all perfect, the 5 alternate ones longer, and each with a gland at its base. Fruit at length separating from the axis into 5 achenia, and uplifted on the smooth curving styles.—Herbs. Ped. 1-3-flowered. Fig. 172.

 - * Petals emarg. or 2-lobed, not longer than the sep., roseate. May—Aug...Nos. 3—6

 European perennials, cultivated, hardy, ornamental.................No. 7
- 1 G. maculàtum L. Stem erect, angular, dichotomous, retrorsely-pubescent; leaves palmately 3-5-lobed, lobes cuneiform and entire at base, incisely serrate above, radical ones on long petioles. 24 Woods. 2f. Flowers 1', purple. April—June.
- 2 G. Robertiànum L. Herb Robert. Stems weak, reddish, diffuse, hairy; leaves pinnately 2-parted to the base, the segments pinnatifid, and the pinnæ incisely toothed; capsule rugous, seeds smooth. ② Rocky places, Can. to Va. 1—2f. Jn.—Auq.
- 3 G. Carolinianum L. Erect, at length diffuse, hairy; leaves 5-7-parted; segm. 8-lobed, lobes entire or incised; ped. short, clustered at the ends of branchlets; sepals awned; fruit hairy; seeds obscurely reticulated. ① Hills, dry or rocky. 1-2f.
- 4 G. dissectum L. Diffuse, pubescent; lvs.5- or 7-parted, segm. "rear, many-cleft; seeds strongly reticulated. (1) Fields: rare. 6—12'. Fruit some hairy. § Europe.
- 5 G. pusillum L. Procumbent, puberulent; lvs. round-reniform, 7-parted, segments 3-cleft; sepals awnless; seeds smooth. ① Waste grounds, N. Y., Mass. 1f. § Eur.
- 6 G. columbin um L. Slender, decumbent, with long, filiform flower-stalks; sep awned, enlarged after flowering; fr. glab.; lvs. and sd. as in No. 4. Penn. (Porter).
- 7 G. MANGUINEUM. Erect, diffuse; leaf-lobes 3-cleft, linear; ped. 1-flowered; flowers red, large. β. Lancastriénse is prostrate, with smaller (1') purple flowers, very elegant.
- 5. ERODIUM, L'Her. HERON'S BILL. Sep. and pet. 5, regular. Stam. 10, the 5 shorter ones sterile. Styles in fruit spirally twisted and bearded.
- E. cicutarium Sm. Diffuse, hairy; leaves pinnately divided, segments sessile, pinnatifid, incised, acute; ped. several-flowered; petals equal, red. ① Lake shores, N. Y.: rare. In California it is one of the chief forage plants. May, June. § Europe.
 - 6. PELARGONIUM, L'Her. STORK'S BILL. GERANIUM. Sepals 5,

the upper one ending in a nectariferous tube extending down the pedicel. Petals 5, irregular, longer than the sepals. Filaments 10, 3 or 5 of them sterile. 5 or herbs. A large and ornamental genus, chiefly S. African, everywhere cultivated. Lower leaves (in plants raised from the seed) opposite, upper alternate. Figs. 243, 350.

- § Filaments 10, the alternate ones bearing anthers. Upper petals larger..........Nos. 1, 2 § Filaments 10, of which 7 bear anthers, and 3 are sterile...(a)
 - - a Petals nearly equal in size, mostly variegated...(b)
 - b Stemless. Root tuberous. Leaves laciniate. Flowers brown.......Nos. 6, 7
 b Stems shrubby.—c Lvs. cordate, palmate, lobed. Flowers small.....Nos. 8, 9
 - -c Lvs. peltate or cordate, 5-lobed, smooth..................No. 10
 - a Two upper petals longer and broader. Stems shrubby...(d)
- 1 P. TRÍCOLOR. Lvs. lanceolate, cut-dentate; 3 lower pet.white, 2 upper purp.-blk. 18'. u
- 2 P. CORIANDRIFOLIUM, Lvs. bipinnate; pet. white, upper purp.-veined, very large. 1f. (2)
- 3 P. ZONÀLE. Horse-shoe G. Lvs. orbicular-cordate, slightly lobed, toothed, zoned; stem fleshy, shrubby; petals cuneiform; flowers umbelled. 2—3f. Numerous varieties.
 β. MARGINÀTUM. Silver-edged; the leaves bordered with white.
- 4 P. inquinans. Lvs. round, reniform, scarcely lobed, crenate viscid; pet. obov. 2-3f
- 5 P. Fothersfllii. Lys. renism., 5-lobed, crenate, zoned; stip. toothed, ciliate; pet. obov.
- 6 P. FLAVUM. Carrot-leaved Geranium. Lf. lobes many, lin., hairy: fls. brownish-yell.
- 7 P. TRISTE. Mourning Ger. Lf. lobes lin., acute; pet. dark-green, obl., obovate. 1f.
- 8 P. FRAGRANS. Nutmeg G. Branches thick velvety, lvs. very soft; stip. subulate. Fls. w.
- 9 P. ALCHEMILLOIDES. Villous; lvs. 5-lobed; peduncle few-flowered; fls. pink-colored.
- 10 P. Peltàtum. Ivy-leaved G. Br. fleshy; lvs. more or less peltate; fls. purplish.

 11 P. Glaucum. Glabrous, glaucous; lvs. lanceolate, entire; ped. 1-2-flowered. 3f.
- 12 P. GRANDIFLÒRUM. Glab., glaucous; lvs. 5-lobed, toothed at end; fls. very large. 3f.
- 13 P. BETULINUM. Smoothish; lvs. ovate, unequally serrate; ped. 2-4-flwd. Pale. 8f.
- 14 P. Watsonii. Lvs. orbicular, cordate, some lobed, dentate; fls. large, varieg. 3f.
- 15 P. GRAVÈOLENS. Rose Ger. Lvs. palmately 7-lobed; lobes toothed, revolute, very rough at the edge; umbels many-flowered, capitate. 3f. Very fragrant.
- 16 P. RÁDULA. Lvs. palmate, rough, lobes narrow, rolled at edge, pinnatifid with linear segments; umbels few-flowered. 3f. Fragrance mint-like.
- 17 Р. Quercifòlium. Hispid; lvs. sinuate-pinnatifid, often spotted, cordate at base. 3f.
- 7. TROPÉOLUM, L. INDIAN CRESS. NASTURTION. Fls. irregular. Sep. 5, produced behind into a free spur. Pet. 5, the 2 upper exterior, different from the 3 lower. Stamens 8, free, unequal, perfect. Style 1. Ov. 3-celled, in fruit separating from the short axis into 3 hardened achenia. b Leaves alternate. Stipule 0. Flowers showy. S. Am. (See Addenda.)
- 1 T. MAJUS L. Nasturtion. Lvs. peltate, roundish, repand on the margin; pet. obtuse,
- the 3 lower fringed and long-clawed at base. Flowers orange, scarlet, crimson, &c. 2 T. minus. Smaller, erect; petals pointed, yellow to white, or variegated. Peru.
- 3 T. LOBBIANUM. Leaves peltate, reniform, wavy, fixed near the base; petals crenate, rounded, the 2 lower fringe-toothed, all shades of red. Columbia.
- 4 T. PEREGRÎNUM. Canary Bird. Leaves deeply 5-7-lobed, lobes toothed; spur hooked; petals light yellow, 2 of them large and much lobed. A tall climber.
- 8. IMPATIENS, L. TOUCH-ME-NOT. Sepals colored, 4 (the upper one double), the lowest saccate and spurred. Petals apparently 2, each of them 2-lobed (double). Stamens 5, short, the anthers cohering at

apex; caps. often 1-celled by the obliteration of the dissepiments, 5-varvea, bursting elastically.—Sts. smooth, succulent, tender, subpellucid, with tumid joints. Lvs. simple, alternate, serrate. Figs. 27, 28, 315.

- 1 I. pállida Nutt. Lvs. oblong-ovate; ped. 2-4-flowered, elongated; lower gibbous sepals dilated-conical, broader than long, with a very short, recurved spur; fls. pale yellow, sparingly dotted. ① Wet shades. 3-4f. Aug.
- 2 1. fulva Nutt. Lvs. rhombic ovate; ped. 2-4-flowered, short; lower gibbons sepal acutely conical, longer than broad, with an elongated, closely reflexed spur; fls. deep orange, spotted. (1) Damp grounds. 2-3f. July.
- 8 1. BALSÁMINA L. Balsamine. Lvs. lanceolate, serrate, upper ones alternate; ped. clustered; spur shorter than the flower. ① E. India. Fls. large, white and red.

ORDER XXXI. RUTACEÆ. RUEWORTS.

Herbs or generally shrubs or trees, with the exstipulate leaves dotted with transparent glands containing aromatic or acrid oil. Flowers regular, 3-5-merous, hypogynous, perfect or polygamous. Stamens as many or twice as many as the sepals. Pistils 2—5, separate or united, styles united. Fruit capsular or separating into its component, 1-2-seeded carpels.

ş	RUTEÆ. Flowers perfect. (Herbs. Stamens 10.)(a)	
	a Petals equal, concave. Capsule 5-lobed	1
	a Petals unequal, clawed. Capsules separableDictannus.	2
8	ZANTHOXYLE E. Flowers ? 5 & (Trees, shrubs)(b)	
	b Pistils 3-5, separate below. Stamens 3-6 Zanthoxylum	. 3
	b Pistils 2 united. Samara 2-seeded	- 4

- RUTA, L. RUE. Calyx of 4 or 5 sepals, united at base. Petals 4 or 5, concave, obovate, distinct, torus surrounded by 10 nectariferous pores.
 Stamens 10. Capsule lobed. 24 b, mostly European.
- R. GRAVÈOLENS L. Common Rue. Suffruticous, nearly glabrous; leaves 2—3 pinnately divided, segm. oblong, obtuse, terminal ones obovate-cuneate, all entire or irregularly cleft; fls. terminal, corymbous; pet. entire. 3f. Greenish.
- 2. DICTÁMNUS, L. FRAXINELLA. Calyx of 5, deciduous sepals; petals 5, unguiculate, unequal; filaments 10, declinate, with glandular dots; capsules 5, slightly united. 24 Native of Germany.
- D. ALBUS Willd. St. simple; lvs. pinnate, the rachis more or less winged; fis. in a large, terminal, erect panicle.—In gardens. 1—2f. Fls. showy.

 6. RUBRA. Fls. purple; rachis of the leaves winged.
- 3. ZANTHÓXYLUM, L. PRICKLY ASH. (Ξαν 9 ος, yellow, ξύλον, wood.) Sepals 4 or 5, rarely obsolete. Petals 4 or 5. Sta. as many as the petals in δ, rudimentary in γ. Pistils 3 to 5, distinct below, with coherent styles, in fruit crustaceous, 2-valved, 1 or 2-seeded. 5 5 With sharp prickles, pinnate leaves, and small, greenish flowers.
- 1 Z. Americanum Mill. Prickly; lfts. 9--11, ovate, sessile, equal at base; umbels axillary; sep. obsolete, pet. 5. Woods. 10--12f. Flowers before leaves April.
- 2 Z. Carolinià num Lam. Prickly; lfts. 7-13, fulcate-lanceolate, very inequilat eral, petiolulate; panicles terminal; sep minute; bark warted around the prickles. 8. States, Tree, 20-40f. Bark intensely pungent to the taste. May.

- B. Truticosum. Shrub; lvs. ovate-oblong, scarcely pointed; ovaries 2. S.
- 3 Z. Floridànum N. Satin-wood. Unarmed; lfts. 5-7, 2 ovate-lanceolate, & elliptical, obtuse; fls. minute; carp. 1-2, 1-seeded, obovoid. S. Fla.
- 4. PTELEA, L. Shrub Trefoil. (Πτελέα, the elm-tree; from the resemblance of the fruits.) \$\opi \delta \cdot \cdo\
- 1 P. trifoliàta L. Lvs. 3-foliate, lfts. sessile, ovate, short-acuminate, lateral ones in equilateral, terminal ones cuneate at base; cymes corymbous; stam. mostly 4; style short. Rocky places, N. Y. S. and W. 6—8f. Fls. white, odorous. June.

β. mollis. Young branches, petioles and leaves beneath, soft-downy and hoary. S
 P. Baldwinii T. & G. Lvs. glabrous, very small; lfts. sessile, eval, obtuse; stam
 4; stig, sessile, E. Fla. 1f. Branches numerous and scraggy. Lvs. 1'.

ORDER XXXII. AURANTIACEÆ. ORANGEWORTS.

Trees or shrubs, glabrous, abounding in little transparent receptacles of volatile oil, with leaves alternate, 1-3-foliate or pinnate. Flowers regular, 3-5-merous Stamens with flat filaments, distinct or cohering in one or several sets. Ovary compounded of several united carpels. Style 1. Fruit (hesperidium) many-celled, pulpy, covered with a thick rind. Albumen 0 Cotyledon thick. Figs. 37, 363.

- CITRUS, L. (Kirpior, the citron; the fruit of one of the species.) Sepals and petals in 5's. Anthers 20, or some other and higher multiple of 5, versatile, the connectile articulated to the filament. Filaments dilated at base, polyadelphous. Berry 9-18-celled. 5 5 A noble E. Indian genus Lvs. 1-foliate, entire, evergreen. Petiole often winged.
- 1 C. vulgaris Risso. Bitter Orange. Petiole winged; lvs. elliptical, acute, crenu late; stam. 20; fruit globular, with a thin rind and bitter pulp. S. Fla. 15-20f. § Asia.
- 2 C. AURÁNTIUM. Sweet Orange. Petiole scarcely winged; lft. oblong, acute, crenulate; sta. 20; fr. globous, with a thin rind and sweet pulp. 30f.
- 3 C. Limétta. Lime. Petioles not at all winged; lft. ovate-orbicular, serrate; stam. 30; fr globous, with a sweet pulp, and a prouberance at top. 15f.
- 4 C. Limonum. Lemon. Petioles somewhat winged; sta. 35; fr. oblong-spheroid, with a thin rind and very acid pulp. 20f. Fr. yellow.
- 5 C. DECÙMANA. Shaddock. Petioles broadly winged; lft. obtuse, emarginate; fr very large, with a thick rind. 15f. Fruit green-yellow. 5' diam.

ORDER XXXIV. SIMARUBACEÆ. QUASSIAWORTS.

Trees or shrubs with bitter bark, alternate, exstipulate, pinnate leaves, and small, diclinous, regular, hypogynous 3-5-merous flowers. Stamens as many or twice as many as the petals, inserted on the hypogynous disk. Styles 2-5. Ovaries 2-5-lobed or carpelled. Fruit 1-5 one-seeded drupes or samaras

- - 1. SIMARUBA, Aubl. QUASSIA. (Its name in Guiana) 55
- 8. glauca DC. Leaflets 4-8, alternate, entire, obtuse, coriaceous. S. Fla. Tree, 40f.
- 2. AILANTHUS, Desf. CHINESE "TREE-OF-HEAVEN." (Ailanto, its name in China.) 2 & 8 Sep. 5. Pet. 5. & Stam. 2—3. Ov. 3—5. Sty. lateral. Fr. 1-celled, 1-seeded samaræ, with oblong margins. & Stam. 10.
 Q Ovaries, styles, and samaræ as in \(\xi\). \(\frac{1}{2}\) \(\frac{1}{2}\) Oriental, with odd-pinnate leaves. Flowers in panicles.
- A. GLANDULÒSUS Desf. Líts. glabrous, 21—41, ovate or oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, with 1 or 2 obtuse, glandular teeth each side at base, terminal one long-petiolate. Parks, &c. 40—60f. Flowers greenish, ill-scented. June.

ORDER XXXV. BURSERACE Æ. BURSERIDS.

Trees and shrubs abounding in balsam or resin, with exstipulate, compound, dotted leaves, and small, regular, racemed or panicled flowers. Calyx 3-5-cleft. Petals 3-5. Stamens twice as many. Ovaries free, 1-5-celled. Stigmas 2-5-lobed, ovules 2 in each cell. Fruit drupaceous, indehiscent, rarely capsular. Seeds pendulous, exalbuminous.

- * Flowers perfect, 4-parted. Stamens 8, hypogynous. Leaves opposite...... AMYRIS. 1
- * Flowers polygamous, 4 and 6-parted. Stamens 8-10; disk crenate. Leaves alternate....Bursera. 2
- 1. AMÝRIS, L. BALM-OF-GILEAD. ($M\dot{\nu}\dot{\rho}\dot{\rho}\alpha$, myrrh; from its perfumed gum.) 55 Flowers in panicles, white.
- A. Floridàna N. Torch-wood. Shrub; lvs. opposite, trifoliate, on short petioles lfts. ovate, obtuse, entire, petiolulate; drupes small, globular. E. Fla.
 - 2. BURSERA, L. (To Joachin Burser, an Italian botanist.) 5
- B. gummifera Jacq. Lfts. 3-9, petiolulate, ovate, acum., entire; fls. racemed. Fla.

ORDER XXXVI. ANACARDIACEÆ. SUMACS.

Trees or shrubs with a resinous, gummy, caustic, or even milky juice. Leaves alternate, simple, or ternate, or unequally pinnate, without pellucid dots. Flowers with bracts, commonly diocious, small. Sepals 3—5, united at base, persistent. Petals of the same number (sometimes 0), imbricated. Stamens as many as petals, alternate with them, perigynous. Ovary 1-celled, free. Ovule 1. Stigmas 3. Fruit a berry or drupe, usually the latter, and 1-seeded. Albumen 0.

RHUS, L. Sumac. (The ancient name, from Celtic, rhudd, red?) Calyx of 5 sepals united at base. Pet. and stam. 5. Sty. 3. Stig. capitate. Fruit a small, 1-seeded, subglobous, dry drupe.—Small trees or shrubs. Leaves alternate, mostly compound. Flowers often, by abortion, imperfect, greenish.

5	Lea	ves simp	le. Fle	owers p	erfect (or all a	bortive	in culti	vation)	N	08. 10, 11
- 8	Lea	ves comp	ound.	Flowe	rs polyg	gamous	(a)				
	a	Flowers	in axil	lary par	icles, u	with the	3-13-fc	oliate lva	B. Poison	nousl	Nos. 5-7
	a								aves(b)		
			-		43						
		b Com	mon pe	etiole no	ot winge	ed				1	Nos. 1—3

- 1 R. glabra L. Lvs. and branches glabrous; Ifts. 11-31, lanceolate, acuminate, acutely serrate, whitish beneath; fr. red, with crimson hairs. Thickets and pastures. 6-15f. The fruit hairs are extremely acid, and dye red. June, July.
- 2 R. týphina L. Branches and petioles densely villous; lfts. 11—31, oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, acutely serrate, pubescent beneath; fruit red, with crimson hairs. Rocky soils. 10--20f. Branches thick, straggling. Drupes acid. Wood yellow. June. β. laciniata. Lfts. irregularly gashed; panicles leafy. Hanover, N. H. (Ricard.)
- 3 R. pùmila Mx. Procumbent, villous-pubescent; lfts. 9-13, oval or oblong, coarsely toothed; drupes red, silky pubescent. N. Car. to Ga. Branches 1f high.
- 4 R. copallina L. Mountain Sumac. Branches and petioles pubescent; lfts. 9-21, oval-lanceolate, mostly entire, unequal at base, common rachis winged; fls. in dense panicles; drupes red, hairy. Rocky hills. 2-8f. Thyrse sessile. July.
- 5 R. venenata DC. Poison Sumac. Dog-wood. Very glabrous; lfts. 7-13, oval, abruptly acuminate, very entire; panicles loose, axillary, pedunculate; drupes greenish-yellow, smooth. Swamps. 10-15f. Flowers green. Very poisonous. June.
- 6 R. Toxicodendron L. Poison Oak. Poison Ivy. Erect, or decumbent; Ivs. pubescent; Ifts. 3, broadly oval, acuminate, angular, or sinuate-dentate; drupes smooth, roundish. Thickets, Can. to Ga. Perhaps runs into the next. June.
- 7 R. radicans L. Climbing Ivy. Stems climbing by means of innumerable radicating tendrils; leaflets ovate, smooth, entire. Ascending trees, 20-50f. Drupes dull white. Stems 1-2/ in thickness. June.
- 8 R. aromática Ait. Sweet Sumac. Lits. sessile, incisely crenate, pubescent beneath, lateral ones ovate, terminal one rhomboid; fis. in close aments, preceding the leaves; drupe globous, villous. Copses. 2—6f. Flowers yellowish. May.
- 9 R. Metòpium L. Lfts. 3-7, smooth, entire, ovate, acumin.; drupes smooth. 301.
 10 R. cotinoìdes N. Smooth; lvs. oval, obtuse, entire, acute at base, thin, long-stalked; fls. minute, in loose, erect panicles; drupes smooth. Mts. Car. to Ark.
- 11 R. CÓTINUS. Venetian Sumac. Smoke-tree. Lvs. obovate, entire, thick; flowers mostly abortive, pedicels diffusely branched and hairy. Italy.

ORDER XXXVII. SAPINDACEÆ. MAPLEWORTS.

Trees, shrubs, or rarely herbs, with simple or compound, alternate or opposite leaves. Flowers mostly unsymmetrical, often irregular, 4 or 5-merous, with the sepals and petals both imbricated in the bud, with the stamens 5 to 10, inserted on a hypogynous or perigynous disk. Ovary 2 or 3-celled, lobed, and with 1 or 2 (rarely more) ovules in each cell. Embryo mostly curved or convoluted, with little or no albumen. Figs. 100, 224, 230, 236, 237, 308, 312, 444, 515.

I ACERINE ELeaves opposite. Flowers regular, diclinous. Fruit a double samara(a)	
a Disk annular. Petals 4 or 5 or 0. Leaves simple, lobedACER.	1
a Disk obsolete. Petals none. Leaves pinnately compoundNEGUNDO.	3
II. STAPHYLE ELeaves opposite. Flowers regular, perfect. Stamens 5 STAPHYLE A.	3
III. HIPPOCASTANE ELeaves opposite. Flowers irregular. Stamens 7 ÆSCULUS.	4
THE CLASSICATION IN THE CO. LANS. A. LA	

- b Potals 5 or 4, regular. Ovules 2 or 3 in each sell. Trees. South Florida ... HYPELATE.
- b Petals 0. Ovules 2 in each cell. Capsules winged. Shrub. South Fla.... Donon MA.
- 1. ACER. MAPLE. (The ancient name, meaning sharp, vigorous.) Fls. polygamous. Cal. 5 (4-9)-cleft. Cor. 5 (4-9)-petalled or 0. Stam. 8 (4-12). Sty. 2. Samaræ 2-winged, united at base, by abortion 1-seeded. Leaves simple, palmately 5 (rarely 3-9)-lobed. (See Addenda.)
 - § Flowers in dense, umbellate clusters, appearing before the leaves Nos. 1 \$ § Flowers in pendulous corymbs, yellowish, appearing with the leaves. Nos. 3. 4 § Flowers in terminal racemes, greenish, appearing after the leaves...(a)

- 1 A. rubrum L. Red Maple. Swamp Maple. Lvs. cordate, acutely and incisely toothed, the sinuses acute, glaucous beneath; ped. elongated in fruit; pet. linearoblong; ovaries and fruit smooth. Swamps. 30-80f. Flowers red. April. B. tridens. Lvs. 3-lobed, rounded at base; flowers yellowish. N. J. to La. 20f
- 2 A. dasycarpum Ehrh. White Maple. Lvs. truncated at base, unequally and in cisely toothed, with obtuse sinuses, white and smooth beneath; fls. greenish, with downy ovaries; petals 0; fruit divergent. Woods. 50f. Mar. April. (Fig. 308.)
- 3 A. saccharinum L. Sugar Maple. Rock Maple. Lvs. subcordate at base, acu minate, remotely toothed, with rounded and shallow sinuses, glaucous beneath; fls. pedunculate, pendulous. Rocky hills, N. 40-70f. A noble tree.
- 4 A. nigrum Mx. Black Maple. Sugar Tree. Lvs. cordate, with the sinus closed, lobes divaricate, sinuate-dentate, paler beneath, with the veins beneath and the petioles pubescent; flowers on long, slender pedicels. Vt. to Ind. 30-70f. April.
- 5 A. Pennsylvánicum L. Striped Maple, Whistle-wood. Lvs. with 3 acuminate lobes, rounded at base, sharply denticulate, smooth; rac. simple, pendulous. Can. to Ga. and Ky. 10-15f. Bark striped, green and black. May.
- 6 A. spicatum Lam. Mountain Maple-bush. Lvs. 3-5-lobed, acute, dentate, pubes cent beneath; racemes erect, compound. Woody hills. 5-8f. Flowers greenish.
- 7 A. PSEUDO-PLÁTANUS L. Sycamore. Lvs. cordate, glabrous, glancous beneath, loben acute, unequally dentate; raceme pendulous; fruit smooth. Europe. 40f.
- 8 A. MACROPHÝLLUM Ph., with large, very deeply 5-lobed leaves, nodding racemes, and his pid fruit, Oregon, 80-50f.
- 2. NEGUNDO, Mench. Box Elder. Ash Maple. Flowers 9 8. Corolla 0; 9 flowers racemed, & fascicled. Disk O. Stam. 3-5. Fruit as in the last genus. Leaves compound, pinnately 3-5-foliate.
- N. aceroìdes Monch. Lits. ovate, acuminate, remotely and unequally dentate; ? rac. long and pendulous; fruit oblong, with large wings dilated upward. A handsome tree, 20-40f. N. Y. to Car. and Cal.! April.
- 3. STAPHYLEA, L. BLADDER-NUT. (A Greek word, meaning a cluster of grapes; from the form of the fructification.) Fls. \(\noting\). Calyx of 5, colored, persistent sepals. Pet. and sta. 5. Styles 3. Caps. 2-3, membranous and inflated, slightly cohering. Seeds not arilled. 5 With opposite, 3-7-foliate lvs. and caducous stipt les. Fig. 444.
- S. trifolia L. Lfts. 3, ovate, acuminate, serrate; fis. in drooping cymous panicles, white; pet. ciliate at base. Can. to Car. and Tenr. 6-10f. Caps. large. May.
 - 4. ÆSCULUS, L. HORSE CHESTNUT. BUCKEYE. Calvx 5-toothed

cor. irregular, 4 o: 5-petalled; sta. 7 (6 to 8), distinct, unequal. Style filiform, ov. 3-celled, with 2 ovules in each cell. Fruit coriaceous, 2-3-valved, containing but one or very few large, smooth seeds. Cotyledons thick, bulky, inseparable. 5 5 With opposite, digitate, 5-7-foliate leaves. Fls. paniculate, terminal. Fig. 100.

- 1 Æ. Pàvia L. Lfts. 5-7, shining, oblong-lanceolate; cuneate at base, short-acuminate, finely serrate; fis. red, very irregular in a lax, thyrsoid raceme; pet. as long as stamens; cal. half as long as the two shorter petals. S. 3-10f. Mar. April.
- 2 Æ. parvifiòra Walt. Lits. 5—7, obovate, acuminate, serrate, velvety canescent beneath; petals 4 white, somewhat similar and spreading, thrice shorter than the capillary stamens. S. 2—9f. Fls. very numerous.
- 3 Æ. flava Ait. Sweet Buckeye. Lfts. 5-7, oblong or elliptic-ovate, acuminate, serrulate, pubescent beneath; fls. in thyrsoid, pubescent panicles; pet. very unequal, longer than the stamens. W. and S. 6-70f. Yellowish. April, May.
- 4 E. glabra Willd. Ohio Buckeye. Lfts. 5, oval or oblong, acuminate, serrate or ser rulate; fls. in lax thyrsoid panicles; pet. 4, half as long as the stamens. River banks, W. Tree 20—40f, ill-scented, with small, yellowish flowers. June.
- 5 Æ. HIPPOCÁSTANUM L. Horse Chestnut. Lvs. of 7 obovate lfts.; pet. 5, spreading; fruit prickly. Tartary. A noble tree, in parks, &c. June.
- 5. SAPINDUS, L. SOAP-BERRY. (That is, by syncope, Sapo Indicus, Indian soap.) Sep. 4 or 5. Pet. as many, or one less by abortion, appendaged inside with a gland, scale, or beard. Sta. 8—10. Stig. 3. Fruit 3. connate, globular, fleshy carpels, often by abortion 2 or 1. Seed large, solitary. 5 Lvs. alternate, pinnate, exstipulate.
- S. marginàtus Willd. Common petioles wingless; lfts. 9-18, ovate-lanceolate, long-pointed, very inequilateral, short-stalked, entire, glabrous, shining above; flowers in white, dense panicles. Ga. to Ark. 20-40f. Fruit globular.
- **6. CARDIOSPÉRMUM**, L. HEART-SEED. (Καρδία, heart, δπέρμα, seed.) Sep. 4, two of them smaller. Pet. unequal, each with a scale at base. Sta. 8. Style 3-fid. Caps. membranous, inflated.

 Leaves biternate. Pedicels changed to tendrils.
- C. Halicácabum L. Lfts, ovate-lanceolate, incisely lobed and dentate; fr. pyriform-globous, large, bladder-like. Banks of streams, S. and W. 4-6f. July. §
- 7. KŒLREUTERIA, Lam. (To J. G. Köhlreuter, a Russian botanist and author, 1755.) Sep. 5. Pet. 4, irregular. Sta. 8. Sty. exserted. Caps inflated, 3-celled, cells 2-seeded. 5 Lvs. alternate, pinnate, lfts. about 13 cut-serrate. Flowers yellow, in large panicles.
- K. PANICULATA.—China. 20-30f. Odd leastet cut-lobed. A curious tree.

ORDER XXXVIII. CELASTRACEÆ. STAFF TREES.

Shrubs with simple leaves alternate or opposite, with flowers small, regular, 4 or 5-merous, perigynous, sepals and petals both imbricated in æstivation, stamens alternate with the petals, and inserted on a disk which fills the bottom of the calyx. Carpels 2—5, styles united. Fruit free from the calyx, with 2—5 cells. Seeds arilled, few, albuminous.

- Leaves alternate.—a Capsule dehiscent
 Cells 2-ovuled
 Vine.
 Celastrua.
 1

 —a Capsule dehiscent
 Cells 1-ovuled
 Erect
 S. Fla.
 MATTENUS.

 —a Drupe dry, 2-celled, 2-seeded
 Erect
 S. Fla.
 SCHAEFERIA.

 Leaves opposite.—b Capsule 3-5-celled
 Cells 2-ovuled
 EUNYMUS.
 2

 —b Drupe 1-celled, 1-seeded (ovary 2-4-celled)
 S. Fla.
 MYGINDA.
- 1. CELÁSTRUS, L. STAFF-TREE. Fls. often imperfect. Sep. and pet. 5. Disk 5-lobed, bearing the 5 stamens on its edge. Caps. subglobous, or 3-angled, 3-celled. Seeds with an arillus, 1 or 2 in each cell. 5 With alternate, deciduous lys. and minute, deciduous stipules.
- ('. scándens L. St. twining; lvs. oblong, acuminate, serrate; rac. terminal; flowers diecious. Woods. 20-40f. Arilled seeds scarlet, persistent in winter. June.
- 2. EUÓNYMUS, Tourn. BURNING BUSH. (Εΰ, good, ὄνομα, name.) Fl. perfect; calyx flat, of 5 (sometimes 4 or 6) united sepals. Corolla flat, inserted on the outer margin of the broad disk. Stamens 5, with short filaments. Caps. colored, 5-angled, 5-celled, 5-valved. Seeds wholly invested with a scarlet aril. 5 5 Lvs. opposite, serrate. Flowers purple.
- 1 E. atropurpùreus Jacq. Lvs. elliptic-ovate, petiolate, acuminate, finely serrate, puberulent beneath; ped. compressed, many-flowered; fls. usually 4-merons; capsule smooth, lobed. Woods. 4-10f. Fruit crimson. June. Varieties in cultivation have orange-red or even whitish fruit.
- 2 E. Americanus L. Branches 4-angled; lvs. oval and elliptic-lanceolate, acummate, acute, or obtuse. smooth. subsessile: ped. round, about 3-flowered; fis. mostly pentamerous; caps. warty. Woods. 2-5f. Fruit dark red. June.
 - β. obovatus. Trailing; lvs. obovate, obtusish, petiolate. Ohio, &c.
- y. angustifolius. Lys. linear-lanceolate, inequilateral, acute at each end. South.
- 3 E. EUROPÄUS, has smooth, shining, lance-oblong, serrate leaves, the flattened ped 3-flowered; fls. 4-parted. Europe. Not hardy North. (See Addenda.)

ORDER XL. RHAMNACEÆ. BUCKTHORNS.

Shrubs or small trees, often spiny, with simple, alternate, stipulate leaves, with flowers regular, sometimes apetalous or otherwise imperfect; with the stamens perigynous, as many (4 or 5) as the valvate sepals, alternate with them, and opposite to the petals when they are present. Disk perigynous. Capsule or drupe with one albuminous seed in each cell.

- Leaves opposite or subopposite, with opposite branches...a
 a Flowers small, in axillary clusters or umbels. S. Fla.
 a Flowers minute, spicate, in terminal panicles.
 SACERMIA.
 Leaves alternate...→ 5 Shrubs climbing by twining.
 Petals sessile.
 BERCHEMIA.
 COUANIA.
 Leaves alternate...→ Clusters of (white) flowers terminal.
 Pet. short.
 CEANOTHUS.
 CEANOTHUS.
 CUISTERS AXILLARY.
 Pet. 5, under the 5-lobed disk.
 S, Fla.
 COLUBERS A.
- 1. SAGERÈTIA, Brongn. (Named for M. Sageret, a French florist and veg. physiologist.) Calyx 5-cleft. Petals 5, cucullate. Sta. 5. Ovary immersed in the entire disk, with a 3-lobed stigma. Drupe 3-celled. 5 With slender branches Fls. in rigid, interrupted spikes.
- Michauxii Brongn. Branches at length spiny; leaves ovate or oblong-ovate, subseasile, shining, subentire. Sandy coasts, Car. to Fla. Trailing, 6—15f. October.

- 2. BERCHÈMIA, Necker. SUPPLE JACK. Calyx 5-parted Pet. 5, convolute, enclosing the 5 stamens. Ovary half immersed in the disk, but tree from it, 2-celled. Style bifid. Drupe oblong, with a bony, 2-celled nut. 5 5 Unarmed. Lvs. pinnate-veined. Panicles terminal, small.
- B. volùbilis DC. Climbing, glabrous; lvs. ovate, straight-veined, repandly serrate; drupe dark purple. Damp soils, S. Stem supple, 10-20f. May, June.
- 4. CEANOTHUS, L. Jersey Tea. Red-root. Calyx tubular-campanulate, 5-cleft. Petals 5, saccate, arched, with long claws. Sta. mostly exserted. Style 3-cleft. Capsule obtusely triangular, 3-celled, 3-seeded, surrounded at base by the persistent tube of the calyx. 5 5 Thornless. Fls. small, aggregated at the end of the branches.
- 1 C. Americanus L. Leaves oblong-ovate, or ovate, serrate, 3-veined; flowering branches leafy or leafless, elongated. Dry woods. 2-4f. June.
- 2 C. ovàlis Bw. Lvs. oval-lanceolate or narrowly oblong, with glandular serratures, 3-veined, veins pubescent beneath; thyrse corymbous, abbreviated. Vt. to Mich. 2—3f. Less common than No. 1. Lvs. smooth, shining. May.
- 3 C. microphýllus Mx. Diffusely branched, branches very slender; leaves minute, obovate, rigid, glabrous, strigous beneath. Pine-barrens, S. 1-2f. April.
 β. serpyllifolius. Very slender; branches filiform; lvs. oval (2-3" long). S.
- 6. RHÁMNUS, L. BUCKTHORN. (The Greek name.) Calyx urceolate, 4 or 5-cleft. Pet. 4 or 5, notched, lobed, or entire, or sometimes wanting. Ov. free, not immersed in the thin torus, 2-4-celled. Styles 2-4, more or less united. Drupe containing 2-4 cartilaginous nuts. 5 Lvs. alternate, rarely opposite. Fls. in axillary clusters.
- R. cathárticus L. Thorny; lvs. ovate, denticulate-serrate; fls. fascicled: polygamo-diocioue, mostly tetrandrous; sty. 4. at apex distinct and recurved: fr. globular, 4-seeded. Hedges, rarely wild. 10—15f. Drupes black, cathartic. May +. § Eur.
 R. lanceolatus Ph. Thornless; lvs. lanceolate or oblong, acute at each end, the
- 2 R. lanceolàtus Ph. Thornless; lvs. lanceolate or oblong, acute at each end, the earlier ones obtuse; fls. 1—3 together; pet. 4, minute; sty. 2 at apex, distinct; drupe 2-seeded. Pa. to Iowa (Colman). Rare. 4—8f. May.
- 3 R. alnifòlius L'Her. Unarmed; lvs. oval, acute, serrate; ped. aggregate, 1-flowered; fls. mostly pentandrous and apetalous; sep. acute; styles 3, united, very short; fruit 3-seeded. Pa. to Can. 2-4f. June.
- 4 R. Caroliniànus Walt. Unarmed; leaves oblong-oval, serrulate, acute, paler beneath; fis. perfect, in short, axillary umbels, petals minute; stigmas 3; fr. 3-seeded. River banks, Va. to Fla. 7-15f. June.

ORDER XLI. VITACEÆ. VINES.

Shrubs with a watery juice, tumid nodes, and usually climbing by tendrils. Flowers small, regular, racemous, often polygamous or diœcious. Calyx minute, truncated, the limb obsolete or 5-toothed. Petals hypogynous, valvate in æstivation, as many as and opposite to the stamens. Stomens inserted on the disk which surrounds the 2-celled, 1-styled ovary. Fruit a berry, usually 4-seeded. Seeds bony. Albumen hard. Figs. 187, 250.

VITIS, L. GRAPE-VINES. (Celtic gwyd, a tree or shrub.) Petals 4 or

5, deciduous, cohering at the top, or distinct and spreading. Ovaries 2-celled, cells 2-ovuled. Fruit a globular berry, 1-4-seeded. ½ Lvs. simple or compound. Ped. opposite the lvs. often changed to tendrils. Fls small, clustered.

- § VITIS proper. Petals cohering at the top, and falling without expanding... a § CISSUS. Petals free, expanding before falling. Tendrils coiling, or 0...b
- V. labrúsca L. Fox Grape. Isabella, Catawba. Leaves broad-cordate, angularlobed, hoary tomentous beneath; berries large. Woods. 30-80f. Fr. p. gr. or amb.
- 2 V. æstivàlis L. Lvs. broadly cordate, 3-5-lobed or palmate-sinuate, coarsely dentate, with scattered ferruginous hairs beneath; fertile racemes long, panicled, berries small. Shady banks. Fruit deep blue, small, ripe in September.
- 3 V. Caribèa DC. Hoary; lvs. round-cordate, 3-lobed or entire, smooth above. Fla. 4 V. cordifòlia Mx. Frost Grape. Lvs. cordate, acuminate, somewhat equally toothed, smooth, or pubescent beneath the veins and petioles; rac. loose, many-flwd.:
- berries small. River banks. 10—20f. Fruit blackish, ripe in November.

 o V. vulpina L. Muscadine. Scuppernong. Lvs. (small) cordate, slightly 3-angled or lobed, shining on both sides, coarsely toothed, the teeth not acuminate; rac. composed of many capitate umbels. Va. to Fla. Fruit large, purple, few.
- C V. indivisa Willd. Lvs. simple. cordate or truncate at the base, often angular-lobed; flowers 5-merous; berry 1 or 2-seeded. Swamps, S. Fruit small (27).
- 7 V. bipinna (a T. & G. Lvs. bipinnate, lfts. incisely serrate, glabrous; flowers 5 merons. S. States along rivers. Fruit small, black. No tendrils.
- 8 V. incisa N. Lvs. 3-foliate, thick; lfts. 2-3-lobed; berry 1-seeded. Fla. to La.
- 9 V. quinquefòlia Lam. Virginia Creeper. Lvs. digitate, lfts. 5, oblong, acununate, dentate; berries dark blue, smaller than peas, acid. Woods, thickets. 20-40f.
- 10 V. VINÍFERA L. European Wine-grape. Lvs. cordate, sinuately 5-lobed, glabrous; flowers all perfect. Europe. Many varieties.

ORDER XLII. POLYGALACEÆ. MILKWORTS.

Herbs or shrubs, with the leaves mostly simple and without stipules. Flowers irregular, unsymmetrical, hypogynous, perfect. Sepals 5, unequal, distinct, some or all of them colored. Petals 3, often 5, and 2 of them scale-like. Stamens 4 to 8, distinct, or cohering in a tube which is split on the upper side. Ovary superior, compound, with suspended ovules, united styles and stigmas. Fruit a 2-seeded pod. Seeds pendulous, with or without a caruncle and albumen.

1. POLÝGALA, Tourn. MILKWORT. ($Ho\lambda \dot{v}$ 5, much, $\gamma \dot{\alpha} \lambda \alpha$, milk; said to favor the lacteal secretions of animals.) Fls. very irregular. Sep. 5, 2 of them wing-shaped and petaloid. Pet. 3, cohering by their claws to the filaments, lower one carinate and often crested on the back. Stam. 6 or 8, filaments united into a split tube. Anth. 1-celled. Caps. obcordate,

3 celled, 2-seeded, loculicidal. Sd. appendaged with a various caruncle at the hilum. Mostly herbs, bitter, and with simple leaves. Flowers often of two forms, the subterranean apetalous.

- Leaves alternate. —a Fls. purple, solitary, 2—4. Perennial.
 No. 1
 —a Fls. purple, racemed, many. Biennial.
 Nos. 2, 3
 —a Fls. white. Spike slender. Seeds hairy. Perennial.
 Nos. 4, 5
 —a Fls. purple. Spike capitate.—Caruncle double.
 Nos. 6—8
 —Car. appears simple. ①. Nos. 9—11
 —a Fls. xanthic. —b Spikes solitary, large. Biennial.
 Nos. 12, 13
 —a Fls. xanthic. —b Spikes solitary, large.
- -b Spikes ⊙, corymbed, small. Bien....Nos. 14. 15

 Lvs. vertic. on the stem.—c Spikes acute, slender. Fls. greenish-white...Nos. 16, 17. 18
- c Spikes obtuse, thick.. (Sbrubs, †. No. 22—25).. Nos. 19, 20, 21

 1 P. paucifòlia L. St. simple, erect, naked below; Ivs. ovate, acute, smooth; terminal fis. large, crested, radical ones apetalous. 2t Woods. 3—4'. Flowers few, large (10'), very showy. May, June.
- 2 P. grandifiora Walt. Ascending, pubescent; lvs. ovate-lanceolate to lance-linear, acute; fls. distant, pendulous after blooming, wings large, roundish, covering the fruit, keel as long as the wings (3"), crestless. (2)? Dry soils, S. 9-12". May—Ang.
- * P. polýgama Walt. Sts. simple, numerous, glabrous; lvs. linear-oblong, mucro nate, obtuse; fls. racemed, short-pedicelled, those of the stem winged, those of the root wingless; keel cristate. ② Fields. 6-12. Rac. showy. Fls. 2". June, July.
- 4 P. Sénega L. Seneca Snake-root. St. erect, smooth, simple, leafy; lvs. lanceolate, tapering at each end; fis. slightly crested, in a terminal spike-form, slender raceme. 2 Woods, W. States, rare in E. 8-14'. Spike 1-2'. Leaves 1-2'. July. B. latifolia. Leaves ovate, acuminate at each end. Leaves 2-3'. Ind.
- 5 P. alba N. St. angular, branched above; Ivs. linear; spike lance-linear, pointed, on a long stalk. 24 Ala. to La. 6-19'. Spikes 1-3'.
- 6 P. setàcea Mx. Sts. filiform, simple, apparently leafless (lvs. minute, deltoid-acum.); spike (small) oblong, acute; wings short-pointed, shorter than the petals; caruncle enclosing the short stipe of the hairy seed. 24 South. 1f. Leaves 1". June.
- 7 P. incarnata L. Glaucous; st. erect, slender, mostly simple; lvs. few, scattered, linear-subulate; spike oblong; wings lanceolate, cuspidate; claws of the petals united into a long, cleft tube; seed very hairy. ① N. J. to Fla. 1—2f. June.
- 8 P. Chapmánii T. & G. Very slender, simple, or nearly so; lvs. linear-subulate; spike loose, roundish-oblong, rather acute; wings obovate, slightly clawed; caruncle lateral on the thin-haired seed. (1) South. 1f.
- 9 P. Nuttallii T. & G. St. erect, somewhat fastigiate; lvs. linear; spikes acute, roundish-oblong, dense; wings elliptical, attenuate at base; crest minute; caruncle notched, lateral on the thick seed-stipe. ① Mass., R. I., to La. 6-10'. August.
- 10 P. fastigiàta Nutt. Slender and much branched above; lvs. linear; spikes roundish, loose-flowered; wings ovate-oblong, distinctly clawed; caruncle broad, nearly embracing the small seed-stipe (immature). ① N. J. to Fla. 8-12'. July+.
- 11 P. sanguínea L. St. branching at top; lvs. linear and lance linear; spikes oblong. obtuse, dense; wings oval or ovate, obtuse, subsessile; caruncle mostly simple, nearly as long as the hairy seed. ① Wet grounds. 10'. Leaves 1'. July+.
- 12 P. lùtea L. St. mostly simple; root leaves spatulate, obtuse, attenuate at base; cauline ones lanceolate, acute; rac. ovate-globous, obtuse, dense; fls. pedicellate; wings ovate, mucronate, keel with a minute crest. (2) Sands, N. J. to Fla. 1f. June +.
- 13 P. nana DC. Low, ascending; lvs. obovate and spatulate, mostly radical; heads ovate, becoming oblong, dense; wings lance-ovate, cuspidate-acuminate, twice longer than the slightly-crested keel. ② Pine woods, S. 4'. April, May.
- 14 P. ramosa El. Erect, corymbously branched above; spikes loose, oblong, numerous, forming derse, level-topped cymes; radical lvs. few, spatulate, cauline oblong linear; seed oval caruncled. (2) Swamps, Del. to Fla. 1f. June.

- 15 P. cymosa Walt. Tall, corymbously branched at top; lvs. mostly radical, linear pointed, crowded; stem lvs. very few, linear-subulate; racemes spike-like, forming a dense, fastigiate.cyme; seed globular, naked. (2) Swamps, S. 2—5f. June+.
- 16 P. verticillàta L. St. branched above, erect; lvs. linear, verticillate both on the stem and opposite branches; fis. crested; calycine wings roundish; seed oblong, smooth, caruncle hardly half as long. ① Dry hills. 6-8'. July+.

β. ambigua. Branches and upper lvs. alternate; spikes long; fls. scattered.

- 17 P. Boykinii T. & G. Sts. erect from an ascending base, simple; lvs. obovate and lanceolate; spike slender, pointed, dense; caruncle two-thirds the length of the very hairy seed. 2 South. 12-18'. June-Aug.
- 18 P. leptóstachys Shuttl. Sts. filiform, strict; lvs. setaceous, in 4's or 5's, remote; spikes linear; seed smooth. (1) Dry sands, Fla. 1f. Greenish.
- 19 P. Hoókeri T. & G. Sts. weak, 4-angled; lvs. in 4's, linear; spikes lance-ovate, pointed. Pine woods, Fla. to Tex. ff. Flowers pale red.
- 20 P. cruciàta L. St. erect, winged at the angles, fastigiate; lvs. in 4's, linear-oblong, punctate; spikes ovate, dense, obtuse, subsessile; caruncle as long as the ovoid smooth seed. ① Wet grounds. 3—12. July, Aug.
 β. cuspidata. Lvs. linear; heads squarrous with the wing-cusps. South.
- 21 P. brevifolia Nutt. Slender, branched above; lvs. linear, short, remote, in 4's, or on the branches scattered; spike oblong, dense, obtuse, on long peduncles; wings ovate-lanceolate, acute; seed just as in No. 20.

 N. Y. to Fla. 1f. August.
- 22 P. SPECIÒSA. Shrub 6f; lvs. cuneate-oblong, alternate; fis. purple, in terminal rac.
- 23 P. Myrtifòlia. Shrub 3-4f; lvs. oblong-obovate, altern.; fls. purple, in lateral rac.
- 24 P. oppositifdlia. Shrub 3f; lvs. opp., sessile, cordate, smooth; fls. roseate, large.
- 25 P. LATIFOLIA. Shrub 3f; lvs. opposite, ovate, glaucous, downy beneath; fls. purple.
- 2. KRAMERIA, L. Ovary 1-celled, with 2 collateral ovules. Seed with no caruncle and no albumen. 5 Racemes terminal.
- K. lanceolata Torr. Prostrate; lvs. lance-lin., acute, longer than ped. fr. spiny. Fla

ORDER XLIII. LEGUMINOSÆ. LEGUMINOUS PLANTS.

Herbs, shrubs, or trees. Leaves alternate, usually compound, margins entire. Stipules 2, at the tumid base of the petiole. Stipules commonly 2. Sevals 5, more or less united, often unequal, the odd one always anterior. Petals 5, either papilionaceous or regular, perigynous, the odd one (when present) posterior. Stamens diadelphous, monadelphous, or distinct. Anthers versatile. Ovaries superior, single, and simple. Style and stigma simple. Fruit a legume, either continuous (1-celled), or (a loment) jointed into 1-seeded cells. Seeds solitary or several, destitute of albumen. Figs. 59, 60, 102, 157, 190–1, 203–4, 214, 233, 308, 354–6, 361–2, 397, 401–2, 480.

A vast and important order, containing 400 genera and 6,500 species, of which 350 are native in the United States.

I. MIMOSEÆ. Corolla regular, valvate in bud. Stamens exserted, hypogynous. Lvs. bipinuate...(§)
II. CÆSALPINEÆ. Corolla irregular, upper petal interior in bud. Stamens 5—10, perigynous...(§§)
III. PAPILIONACEÆ. Corolla papilionaceous, upper petal (the banner) larger and exterior...(§§)

* Stamens 10, all distinct to the base. Plants erect. (Tribe PODALYRIEZ)...(1)

* Stamens 10, monadelphous or diadelphous...(**)

Leaves cirrhous, ending with a tendril. Stamens 9 and 1. Vines. (Tribe VICIER)...(2)

** No tendrils. Pod a loment (§ 165), or rarely 1-seeded. Lvs. pinnate. (Tr. HEDYSAREA)...(3)

No tendrils. Pod a legume (§ 165), rarely 1-seeded...(***)

*** Erect (or if prostrate, with palmately 3-foliate leaves). (Tribe LOTER)...(4)

*** Twining or trailing vines, with pinnately compound leaves. (Tribe PHASEOLEA).. (5)

```
$ Pods flat, composed of 1 or more 1-seeded joints. Petals united. Stamens 4-10. . MINOSA.
   6 Poda continuous, -m prickly, 4-sided and 4-valved. Petals united. Sta. 8-10. SCHRANKIA.
                                                                                  2
                  -m smooth,-n Petals distinct. Pod linear. Stamens 5 or 10. . DESMANTHUS.
                                                                                  3
                            -n Petals distinct. Pod oblong. Stamens 10.... NEPTUNIA.
                                                                                  4
                            -n Petals united. Trees, shrubs. Sta. O, monadel. ALBIZZIA.
                                                                                  5
                            -n Petals distinct, ylw. Shrubs. Stamens CO . ACACIA. (5 a) 58
      $$ Flowers perfect, red or yellow, showy. Trees or shrubs. Lvs. bipinnate. Poinciana. (9.4) 59
      §§ Flowers perfect, red or rose-colored. Trees with simple broad leaves..... CERCIS.
                                                                                  9
      §§ Flowers perfect, yellow (in our species). Herbs with pinnate leaves . . . . . Cassia.
                                                                                  8
      $5 Flowers imperfect, greenish.—Trees thornless, with bipinnate leaves. . . . . . GYMNOCLADUS. 6
                               -Trees thorny. Lvs. pinnate and bipinnate ... GLEDITSCHIA.
                                                                                  7
-c Trees or shrubs. Lvs. ternate... Callistachts, 60, or pinnate in. . Sophora (10 a) ôl
            -c Shrubs in the greenhouse, with simple, spiny-toothed leaves.... CHORIZEMA. (10 b) 62
            -с Herbs.-p Pod inflated, stipitate. Leaves 1-3-foliate.......Вартізіл.
                                                                                 11
                     12
 VICIRE. -d Erect. Tendrils obsolete, Fls. white, with a black spot on each wing. FABA.
                                                                                 13
        14
                    -q Lfts, entire,-r Sty, grooved on the back. Sds. 3-9 glob., PISUM.
                                                                                 15
                                -r Sty. flattened on the bk. Sds. 3-9, flattish, LATHYRUS.
                                                                                 16
                                 -r Sty. flattish. Seeds 1 or 2, lens-shaped....LENS.
                                                                            (17 a) 64
                                -r Style filiform. Seeds 2-7, roundish.....VICIA.
                                                                                 17
L HEDYSARE ..... Fiz. yeliow .... Leaves palmately 4-foliate. Stam. monadelphous . . ZORNIA.
                                                                                 18
                         -s Leaves pinnate, 7-49-foliate. Stam. diadelphous. . ÆSCHYNOMENE 19
                         -s Lvs. pinnately 3-7-foliate. Stam. monadelphous. . CHAPMANIA.
                                                                                 20
                         -e Leaves pinnately 3-foliate. Pod slender at base... STYLOSANTHES. 21
                         -e Leaves pinnately 4-foliate. Pod gibbous at base . ARACHIS.
                                                                                 22
             e Fls. cyanic.—u Lvs. pinnate, 5-21-foliate.—t umbels pedunculate... Coronilla.
                                                                                 23
                                               -t rac. pedunculate ..... HEDYSARUM.
                        -u Lvs. pin. 3-foliate .- e stipellate. Pod 3-7-jointed ... DESMODIUM.
                                                                                 25
                                          -t exstipellate. Pod 1-jointed. LESPEDEZA.
                                                                                 26
LOTER-(including GENISTER, Gen. 27-30, TRIFOLIER, 31-34, and GALEGER, 35-48).
  f Leaves wanting; if present, simple. Flowers yellow ...... SPARTIUM.
                                                                                 27
  28
                                     / Leaves palmately 5-15-foliate (rarely simple). (Genus 35, or)......LUPINUS.
                                                                                 30
  f Leaves palmately 3-foliate. - ω Small tree with yellow hanging racemes. ...... LABURNUM.
                                                                                 31
                          -w Shrubs. Fls. ylw., axil. Some of the lvs. simple.. Cytisus. (31 a) 65
                         -w Herbs with straight, small pods. Fls. capitate ... TRIFOLIUM.
  f Lws. pinnately 3-foliate. - Pods curved or spiral. Fls. in spikes, heads, &c. . . . . MEDICAGO.
                                                                                 33
                       -x Pods long and long-pointed. Flowers axillary. TRIGONELLA. (33 a) 66
                       -x Pods 1-2-seeded. Rac. (red, Gen. 50) white or yellow. MELILOTUS.
                                                                                 34
                       -x Pod 1-seeded .- y Fls. yellow. Lvs. resinous dotted .. (Genus 48
                                     -y Fls. cyanic -- Lvs. dark-dotted, .PSORALEA.
                                                                                 35
                                                  -z Lvs. not dotted....(In Genus 26
  f Lvs. pinnate, with no odd leaflet .- 15 to 25 pairs. Tall. Fls. yellow. S..... SESBANIA.
                               - 1 to 6 pairs. Flowers purple. Cult......OROBUS. (13 a) 63
  37
                                         -k Herbs 10-androus........DALEA.
                                                                                 38
                                          -k Herb 5-androus..... PETALOSTEMON.39
                  -A ditless.-i Herbs. Style glabrous. Pod partly 2-celled ... ASTRAGALUS.
                            41
                            - Herbs. Style glabrous. Pod 1-celled ...... INDIGOFERA
                                                                                 12
                            -i Trees or shrubs. Flowers white or roseate .... ROBINIA.
                                                                                 43
                            44
                            1 PRAIRCLE M. - g Lvs. pinnate, 5-15-foliate. - m Vine shrubby. Keel falcate. . . . . . WISTARIA.
                                                                                 45
                                    -m Herbs. Keel (straight, Gen. 41) spiral .. APIOS.
            -g Leaves pinnately 3-(rarely 1)-foliate...(n)
                 n Flowers yellow. Legumes 5-seeded......VIGNA.
                                                                                 47
                 a Flowers cyanic. .(*)
```

- - o Shrubby at base. Flowers and seeds scarlet. Wings and keel very strit. S. ERYTHRINA. 50

 o Herbs.—z Calyx ebracteolate. Style beardless. Petals suberect, pale AMPHICARP.EA 51
 - -z Calyx 2-bracteoiate. Style beardless. Fetais suberect, paleArrhicarpæ. 52

 -z Calyx 2-bracteoiate, -y 4-cleft. Style beardless. Fla. paleDolichos. 53

 -y 4-toothed. Style bearded at top.Dolichos. 53

 -y 5-cleft, long. Style bearded insideCutroria. 54
 - -y 5-cleft, short. Style bearded at top....Centrosta. 54
 -y 5-cleft, short. Style bearded at top....Centrosema. 55
 -y 5-lobed. Style beardless. Cultivated...Kennedva. 56
 -y 4-toothed. Style beardless. Cult.....Hardenbergia.57
- 1. MIMOSA, L. Sensitive Plant. (Miµo5, a buffoon: the leaves seem sporting with the hand that touches them.) Fls. 2 & 5. & Calyx vaivate, 5-toothed. Cor. 0, or 5-toothed. Stam. 4—15. Legume separated into 1-seeded joints. & Like the perfect, but without ovaries or fruit. 24 5 Tropical. Leaves bipinnate.
- 1 M. strigillòsa T. & G. Nearly unarmed, prostrate, diffuse, strigous; stip. ovate, petioles and peduncles very long; pinnæ 4 to 6 pairs; lfts. 10 to 15 pairs, oblong-linear; heads oblong. 24 Fla. to La. Flowers rose-color.
- 2 M. PÜDICA L. St. prickly, more or less hispid; lvs. digitate-pinnate, pinnæ 4, of many (30 or more) pairs of linear leaflets. Brazil. 1f. Leaflets 3".
- 2. SCHRÁNKIA, Willd. SENSITIVE BRIER. (In honor of Francis de Paula Schrank, a German botanist.) Fls. § 5. Cal. minute, 5-toothed. Pet. united into a funnel-shaped, 5-cleft corolla. Stam. 8—10. Pod long and narrow, echinate, dry, 1-celled, 4-valved, many-seeded. 24 Prickly. St. procumbent. Lvs. sensitive, bipinnate. Fls. in spherical hds., purplish.
- S. uncinàta Willd. St. angled, grooved; pinnæ 6 to 8 pairs; lfts. numerous, minute, elliptic-oblong or linear; heads axillary, 1 to 2 together, on peduncles shorter than the leaves. S. States. 2—4f. Leaflets 2". May—July. (& S. angustata T. & G.)
- DESMÁNTHUS, Willd. (Δέσμη, a bundle, ἄνρος, flower.) Cal. varvate, 5-toothed. Pet. 5, distinct. Stam. 5 or 10, distinct. Pod dry, flat, 2-valved, 4-6-seeded, smooth.
 With bipinnate lvs. and white fls. in axillary, pedunculate heads. Petioles with 1 or more glands.
- D. brachýlobus Benth. Erect, smoothish; pinnæ 6 to 13 pairs; lfts. minute, 20 to 30 pairs; stam. 5; pods short 1', 2-4-seeded. 24 Ill. to La. 2f. June—Aug.
- **4. NEPTUNEA**, Lour. Anthers 10, crowned with a stipitate gland. Pod oblong, oblique, deflexed on the stipe, 2-valved. Otherwise as in Desmanthus.
- N. lùtea Benth. Sts. ascending, strigous; pinnæ 4-5 pairs; lits. linear-oblong, ciliate, crowded; ped. longer than the leaves; pod 5-8-seeded. 2t Prairies, Fla. to La. The leaves similar to those of Mimosa. Flowers yellow. Pods stiped. (Acacia lutea C-B.)
- **5. ALBIZZIA**, Durazz. Calyx 4- or 5-toothed. Petals united into a funnel-form corolla. Stamens ∞, monadelphous at base, very long. Pod linear and flat, jointless, dry, 2-valved, many-seeded. ₹ 5 Tropical, with the leaves twice pinnate. Flowers in dense heads or spikes, roseate or white, polygamous.
- A. Julibrássin. Silk Tree. Tree about 20f, glabrous, thornless; pinnæ 8—12 pairs, each with 20—30 pairs of halved leaflets (being one-sided), acute; heads pedunculate, forming a terminal panicle; corolias white, with the innumerable long silky stamens purplish; pods some contracted between the seeds. Very ornamental, hardy South, sparingly naturalized in the Gulf States.

- 6. GYMNÓCLADUS, Lam. Coffee Tree. (Γυμνός, naked, κλάδος, a shoot; for its coarse, naked shoots in winter.) Fls. ? δ. Cal. tubular, 5-cleft, equal. Pet. 5, inserted into the summit of the tube. δ Stam. 10, distinct. ? Style 1. Leg. 1-celled, oblong, very large, pulpy within. 5 Unarmed, with unequally bipinnate lvs. Lfts. ovate, acuminate. Fig. 480.
- G. Canadénsis Lam.—Woods, N. Y. to Ill. and Tenn. 50f. Rac. greenish; seeds round, polished, brown, very hard, \(\frac{1}{2} \) diam. May—July.
- 7. GLEDÍTSCHIA, L. HONEY LOCUST. (To John G. Gleditsch, a botanical writer, Leipzig.) Fls. 2 & 5. Sep. equal, 3—5, united at base. Pet. 3—5. Stam. 3—5, distinct, opposite the sepals. Style short. Legume continuous, compressed, often intercepted between the seeds by a sweet pulp. 5 With branched spines. Lvs. abruptly pinnate and bipinnate, often in the same specimen. Fls. small, green, racemous. Figs. 362, 401.
- 1 G. triacánthus L. Branches armed with stout, triple, or multiplex spines; lfts, alternate, oblong-lanceolate, obtuse; leg. linear-oblong, compressed, many-seeded. Pa. to Mo. and La. 40—70f. Wood very heavy. Pods 8—18/. May—July.
- 2 G. monospérma Walt. Water Locust. Spines few, mostly simple; lfts. ovateoblong; pod broadly oval, without pulp, 1-seeded. Swamps, S. 30f.
- 8. CÁSSIA, L. Senna. (Hebrew Katzioth.) Sep. 5, scarcely united at base, nearly equal. Pet. 5, unequal, but not papilionaceous. Stam. distinct, 10, or by abortion fewer, anth. opening by terminal pores, the three upper often sterile. Pod many-seeded, 1-celled or many-celled transversely. 5 5 or herbs. Lvs. abruptly pinnate. Fls. mostly yellow. Fig. 357.
 - § Stam. 5 or 10, all perfect. Sep. acute. Lfts. small. Stip. persistent......Nos. 1, 2 § Stam. 10, the 3 upper abortive. Sep. obtuse. Lfts. large. Stip. decidnous..(a)
- 1 C. Chamæerista L. Sensitive Pea. Lits 8—12 pairs, oblong-linear, obtuse, mucronate; fis. large, pedicellate, 2 or 4 in each fascicle; anth. 10, unequal, all fertile.

 ① Dry soils. 12—18. Flowers large, 2 petals spotted. August.
- 2 C. níctitans L. Wild Senstitve Plant. Lfts. 6—15 pairs, oblong-linear, obtuse, mncronate, sessile; fls. small, 2 or 3 in each subsessile fascicle; stam. 5, subequal. (1) Sandy soils, 1f. Flowers small (3"), pale yellow, July.
- 3 C. Marilándica L. American Senna. Lifts. 6—9 pairs, oblong-lanceolate, mucronate, an obovoid gland near the base of the common petiole; fls. racemed; pod curved, 12-20-seeded. 24 Stony places. 4—5f. Flowers showy. August.
- 4 C. occidentalis L. Lits. 3—6 pairs, ovate or lance-ovate, sharply acuminato; fis. in short racemes; pod nearly straight, 25-40-seeded. (i) Va. to Ga. 5—6f. July.
- 5 C. obtusifolia L. Lits. about 6, obovate. obtuse; pod long (6') and narrow, recurved, 20-40-seeded; seeds longitudinal. (1) Dry soil, S. 1-4f. July, Aug.
- 6 C. melanocárpa Vegel. Shrubby; líts. 2-3 pairs, narrowly lanceolate, acute, coriacs us; rac. as long as the leaves. Ga. §
- 9. CÉRCIS, L. JUDAS-TREE. RED-BUD. Calyx 5-toothed. Petals scarcely papilionaceous, distinct, wings longer than the banner and smaller than the keel petals. Stamens 10, distinct. Pod compressed. Seeds obovate. 5 Leaves simple, appearing after the roseate flowers. Fig. 308.
- 1 C. Siliquástrum. Lvs. round-reniform; flowers more open than in No. 2. Eur. 20f

- C. Canadénsis L. Lvs. broadly ovate-cordate, acuminate, villous on the veins be neath. Mid. and W. States. 20—30f. Flowers covering the branchlets. April.
- 10. CLADASTRIS, Raf. YELLOW-WOOD. Cal. 5-toothed, teeth short, obtuse. Pet. of nearly equal length, those of the keel distinct and straight like the wings. Vex. large, roundish, reflexed. Stam. 10, distinct. Fil. glabrous, incurved. Leg. flat and thin, short-stiped, 5 or 6-seeded. 5 With yellow wood, pinnate leaves, and pendulous clusters of white flowers.
- ('. tinctòria Raf.—Hills, Ky. and Tenn 20—40f. Lfts. 7—11, oval, pointed, 3'; rac. 6--10', resc. noling Robinia. April, May.
- 11. BAPTÍSIA, Vent. WILD INDIGO. ($B\alpha\pi\tau\omega$, to dye; a use to which some species are applied.) Cal. 4–5-cleft half way, persistent. Pet. of about equal length, those of the keel nearly distinct and straight. Vex. orbicular, emarginate. Stam. 10, distinct, deciduous. Pod inflated, stipitate, many (or by abortion few)-seeded. 24 Lys. palmately 3-fol. or simple.
 - - -Flowers white, in few elongated racemes..(a)
 - -Flowers yellow, solitary or in short racemes..(b)
 - α Stipules leaf-like, longer than the petioles. Hairy. Cream-white....Nos. 4, 5 α Stipules much shorter, or not longer than the petioles. Glabrous....Nos. 6, 7
 - b Pedicels not longer than the calyx. Drying dark......Nos. 8-10
 - b Pedicels much longer than the calyx. Drying bright......Nos. 11—13
- 1 B. perfollàta R. Br. Glabrons and glaucous, lvs. large, oval-orbicular, perfoliate; fls. solitary, axillary. Pine woods, S. Car. Ga. 1-2f. Pod inflated. May—July.
- 2 B. simplicifòlia Croom. Lvs. broadly ovate, obtuse, sessile; rac. terminal, elonga ted, many-flowered. Quincy, Fla. 2—3f. Pod ovate. 6". June.
- 3 B. austràlis R. Br. Petioles short; Ifts. obovate or oblong, obtuse; stip. lanceolate; rac. long, erect; pod oblong-oval. Ohio River and S. 2—3f. Flowers large and showy, indigo blue. June—Ang.
- 4 B. leucophàca Nutt. Lits. oblanceolate, varying to obovate; stip. triangularovate; rac. nodding, the many flowers turned to the upper side on their long pedicels; pod ovoid, inflated. Prairies, W. and S. 2—3f. Flowers large. April.
- 5 B. villòsa Ell. Lfts. lance-oblong, or oblanceolate; stip. lance-linear, persistent; vac. long, declining; bracts minute, deciduous; ped. not secund; leg. oblong. N. Car. to Ga.: rare. 2—3f. Plant of rough aspect, as well as No. 4. June, July
- 6 B. leucantha T. & G. Lvs. petiolate; lfts. cuneiform-obovate, obtuse; stip. lance-linear, about as long as petioles; rac. elongated, erect; bracts caducous; pod inflated, stipitate. Prairies, &c. W. and S. 2-3f. Flowers large. May-July.
- 7 B. alba R. Br. Fastigiate-branched above; petioles slender; lfts. elliptic-oblanceolate, acute at base; stip. and bracts minute, caducous; rac. erect or nodding, on a long peduncle. In rich soils, Va. to Fla. 2—3f. March, April.
- 8 B. lanceolàta Ell. Much branched, bushy; lvs. subsessile; lfts. narrowly elliptic to oblanceolate, obtuse, petiolulate; fls. axillary, subsolitary, short-pedicelled; pod ovate-globous. Pine woods, S. 14f. Flowers large, dull yellow. April, May. B. stricta. Erect, strict; flts. obovate, very obtuse; rac. few-flwd., termin. La. Fla.
- 9 B. tinctoria R. Br. Glabrous, branching; lvs. subsessile; lfts. small, roundish-obovate, acute at base, very obtuse at apex; stip. setaccous, caducous; rac. loose, terminal; pod subglobous. Dry woods. 2f, bushy. Pod size of a pea. July—Sept.
- 10 B. microphýlla N. Smooth, bushy; lvs. small, 2-3-foliate below. simple, sessile above; stip. and bracts large, persistent; fis. small, axillary, and in terminal ratumes. S. Car. to F¹, 2-3f. (B. stipulacea Ravenel.)

- 11 B. Lecóntli T. & G. Pubescent; lvs. short-petioled; lfts. obovate-oblong; pedicels with 2 bractlets; bracts persistent; pod short-stiped; branches, stipules, and racemes as in No. 9. Ga. Fla. 2f. May.
- 12 B. Serènae Curtis. Smooth, diffuse; lfts. oblong-obovate, caneate; fis.in terminal racemes, the central longest. S. Car. 1-2f. Pod oblong.
- 13 B. megacárpa Chapm. Glabrou- slender; lvs. petioled; lfts. oval; rac. short and short-stalked; stip. and bracts minute, caducous; fls. nodding; pod large, globu lar, and much inflated. Ga. Fla.; rare. 2—3f. Pods 1½.
- 12. THERMÓPSIS, R. Br. (Named for its resemblance to the Egyptian Lupine—L. Thermis.) Vex. roundish, sides reflexed. Sta. persistent. Pod subsessile, linear-oblong, many-seeded. 24 Rhizome creeping, stems with sheathing bracts at base. Leaves 3-foliate. Flowers large, yellow.
- 1 T. mollis M. A. Curtis. Pubescent, diffusely branched; lfts. obovate-oblong; stip. leafy, as long as the petioles; ped. shorter than calyx. Woods, N. Car. 2f. April.
- 2 T. fraxinifolia Curt. Smoothish, slender, branching; petioles longer than the stipules; lfts. wedge-oblong; ped. as long as the flower. Mts. Tenn. Car. 2f. May.
- 3 T. Carolintàna Curt. St. stout, simple: petioles as long as the ovate clasping stipules; lfts. obl.-obov.; fls. on short ped. with decid. bracts. Mts. N. Car. 4f. June.
- 13. FABA, Mœnch. COFFEE BEAN. Fls. as in Vicia. Seeds oblong, with a long scar (hilum) on the narrower end, and leathery, tumid legumes.

 ① Lvs. equally pinnate, with the tendril obsolete (in the following species)
 Peduncle shorter than the flowers.
- F. vuleàris Mænch. St. rigidly erect, with very short axillary racemes; lfts. 2-4, ovai entire; stipules semisagittate Gardens. From Egypt. 2-3f. Glaucous.
- 14. CICER ARIETÌNUM, the CHICK PEA, rarely cultivated, may be known by its serrated leaflets, a character quite-strange in this Order.
- 15. PISUM, L. PEA. (Celtic pis, Lat. pisum, Eng. pea, F1. pois.) Style dilated above, grooved on the back, villous and stigmatic on the inner side. Otherwise as in Lathyrus. (1) Figs. 59, 60, 190.
- P. SATÌVUM L. Lits. ovate, entire, usually 4; stip. ovate, semicordate at base, crenate. ped. several-flowered. Nativity unknown. Many varieties.
- 16. LÁTHYRUS, L. Calyx campanulate, the two upper sepals shortest. Stam. diadelphous (9 and 1). Style flat, dilated above, ascending, bent at a right angle with the ovary, pubescent or villous along the inner side next the free stamen. Pod oblong, several-seeded. > Leaves abruptly pinnate, of 1 to several pairs of leaflets. Petioles produced into tendrils. Peduncles axillary. Fig. 497.
- 1 L. pusillus Ell. St. winged; lfts. 2, linear-lanceolate, acute at each end; stip. con spicuous, lance-falcate, half-sagittate; ped. long. S. Car. to La. Purple. May.
- 2 1. ochrolencus Hook. St. slender; lifts, broadly ovate; stip, semicordate, large; ped. 7-10-flowered, shorter than the leaves; fis, cream-white. Shades, N. 3f. June

- 3 L. palustr s L. St. winged; stip. semisagittate, mucronate; lfts. 2 or 3 pairs lance-linear or oblong, mucronate; ped. 3-5-flowered, equalling the leaves. Wet thickets, N. Eng. to Oreg. 1-2f. Blue-purple. June-July.
- 4 L. myrtifòlius Muhl. St. slender, 4-angled; Ifts. elliptic-oblong, obtuse; stip. ovate, entire; ped. longer than lvs., 5-flwd. N.E. to Va and Ind. 2-4f. Pale purp. Jl.
- 5 L. venòsus Muhl. St. 4-angled; stip. semisagittate, lanceolate, very small; ped. 8-16-flowered, shorter than the leaves; lfts. 4-7 pairs, somewhat alternate, obtusish, mucronate. Shady banks. 2-3f. Flowers large, purple. June. July.
- 6 L. marítimus Bw. Beach Pea. St. 4-angled, compressed: petioles flat above; stip. cordate-hastate, nearly as large as the 8-12 ovate leaflets: ped. many-flowered. Sandy shores. N. Y. to Oreg. 1-2f. Leaves pale green. Flowers blue. May, Juno.
- 7 L. LATIFÒLIUS. Everlasting Pea. Ped. many-flowered; lfts. 2, lanceolate, nter nodes membranous-winged. 24 Eur. 6f. Flowers large, pink. July, Aug.
- 8 L. oddratus. Sweet Pea. Ped. 2-flowered; lfts. 2, ovate-oblong; leg. hirsute (1) Sicily. Flowers very large, fragrant, red-white. June.
- 9 L. sarivus. Chick Pea. Ped. 1-flowered; lfts. 2—4; leg. ovate, compressed, with 2 winged margins at the back. ① S. Eur. An unhealthy food.
- 10 L. vernus. Lfts. 6, ovate, acuminate; fls. red-purple-blue. Europe. 1f. April.
- 11 L. NIGER. Lfts. 12, ovate-oblong; fls. dark purple. Europe. 3f. July.
- 12 L. ATROPURPUREUS. Lits. linear, 3 pairs, acute; fis. dark purple. Algiers. 1f. May.
- 17. VÍCIA, L. VETCH. (Celtic gwig, whence Gr. βικίον, Lat. vicia, Fr. vesce, and Eng. vetch.) Style filiform, bent at right angles with the ovary, villous beneath the stigma on the outside (next the keel). Otherwise nearly as in Lathyrus.

- 1 V. sativa L. Vetch. Tares. Fls. solitary or in pairs, subsessile; lfts. 10—12, oblong obovate, often linear, retuse, mucronate; pod linear, erect, 4-8-seeded. ① Fields. 2—3f. Fls. 6", pale purple. June. § Eur.
- 2 V. tetraspérm a Loisel. Ped. 1-2-flowered, in fl. shorter (in fr. longer) than the lvs.; pod 4-seeded; lfts. 4-6, small, linear, obtuse. Fields, Can. to Penn. St. very slendor, 1-2f. Fls. bluish-white. Pod 5". July.
- 3 V. micrántha N. Líts. 4—6, linear, acute, obtuse or retuse; fls. mostly solitary, minute, pale; pod 1', sabre-shaped, erect, 6-10-seeded; seeds black. S. 2—3f.
- 4 V. acutifòlia III. Leaflets 3-6, linear, acute; stip. lance-linear; tendrils mostly simple; rac. 3-9-flowered, longer than the leaves. Ga. Fla. 2-4f. Whitish.
- 5 V. Americana Muhl. Ped. 4-8-flowered, shorter than the lvs.; stip. semisagittate, deeply dentate; lfts. 10-14, elliptic-lanceolate, obtuse; pod oblong-linear, compressed, reticulated. N. Y. westward. 1-3f. Blue-purple. May.
- 6 V. Carolintàna Walt. Pedicel 6-12-flowered, rather shorter than the eaves; fis. loose; calyx teeth very short; stip. lance-linear; lfts. 8-12, linear-oblong or linear, smoothish; pod oblong. Woods and banks. 4-6f. Pale purple. May.
- 7 V. Cracca L. Tufted Vetch. Fls. imbricated, 12-20 or more in the raceme; lfts 12-24, oblong, puberulent; stip. semisagittate, linear-subulate, entire Thickets 2-3f. Flowers blue-purple, 4". July.
- 8 V. hirsùta Koch. Hairy; lfts. 8-20, linear, truncate, macronate; ped. 3-6-flwd. shorter than leaves; leg. hirsute, 2-seeded. Fields. 1-3f. June. §
- 13. ZÓRNIA, Gmel. (For *John Zorne*, M. D., of Bavaria.) Calyx bilabiate, upper lip obtuse, emarginate, lower 3-cleft. Vex. orbicular, with the sides revolute. Sta. monadelphous, the alternate anthers different. Pod

- compressed, of 2-5 roundish joints. 2 Lvs. paimately 2-4-foliate with sagittate stip., which are enlarged above and supply the place of bracts.
- Z. tetraphýlla Mx. Líts. 4; stip. or bracts oval, acute; pod aculeate, about 3-jointed. 2 N. Car. to Fla. and Tex. 1—2f. Deep yellow. Pods adhesive. June—Aug.
- 19. **ÆSCHYNÓMENE**, L. (Λίδχύνομαι, to be modest; alluding to its sensitive property.) Calyx bilabiate, bibracteolate; upper lip bifid, lower trifid. Vex. roundish. Stamens diadelphous, 5 in each set. Pod exserted, composed of several truncated, separable, 1-seeded joints.—Lvs. odd-pinnute. Stip. semisagittate. Rac. axillary (yellow). August.
- 1 Æ. híspida Willd. Erect, scabrous; lfts. very smooth, 27—37, oblong-linear, obtuse; rac. 3-5-flowered; pod 6-9-jointed. (i) Marshes, Pa. and S. 2—3f.
- 2 Æ. viscádula Mx. Slender, procumbent, viscidly pubescent; lfts. 7—11, obovate; ped. filiform, 1 or 2-flowered; pod 2 or 3-jointed. (i) Sandy fields, S.
- 20. CHAPMÁNIA, T. & G. (To A. W. Chapman, M. D., author of "Flora of the Southern States.") Fls. nearly as in Stylosanthes. Cor. inserted on the throat of the calyx. Keel 2-cleft at apex. Anth. alike, obtong. Leg. hispid, 1-2-jointed.—A viscid-hirsute branching herb. Leaves pinnately 3-7-foliate. Fls. small, yellow, in terminal racemes.
- C. Floridàna T. & G.-E. Fla. 2-3f. Lfts. oblong.
- 21. STYLOSÁNTHES, Swartz. (Στῦλος, a style, ἄνθος.) Fls. of two kinds. ε Calyx bibracteolate at base, the tube slender and stalk-like, with the corolla inserted on its throat. Vex. orbicular. Sta. 10, monadelphous. Ov. sterile, with a filiform style. ε Cal. and corolla 0. Ov. between 2 bracteoles. Leg. 1-2-jointed, uncinate with the short, persistent style.—Lys. pinnately trifoliate.
- S. elàtior Swartz. Pencil Flower. St. pubescent on one side; lfts. lanceolate, smooth, acute; spikes 3-4-flowered; loment 1-seeded (lower joint abortive). 21 Dry, gravelly woods, Long Isl. to Fla. 1f. Fls. yellow. July, August.
- 22. ÁRACHIS, Willd. PEANUT. (Lat. aracos, used by Pliny to designate some subterranean plant.) Calyx bilabiate. Cor. resupinate. St. monadelphous. Pod gibbous at base, coriaceous, veiny, turgid, and indehiscent, the joints not separating.—S. American herbs, with equally pinnate leaves and yellow flowers.
- A. hypogèa Willd. Leaflets 2 pairs, oval or roundish, cuneate at base; stip. entire, lance-subulate, as long as the leaflets; fruit subterranean. Cult. South.
- 23. CORONÍLLA, L. (Lat. corona, a crown; from the inflorescence.) Calyx bilabiate. Petals unguiculate. Loment somewhat terete, jointed. Seeds mostly cylindrical. 52 Lvs. unequally pinnate. Fls. in simple, pedunculate umbels, rose-colored.
- 1 C. ÉMERUS. Scompion Senna. St. woody, angular; ped. about 3-flowered; claws of the petals thrice longer than the calyx. France. 3f. May.
- 2 C. vària. Herbaceous; lfts. 11-19, oblong; ped. 10-15-flwd. Eur. 2-4f. Jl. -Sept.
- 24. HEDYSARUM. L. ($H\delta \dot{v}$ 5, sweet, $\check{\alpha}\rho\omega\mu\alpha$, smell.) Calyx cleft into 5 linear-subulate, subequal segments. Keel obliquely truncate, songer

than the wings. Sta. diadelphous (9 and 1), and, with the style, abruptly bent near the summit. Pod (loment) of several 1-seeded joints connected by their middle. 24 Leaves unequally pinnate.

- H. boreàle N. Erect; lfts. 13-21, oblong; stip. united, sheathing; flowers deflexed, spiked on the long peduncle, violet-purple; pod of 1-4 lens-shaped, veiny joints. Rocks, Willoughby Lake, Vt. and N. 1-2f. Flowers large. June, July.
- 25 DESMODIUM, DC. BUSH TREFOIL. Calyx more or less bilabiate. Vex. roundish, keel obtuse. Sta. diadelphous (9 and 1) sometimes monadelphous. Pod (loment) compressed, jointed, constricted most on the lower (dorsal) suture, the joints 1-seeded, separable, mostly aculeate and adhesive. 24 b Leaves pinnately trifoliate. Flowers in racemes or often large, loose panicles, purplish, in Summer. Figs. 191, 355.
 - - -upper one entire......No. 9
 - **▲ Legumes** subsessile, the stipes, if any, not exceeding the calyx...(c)
 - c Bracts large, covering the flower buds, caducous...(d)
 - c Bracts inconspicuous, smaller than the flower buds...(e)
 - - e Leaflets large (2-3' by 1-2'), oblong-ovate...Nos. 14, 15
 - e Leaflets small, orbicular or oval............Nos. 14, 15
 - e Leaflets long, linear...No. 19. Lfts. oblong.†...No. 20
- 1 D. rotundifollum DC. Plant prostrate, downy; leaflets suborbicular; bracts and stipules broadly ovate, acuminate; racemes few-flowered; loment constricted on
- both margins nearly alike. Rocky woods. 2-3f. Purplish. August.

 2 D. ochroleùcum Curt. Plant decumbent, smoothish; lits. ovate, rarely single; stip. ovate, pointed; raceme long, fis. white; loment twisted. Woods, Md. & S. (Porter).
- 3 D. nudiflorum DC. Lits. roundish ovate, bluntly acuminate, slightly glaucous beneath; scape radical, panicled, smooth: joints of the loment obtusely triangular. Woods, com. St. 1f, scape 2-3f, with many small purple flowers.
- 4 D. acuminatum DC. Plant erect, simple, pubescent, leafy only at top; leaflets ovate, long-acuminate, the odd one round-rhomboidal; pan. terminal, on a very long peduncle. Woods, com. 8—12', the panicle 2—3f. Fls. small, flesh-color. Pod 3-jointed.
- 5 D. paucifiorum DC. St. assurgent, leafy all the way, retrorsely hairy; lits. thin, obliquely ovate, acutish, terminal one showholdal; rac. terminal, the flowers few, in pairs; petals all distinct, spreading. Woods, N. Y. to Ill. and La. 1f. Whitish.
- 6 D. pauiculatum DC. Erect, slender, nearly glabrous; lfts. oblong-lanceolate, obtuse; stip. subulate, deciduous; fts. on slender pedicels in panicled racemes; loment of about 3 triangular joints. Woods, common, 2—3f. Purple.
- 7 D. viridifiòrum Beck. Densely pubescent; lfts. ovate, scabrous above, whitened beneath; stip. lance-ovate, acum'nate; pan. naked, very long; pod of 3 or 4 triangular joints. Alluvion, N. Y. and S. 3-4f, rigid. Violet, fading to green.
- 8 D. lævigatum DC. Glabrous, or nearly so; lfts. ovate; panicle subsimple, pedicels slender, in pairs. Woods, N. J., and S. 2—3f. Purple
 - 8. monophyllum. Dwarf, simple; lower lvs. 1-foliate. Uxbridge. Ms. 1f. (Ricard.)

- 5 V. glabéllum DC. St. smoothish; Ifts. ovate, small, rough-pubescent on both sides; pod of 3 or 4 triangular, minutely hispid joints. Shades, Car.
- 10 D. cuspidatum T. & G. Smooth; lfts. oblong-oval, or ovate, sharply acuminate; bracts deciduous, ovate, acuminate; joints of the loment suboval. Woods. 8-5f. Stipules and bracts 9". Flowers 9", purple.
- 11 D. canéscens DC. St. striate, scabrous; lîts. ovate, rather obtuse, scabrous on the upper surface, soft-villous beneath; pan. densely canescent, naked; joints of the loment 4, obliquely oval, hispid. Woods. 3f.
- 12 D. Canadénse DC. St. pubescent; lfts. oblong-lanceolate, obtuse, nearly smooth; stip. filiform; bracts ovate, long-acuminate; joints of the loment obtusely triangular, hispid. Woods, Can. to Pa. and W. 3f. Flowers 8", purple.
- 13 D. sessilifòlium T. & G. St. tomentous-pubescent; lvs. sessile; lfts. linear or linear-oblong, obtuse at each end, scabrous above, softly tomentous beneath; stip subulate; pod of 2—3 semiorbicular joints. Woods, W. 2—3f. Fls. small, crowded.
- 14 D. Dillènii Darl. Branching, hairy; lfts. oblong, villous beneath; stip. subulate; rac. panicled; joints of the loment 3, rhomboidal, reticulate, a little hairy, connected by a narrow neck. Moist soils, N. and W. 2—3f. Purple.
- 15 D. rígidum DC. Scabrous, pubescent; lfts. ovate-oblong, obtuse; petioles short, hairy; stip. ovate-acuminate, ciliate, caducous; leg. with 2-4 obliquely obovate joints. Hills and woods, Mass. to La. 2-3f. (D. Floridanum Chapm.)
- 16 D. ciliàre DC. Erect, slender, scabrous-pubescent; lvs. crowded, on short, hairy petioles; lfts. small, ovate, ciliate on the margin; joints of the short-stiped loment 2 or 3. Woods. 2f. Purple.
- 17 D. Marilándicum Boott. Erect, slender, nearly smooth; lfts. ovate, obtuse, subcordate at base, the lateral ones as long as the petioles; loment stipe as long as the calyx, joints 1 or 2. Woods. 2—3f. Violet.
- 18 D. lineatum DC. Slender, reclining; st. finely striate with colored lines; lfts. small, roundish oval, smoothish, green both sides; pod quite sessile in the calyx, joints about 2. Dry woods. 2 or 3f.
- 19 D. strictum DC. Slender, nearly glabrous; lvs. petiolate; lfts. linear, elongated; pan. few-flowered; pod hispid, incurved, of 1-3 lunately triangular joints, with a fill-form isthmus. Pine woods, N. J. and S. 3f.
- 20 D. SYRANS. Moving-plant. Lateral lfts. very small; pods pendulous. From Bengsi Wonderful for the leaves, which in warm weather are always in motion.
- 26. LESPEDEZA, Mx. Bush CLOVER. Calyx 5-parted, bibracteolate, segments nearly equal. Keel of the corolla very obtuse, on slender claws. Pod (loment) lenticular, compressed, small, unarmed, indehiscent, 1 seeded. 24 Leaves pinnately trifoliate, reticulately veined. Summer.
 - § Fis. partly apetalous. Calyx short. Corolla violet.—a Stems upright.....Nos. 3, 4

 —a Stems prostrate.......No. 5
 - L. capitàta Mx. Bush Clover. Lfts. elliptical to linear, silky beneath; stip. subulate; fascicles of flowers ovate, subcapitate, shorter than the leaves, axillary; loments hairy, shorter than the villous calyx. Dry soils, Can. to Car. 2—4f.
- 2 L. hirta Ell. Stem villous; lfts. roundish oval, pubescent beneath; rac. capitate, axillary, oblong, longer than the leaves; corolla and pod about as long as the calyx. Dry woods. 2-4f. Flowers reddish-white.
- 3 L. Steuvi Nutt. Branched and bushy, tomentous or pubescent; lfts. oval-obovate or roundish, longer than the petiole; rac. axillary, capitate or loose; pod villous-pubescent. Dry soils, Mass. to Ga. 2f. Variable.
- 4 L. vlolàcea Pers. Erect or diffuse, sparingly pubescent; lfts. oval, varying to obvong and linear, obtuse, mucronate, as long as the petioles; rac. axillary, few-flowered, the apetakous ones generally below. Dry woods. Leaflets 1/.

- 8, sessiliflora. Flowers many, in clusters shorter than the leaves.
- y. reticulata. Leaflets linear, rigid; flowers in short fascicles. Erect.
- 8. divergens. Leaflets ovate; upper peduncle longer than the leaves.
- 5 L. procúmbens Mx. St. prostrate, diffuse, tomentous-pubescent; lfts. oval or obovate-elliptical, smooth above, on very short petioles; ped. filiform few-flowered; pod roundish. Dry soils. Leaflets 5-9". Fed. 2-5".
 - 8. repens. Nearly smooth and very slender; leastets oval or elliptical.
 - y. Fenyana. Decumbent; leaslets obovate upper ped. apetalous. South.
- 27 SPÁRTIUM, L. Common Broom. (Σπάρτον, a ro_ke; formerly made of the Broom.) Calyx spathe-like, split behind, teeth very short. Keel incurved, acuminate, longer than the wings. Otherwise like Genista.
- 8. SCOPÄRIUM.—Shrub native of Spain, 6f, with rush-like erect branches often leafless Leaves simple (if any), oblong. Flowers showy, yellow or white.
- 28. GENÍSTA, L. DYER'S BROOM. WOAD-WAXEN. (Celtic gen, Fr. genet; a small shrub.) Calyx with the upper lip 2-parted and the lower 3-toothed. Vex. oblong. Keel oblong, scarcely including the stamens and style. Stigma involute. Stamens monadelphous. 5 With simple leaves and yellow flowers.
- G. tinctòria L. Branches round, striate, unarmed, erect; lvs. lanceolate, smooth pod smooth. Dry hills, Mass. N. Y. 1f. August. § Europe.
- 29. CROTALÀRIA, L. RATTLE-POD. (Κρόταλον, a rattle; from the rattling of the loose seeds in the horny pod.) Calyx 5-cleft, somewhat bilabiate. Vex. cordate, large. Keel acuminate. Stam. 10, monadelphous. Filamentous sheath cleft on the upper side. Pod pedicellate, turgid.—Herbs or shrubs. Lvs. simple or palmately compound. Flowers yellow.
- 1 C. sagittàlis L. Annual, erect, branching, hairy; lvs. lance-oval to lance-linear; stip. acuminate, decurrent; rac. 3-flowered, opposite to the leaves; cor. shorter than the calyx. Sandy fields. 6-19. Cor. small. July.
- 2 C. ovàlis Ph. Perennial, hairy, diffuse; lvs. oval and elliptic; stip. small or minute, partly decurrent; pedicels long, 3-6-flowered; corolla longer than the calyx. Sandy woods, S. 4-12'. Flowers showy. April, May.
- 3 C. Purshii DC. Perennial; slender, assurgent, nearly smooth; lvs. oblong-linear or linear, subsessile; stip. narrowly decurrent through the whole internode; pedicess 5-7-flowered; corolla as long as the calyx. Damp shades, S. 1-1‡f.
- 30. LUPINUS, Tourn. LUPINE. (Lat. lupus, wolfish as a weed?) Cal. deeply bilabiate; upper lip 2-cleft, lower entire or 3-toothed. Wings united at the summit. Keel falcate, acuminate. Stam. monadelphous, the sheath entire. Anth. alternately oblong and globous. Pod compressed. 1245 Leaves palmately 5-15-foliate, rarely unifoliate. Raceme terminal.
- 1 L. villòsus Willd. Unifoliate, densely silky-tomentous; sts. decumbent-assurgent; lvs. large, elliptic-oblong, long-petioled; rac. terminal, long, dense-fiwd. Pine woods, S. 1-2f. Flowers roseate, with a purple spot. Pods very woolly. April-June.
- 2 L. diffusus N. Diffusely branched from the base; lvs. oyal-oblong, obtuse, soft-silky, on short petioles; pods very silky. Sands, S. Blue-purple. April.
- 3 L. perénnis L. Minutely pubescent, 5-7-foliate; lfts. oblanceolate. mucronate: fts. alternate: calvx without appendages, upper lip emarginate lower entire Sandy hills, it. Flowers bine, varying to white, May, June. Cuitivated.

- 4 L. POLYPHÝLLUS. Líts. 11-15, lanceolate; calyx lips subentire. Oreg. 3f. Purp.-wh.
- 5 L. NOOTKATÉNSIS. Villous; lfts. 5-9, oblong; cal. lips subentire. N.W. Coast. 2f. Pur.
- 6 L. Hartween. Hairy; lfts. 7-9, obl. obtuse; stip. and bracts setaceous. Mex. Blue
- 7 L. vàrios Small and delicate; calyx appendaged, lips 2-fid and 3-fid. Blue.
- 31. LABÚRNUM, Benth. Calyx campanulate, bilabiate, upper lip 2-, lower 3-toothed. Vex. ovate, erect, as long as the straight wings. Fil. diadelphous (9 and 1). Leg. continuous, tapering to the base, several-sceded. 5, 7, Leaves palmately trifoliate. Flowers mostly yellow.
- 1 L. VULGARE L. Golden Chain. Arborescent; lfts. oblong-ovate, acute at base, acuminate; raceme elongated (1f), pendulous; legume hirsute. Europe. 15f.
- L. Alpinum L. Arborescent; lifts. oblong-ovate, rounded at base; raceme long, simple, pendulous; legume glabrons. Alps. 30f.
- 32. TRIFÒLIUM, Tourn. CLOVER. (Τριφύλλον (three-leaved), Lat. trifolium; Fr. trèfle; Eng. trefoil.) Calyx 5-toothed. Pet. united at the base, withering. Vex. reflexed. Alæ oblong, shorter than the vexillum. Carina shorter than the alæ. Stam. 10, diadelphous (9 and 1). Legume mostly indehiscent, covered by and scarcely longer than the calyx, 1-4-seeded. Seeds roundish.—Herbs. Leaves palmately trifoliate. Leaflets with straight veinlets. Flowers in heads or spikes. Figs. 233, 354.
 - § Flowers yellow, in small, dense, roundish heads. Legume 1-seeded..........Nos 1, 2
 - § Flowers cyanic,—c pedicellate, finally deflexed...(a)
 - -c subsessile, never deflexed...(b)
 - a Heads small, on stalks some ten times longer. Legume 4-seeded.....Nos. 3, 4
- 1 T. procumbens L. Yellow Clover. St. procumbent or ascending; lfts. denticulate, terminal one stalked; stip. ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, much shorter than the petioles; heads small, subglobous; style short. ① Dry soils, N. H. to Va. 1—2f. Jn.
- 2 T. agràrium L. St. ascending or erect; lfts. denticulate, all subsessile; stipules linear-lanceolate, cohering with and longer than the petiole; heads ovoid-elliptic; style equalling the pod. (i) Dry fields, N. H. to Va. 1f. July.
- 3 T. Carolinianum Mx. Slender, diffuse; lfts. cuneate-obovate, the middle one obcordate; stip. ovate-acuminate, foliaceous; cal. teeth thrice longer than its tube.
- 4 T. repens L. White Clover. Shamrock. St. creeping, diffuse; Ats. obcordate, denticulate; stip. narrow, scarious; cal. teeth shorter than the tube. 24 Pastures, &c.
- 5 T. refléxum L. Buffalo Clover. Pubescent; ascending or procumbent; lfts. obovate, serrulate; stip. leafy, semicordate; cal. teeth nearly as long as the corolla; leg. 4-seeded. (3) Prairies, W. and S. 8-16. April—June.
- 6 T. stoloniferum Muhl. Glabrous, creeping; lits. broadly obcordate, denticulate; stip. leafy, ovate-lanceolate; cal. teeth not half the length of the corolla: .egame 2-seeded. W. States. 6—12. May, June.
- 7 T. arvénse L. Hås. cylindrical, very hairy; cal. teeth setaceous, longer than the cor.; leaflets narrow-obovate. ① Dry, sandy fields. 5—10'. June—Aug. § Eur.
- 8 T. praténse L. Red Clover. Ascending, thinly hirsute; lfts. spotted, oval, entire; stip. ovate, cuspidate-acuminate; heads sessile; lower tooth of the cal. longer than the four others which are equal. 2t Fields and meadows. '2f.
- 9 T. mèdium L. Zig-zag Clover. St. suberect, branching, flexuous, nearly glabrous; lits. not spotted, oblong, subentire; stip. lanceolate, acuminate; heads ovoid-globous, pedunculate; cal. teeth setaceous, hairy. 21 Hills. N. § Eur

- 10 T. INCARNATUM. St. erect, flexuous; lfts. round-ovate, obtuse of obcordate, villous; spike dense, oblong, pedunculate. Italy. 2f. Red.
- 33. MEDICAGO, L. MEDICK. Calyx 5-cleft. Cor. deciduous. Vex. free and remote from the keel. Leg. variously curved, or spirally coiled or twisted.—Lvs. pinnately 3-foliate, denticulate. European.
- 1 M. lupulina L. None-such. Procumbent, pubescent; lfts. wedge-obovate; ffs. yellow; pod reniform, 1-seeded. (i) Waste grounds. 6—20'. May—July. §
- 2 M. sativa L. Lucerne. Erect, glabrous; lfts. oblong-lanceolate; stip. lance-linear; fls. violet-purple, large; pod spiral. 24 Fields: rare. 2—3f. June, July. §
- 3 M. scutellàta L. Snails. Lfts. elliptical and obovate; ped. 1-3-flowered, shorter than the leaf; pod coiled like a snail-shell. Gardens. July. §
- 4 M. dentleulàta Willd. Lfts. obovate; stip. bristly-gashed; ped. with 1—3 yellow flowers; pod loosely spiral, border doubly echinate. ① 1—2f. June. §
- 5 M. maculàta Willd. Lfts. obcordate, with a purple spot; ped. 2-3-flowered; pod compactly spiral, outer edge grooved and doubly spiny. (1) §
- 6 M. intertéxta L. Hedgehog. Lfts. rhomboidal; stip. gashed; pod spirally coiled in 5 or 6 turns, bordered with bristly prickles. Rare. §
- 34. MELILOTUS, Tourn. MELILOT. Legume ovoid, wrinkled, longer than the calyx, 1-2-seeded. Fls. as in Trifolium. ①② Leaves pinnately trifoliate, leaflets toothed. Flowers in racemes. June, July.
- 1 M. officinalis Willd. Fis. yellow; lfts. obovate-oblong, obtuse; stem erect, with spreading branches. Alluvion. 3f. Raceme slender, one-sided. §
- 2 M. alba Lam. Sweet-scented Clover. Fls. white; lfts. ovate-oblong, truncate, mn cronate; vex. longer than the other petals. Fields. 4-6f.
- 35. PSORALEA. Cal. 5-cleft, campanulate. Segm. acuminate, lower one longest. Stam. diadelphous, rarely somewhat monadelphous. Pod as long as the calyx, 1-seeded, indchiscent. 24 b Often glandular-dotted. Stip. cohering with the base of the petiole. Flowers cyanic.

 - * Leaves palmately 3-7-foliate.—a Silky or smooth. Fls. loosely spicate...Nos. 7, 8, 9

 —a Villous. Flowers densely capitateNos. 10, 11
- 1 P. canéscens Mx. Bushy, downy-canescent; lower lvs. palmately 3-foliate; lfts. roundish obovate, dotted, upper simple. Woods, S. 2f.
- 2 P. virgata N. Virgate, smoothish; lottest lvs. pinnately 3-foliate; its. linear or olyong, often all simple; spikes rather dense. Ga. 2f.
- 3 P. stipulàta T. & G. Smoothish; lits. elliptic-ovate, obtuse; stipules large, ovate; ped. as long as the leaves; spikes capitate. Falls of Ohio, Ky.
- 4 P. melilotoides Mx. Smoothish; lfts. lance-oblong, obtuse; stip. lance-olate; ped. much longer than the leaves. Dry soils, S. and W. 2f.
- 5 P. Onóbrychis N. Pubescent; lfts. ovate, acuminate; stipules filiform; ped. long, with slender spikes. Thickets, W. 3-5f. June, July.
- 8 P. multijùga Ell. Lfts. numerous, oblong-lanceolate, obtuse; spikes oblong; calyx villous, with long teeth. Upper country. Car. Ga.
- 7 P. Lupinélius Mx. Slender, glabrous; lfts. 5-7, linear-filiform; rac. elougated; fis. violet; pod S-shaped. Woods, S. 2f. May. June.

- 8 P. floribûnda N. Canescent; lfts. 3, rarely 5, dotted, oblong to linear; rac. slender; ped. as long as the flowers (3"); pod smooth. Ill. and W. 3f. June.
- 9 P. argophýlla Ph. Erect, silky-white; líts. elliptic, obtuse, 5, rarely 3; ped. much longer than the leaves; fis. whorled. Wis. to Dakota (Matthews.)
- 10 P. subacaùlis T. & G. Nearly stemless, hirsute; lvs. 7-foliate on very long petioles; lfts. obovate-oblong; ped. long, rigid; cal. teeth obtuse. Tenn. April.
- 11 P. esculénta Ph. Erect, rigid, diffuse, white-haired; lfts. 5, oblanceolate; petioles long, ped. longer (3'); head oblong; sep. and bracts long, pointed. Minn. to Dake'a (Matthews, Colman.) 1f. Tubers farinaceous.
- 36. SESBANIA, Pers. Calyx bell-shaped. Vex. spreading or reflexed. Keel incurved, with long claws. Leg. linear or oblong, ∞ or few-seeded. Seeds transverse.—Lvs. abruptly pinnate, with many leaflets. Raceme axillary, loose (yellowish). Fig. 356.
- 2 S. platycárpa Pers. Tall, glabrous; lfts. as above; pod oblong-elliptic, valves double, the inner membranous, 2-seeded. ① S. 10f. Aug. (Glottidium Flor. DC.)
- 37. AMÓRPHA, L. LEAD PLANT. Calyx 5-cleft. Vex. concave, unguiculate, erect. Wings and keel none. Stam. exserted. Leg. oblong, somewhat curved at the point, scabrous with glandular points, 1 or 2-seeded. 5 5 American. Lvs. unequally pinnate, punctate. Fls. bluishwhite, small, in virgate racemes.
 - * Leaves stalked (lowest leaflets remote from base). Legume 2-seeded..........No. 1
- * Leaves sessile or nearly so. Lfts. 16-20 pairs. Legume 1-seeded.......Nos. 2, 3

 1 A. fruticosa L. Scarcely pubescent; lfts. 9-19, oval, obtuse (1'); cal. teeth short, obtuse, the lowest pointed. W. and S. to Rocky Mts. 6-16f. May, June.
- 2 A. herbacea Walt. Pubescent or not; lfts. 41-51, oblong, obtuse (7"); cal. teeth subequal, villous, upper obtuse. lower acute. South. 2-4f. June, July.
- 3 A. canescens N. Villous-canescent; lfts. small (4"), crowded, ovate-oblong; vex. bright blue; calyx teeth equal, acute. Wis. to Ga. and W. 2-4f. July, Aug.
- 38. DALEA, L. Calyx subequally cleft or toothed. Pet. unguiculate, claws of the wings and keel adnate to the staminate tube half way up. Vex. free, the limb cordate. Sta. 10, united into a cleft tube. Ov. 2-ovuled. Pod enclosed in the calyx, indehiscent, 1-seeded.—Glandular-punctate. Lvs. odd-pinnate. Stipels 0. Stip. minute, setaceous. Spikes mostly dense.
- D. alopecuroides Willd. Giabrous and much branched; Ifts. 8—14 pairs, linear-oval, obtuse or retuse, punctate beneath; spike pedunculate, oblong-cylindric, silky-villous. ① Ill. to Ala. and W. 2f. Flowers white and violet. August.
- 39. PETALOSTÉMON, Mx. Calyx 5-toothed, nearly equal. Pet. 5, on filiform claws, 4 of them nearly equal, alternate with the stamens and wited with the staminate tube. Stam. 5, monadelphous, tube cleft. Leg. 1 seeded, indehiscent, included in the calyx. 4 Leaves unequally pinnate, extipellate. Flowers in dense, pedunculate, oblong spikes or heads.

 - - a Bracts not awned, short, acute or obtuse. South........... Nos. 8, 4

- 1 P. cándidum Mx. Glabrous, erect; lfts. 7-9, all sessile, linear-lanceomte, mu cronate, glandular beneath; spikes on long peduncles; bracts longer than the white petals. Dry prairies, S. and W. Slender. 3f. Leaflets 1'. July.
- 2 P. violàceum Mx. Minutely pubescent, erect; lfts. 5, linear, glandular beneath; spikes pedunculate; bracts shorter than the violet petals. Prairies, West. 2f. Leaflets 1'. Heads 1' long, brilliant. July, Ang.
- 8 P. cárneum Mx. Glabrous, erect; lfts. 5—7, lance-linear; spikes oblong, pedunculate; bracts obovate; pet. oblong. Ga. and Fla. Slender. 1—2f. Rose-wh. Aug.
- 4 P. gracile Nutt. Glabrous, decumbent at base; lfts. 7, lance-linear; spikes somewhat sessile; bracts acute; petals ovate. Pine woods, Fla. and W. 1—2f. White.
- 5 P. corymbosum Mx. St. corymbously branched; spikes capitate, sessile; bracts broad, colored, the outer leaf bearing; lits. linear, 5-7. South. 2f. White. Sept.
- 40. ASTRAGALUS, L. MILK VETCH. Calyx 5-toothed. Pet. elongated, erect, clawed. Vex. narrow, equalling or exceeding the obtuse keel. Stam. diadelphous (9 and 1). Legume mostly turgid, 2-valved, 1-celled, or 2-celled partly or completely by the intrusion of the sutures. Seeds 1— ∞, funiculus slender. 2t chiefly. Leaves unequally pinnate. Flowers in spikes or racemes. (Including Phaca, L.)

§ Legume sessile in the calyx.—a Fls. white or yellowish...(b)

- the calyx; pod puberulent, 1-celled. Rocky shores, Vt. Rare. 8—14. Cor. white, 5". May, June.
- 2 A. alpinus L. Diffuse; lfts. 18-21, ovate; cor. blue above, thrice longer than the calyx; pod pubescent with black hairs, 2-celled. Mts. Vt. Me. Can. June, July.
- 3 A. Canadénsis L. Canescent, tall; lfts. 21—31, elliptical; bracts as long as the calyx; fis. greenish; pod 2-celled. Banks. 2—3f. Pod 6". July, August.
- 4 A. Cooperi Gray. Smoothish; lfts. 13-27, elliptical; rac. exceeding the leaves; fls. white; pod inflated, 1-celled, roundish-ovate, with a deep groove at the ventral suture. Banks, N. Y. and W. 1-2f. June, July. (Phaca neglecta T. & G.)
- 5 A. glaber Mx. Erect, smoothish; lfts. 15—29, lance-oblong or linear; spikes loose; pod smooth, flattened, 2-celled. Pine woods, S. 1—2f. Flowers greenish. July.
- 6 A. villòsus Mx. Low, villous; lfts. 9-15, oblong-oval; rac. ovoid, dense; pod 3-angled, 1-celled, clothed with long hairs. Dry, S. 3-6'. Fls. dull yellow. Mar. Apr.
- 7 A. obcordàtus Ell. Low, assurgent, smoothish; lfts. 7—12 pairs, 4", oblong to obovate, cordate at apex; ped. as long as the leaves, 8-15-flowered; pod deflexed, incurved, pointed. Ill. to Ga. 6—10'. April—June. (A. distortus T. & G.)
- 8 A. caryocárpus Ker. Low, diffuse, whitish, downy or nearly smooth; leaves stalked; lfts. 15-21, obovate; ped. longer; fis. 8-10", capitate; pod as large as a grape, smoothish, eatable. Ill. W. and S. May. (A. Mexicanus DC.)
- 9 A. Platténsis N. Villous, diffuse; lfts. 8—12 pairs, oblong; stip. lanceolate; rac. capitate; pod ovoid, villous. Gravel, Ill. Tenn. and W. May.
- 41. TEPHROSIA, L. Goat's Rue. Cat-gut. Calyx with 5, nearly equal, subulate teeth. Bracteoles 0. Vex. large, orbicular. Keel obtuse, cohering with the wings. Sta. diadelphous (in the following species) or monadelphous. Legume linear, much compressed, many-seeded. 24 Lvs. unequally pinnate. Leaflets mucronate. Flowers white-purple.

- 1 T. Virgínica Pers. Erect, villous; lfts. oblong; fts. subsessile, axillary and terminal, variegated with white, rose, and purple; pod villous. Dry. 1-2f. July.
- 2 T. spicata T & G. Rusty-villous, diffuse; lfts. oval-oblong, obtuse or retuse; ped very long; calyx teeta longer than tube. S. 1-3f. July.
- 3 T. hispídula Ph. Minutely hispid or pubescent, slender, decumbent; lfts. elliptic-oblong, acute; cal. teeth not longer than tube. S. 1-2f. May-July.
- 4 T. ambigua M. A. Curt. Smoothish, decumbent; lfts. 7-15, oblong-oblanceolate, truncate, brownish beneath; ped. angular, 2-3-flowered, as long as the leaves; calyx teeth shorter than tube. S. 1f. June, July.
- 5 T. graellis Wood. Slender, diffuse, subglabrous; lvs. stalked; lfts, oblong-obovate, emarginate; ped. twice longer than the leaves; fis. on slender pedicels; cal. teeth very short; pod smooth. Fla. to La. 6—12.
- 6 T. chrysophýlla Ph. Prostrate, rust-pubescent; lvs. sessile; ltts. round-obovate, acutish, wavy, yellowish; pedunc. much longer than the leaves; calyx teeth subulate Dry woods, Ga. Fla. to Tex. 10-20'. May-July.
- 42. INDIGOFERA, L. INDIGO-PLANT. Calyx with 5 acute segments. Vex. roundish, emarginate. Keel spurred each side, at length reflexed. Legume 2-valved, 1 to ∞-seeded. 5 2 Stip. small, distinct from the petiole. Leaves odd-pinnate. Legume pendulous.
 - § Racemes longer than the leaves. Leaflets obovate-oblong, obtuse.........Nos. 1, 2
 - § Racemes shorter than the leaves. Leaflets oval. Naturalized South...... Nos. 3, 4
- 1 I. Caroliniana Walt. Erect, branched; lfts. 11-15, petiolulate; fts. yellowishbrown; pod oblong, veiny, rugous, 2-seeded. Sandy woods, S. 3-7f. July-Sep.
- 2 1. leptosépala N. Decumbent, strigous; lfts. 7-9, subsessile; calyx teeth subulate; fls. pale-scarlet; pod linear, 6-9-seeded. Ga. Fla. to Ark. 2-3f.
- 3 I. TINOTÒRIA L. Erect; lfts. 9-11; pod terete, tornlous, curved. Waste pl. § E. Ind.
- 4 I. ANIL L. Erect; lfts. 7—11; pod flattened, even, with thick edges. Waste. § W. Ind.
- 43. ROBÍNIA, L. Locust. Calyx 5-cleft, the 2 upper segments more or less coherent. Vex. large. Alæ obtuse. Sta. diadelphous (9 and 1). Style bearded inside. Legume compressed, elongated, many-seeded. 5 5 With stipular spines. Lvs. odd pinnate Fls. showy, in axillary racemes. Fragrant. Fig. 402.
- 1 R. Pseudacacia L. Common Locust. Branches armed with spines; lifts, ovate and oblong-ovate; rac. pendulous, white, smooth, as well as the pods. Penn, S. and W. Introduced everywhere. 30—80f. Wood very durable. April, May.
- 2 R. viscòsa Vent. Clammy Locust. Spines very short; branchlets, petioles, and pods glandular-viscid; lfts. ovate; rac. crowded, erect, roseate. Mts. S. 40f. Ap. Jn. †
- 3 R. híspida L. Rose Acacia. Spines almost wanting, shrub mostly hispid; rac. cose, mostly pendulous; fls. large, rose-red. Mts. S. 3—8f. May, June. †
- 44. COLUTEA, L. BLADDER SENNA. Calyx 5-toothed. Vex. with 2 callosities, expanded, larger than the obtuse carina. Stig. lateral, under the hooked summit of the style, which is longitudinally bearded on the back side. Legume inflated, scarious. 5 Leaves odd-pinnate.
- C. ARBORÉSCENS L. Lits. elliptical, retuse; vex. shortly gibbous behind. Mt Vesuvirs 8—12f. Leaflets about 9. Flowers large, yellow. June—Aug.

- 45. WISTÀRIA, Nutt. Cal. bilabiate, upper lip emarginate, the lower one 3 subequal teeth. Vex. with 2 callosities ascending the claw and separating above. Wings and keel falcate, the former adhering at top. Legume torulous. Seeds many, reniform. 5 Leaves odd-pinnate. Raceme large, with large, colored bracts. Flowers lilac-purple.
- 1 W. frutéscens DC. Pubescent when young, at length glabrous; ifts. 9-13, ovate or elliptic-lanceolate, acute; raceme densely Co-flowered; calyx teeth obtuse; ovary glabrous. Swamps, S. 15-30f. Woody. April, May.
- 2 W. CONSEQUANA Benth. Pubescent; Ifts. 9-13, ovate or oblong-lanceolate. acumi nate; raceme loose, pendulous, 1f long; calyx teeth acuminate. China. April.
- 46. APIOS, L. GROUND NUT. Calyx obscurely bilabiate, the upper tip of 2 very short, rounded teeth, the 2 lateral teeth nearly obsolete, the lower one acute and elongated. Keel falcate, pushing back the broad, plicate vex. at top. b Glabrous. Root bearing edible tubers. Leaves pinnately 5-7-foliate.
- 4. tuberòsa Ph. St. twining; lfts. ovate-lanceolate; rac. shorter than the lvs. Thick ets and shady woods. 2-8f. Rac. 1-3' long. Fls. brownish-purple. Handsome. Jl. Aug.
- 47. VIGNA, Savi. (To *Dominic Vigna*, commentator on Theophrastus.) Calyx of 4 lobes, the upper twice broader, the lower longer. Vexbroad, with 2 callosities near the base of the limb. Keel not twisted. Stigma lateral. Legume terete. b Leaves pinnately trifoliate.
- V. hirsuta Feay. Plant hirsute, the stem retrorsely so; cal. with 1 bractlet at base, segm. all acute, the lower acuminate; lfts. ovate-lanceolate, pointed. Marshes, S. Car. Fla. to La. 6—10f. Flowers pale yellow, 6". Pod 2', 4-6-seeded. July—Sept.
- 48. RHYNCHOSIA, DC. Calyx somewhat bilabiate, or 4-parted, with the upper segment 2-cleft. Vex. without callosities. Keel falcate. Style glabrous. Legume oblique, short, compressed, 1-2-seeded. Seeds carunculate. 4 5 Leaves resinous-dotted beneath, pinnately 3-foliate, sometimes reduced to a single leaflet. Flowers yellow.
 - § PHASEOLOÌDES. Twining. Raceme long, Co-flowered. Calyx teeth short....No. 1 § ARCYPHÝLLUM. Low, or twining. Flowers in fascicles or short racemes.
 - Calyx teeth leafy, as long as the corolla.................... Nos. 2, & 4
 - § ORTHODANUM. Erect. Ped. 1-flowered, axillary. Calyx teeth subulate..... No. 5
- 1 R. minima DC. Scrambling; life, thin, rhomboidal; rac. with about 12 remote, reflexed fis.; pod torulous, 6" long. Banks, S. Car. to Fla and La. 3-5f, delicate.
- 2 R. simplicifòlia (Ell.) Low, erect, pubescent; lvs. reduced to a single leaflet, or bicular or reniform, obtuse. Sandy woods, S. 1—3'. Leaves 14'. April, May.
- 3 R. volùbilis Wood. Twining, pubescent; lvs. 3-fol.; lfts. oval or orbicular; rac. 3-10-flwd.; calyx teeth ovate, cuspidate. Dry woods, S. 3-4f. Lfts. 1'. June. July.
- 4 R. erécta Wood. Tall, velvety pubescent; lvs. 3-foliate; lfts. oval, acute; sepals scarcely us, ted, lance-ovate to linear. Dry. Md. to Fla. 2-5f. June-Aug.
- 5 R. galactoides Chapm. St. erect, rigid, branched; lfts. small, elliptic or oval, margins revolute; ped. half as long as the flowers. Ala. Fla. 2—3f.
- 49. PHASEOLUS, L. KIDNEY-BEAN. Cal. upper lip 2-toothed, lower 3-toothed. Keel with the stamens and style spirally twisted. Leg com-

pressed and falcate, or cylindric, many-seeded. Seeds compressed, reniform. Leaves pinnately trifoliate. Leaflets stipellate. Figs. 157, 203-4, 214.

- P. perénnis Walt. Wild Bean Vine. Twining, pubescent; rac. paniculate, mostly in pairs, axillary; lits. ovate, acuminate, 3-veined; leg. pendulons, falcate, broad-mucronate. Dry woods: common. 4—7f. Pod 2'.
- 2 P. diversifèlius Pers. St. prostrate, scabrous; Ifts. angular, 2-3-lobed or entire; ped. longer than leaf; pod pubescent, broadly-linear, cylindric. (2) Sandy shores. 3-5f.
- 3 P. hélvolus L. St. slender; lits. between oblong-ovate and lance-ovate, not lohed; ped. slender, several times longer than the leaves; pod straight, cylindric, 8-10-seeded. 24 Sandy fields. 3-5f.
- 4 P. pauciflòrus Benth. Stem slender, retrorsely hirsute; lfts. linear-oblong, not lobed, as long as the petiole, hirsute; pod hirsute, 5-8-seeded. Prairies, Ill. (Mead) and W. 2-4f.
- 5 P. VULGÀRIS. Lfts. ovate, acuminate; rac. solitary; pod pendulous, long-pointed, seed reniform, variously colored.
 ① E. Ind. Flowers white. 3—8f.
- 6 P. LUNÀTUS. Lima B. Lifts. ovate-deltoid; pod broad, flat, falcate, with large, flat, white seeds; flowers whitish. (i) E. Ind. 6-12f.
- 7 P. MULTIFLÒRUS. Scarlet Pole B. Lfts. ovate, acute; rac. as long as the lvs.; fls. scarlet; pod pendulous, seeds reniform. ① S. Am. 6—10f.
- 8 P. NANUS. Bush B. Lits. broad-ovate, acute; pod torulous; flowers and seeds white. (1) India. 1f. There are many varieties.
- 50. ERYTHRINA, L. Calyx truncate or lobed. Vex. long, lanceolate, with no callosities. Wings and keel much smaller. Stam. straight, nearly as long as the vexillum. Style glabrous. Legume torulous. \$554 Often prickly. Leaves pinnately trifoliate. Flowers racemed.
- 1 E. herbacea L. Glabrous; lfts. rhombic-hastate, with 3 rounded, shallow lobes, petioles with here and there a small hooked prickle; rac. terminal; flowers slender, deep scarlet, 2. Rich soils, S. Rhizome thick. 3—4f. April.
- 2 E. Crista-Galli. Shrub or tree; ifts. ovate or elliptical, with hooked prickles beneath; banner recurved; fis. scarlet, in large racemes. Planted South.
- **51. AMPHICARPÆA**, Ell. PEA-VINE. Calyx with 4 or 5 nearly equal segments. Pet. oblong. Vex. with the sides appressed. Stig. capitate. Ovary on a sheathed stipe. Leg. flat, 2-4-seeded. ① Slender, twining. Leaves pinnately trifoliate. The upper flowers complete, but usually barren, the lower apetalous and fruitful.
- 1 A. monoica Nutt. St. retrorsely pubescent; lfts. ovate, thin; cauline racemes pendulous; cal. segm. very short; bracts minute. Woods. 4—8f. Very slender. Flowers pale purple. Upper pods 4-seeded, lower 1-seeded. July—Sept.
- 2 A. Pitcherl T. & G. Stem rusty-villous; Its. rhomboid-ovate; rac. erect, often ranched; bracts broad, conspicuous. N. Orleans and W. Seeds blackish.
- 52. GALÁCTIA, L. Cal. bibracteolate, 4-cleft, the segments of nearly equal length, upper one broadest, entire. Pet. oblong. Vex. broadest and incumbent. Keel petals slightly cohering at top. Legume many-seeded. Σ L. Lvs. pinnately compound. Rac. axillary. Fls. purplish. Aug. Sept.

- Leaves pinnate, 7-9-foliate. Ste. prostrate, twining. Lvs. coriaceous No. 1
- Leaves pinuately 3-foliate. Sts. prostrate, twining. Pods 12-18" long. . Nos. 2-4
- Leaves pinnately 3-foliate. Sts. erect or ascending. Petioles longer than lfts. . Nos. 5, 6
- 1 G. Ellióttii N. Lfts. elliptic-oblong, obtuse; ped. longer than the lvs., few-flwd. at the top; upper sep. (double) broad-ovate. 24 Ga. Fla. 3-7f. Rose-white. May, Jn.
- 2 G. glabélla Mx. St. nearly glabrous; lfts. elliptic-oblong, emarginate at each end, shining above, a little hairy beneath; rac. pedunculate, about the length of the leaves; flowers 6", pedicellate. 24 Arid soils, N. J. to Fla. 2—if. Rose-purple.
- 3 G. mollis Mx. St. softly pubescent; lfts. oval, obtuse, nearly smooth above, softly villous and whitish beneath; rac. longer than the leaves, pedunculate, fasciculate; fls. 4", on very short pedicels; pod villous. 2t Dry soils, Md. to Ga. 2—4f.
 - B. microphylla. Lfts. small (4-6"), oval; fts. solitary, and nearly sessile in the upper axils; pods 5 or 6-seeded. Ga. Fla. (Miss S. Keen.)
- 4 6. pilòsa N. St. pubescent or smoothish; lfts. thin, oblong-ovate or oval, obtuse or retuse at both ends; rac. very slender, twice or thrice longer than the leaves, with scattered, distant flowers. 2 Dry soils, S. 3-7f. Leaflets 1-2'. Flowers 4".
- 5 G. brach poda T. & G. Slender, branching; lfts. oblong, odd one petiolulate; rac. stalked, shorter than the leaves. 24 Sandy woods, W. Fla. 2—3f, ascending.
- 6 G. sessilifiòra T. & G. St. simple, flexuous; lfts. oblong-linear, odd one subsessile: rac, very short, sessile. Sandy woods, S. 1-2f. Lfts. 1'-20". Pod erect.
- **53. DÓLICHOS,** L. Calyx 4-lobed, the upper lobe 2-toothed or entire. Vex. with 2 or 4 callosities at the base of the limb. The free stamen spurred at base. Legume flattened with a few oval, flattened seeds. > Leaves pinnately 3-foliate.
- 1 D. multiflorus T. & G. Lits. ample. orbicular, acute, thin, pubescent; racemes equalling the penales, densely co-flwd. at the top of the stout peduncle; calyx upper lip entire; pod 4-5-seeded. 24 Banks, Gs. to Ls.
- 2 D. Hàlei Word. Lits. ample, round-ovate, acuminate; petioles 3 times longer than the few-(3-8)-1wd., stalked raceme; pod broad, 2-3-seeded, the point incurved. 21 N. Orleans and W. (Dr. J. Hale.) Pod 2/.
- 3 D. SESQUIPFPALIS. Pods smooth, subterete, very long (1f). W. Ind. + South.
- 4 D. CAT-IANG. Pods linear, erect, twin at top of the long ped. E. Ind. † South.
- **54. CLITORIA**, L. Calyx bibracteolate, 5-toothed, segm. acuminate. Vex. large spreading, roundish, emarginate, not spurred. Keel smaller than the wings, acute, on long claws. Legume linear-oblong, torulous, several-seeded.

 2 Leaves pinnately 3-5-foliate. Flowers very large, solitary, or several together.
- C. Mariana L. Glabrous; lfts. 3, oblong-ovate or lanceolate, obtuse, lateral ones petiolarate; ped. short, 1-3-fiwd.; bracteoles and bracts very short; pod 3-4-seeded 2 Try soils, N. J. to Fla. 1—3f. Flowers pale purple. July, Aug.
- 55 CENTROSEMA, DC. Sep. lance-linear, slightly united, the lower longest and with 2 broad bractlets. Vex. very large, with a short spur cn the back near the base. Keel and stamens much shorter, incurved Legume long, linear, margined and long-pointed. 2 Leaves pinnately 3 foliate. Flowers very large, purple.
- C. Virginiàna Benth. St. very slender; lfts. oblong-ovate to oblong-linear, firm, very veiny, the veins incurved; ped. 1-4-flowered, bractlets larger (not longer) than the calyx; pod veined along the margin. 2 Dry soils, S. 2-5f. July, August.

- 56, KENNEDYA, Vent. Two upper lobes of ealyx half-united. Banner broad, spreading, keel as long as the wings, incurved. Legume linear.

 2 Australian twiners with brilliant flowers in clusters. Leaves 3-nate.
- 1 K. Comptontana. Smoothish; lits. 8, ovate, retuse, veiny; peduncle bearing ar erect raceme of many bright blue flowers, very ornamental in the conservatory. 12f.
- 2 K. RUBICÍNDA. Hairy; lfts. ovate; ped. 3 flwd., fls. dark-red or crimson, to scarlet. 5f.
- 57. HARDENBÈRGIA, Benth. Two upper teeth of calyx united.
 Eanner broad, spreading, keel much shorter than wings. Legume linear.
 Australian. Flowers in racemes, very delicate. Leaflet mostly but 1.
- H. MONOPHÝLLA. Plant very smooth; lft. lance-ovate; rac. erect; fis. blue-purple. 10f.
- 58. ACACIA, Necker. Calyx valvate, 4- or 5-toothed. Pet. 4 or 5, small, distinct or nearly so. Sta. numerous, distinct. Legume not jointed, dry, 2-valved, ∞ -seeded. Beautiful trees or shrubs, native of warm climates. Lvs. twice pinnate, or reduced to phyllodia (§ 321). Fls. yellow or yellowish, in spikes or heads, very numerous and showy.
- with 4—8 pairs of plune, leaflets 15—20 pairs, oblong, crowded; ped. 2 or 3 together.

 Naturalized along the Gulf, Fla. to N. Orleans. Pods 2—3' long. (Vachellia, C-B.)

 A. ÁLBICANS. Shrub from Mexico, 5f, with stipular spines, silvery-pubescent; leaves
- 2 A. Albicans. Shrub from Mexico, of, with stipular spines, slivery-pubescent; leaves with 8 or 9 pairs of pinnæ, leaflets 19—30 pairs, linear-oblong, glabrous; flowers white, the heads in axillary racemes, 2—5 together.
- 3 A. DEALBATA. Shrub thornless, 5f, from N. Holland, all velvety-pubescent; pinnse 15 pairs, leastets 33-35 pairs, linear, crowded; heads in axillary racemes.
- 4 A. JUNIPERINA. Shrub from N. Holland, spinescent; phyllodia linear-subulate, pungent; branches terete, hairy or downy; heads solitary; petals 5.
- 5 A. ARMATA. Shrub 5-8f, downy or bairy, with spinescent stipules; phyllodia half-oblong-ovate, entire, 1-veined; heads solitary; pods velvety. N. Holland.
- 6 A. vestita. Shrub 6f, clothed with a soft down; leaves (phyllodia) halved, elliptic oblanceolate; heads loosely racemed along the ped., one being terminal. N. Holland.
- 7 A. CULTRIFORMIS. Shrub 5f, smooth and glaucous; leaves curved, triangular-lanceolate, coriaceous; heads in racemes, panicled at the end of the branches.
- 8 A. VERTICILLÀTA. Shrub bushy, leafy, with the phyllodia and leaf-like stipules crowded and irregularly whorled; spikes oblong, solitary, axillary. New Holland.
- 9 A. LONGIFÒLIA. Shrub 5f, unarmed, with the phyllodia long. linear-lanceolate, 8-veined at base, veiny above; spikes axillary, in pairs; flowers 4-parted. N. S. Wales
- 10 A. LINEARIS. Shrub 5f, unarmed, with phyllodia very long (7') and narrowly lin ear, 1-veined; spikes axillary, many, often branched; calyx 4-parted.
- 11 A. FLOREBÝNDA. Shrub or small tree, 6—10f; phyllodia linear-lanceolate, attenuate both ways, 8-5-veined; spikes simple, axillary, solitary; calyx 4-toothed. N. Holland.
- 59. POINOIÁNA, L. Sepals 5, united just at base. Petals broad, unguiculate, spreading. Stam. 10, very long, decurved with the slender style. Legume flat. 5 Tropical. Leaflets very many, no odd one. Fls. large.
- 1 P. PULCHÉRRIMA. Shrub prickly (used in the W. Ind. for hedges, hence called Flower fence); leaflets oval-oblong; fis. 2' broad, orange, with crimson filaments 2' long. 100

- 2 P. GILLÈSH. From S. Am. Thornless; lfts. very small; fls. 2', ylw., the pet. subequal, subsessile, glandular-ciliate at apex. [one spotted. From Madagascar, 10f.
- 3 P. REGIA, has crimson flowers 3' broad, the petals long-clawed, crenate-edged. appet
- 60. CALLÍSTACHYS, Vent. Calyx 2-lipped. Banner erect, keel and wings deflexed. Stam. 10, separate, as in Baptisia. Style incurved. Pod woody before ripening, many-seeded. 5 From New Holland. Leaves 3-foliate but sessile. Flowers yellow, in a terminal cluster.
- 1 C. LANCEOLATA. Hairy, half-shrubby; leaflets lanceolate, apparently whorled in 3's.
- 2 C. ovata. Pubescent; leaves ovate, acute; spike short and broad, many-flowered.
- 61. SOPHÒRA, L. Keel obtuse, not shorter than the wings or roundish banner. Pod stipitate, many-seeded, moniliform, indehiscent. Seeds globular. 5 5 Leaves odd-pinnate. Panicles terminal.
- 1 8. tomentòsa L. Shrub 4-6f, hoary-tomentons; lits. about 15. oblong, thick; fis. in long racemes, yellow, handsome; calyx obscurely 5-toothed; pod 6'. Coast, Fia.
- 2 S. Japónica. Tree 30-40f, from Japan, hardy from Philadelphia south. Leaflets about 13, smooth; panicles large, erect, open, white, in July and August.
- 62. CHOROZEMA ILICIFOLIA. Shrub from N. Holland, 3f, bushy, with thick spinescent, holly-like, simple leaves, and a profusion of deep orange or scarlet racemes. Calyx 2-lipped. Keel shorter than the wings. Pod inflated, many-seeded.
- 63. ÓROBUS, Tourn. BITTER VETCH. Calyx obtuse at base, deeper cleft on upper side. Cor. long, keel incurved, shorter than wings or banner. Sty. terete, downy above. 2t Lfts. 2—12, rachis ending in a short point.
- 1 O. vérnus. Lits. 6, ovate, pointed; stip. 1-sagit., entire; fis. blue and purp. Apr. 1f.
- 2 O. NIGER. Branched, 3f; lfts. 12, ovate to oblong; flowers dark purple. June-Aug.
- 3 O. ATROPURPUREUS. Leaflets 6, linear; flowers dark purple, in long 1-sided racemes.
- 64. LENS ESCULÉNTA. LENTIL. Herb cultivated for food at the East since the times of Esau, seldom seen here. Stem weak, 11. Leaves of many pairs of oblong leaflets, ending in a branched tendril. Raceme of 2 or 3 pale flowers succeeded by a short broad pod. Seed exactly lens-shaped, giving the name. (1)
- 65. CÝTISUS, L. Cal. 2-lipped, with 5 teeth, keel obtuse, straightish. Style incurved or at length involute. Seeds with a *scale* at the hilum (strophiolate). 5 Leaves of 3 leaflets, the upper becoming simple.
- C. SCOPÀRIUS. Scotch Broom. Shrub with smooth angular, virgate branches; lfts. oblong, pedicels solitary, axillary; flowers yellow, showy; pods hairy at edge. Europe.
- 66. TRIGONÉLLA Fœnum-Græcum. Fenugreek. Herb from Europe, in gardens. Cult. for its strong-scented herbage. 2f. Lfts. 3, cuneate at base. Ils axillary, sessile, small, white. Pods linear, long, slightly falcate at point, 2 or 3 together.
- 67. CLIANTHUS, Soland. Cal. bell-form, 5-cleft. Banner lance-ovate, acuminate, reflexed, keel boat-shaped, decurved, as long as the banner, longer than the narrow wings. Pod oblong, inflated. 5 From New Zealand. Leaves odd pinnate. Flowers large and splendid.
- 1 C. Puníceus. Shrub smoothish, 4f; leaflets about 17, oblong, retuse, alternate, flowers 3' wide, crimson-red, in dense hanging racemes of superb appearance.
- 2 C. DAMPIÉRII. Shrub hairy, 4f; leaflets about 17, oval, acute; flowers very large, scarlet, with a black prominence at the base of the banner. Flowers freely.

ORDER XLIV. ROSACEÆ. ROSEWORTS.

Herbs, shrubs, or trees, with alternate, stipulate leaves and regular flowers. Sepals 5, rarely fewer, united, often re-enforced by as many bractlets. Petals 5, rarely 0, distinct, inserted on the disk which lines the calyx tube. Stumens ∞ , rarely few, distinct, inserted with the petals (perigynous) Ovuries 1, 2, 5, or ∞ , distinct, or often coherent with each other, or immersed in the tube of the calyx. Fruit a drupe, or achenia, or a dry or juicy etario ($\frac{3}{2}$ 158), or pome. Seeds 1 or few in each carpel, anatropous, exalbuminous. Embryo straight. Figs. 5, 35, 38, 117, 139, 158, 183–5, 188, 197, 244, 251, 285, 297, 300–1, 307, 358, 365–6, 400, 428.

- A Ovary superior, and the fruit not enclosed in the tube of the calyx...(a) A Ovary inferior, and the fruit enclosed in the calyx tube ... (m) a Carpel I, forming a drupe in fruit. Calyx deciduous. Trees or shrubs...(b) a Carpels 2- CO. Calyx persistent, bractless. Shrubs or herbs...(c) a Carpels 4- co. Calyx persistent, with 5 bractlets added. Herbs mostly...(f) b TRIBE I. CHRYSOBALANE E. - Style lateral. Ovules 2, ascending CHRYSOBALANUS. 1 b TRIBE II. AMYGDALE E. - Style terminal. Ovules 2, pendulous PRUNUS. e TRIBE III. SPIRÆEÆ.—Carpels 2-8, several-seeded follicles in fruit...(d) e TRIBE IV. RUBE .- Carpels 2- 00, 1-seeded drupes or achenia...(e) e Shrubs unarmed. Carpels 2-4. Petals 0. Calyx leafy......... NEVIUSIA. 6 7 f TRIBE V. FRAGARIDE E. - Carpels 4- 00, 1-seeded schenis in fruit ... (9) 10 -k Torus spongy or dry. -! Bractlets minute or 0. ... WALDSTEINIA. 12 -? Bractlets 5......POTENTILLA. m Tribe VI, SANGUISORBE E. - Carpels 1-3, acheniate. Petals 0 or 5...(n) n Stamens 1-4. Style lateral. Flowers apetalous, scattered ALCHEMILLA. 14 n Stamens 4- QO. Style terminal. Flowers apetalous, spicate.........POTERIUM. 16 m Trine VII. ROSE E.-Carpels OO, 1-seeded, free in the calyx tube......Rosa. 17 m TRIBE VIII. POMEÆ.-Carpels 2-5, consolidated with the calyx tube...(o) 18 19 -p Carpels 2-seeded.....Pynus. 20 -p Carpels co-seededCYDONIA.
- 1. CHRYSOBALANUS, L. COCOA PLUM. Calyx 5-cleft. Pet. 5. Sta. about 20, in a single series. Ov. solitary, sessile, the style arising from the base. Ovules 2, collateral. Drupe 1-seeded, with thin pulp. 5 With entire, veiny leaves, minute stipules, and terminal panicles.
- C. oblongifòlius Mx. Lvs. oblong, varying to oblanceolate, subsessile, pedicels and calyx tomentous-hoary; filaments and ovary glabrous; drupe as large as a plum. Pine-barrens, Ga. Ala, Fla. 8—12f. Leaves shining. Flowers small, white.
- 2. PRUNUS, Tourn. PLUM, &c. Calyx 5-cleft, the tube bell-shaped or cup-shaped, decidures. Pet. 5, spreading. Sta. 15—30. Ov. solitary, with 2 pendulous ovules. Drupe fleshy, with a bony nucleus. 5 5 Fruit mostly edible. Fls. white or purplish. Figs. 51, 119–21, 124–5, 158, 285, 297

§ PRUNUS. Drupe smooth, more or less glaucous with a bloom. Stone smooth, more							
or less flattened. Leaves mostly convolute (rolled) in vernation. Plums(a)							
a Umbels 2-5-flowered. Leaves conspicuously acuminate							
a Umbels 2-5-flowered. Leaves acute or obtuse							
a Umbels 1-2-flowered. Leaves acute, obovate, or oval							
§ CERASUS. Drupe smooth, without bloom. Stone smooth, globular.							
Leaves conduplicate (folded §254) in vernation. Cherries(b)							
b Flowers in lateral leasless umbels. Drupes small. Native Nos. 7, 8							
b Flowers in lateral leafless umbels. Drupes large. ExoticNos. 9, 10							
b Flowers in racemes—c terminating the leafy branchesNos. 11, 12							
-c in the axils of the evergreen leaves							
§ Armeniaca. Drupe soft-velvety. Stone smooth, compressed. Lvs.							
convolute in bud, expanding after the flowers. ApricotsNos. 14, 15							
§ AMYGDALUS. Drupe tomentous or smooth. Stone rugous-furrowed,							
compressed. Leaves conduplicate in vernation(d)							
d Fruit with a soft juicy pulp. Small trees. Редси, &с No. 16							

1 P. Americana Marsh. Red Plum. Yellow Plum. Somewhat thorny; lvs. oblongoval and obovate, abruptly and strongly acuminate, doubly serrate; drupes roundish oval, reddish orange, with a tough skin. Low woods. 10-15f. May. †

d Fruit with a hard dry pulp. Trees or low shrubs. ALMOND... Nos, 17, 18, 19

- P. maritima Wang. Beach Plum. Lvs. oval or obovate, slightly acuminate, sharply serrate; petioles with 2 glands; umbels few-flowered; ped. short, pubescent; fruit nearly round. Sea beach, Me. to Va. 3—4f. Fruit size of a grape. May.
- 3 P. umbellata Ell. Lvs. lanceolate or lance-oval, acute or barely acuminate, obscurely serrulate; petioles glaudless; umbels 3-5-flowered, precocious; fruit oval, small, glaucous, red. Dry soils, South. 10-15f. Fruit pleasant. May.
- 4 P. Chicase Mx. Chickesaw Plum. Branches spinous; Ivs. oblong-lanceolate or oblanceolate, glandular serrulate, not at all acuminate; pedicels short, smooth; drupe globous. Thickets, South. 6—12f. Fruit red or yellowish. April.
- 5 P. spinosa L. β. institita. Bullace Plum. Branches thorny; lvs. pubescent beneath; obovate-elliptical, varying to ovate. sharply and doubly dentate; umbels 1-2-flowered; fruit globular, black, glaucous. Roadsides. 15-20f. §
- 6 P. DOMÉSTICA L. Common Garden Plum. Damson Plum. Branches unarmed; lvs. oval or ovate-lanceolate, acute; pedicels nearly solitary; drupe globous, oval, ovoid, and obovoid. Long cultivated. 15f. Italy.
- 7 P. pùmila L. Sand Cherry. Lvs. oblanceolate or obovate, acute, subserrate, smooth, paler beneath; umbels few-flowered, sessile; drupe ovoid. Shrub trailing in sandy soils. 1—2f. Fruit small, dark red, pleasant. May.
- 8 P. Pennsylvánica L. Wild Red Cherry. Lvs. oblong-ovate, acuminate, nnely serrate, thin, smooth; umbels corymbous, with elongated pedicels; drupe small, ovoid-subglobous. Woods, N. 25f. Bark red-brown. May.
- 9 P. AVIUM L. Ox-heart. English Cherry. Branches erect or ascending; lvs. oblongobovate, acuminate, hairy beneath; umbels sessile, with rather long pedicels; drupe ovoid-globous, subcordate at base. Gardens, parks. 30-50f. †
- 10 P. CÉRASUS L. Sour Cherry. Large Red. Morello, &c. Branches spreading; lvs. ovate-lanceolate, acute at apex, narrowed at base, nearly smooth; fis. with short pedicels; drupes globous. Tree 15—20f. †
- 11 P. serótina Ehr. Black or Wild Cherry. Lvs. firm, oval-oblong or elliptic, acuminate, smooth, shining above, unequally glandular-serrate; petioles with 2-4 glands; raceme long; drupes black. Woods. 50-80f. Bark black. May.
- 12 P. Virginiàna L. Choke Cherry. Lvs. smooth, oval or obovate, short-pointed, thin, not shining, with sharp, subulate serratures, veins bearded at base; petioles with 2 glands; raceme short. Thickets. 5-20f. Fruit blackish, astringent. May.
- 13 P. Caroliniàna Ait. Cherry Laurel. Lvs. oblong-oblanceolate, acuminate, on short petioles, entire, coriaceous; fis. small, in numerous, dense racemes shorter than the leaves; drupes persistent, voisonous. Banks, S. 30-50f. April. †

- 14 P. Armen'aca Willd. Apricot. Lvs. broadly ovate, acuminate, subcordate at base, denticulate; stip. palmate; fls. sessile, subsolitary; drupe large, subglobous. From Armenia. 10—15f. Fruit purple-yellow, 1—2'.
- 15 P. DASYCÁRPA Ehrh. Black Apricot. Lvs. ovate, acuminate, doubly serrate; petioles with 1 or 2 glands; fls. pedicellate; drupe subglobous. From Siberia. 10—15f Fruit dark purple, in July. Flowers white, April.
- 16 P. VULGARIS Mill. Peach. Lvs. lanceolate, serrate, with all the serratures acute; fis. solitary, subsessile, preceding the leaves; drupe tomentous. Persia. 8-15f. Fis. rose-color, with the odor of prussic acid. Fruit yellow-purple.
 - 8. LEVIS. Nectarine. Drupes glabrous, yellow, purple, red, large.
- 17 P. COMMUNIS. Almond. Lvs. lanceolate, serrate, with the lower serratures glandular; flowers sessile in pairs. Barbary. 15f. Varies with flowers double.
- 18 P. NANA. Dwarf single-flowering Almond. Lvs. ovate, attenuate at base, simply and finely serrate; dowers subsessile. Russia. 3f. May, June.
- 19 P. LANCEOLÀTA. Dwarf double flowering Almond. Lvs. lanceolate, doubly serrate; fis. pedicellate, covering the stems. China. 2—3f. Roseate. (Amygd. pumila, Ait.)
- 3. SPIRÆA, L. Calyx 5-cleft, persistent. Pet. 5, roundish. Stam. 10—50, exserted. Carp. distinct, 3—12, follicular, 1-celled, 1-2-valved, 1-10-seeded. Styles terminal. 5 μ Branches and leaves alternate. Flowers white or rose-colored. Fig. 244.

 - § Shrubs, without stipules. Leaves simple. Ovaries distinct...(a)
 - a Flowers in umbels or corymbs. -b Corymb compound, terminal. Mts...No. 3
 -b Clusters many. Gardens. Exotic...Nos. 4-7

 - § Herbs, stipulate. Leaves pinnately divided.—d Flowers rose-purple......Nos. 15—17

 —d Flowers white......Nos. 15—17
- 1 S. opulifòlia L. Ninebark. Lvs. roundish, 3-lobed, doubly serrate; fis white, in pedinculate corymbs; carp. 3-5. By streams. Rare. 4f. June.
- 2 S. SORBIFÒLIA. Lvs. odd-pinnate; lfts. lanceolate, acuminate, doubly serrate, terminal one lobed; fts. white, in terminal panicles. Siberia. 6f. May.
- 3 8. corymbosa Raf. Lvs. ovate, cut-serrate above, whitish beneath; fls. innumer able, white or roseate, in a dense, level-topped corymb; styles and carpels generally 3. Penn. Ky. and S. 1—2f. May, June.
- 4 S. HYPERICIFÒLIA. St. Peter's Wreath. Lvs. obovate-oblong, subentire; fls. in many lateral clusters, on short branches, white, mostly double. Europe. 8f. May.
- 5 S. PRUNIFÒLIA. Branches virgate; lvs. ovate, petiolate, serrate, 5-veined, silky beneath; fls. in 3's-5's (very double), white. Japan. Beautiful.
- 6 S. Reevestàna. Lvs. lanceolate, serrate, 3-lobed or pinnatifid, glaucous beneath; rac. capitate, pedunculate, often forming long wreaths. June.
- 7 S. TRILOBÀTA. Lvs. roundish, lobed, crenate, veiny: fis. corymbed. Alps.
- 8 S. tomentòsa L. Hardhack. Rusty tomentous; lvs. lance-ovate, smoothish above, serrate; rac. short, dense, aggregated into a dense thyrse-like, terminal panicle; carp 5. Pastures, thickets. Common. 2—3f. July, Aug. †
- 9 S. Douglásit. Much like No. 8, but larger, smoother, and with redder fis. Oregon.
- 10 S. salicifòlia L. Nearly smooth; lvs. lanceolate to oblanceolate, serrate; rac panicled, dense or lax, white, often with a blush; carp. 5. Meadows, thickets. Com mon. Stem purplish. 3—4f. Stam. conspicuous as in other species. July. †
- 11 S. ARLEFÒLIA. Lvs. elliptic-oblong, crenately lobed and toothed; fis. innumerable in large, terminal panicles, white. Oreg. 6—12f. Stems virgate. June, July.

- 12 S. LEVIGATA. Lvs. obovate-oblong, very smooth and entire, sessile. Siberia.
- 13 S. Arúncus L. Goat's Beard. Lvs. tripinnate; lfts. oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, straight-veined, doubly serrate, odd ones lance-ovate; pan. large, of numerout slender racemes; carpels 3-5, glabrons, 1". Mts. N. Y. to Ga. 3-5f. July.
- 14 S. lobàta L. Queen-of-the-Prairie. Lvs. pinnatifid, the term. lobe largest, pedately 7-9-parted, lobes all doubly serrate; stip. reniform; panicle large, roseate, exceedingly delicate; carpels 6-8. Low prairies, W. & S. 4-Sf. June, July. †
- 15 S. Ulmaria. Double Meadow-sweet. Lvs. interruptedly pinnate, white-downy beneath; lffs. lance-ovate, the terminal one large, palmately 3-5-lobed. Eur. July.
- 16 S. FILIPÉNDULA. Pride-of-the-Meadow. Lfts. 9-21, pinnatifid-serrate, minute ones between; stip. clasping, large; corymbs lax; sep. reflexed. Europe. Root tuberous.
- 17 S. Japónica. Lvs. biternate; lfts. oblong, acuminate, cordate, their stalks bearded at base; panicle terminal; flowers with 10 stamens and 2 styles, pure white. 3—49
- 4. GILLENIA, Mœnch. Indian Physic. Calyx tubular-campanulate, contracted at the orifice, 5-cleft. Pet. 5, linear-lanceolate, long. Sta. 10—15, very short. Carpels 5, connate at base. Styles terminal. Follicles 2-valved, 2—4-seeded. 24 With trifoliate, doubly-serrate leaves.
- 1 G. trifoliàta Mœnch. Lfts. ovate-oblong, acuminate; stip. linear-setaceous, entire; fis, on long pedicels, in pedunculate, corymbous panicles. In woods, W. N. Y. to Ga. 2—3f. Flowers axillary and terminal, rose-white, 1½' broad. June, July.
- 2 G. stipulàcea Nutt. Bowman's Root. Lvs. lanceolate, deeply incised; radical leaves pinnatifid; stipules leafy, ovate, doubly incised, clasping; flowers large, in loose panicles. W. N. Y. to Ala. Flowers rose-color. June.
- 5. KÉRRIA, DC. Calyx of 5, acuminate, nearly distinct sepals. Cor. of 5 petals. Ov. 5—8, smooth, globous, ovules solitary. Sty. filiform. Ach. globous. 5 Stems virgate. Lvs. simple, ovate, acuminate, doubly serrate, with stipules. Flowers terminal on the branches, solitary or few together, orange yellow.
- K. Japónica. Japan Globe-flower. Gardens. 5-8f. Flowers double.
- 6. NEVIUSIA, Gray. Calyx 5-parted, the lobes leafy, cut-serrate, persistent. Cor. 0. Sta. ∞, filiform. Ov. 2—4, 1-ovuled. Ach. drupaceous. 5 Lvs. simple, ovate, petiolate. Stipules subulate, free. Flowers terminal, numerous, showy.
- N. Alabaménsis Gr.—Tuscaloosa, Ala. (Rév. R. D. Nevius.) 2-3f.
- 7. RUBUS, L. BRAMBLE. Calyx spreading, 5-parted. Pet. 5, deciduous. Stam. ∞ , inserted into the border of the disk. Ovaries many, with 2 ovules, one of them abortive. Achenia pulpy, drupaceous. 5 \(\), With 2 stems, armed with prickles. Inflorescence imperfectly centrifugal. Fruit esculent, July—Sept. Flowers in May, June. Fig. 185.
 - § Fruit inseparable from the juicy, decidnous receptacle. BLACKBERRIES. .(a)
 - a Stems (mostly) erect, stout, armed with stout, recurved prickles.....Nos. 1, 2
 a Stems procumbent, trailing, mostly with slender, minute prickles.....Nos. 3-5
 - §§ Fruit separating from the dry, persistent receptacle. RASPBERRIES...(b)
 - - - -Corollas double......No. 10-13
- 1 R. villosus Ait. IRgh Blackberry. Pubescent, viscid, and prickly; st. recurved

- at top, angular; lfts. 3—5, ovate, acuminate, serrate; petioles prickly; calyx acuminate; raceme leafless, CO-flowered; fruit ovoid, small-grained, sweet. Thickets. 3—67. Fruit black, in August.
 - β. frondonus. Lawton B. Smoothish; rac. leafy at base, short; fr. subglobous, large-grained, very acid. Fields and gardens.
 - y. humif usus. Trailing; leaves smaller; peduncles few-flowered.
- 2 R. cuneifolius Ph. Sand B. Pubescent; lvs. 3-foliate; lfts, wedge-obovate, entire at base, dentate above; racemes few-flowered, loose. Sandy woods, L. I. to Fla. 2-3f. Pet. white, thrice longer than calyx. May, June.
- 3 R. hispidus L. Hispid with retrorse bristles; lvs. 3-foliate, smooth, green both sides; lfts. obovate, thickish, persistent; fts. and fr. small, corymbed, on filiform pedicels. Damp woods. 3-7f long. Fruit sour. May, June.
 - β. setosus. Lvs. oblanceolate; fruit red. (R. setosus Bw.)
- 4 R. Canadénsis L. Northern Dewberry. Slightly prickly; lvs. 3 (rarely 5)-foliate; lfts. elliptic or rhomb-oval, acuminate, thin; ped. long, hardly in clusters; fruit large, black, very sweet in August. Stony fields, North.
- 5 R. trivialis Mx. Southern Dewberry. Prickly and bristly; lvs. 3-5-foliate, thick. ovate-oblong or oval; ped. 1-3-flowered; sep. obtuse, reflexed. South.
- 6 R. odoratus L. Mulberry. St. erect or reclining, unarmed, glandular-pilous; lvs. palmately 3-5-lobed, middle lobe longest, unequally serrate; fis. large, in terminal corymbs; pet. orbicular, purple. Woods; common. 3-5f. Fr. red, sweet, in Aug.
- 7 R. Nutkanus Mocino. Somewhat pilous; lvs. broad, 5-lobed, lobes nearly equal, coarsely serrate; ped. few-flowered; sep. long-acuminate, shorter than the very large, round-oval, white petals. Mich., Wis. to Oreg. 5—7£.
- 8 R. Chamæmòrus L. Cloudberry. Herbaceous, diœcious; st. decumbent at base, erect, unarmed, 1-flwd.; lvs. mostly but 2, cordate reniform, rugous, with 5-rounded lobes, serrate; sep. obtuse; pet. obovate, white. White Mts. 1f. June.
- 9 R. triffòrus Rich. Branches herbaceous, green; lvs. 3- or 5-foliate; lits. nearly smooth, thin, rhombic-ovate, acute, odd one petiolulate; stip. ovate, entire; pet. erect, oblong-obovate. Hilly woods. N. Fruit few-grained, dark red.
- 10 R. strigòsus Mx. Wild Red Raspberry. St. strongly hispid; lvs. pinnately 3- or 5-foliate; lfts. oblong-ovate or oval, obtuse at base, canescent-tomentous beneath, odd one stalked; cor. cup-shaped, white. Old fields, N. Common. Fruit red.
- 11 R. occidentàlis L. Black Raspberry. Thimble-berry. St. glaucous with bloom, long, recurved, prickly; lvs. pinnately 3-foliate; lfts. ovate, acuminate, hoary-tomentous beneath, lateral ones sessile; pet. shorter than sep.; ft. blk. Rky. fields and gard.
- 12 R. Idrus. Garden R. Hispid or prickly; lvs. pinnately 3-5-foliate; lfts. rhombovate, acuminate, hoary-tomentous beneath; sep. hoary-tomentous, pointed, longer than the white petals; fruit red, white, or yellow. §? ‡
- 13 R. ROSÆFÒLIUS. Bridal Rose. Prickles straight; lvs. pinnately 3-7-foliate; lfts. lance-ovate, doubly serrate, velvety; flowers large, white. Mauritius.
- 8. DALIBÁRDA, L. FALSE VIOLET. Calyx inferior, deeply 5-6-parted, spreading, 3 of the segm. larger. Pet. 5. Sta. co. Sty. 5-8, long, deciduous. Ach. nearly dry. _, Lvs. undivided. Scapes 1-2-flowered.
- D. repens L. Low, pubescent, bearing creeping shoots; lvs. simple, roundish-cordate, crenate; stipule linear-setaceous; calyx spreading in flower, erect in fruit. 24 Damp woods, Penn. to Can. 2—12. Scapes with 1 small white flower. June.
- 9. DRYAS integrifolia, Vahl.—On the White Hills of N. H. Prof. Peck (Pursh). On Pike's Peak, Colorado. (A. H. Thompson.)
- 10. GEUM, L. Avens. Calyx 5-cleft, with 5 alternate segments or bractlets smaller and exterior. Pet. 5. Sta. ∞ . Ach. ∞ , aggregated

on a dry receptacle, and caudate with the persistent, mostly jointed, geniculate and bearded style. 24 Leaves pinnately divided.

- § Sievérsia. Style straight, jointless, all of it persistent. Flowers large...Nos. 1, 2
- § GEUM proper. Style bent and jointed in the middle, upper part deciduous...(a)
 - a Head of fruits raised on a stipe. Flowers yellow or purple...... Nos. 3, 4
- edly pinnate, of numerous cuncate, incisely dentate, subequal lfts.; bractlets linear, longer than the sepals: styles plumous, very long in fruit (2-3'). N-W. States, rare in the North. 8-12'. Flowers purplish-white. May, June.
- G. radiatum Mx. Hirsute or smoothish; stem erect, nearly leafless; root lvs. lyrate, the terminal leaflet large, reniform, lobed and toothed, lateral ones minute; bractlets minute; pet. obcordate, yellow, large; styles hairy at base. White Mts. N. H., Roan Mt. N. Car. 9-15'. (G. Peckii Ph.)
- 3 G. vernum T. & G. Smoothish; Ivs. pinnately divided, incisely lobed and toothed, the lowest often simple; fis. small, yellow; sep. reflexed; torus conspicuously stipitate. W. and S-W. 12-20. Stipules large. April—June.
- 4 G. rivàle L. Pubescent; st. subsimple; radical lvs. lyrate; stip. ovate, acute; fls. nodding, purple; pet. as long as the erect cal. segments, purplish-yellow; upper joint of the persistent style plumous. Wet meadows, N. and M. 1—2f. June.
- 5 G. strictum Ait. Hirsute; Ivs. interruptedly pinnate; Ifts. ovate, lobed and toothed; pet. roundish, longer than the reflexed sepals; torus densely pubescent. Fields. N. States and Can. 2—3f. Terminal leaflet largest. July, August.
- 6 G. macrophýllum Willd. Hispid; lvs. interruptedly lyrate-pinnate, the terminal lft. much the largest, roundish cordate, 3-5', all unequally dentate; petals longer than the calyx; recept. nearly smooth. White Mts. and Can. 1-2f. June, July.
- 7 G. album Gmel. Smoothish or pubescent; root lvs. ternate or often simple, upper lvs. simple; lfts. ovate, lobed and dentate; pet. as long as calyx; torus white-bristly. Thickets. Common. 2—3f. July. (G. Virginianum T. & G. &c.) (See Addenda.)
- 8 G. Virginianum L. Hirsute; lvs. pinnate below, then ternate, the upper simple; lfts. incisely lobed, wedge-lanceolate, very acute, cut-toothed; pet. shorter than calyx; torus nearly naked. Wet thickets. 2—3f. Stout. July.
- 11. FRAGARIA, L. STRAWBERRY. Cal. concave, deeply 5-cleft, with an equal number of alternate, exterior segments or bractlets. Pet. 5, obcordate. Sta. ∞ . Sty. ∞ , lateral. Ach. smooth, affixed to a large, pulpy, deciduous receptacle. 24 \downarrow , Stems stoloniferous. Leaves trifoliate. Fruit red. Flowers white, in Spring. Figs. 5, 117, 184, 251, 428.
- 1 F. Virginiana Ehrh. Pubescent; lvs. thick; cal. of the fruit erect-spreading; acu. imbedded in pits in the globous receptacle; ped. commonly shorter than the lvs Fields and gardens. 6—12. Some of its varieties are polygamo-diocious.
 - B. Illinoensis. Larger, very villous in the stems. Prairies. Westward.
- 2 F. vesca L. Alpine, Wood, or English Strawberry. Villous-pubescent; cal. 1 the fruit spreading or reflexed; ach. superficial on the conical or hemispherical receptacle, which is without pits; lvs. thin. Fields and woods.
 - 8. pállida. Fruit white. A var. well established in Wayne Co. N.Y. (Hankenson.)
- 8 F. Indica Ait. Pubescent, rooting at the joints; lfts. ovate, obtuse, incisely cre nate-serrate; stip. lanceolate, free; pedicels axillary, solitary 1-flowered; bractlets leafy in fruit. 2 Damp places, Penn. and S. § India.

- 12. WALDSTÉINIA, Willd. DRY STRAWBERRY. Cal. 5-cleft, with 5 alternate, sometimes minute and deciduous bractlets. Pet. 5 or more, sessile, deciduous. Sta. ∞ . Sty. 2—6. Ach. few, dry, on a dry receptacle. 24 Acaulescent, with lobed or divided leaves, and yellow flowers.
- 1 W. fragarioides Trant. Lvs. trifoliate; lfts. broad-cuneiform, incisely dentatecrenate, ciliate; scapes bracteate, many-flowered. Hilly woods. 8'. June.
- 2 W. lobàta T. & G. Lvs. simple, roundish, cordate, 3-5-lobed, incisely crenate; scapes fillform, bracted, 3-7-flowered. Hills, South. 6'. May, June.
- 13. POTENTÍLLA, L. CINQUEFOIL. Calyx concave, deeply 5-cleft, with 5 bractlets added. Pet. 5, roundish. Sta. co, slender. Ovaries collected into a head on a small, dry, hairy torus. Sty. terminal and lateral, deciduous. Achenia co. ① 24 b Leaves compound. Flowers solitary or cymous, mostly yellow. Figs. 365-6.
 - § Sibbáldia. Stamens 5. Achenia 5-10, styles lateral. Low herbs. Mts..... No. 1
 - § Cómarum. Sta. CO. Flowers brown-purple. Torus in fruit ovoid, spongy....No. 1
 - - - - -b Herbs, with the flowers in terminal cymes...... Nos. 11, 12
 - Exotic species, with fls. roseate and purple. Nos. 13, 14
- P. procumbens Clairv. Lfts. 3, obovate, 3-toothed at apex, hairy beneath; fla corymbed. White Mts. ? (Pursh), and N. (Sibbaldia L.)
- 2 P. palústris Scop. Lvs. pinnate; lfts. 3-7, lance-oblong, obtuse, sharply serrate, hoary beneath; sep. much longer than the purple petals; torus persistent, large, tasteless. 21 Swamps, N. 1-2f. June. (Comarum L.)
- 3 P. Norvégica L. Hirsute; st. erect, dichotomous above; lfts. 3, elliptical or obovate, dentate-serrate, petiolulate; cymes leafy; cal. exceeding the emarginate paleyellow petals; sty. terminal. (a) Old fields, thickets, Can. to Car. 1-4f. July-Sept.
- 4 P. tridentàta Ait. Smooth; st. ascending, woody and creeping at base; lfts. 3. obovate-cuneate, evergreen, entire, with 3 large teeth at the apex; cymes nearly naked; petals white, obovate. 24 High Mts. N. Eng. 6-12. June.
- 5 P. minima Haller? St. pubescent, ascending, mostly 1-flowered; lfts. 3, obovate, obtuse, incisely serrate with 5-9 teeth above; petals yellow, longer than the sepals.
 24 White Mountains. 1-3/, tufted. June, July.
- 6 P. Canadénsis L. Villous-pubescent, procumbent, producing runners: lfts. 5, obovate, cut-toothed above; pedicels axillary, solitary, 1-flowered.
 - α. púmila. Small and delicate, flowering in Apr. May, everywhere.
 - 8. simplex. Subsimple, ascending, 8-14', smoothish; fls. June-Aug. Common.
- 7 P. argentea L. St. ascending, tomentous; lfts. 5, oblong-cuneiform, with a few, large, incised teeth, smooth above, silvery canescent beneath, sessile; flowers in a cymous corymb, small (3"). 2t Rocky hills, N. 6—10'. June—Sept.
- 8 P. fruticosa L. St. fruticous, very branching, hirsute, erect; lfts. 5--7, linearoblong, all sessile, margin entire and revolute; petals large, much longer than the calyx. A low, bushy shrub, N. States. 1-2f. Flowers 1'. June-Aug.
- 9 P. anserina L. Silver-weed. Goose-grass. St. slender, prostrate, rooting; lvs. interruptedly pinnate; lfts. many pairs, oblong, deeply serrate, cancecent beneath; peduncle solitary, 1-flowered, very long. 2t Wet, N. Eng. N. and W. 1—2f. Jn.—Sent.
- 10 P. paradóxa N. Decumbent at base, pubescent; lvs. pinnate; lfts. 7-9, ovate-obl. incised, upper ones confluent; ped. solitary, recurved in fruit; ach. 2-obed. (3) Shores of Sodus Bay (Hankenson), W. to Oreg. 1f. June—July.

- 11 P. Pennsylvánica L. Erect, whitish-downy; lfts. 5-9, oblong, obtuse, pronatifid, upper ones larger; cyme fastigiate, at length loose. u N. Eng.: rare.
- 12 P. argùta Ph. Erect, grayish, pubescent and villous; radical lvs. on long petioles, 7-9-foliate, cauline few, 3-7-foliate; lfts. broadly ovate, cut-serrate, crowded; fts. in dense terminal cymes. 24 By streams, N. and W. 2-3f, stout. May, June.
- 13 P. Nepalénsis. Root lvs. quinate; stem ternate; lfts. wedge-oblong, serrate; stip. large, adnate, entire. 24 Nepal. 14f. Flowers large, rose, scarlet, orange, &c.
- 1 P. ATROSANGUÍNEA. Lvs. ternate; líts. obovate. cut-serrate, white-downy beneath; sep. elliptic; pet. obcordate. 24 Nepal. 11f. Flowers crimson, often double.
- 14. ALCHEMÍLLA, L. LADIES' MANTLE. Calyx 4-toothed, with 4 external bractlets. Petals 0. Sta. 1—4. Carp. (1—4) mostly solitary, with the style lateral. Stig. capitate. Seed suspended. Low herbs, with palmately lobed or incised leaves and small green flowers. Fig. 38.
- 1 A. arvénsis Scop. Parsley Piert. Lvs. crenate at base, incisely 3-lobed or parted, the segm. 2-3-cleft, pubescent; fis. axillary. (1) E. Va. A small weed. § Europe.
- 2 A. alpinus L. Lvs. radical, silky beneath, 5-7-parted, cut-serrate at apex; fis. corymbed. High Mts. of N. Eug. (Pursh, 1816.) † Europe.
- 15. POTERIUM, L. BURNET. Calyx tube contracted at the top. Lobes 4, imbricated, petaloid, deciduous. Pet. 0. Sta. 4—∞, exserted. Styles slender, 1—3. Stig. penicillate. Ach. included in the hardened, 4-angled calyx tube. 24 Lvs. unequally pinnate, with long stalks and adnate stipules. Lfts. petiolulate, serrate. Fls. in a spike or head, on a long peduncle or scape, often 8. (Includes Sanguisorba L.)
- 1 P. Canadénse (L.) Glabrous; lfts. many, ovate or oval, obtuse, cordate, with serrate stipels and stipules; spikes cylindric (3'); stam. 4, long exserted. Wet meadows along the mountains. Can. to Ga. 2-4f. Flowers green-white. Aug.
- 2 P. Sanguisorba L. Glabrous; leaflets many, ovate or roundish, deeply serrate, heads subglobous; sta. Oo, in the lower fis. L. Huron (Hooker) and W. Purp. † Aug.
- 16. AGRIMONIA, L. AGRIMONY. Calyx tube turbinate, contracted at the throat, muricate, limb 5-cleft, connivent in fruit. Pet. 5. Sta. 12—15. Ov. 2. Styles terminal. Ach. included in the indurated tube of the calyx. 2 Lvs. pinnately divided. Fls. yellow, in long, slender racemes.
- 1 A. Eupatòria L. Lfts. 5 to 7, lance-oval or obovate, with small ones interposed, coarsely dentate; stip. large, dentate; pet. twice longer than the reflexed calyx. Dry soils, common. 1—3f. Rac. spicate, 6'—1f. Fls. 3—4" broad. July, Aug.
- 2 A. parvifiòra Ait. Lfts. 9-17, crowded, pubescent beneath, lanceolate, cut-serrate, with smaller ones interposed; pet. small. Woods, &c., Pa. S. and W. Plant fragrant, 3-4f, with spreading brownish bairs. July, Aug.
 - B. incisa. Lfts. incisely pinnatifid. South. (A. incisa T. & G.)
- 17. ROSA, Tourn. Rose. Calyx tube urceolate, contracted at the orifice, lined with the fleshy disk. Petals 5 (greatly multiplied by cultivation). St. ∞, inserted into the rim of the disk. Ach. ∞, bony, hispad, borne free within the calyx tube. 5 Prickly. Lvs. odd-pinnate. Stip. mostly adnate to the petiole. Figs. 35, 139, 197, 301.
- Obs. Our innumerable varieties of garden Roses have mostly originated with the few species mentioned below. To define these varieties in order to their recognition would generally be impossible, for their forms are as evanescent as their names are arbitrary. All that we propose is to aid the learner in tracing back each form to the species whence it sprung. This will be easily done in all cases except with the hybrids

• Wild Roses, with simple, 5-petalled flowers, open in June and July(§)	
	NT 1 0
§ Leaflets 3, rarely 5, smooth. Branches long, climbing or trailing	Nos. 1, 2
§ Leaflets 5—9,—a rusty glandular and fragrant beneath	Nos. 3, 4
-a not glandular. Erectb Prickles stout, falcate	No. 5
−b Prickles weak, straight	.Nos. 6, 7, 8
• Garden Roses, with either simple or double flowers(§§)	
Styles cohering in an exserted column. Climbers(a)	
a Leaflets 3-5, mostly 3. Prickles stout, deflexed	No. 1
a Leaflets 5-9b Stipules and sepals mostly entire	Nos. 9, 10
-b Stipules, or sepals, dissected. Prickles slender	Nos. 11, 12
\$\$ Styles separate.—c Stipules nearly free, and caducous	Vos. 2, 13, 14
-c Stipules adnate to the petioled Prickles falcate	(e)
-d Prickles straight	(f)

- -d Prickles straight...(f)

 Leaflets not at all glandular. Shrubs erect, often slender.... Nos. 15, 16, 17

 Leaflets glandular and fragrant beneath, downy or not....... Nos. 3, 18, 19

 f Lvs. and often the calyx, glandular. Fls. roseate or yellow.. Nos. 20, 21

 f Lvs. not at all glandular. Prickles numerons, weak, or 0.. Nos. 22, 23, 24

 gern Mx. Prairie Rose. Spines strong, straightish; lfts. ovate; stip. adhe-
- 1 R. setigera Mx. Prairie Rose. Spines strong, straightish; lfts. ovate; stip. adherent; fls. in corymbs, deep roseate, becoming pale, scentless; styles united in an exserted column. Prairies, &c., N. Y. W. and S. 12—20f. June, July. †

 Var. Prairie Queen, Baltimore Belle, Rosa Superba, &c.
- 2 R. lævigàta Mx. Cherokee R. Prickles very strong, recurved; lfts. elliptical, evergreen, polished; stip. free, setaceous; fls. solitary, large, white; calyx bristly; styles separate. Tenn. to Fla. 15—30f. §? In hedges and gardens.
- 3 R. rubiginòsa L. Sweet Brier. Eglantine. Prickles strong, recurved, many weak ones intermixed; ifts. broad-oval; fls. solitary; fruit obovoid and, with the pedicels, glandular hispid. Fields, roadsides. 4-8f. Fls. light red, single or double. Var. Clementine, Maiden, Royal, Scarlet, Tree-double, White, &c.
- 4 R. micrántha Smith. Prickles strong, recurved, few and equal; lfts. ovate; fls. solitary, small (15"), mostly white. Pastures, &c. N. Eng. 6—8f. June.
- 5 R. Carolina L. Swamp R. Tall, eract, glabrous; life, elliptical, glaucous beneath, not shining; fis. corymbed; fr. depresse'-globous, dark red, with hispid peduncles. Damp woods. 4—8f. Fls. varying from red to white. June, July.
- 6 R. lùclda Ehrh. Wild R. Prickles scattered, setaceous; lits. elliptical, simply serrate, shining above; fls. in pairs (1-3); fr. depressed-globous and, with the pedicels, glandular-hispid. Dry woods. 1-3f. Branches greenish. Fls. red.
- 7 R. nítida Willd. Wild R. Stems reddish with very numerons reddish prickles; lfts. narrow-lanceolate, smooth and shining; fls. solitary; calyx hispid. Swamps, N. Eng. 1—2f. Fls. red. Fr. scarlet. Perhaps a variety of No. 6.
- 8 R. blánda Ait. Thornless Wild R. Prickles few, slender, deciduous; lfts. oblong, obtuse, not shining; stip. broad; ped. short, and with the calyx smooth and glaucous; fr. globous. Dry hills, N. and M. 2—3f. Petals reddish.
- 9 R. SEMPÉRVIRENS. Prickles subequal; lfts. thick, evergreen; fts. clustered, mostly white; fr. round-ovoid, yellow, glandular-hispid. S. Eur. 6—12f.
- 10 R. ARVÉNSIS. Ayreshire R. Prickles unequal, falcate; lits. ovate, acute, deciduous, glaucous beneath; fls. solitary or clustered, white to purple. Eur. 20f. Var. Dundee Rumbler, Virginia Lass, Weeping-tree R., &c.
- 11 R. Moschàta. Musk R. Lifts, lanceolate, acuminate; stip, very narrow; sep, long-appendaged, pinnatifid; fls. panicled, peculiarly fragrant, white. Asia. 10—12f.
- 12 R. MULTIFLÖRA. Japan R. Lits. lance-ovate, rugous, soft; stip. pectinate-fringed; fis. corymbed; sep. short and ped. tomentons. South. 15—20f. Pet. wh. to purp. § † Var. Roursault, Seven Sisters, Russel's, &c.
- 13 K. BRACTEÀTA. Macartney R. Erect; prickles recurved; lfts. 5-9, obovate, shining; stip. bristle-fringed; fls. solitary, with large bracts under the tomentous calyx. China. 2-3f. Fls. white, creamy, &c. § S.

- 14 R. BÁNKSIÆ Thornless R. Prickles none; lits. lanceolate, 3-5, subentire; fia. small, in umbels; fruit globular, nearly black. China.
- 15 R. Indica. Chinese Monthly R. Bengal R. Lits. 3-5, ovate, pointed, shining; stip, very narrow; sep. subentire; stam. inflexed; fruit top-shaped. China. 1-8f. Fls. white to crimson. April to November.
 - β. Lawrenciana. Miss Lawrence's R. Aculeate; fls. small (1') pink-purple.
 - Other var. Noisette, Youland of Aragon, Giant of Battles, Cloth of Gold (sulphuryellow), and the favorite Tea Roses.
- 16 R. CANÌNA. Dog R. Prickles strong, compressed; lits. 5-9, with acute, incurved screatures; stip. rather broad, serrulate; sep. deflexed after flowering, decidnons frovoid, red. Eur. 4-8f. Fls. often simple, red. Often runs wild.
 - BOURBONTÂNA. Lîts. ovate, subcordate, glossy; fis. double and semidouble, purple. Numerous subvarieties, everblooming.
- 17 R. CINNAMÒMEA. Cinnamon R. Lits. 5—7, oval-oblong, grayish-downy beneath; stip. broad, involute, pointed; ped. and cal. glabrons; sep. as long as the petals, closed and persistent on the fruit. Eur. 6—12f. Purple.
- 18 R. Damasckna. Damask R. Prickles broad, unequal; lfts. large, broad-elliptic, whitish-downy; sep. reflexed. Levant. 3—4f. Fis. pale roseate, very fragrant The common Monthly is a variety.
- 19 R. ALBA. White R. Erect, tall; prickles slender, or 0; Ifts. round-ovate; petioles and veins downy, glandular; sep. pinnatifid; fr. ovoid. Eur. Stout, 4—8f. Flowers large, clustered, sweet-scented, pure white, semidouble.
- 20 R. CENTIFÓLIA. Provens R. Cabbage R. Very prickly; leaflets 5—7, ovate, edges gland, ciliate; cal. and ped. gland, hispid, viscid and frag. S. Eur. 2—4f. Fls. pink, &c. Var. very numerous, among which is the incomparable Mose Rose.
- 21 R. EGLANTÈRIA. Yellow R. Austrian Eglantine. Branches red, all prickly; lfts. 5-7, small, broad-oval, or obovate; sep. smooth, entire; pet. large, yellow. Aust. 3f. Var. The Copper Austrian, single; Persian Yellow, double, and others.
- 22 R. Alpina. Boursault R. Climbing; lits. 5—11, ovate or obovate, sharply serrate; ped. deflexed after flowering, and sep. connivent on the ovoid hip. Alps. 10—20f. Older stems thornless. Fls. clustered, pink, blush, crimson, &c.
- 23 R. Gállica. Common French R. Erect; leaflets 5-7, oval to lanceolate, thick; fis. erect, with large spreading red petals; sep. ovate, some viscid. Eur. 2-5f.
 - Var. 300 or more; as the Velvet, Carmine, Carnation. Some are variegated, as York-and-Lancaster, Tricolor, Picotée, Nosegau, &c.
- 24 R. PIMPINELLIFÒLIA. Scotch R. Burnet R. Very prickly, erect; lfts. 5—9, roundovate, obtuse, smooth; sep. entire, finally convergent on the fruit; fls. small, roseate; but there are varieties with purple and even yellow flowers.
- 18. AMELANCHIER, Medic. Shad-flower. WILD Service. Cal. 5-cleft. Pet. 5, oblong-obovate or oblanceolate. Sta. short. Sty. 5, somewhat united at base. Pome 3-5-celled, cells partially divided, 2-seeded. 5 b Leaves, simple, serrate. Flowers racemous, white.
- A. Canadénsis T. & G. Lvs. oval or oblong-ovate, sharply serrate, smooth; raceme loose; calyx segments lance-triangular; fruit globous, purplish. Woods: common. 5-35f. Flowers showy, in early Spring. Fruit pleasant, ripe in June.
 - β. oblongifolia. Shrub; lvs. oblong-oval, mucronate; pet. oblong-obo atc.
 - y. rotundifolia. Lvs. broad-oval; pet. linear-oblong. Shrub 10-20f.
 - 8. alnifolia. Lvs. round-oval, serrate near apex; pet. linear-oblong. 15-30f.
 - E. oligocarpa. Shrub; lvs. elliptic-oblong, cuspidate; rac. 2-4-flowered. North.
- 19. CRATÈGUS, L. THORN. HAWTHORN. Calyx urceolate, limb 5-cleft. Pet. 5. Sta. co. Ov. 1—5, with as many styles. Pome fleshy, containing 1—5 bony, 1-seeded carpels, and crowned at the summit by the

persistent caryx and disk. 55 Armed with thorns. Lvs. simple, often lobed. Bracts subulate, deciduous. Fls. corymbous, white or purplish.

- Corymbs 6-30-flwd., appearing with the leaves. Fruit red or yellowish...(a)
 - a Villous or pubescent. Leaves plicate or sulcate along the veins Nos. 1, 2
 - a Glabrous throughout. - b Leaves abrupt at base, lobed, petioled.... Nos. 5-7
 - -b Leaves attenuate at base, seldom lobed ... Nos. 8, 9
- -c appearing with the leaves,-d pubescent...........No. 11
- -d glabrous...... Nos. 12, 13 1 C. tomentosa L. Black Thorn. Lvs. broad-ovate or oval, abrupt at base, doubly
- serrate or cut-lobed, villous beneath when young, and plicate; fls. large, in compound pubescent corymbs; fruit oval, large (8"), 2-5-seeded, red. Can. to Kv. and Car. Mts. 15-25. Flowers white, April, May. Fruit July, Aug. Varies greatly.
 - 8. plicata. Lvs small, glabrous, strongly plicate. Vt., N. H., N. Y.
 - y. pyrifolia. Lvs. elliptic, acute at base, thinly pubescent. Styles 3. W.
 - 8. Rabellata. Lvs. fan-shaped; corymbs glandular-pubescent. W.
 - & mollie. Lvs. large, soft-villous, subcordate, many-lobed; corymbs canescentlyvillous; fruit downy when young. Ohio to Iowa.
- 2 C. punctàta Jacq. Lvs. cuneiform-obovate, doubly and often incisely serrate, entire at base, and narrowed to a short, winged petiole, veins straight and prominent, corymbs villous downy; styles 3; fruit globous, punctate. Woods. 12-25f. April-June. (See Addenda.)
- 3 C. arboréscens Ell. Thornless; lvs. lanceolate, acute at each end, deeply serrate; calvx hairy; segments subulate, obtuse, entire; corymbs very numerous; styles 5:
- fruit ovoid, red, 3". Ga. Fla. and W. 20—30f. March, April.
 4 C. apiifòlia Mx. Thorny. Lvs. deltoid, truncate at base, cut-lobed and toothed; petioles slender; styles 2 or 3. Woods, S. 8-12f. March, April.
- 5 C. Oxyacantha L. Hawthorn. Lvs. wedge-obovate, 3-5-lobed at apex; corymbs glabrous, white to purple; styles 1-3; fruit small, red. Hedges, &c. 8-18f. §
- 6 C. coccinea L. White Thorn. Lvs. broadly ovate, acutely serrate, 7-9-lobed Gobes shallow), thin, abrupt at base; petioles long, slender, and (with the calyx) subglandular; styles 3-5. Thickets: common. 10-20f. May.
- 7 C. cordata Ait. Washington Thorn. Lvs. cordate-ovate, somewhat deltoid, incisely and often deeply 3-5-lobed, serrate, with long petioles; sep. short; sty. 5; fr. small, globous-depressed. Banks, Va. to Fla. 15-20f. ‡
- 8 C. Crus-galli L. Cock-spur Thorn. Lvs. obovate-cuneiform, tapering to a short petiole, serrate, coriaceous, shining above; spines very long; corymbs glabrous; sep. lanceolate, subserrate; styles 1 (2 or 3). Thickets. 10-20f. Fruit pyriform. June.
- 9 C. spathulata Mx. Lvs. small, coriaceous, shining, oblong-spatulate, attenuated to the subsessile base, crenate above, sometimes lobed; corymbs numerous, lateral, 20-25-flowered; sepals very short; fruit very small, scarlet. South. 10-15f. June.
- 10 C. æstivàlis T. & G. Apple Haw. Young lvs. rust-downy, older smooth above, elliptic, repand, short-stalked; corymbs glabrous, 2-5-flowered; fruit large (8-9"). globular, red. Wet shores, S. 20-30f. Fruit pleasant, in May. (See Addenda.)
- 11 C. parviftora Ait. Thorns straight and slender; lvs. cuneate-obovate, subsessile; fls. subsolitary, villous-tomentous; sep. incised, leafy, as long as the petals; sty. 5; fr. large, roundish, yellowish. Sandy woods, N. J. and S. 4-7f. April, May.
- 12 C. flava Ait. Summer Haw. Thorns straight or arcuste: lvs. rhombic-oboyate. attenuate into a glandular petiole; corymbs 1 (often 2 or 3)-flowered; styles 4 or 5; fruit large, pear-shaped. Va. to Fla. 15-25f. April, May.
- 13 C. viridis L. Thorns few and short; lvs. roundish or oval, acute at each end. sharply and doubly toothed above; petioles glandless; corymbs 3-6-flowered; styles 2 or 3; fruit large, globular. Iowa to Fla. 12-18f. April, May.

- 20. PYRUS, L. PEAR, APPLE, &c. Calyx urceolate, limb 5-cleft. Pet. 5, roundish. Styles 5 (2 or 3), often united at base. Pome closed, 2-5-carpelled, fleshy or baccate. Carp. cartilaginous, 2-seeded. 5 5 Lvs. simple or pinnate. Flowers white or rose-colored, in cymous corymbs.

 - § ARÒNIA. Leaves simple, glandular on the midvein. Styles united, &c...... No. 5
 - § Sorbus. Leaves pinnate. Styles 2-5, distinct. Pome small (scarlet)...... Nos 6, 7
- 1 P. COMMÙNIS. Pear-tree. Lvs. ovate-lanceolate, obscurely crenate, glabrous and polished above, acute or acuminate; corymbs racemous; cal. and pedicels pubes ent; styles 5, distinct and villous at base. Europe. 20—35f.
- 2 P. Malus. Common Apple-tree. Lvs. ovate or oblong-ovate, serrate, not lobe i, downy, the veins all incurved; corymbs subumbellate; pet. with short claws; styles 5, united and villous at base. Europe. 20—30f. Nearly §.
- 3 P. coronària L. Wild Crab-tree. Lvs. ovate, rounded at base, cut-serrate, often sublobate, straight-veined, soon smoothish; sep.subulate; fis. large, roseate, corymbed, fragrant; pome large (18"), sour. Glades. 10—20f. May.
- 4 P. angustifòlia Ait. Lvs. lanceolate, often acute at base, crenate-serrate or subentire, short-stalked; sep. ovate; styles distinct. Pa. and S. 20—30f. March.
- 5 P. arbutifòlia L.f. Choke Berry. Downy; lvs. oblong or obovate, crenate-serrulate, narrowed at base into a short petiole; fruit pyriform or subglobons, dark red. Damp woods. 5-8f. Fruit size of currants. May, June. β. melanocarpa. Nearly smooth; fruit blackish purple. Swamps. 2-4f.
- 6 P. Americana DC. Mountain Ash. Lfts. oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, nucronately serrate, smooth, subsessile; cymes compound, with numerous flowers; pome small, globous; styles 3—5. Mountain woods, Can. to Ga. 15—20f. May. †
- 7 P. AUCUPARIA. English Mountain Ash. Lfts. as in P. Americana, except that they are always smooth on both sides, and, with the serratures, less acute at apex, flowers corymbous; fruit globous. Europe. 20—40f. †
- 21. CYDÓNIA, Tourn. QUINCE. Flowers and leaves as in Pyrus. Carpels cartilaginous, many-seeded. Seeds covered with mucil ginous pulp. 5 5 Flowers mostly solitary.
- 1 C. vulcàris. Lvs. oblong-ovate, obtuse at base, acute at apex, very entirt, smooth above, tomentous beneath; fis. solitary, large, roseate; pome tomentous, obovoid. Europe. 8—12f. Stems crooked. April, May.
- C. Japónica. Japan Quince. Lvs. glabrous, shining, coriaceous, ovate-binceolate, acute at each end, serrulate; stip. reniform; spines short, straight; fis. axidary, subsessile, crimson. Japan. 5—6f. Very bushy. April, May.

ORDER XLV. SAXIFRAGACEÆ. SAXIFRAGES.

Herbs or shrubs. Leaves alternate or opposite, sometimes stipulate. Sepals 4 or 5, cohering more or less, and partly or wholly adherent. Petals as many as the sepals, inserted between the lobes of the calyx. Stamens as many as the petals, and alternate with them, or 2 to 10 times as many. Ovary mostly inferior, usually of 2 (2—4) carpels cohering at base and distinct or united above. Fruit generally capsular, 1-2-celled. Seeds small, many, albuminous. Figs. 25, 52, 53, 132, 250, 273

A large order, now including Ribes and Parnassia, each often regarded as constituting separate orders.

I. SAXIFRAGEÆ. Herbs. Stipules none or adnate. Petals imbricate, rarely	
convolute in the bud. Calyx free or partly adherent(a)	
a Petals wanting. Ovary adherent, 1-celled. Stamens 10	L. 1
3 Petals pinnatifid. Ovary half adherent, 1-celled. Stamens 5 or 10	2
@ Petals entired Stam. 10e Ovary 1-celled, nearly free	3
-e Ovary 2-celled. Pls. perfect. Lvs. simpleSAXIFRAGA.	4
Ovary 2-celled. Fls. polyg. Lvs. compound Astilbe.	ā
-d Stam. 5,-/ Ovary 2-celled, adherent. Seed roughBOYKINIA.	6
-/ Ovary 2-celled, free. Seed wing-margined,Sullivantia.	7
-/ Ovary 1-celled,-g Styles and carpels 2 HEUCHERA,	8
-g Styles and carpels SLEPUROPETALON.	9
-q Stigmas and carpels 4 PARNASSIA.	10
II ESCALLONIE E. Shrubs with alternate leaves, no stipules, and a valvate corolla bud(b)	
b Calyx free from the 2-celled ovary. Stamens 5. Capsule To-seededITEA.	11
b Calyx adherent to the ovary. Stam. 5. Berry @-seeded. (From S. Am.)Escallonia.	12
D1. HYDRANGEÆ. Shrubs with opposite, simple leaves, and no stipules(c)	
c Corolla valvate in the bud.—A Cymes radiate. Shrub erect	13
-h Cymes naked. Shrub climbing	14
c Corolla convolute in the bud.—k Stamens 20—40 Petals 4	15
	16
-k Stamens 10. Petals 5. (Asiatic)DEUTZIA.	
IV. RIBESIE E. Shrubs with alternate, palmately-lobed leaves, and baccate fr Ribes.	17

- 1. CHRYSOSPLENIUM, Tourn. WATER CARPET. Calyx adnate to the ovary, 4-5-lobed, colored inside. Cor. 0. Sta. 8—10, short. Sty. 2. Caps. obcordate, 1-celled, 2-valved, many-seeded. Prostrate, small.
- C. Americanum Schw. Lvs. opposite, roundish, slightly crenate, tapering to the petiole; cal. 4-cleft. Cool springs, Northward. 3-6'. Calyx yellowish. Apr. May.
- 2. MITELLA, Tourn. MITRE-WORT. Calyx 5-cleft, adherent to the base of the ovary. Pet. 5, pectinately pinnatifid, inserted on the throat of the calyx. Sta. 5 or 10, included. Sty. 2, short. Caps. 2-beaked, 1-celled, with two equal valves. 24 Flowers small, in a slender raceme or spike.
- 1 M. diphýlla L. Lvs. cordate, acute, sublobate, serrate-dentate, radical ones on long petioles, the cauline 2, opposite, subsessile; fis. white, in a long, loose spike. Woods, N. Eng. to Car. 1f. May, June. Curious.
- 2 M. nuda L. Lvs. orbicular-reniform, doubly crenate, with scattered hairs above; scape filiform, few-flwd., naked or with a single leaf; pet. pinnatifid with filiform segments. Damp woods, N. Eng. N. Y.: rare. 6'. Very delicate. June.
- 2. TIARÉLLA, L. BISHOP'S CAP. Calyx 5-parted, the lobes obtuse Pet. 5, entire, the claws inserted on the calyx. Sta. 10, exserted, inserted into the calyx. Sty. 2. Caps. 1-celled, 2-valved, one valve much larger. 2f Flowers white.
- T. cordifòlia L. Lvs. cordate, acutely lobed, mucronate-dentate, pilous; scape racemous; stolons creeping. Rocky woods, Can. to Ga. Common North. 1f.
- 4. SAXIFRAGA, L. SAXIFRAGE. Sep. 5, more or less united, often adnate to the base of the ovary. Pet. 5, entire, inserted on the tube of the calyx. Sta. 10. Anth. 2-celled, with longitudinal dehiscence. Caps. of 2 connate carpels, opening between the 2 diverging, acuminate beaks (styles). Seeds ∞ . 24

 - Leaves alternate on the ascending stem. Flowers yellow or white Nos. 2, 3, 4
 - § Leaves tosulate at the base of the mostly leafless scape...(a)

- 1 S. oppositifòlia L. Lvs. opposite, obovate, carinate, obtuse, punctate, persistent: fis. solitary; cal. free; pet. large, obovate, 5-veined, longer than the stamens. Rocky cliffs, Willoughby Lake, Vt. June.
- 2 S. aizoides L. Cæspitous, leafy; lvs. linear-oblong, thick, flat; sep. ovate, slightly adherent; pet. oblong, yellow, longer than the sepals; capsules as long as the styles. With No. 1, and N. W. June.
- 3 S. rivulàris L. St. weak, ascending, 3-5-flowered; radical lvs. petiolate, reniform, crenately lobed, cauline lanceolate, subentire; cal. lobes broad-ovate, nearly as long as the white, ovate petals. White Mts. and N.
- 4 S. tricuspidàta Retz. St. thick, erect; lower lvs. crowded, oblong, 3-cuspidate; fis. few, large, somewhat corymbed; sep. thick, ovate, shorter than the oblong-obovate, yellow, dotted petals. Lake shores, Can. and N.
- 5 S. leucanthemifòlia Mx. Viscid-pubescent; lvs. radical, spatulate, cut-dentate, tapering to a petiole; scape diffusely paniculate; calyx free, reflexed; pet. unequal, white, 3 of them spotted. Mts. S. 18'.
- 6 S. eròsa Ph. Viscid-pubescent; lvs. radical, thin, oblong-lanceolate, acute, with erose teeth; panicle oblong, loose, with leafy bracts; cal. free, with reflexed, obtuse sepals as long as the equal, obtuse white petals. Mts. Pa. to Car. 15'.
- 7 S. Careyàna Gr. Lvs. round-ovate to deltoid, coarsely dentate, abrupt at base, paniele diffuse; pet. equal, ovate or oblong, white, dotted, twice longer than the recurved sepals. Mts. S. (and S. Caroliniana Gray).
- 8 S. a zoon Jacq. Lvs. spatulate, obtuse, bordered with white cartilaginous teeth, and a marginal row of impressed dots; flowers corymbous paniculate; pet. obovate, white. Rocky shores, N. Ver. to Mich. and N. 5—10. July.
- 9 S. Virginiensis Mx. Early Saxifrags. Lvs. spatulate obovate, crenately toothed, shorter than the broad petiole; scape nearly leafless, paniculately branched; petals white, oblong, much exceeding the calyx. Rocks, common. 4—19. April, May.
- 10 S. Pennsylvánica L. Lvs. oblong-lanceolate, rather acute, tapering at base, denticulate; scape forming a diffuse panicle; fis. pedicellate; pet. greenish, linear-lanceolate, but little longer than the cal. Wet meadows, N. Eng. to O. 1—2f. May, Jn.
- 11 S. SARMENTÔSA. With creeping runners; leaves roundish; pet. white, 2 longer than the other 3; scapes naked; plant hairy. China. Pretty for baskets.
- 12 S. CRASSIFÒLIA. No runners; lvs. thick, oval; sc. naked; fis. pk. Siberia. Ju. Jl.
- 5. ASTILBE, Don. & \$\displays\$ Calyx obconic, with 4 or 5 erect segments. Pet. 4 or 5, spatulate. St. 8 or 10, exserted. Ov. 2-celled. Carpels in fr. separating and dehiscing lengthwise inside. Seeds 1—4 in each cell. 24 Coarse, weed-like plants. Leaves bi- or tri-ternate. Fls. small, yellowishwhite, in spicate rac, forming a compound panicle (like Spiræa Aruncus).
- A. decándra Don. St. tall, angular; lfts. subcordate, incisely lobed, mucronate-ser rate; sterile flowers mostly apatelous; sta. 10. Mts. South. 4-6f. June—August.
- 6. BOYKINIA, Nutt. Calyx turbinate, adherent, 5-cleft. Pet. 5, deciduous. Sta. 5. Ov. 2-celled, 2-beaked. Capsule invested with the calyx, dehiscent between the beaks. 24 Lvs. alternate, petiolate, palmate. Fls. cymous, white.
- E3. aconitifòlia Nutt. St. viscid-glandular; lvs. smoothish, deeply 5-7-lobed (like those of Aconitum); cyme fastigiate, the fis. secund. Mts. S. 1—2f. July.
 - 7. SULLIVANTIA, T. & G. Calyx adherent to the base of the ovary

Segm. ovate, acute. Pet. oval-spatulate, twice as long as the calyx. Sta. 5, shorter than the calyx. Capsule 2-beaked, 2-celled. Seeds wing-margined. 2 Lvs. mostly radical, palmate-veined. Fls. in a loose pan., small, wh.

- Ohiònis T. & G.—Ohio, Wisc. Stem weak, ascending, 6—12. Lvs. roundish, cordate, lobed and toothed. May, June.
- 8. HEUCHERA, L. Alum Root. Calyx of 5 obtuse segm. Cor. of 5 small, entire petals, inserted with the 5 stamens on the throat of the calyx. Cap. 1-celled, 2-beaked, dehiscent between the beaks. Seeds many, with a rough, close testa. 24 Lvs. radical, long-petioled, petioles with adnate stipules at base.
- 1 11. Americana Willd. Viscid-pubescent; leaves roundish, cordate, somewhat 7-lobed; pan. elongated, loose, divaricate; cal. obtuse, short, about equalling the spatulate petals; stam. much exserted. Shades, W. and S., rare N. 2—4f. May, June.
- 2 H. villòsa Mx. Villous, with rusty, spreading hairs; radical lvs. round-cordate, thin, glabrous above, 7-9-lobed; pan. loose, filiform; pet. white, about as long and narrow as the filaments. Mts. Md. to N. Car. and Ky. 1—3f. June, July.
- 3 H. cauléscens Ph. Smooth or nearly so; ivs. 5-7-lobed, dentate; pan loose, slender; scape bearing one or two leaves below; pet. linear-spatulate, twice longer than the calyx. Mts. Car. Tenn. Ky. 1-2f. (H. Curtisli Gr.)
- 4 H. pubéscens Ph. Lvs. glabrous, round-cordate, 7-9-lobed; panicle dichotomous, geniculate; style exserted, stam. included; pet. white. Mts. Middle States.
- 5 H. híspida Ph. Lvs. hispid-rough, 5-7-lobed, lobes very obtuse; fis. scattered; pet. spatulate, purple; sta. a little exserted. Mts. S. and prairies W. June.
- 9 LEPUROPÉTALON, Ell. Calyx 5-parted, lobes obtuse, tube tur binate, adherent to the base of the 3-carpelled ovary. Petals 5, minute, spatulate, persistent. Sta. 5, short. Capsule globous, 1-celled, 3-valved, many-seeded. Placentæ opposite the stigmas. ① A minute, succulent herb, growing in tufts. Lvs. entire, dotted. Fls. terminal.
- L. spatulàtum Ell.—Hard soils S. Stems scarcely 1'; leaves spatulate, veinless; fia. large in proportion, white. March, April.
- 10. PARNÁSSIA, Tourn. Grass of Parnassus. Sep. 5, united at base, persistent. Pet. 5, persistent, with a bundle of sterile fil. at the base of each, and 5 perfect stamens alternating. Caps. 1-celled, 4-valved. Placentæ opposite the stigmas, in the middle of each valve Seeds winged 4 Glabrous. Lvs. radical. Scape 1-flowered, often with one sessile leaf. Pet. white, with green veins.
- 1 P. Caroliniàna L. Sterile filaments 3 in each group, each with a little round head; pet. sessile; lvs. broad-oval, rounded at base, one sessile on the scape. Wet meadows. 10-15'. Flower handsome, 1' broad. June-August.
- 2 P. asarifòlia Vent. Sterile fil. 3 in each set; pet. abruptly clawed; lvs. reniform. Mts. Va. and Car. 10'. Lvs. large (1-2').
- 3 P. palustris L. Sterile fil. pellucid, setaceous, 9—15 in each set; cauline leaf, if any, sessile; radical lvs. all cordate. Bogs, Mich. N. and W. 6'. Fls. 1'. August.
- 11. ITEA, L. Calyx small, with 5 subulate segm. Pet. 5, lance-linear, inflexed, inserted with the 5 stam. on the calyx. Styles united. Caps. 2-

celled, 2-furrowed, 8-12-seeded. 5 With alternate, simple leaves, and a simple, spicate, terminal raceme of white flowers.

- I. Virginica L .- Swamps, Pa. to Fla. 6f. Lvs. oval, acuminate, short-stalked. May, Ja.
- 12. ESCALLONIA RUBRA and E. GLANDULOSA are handsome shrubs, with evergreen leaves and scarlet flowers, prized in the greenhouse. S. Am.
- an enlarged, rotate 5-lobed, colored calyx only. § Calyx tube hemispherical, adherent. Limb 4-5-toothed, persistent. Pet. ovate, sessile. Stamens twice as many as the petals. Caps. 2-beaked, opening between the beaks. Seeds ∞ . 5 With opposite leaves. Fls. cymous, generally radiant.
- 1 H. quercifòlia Bartram. Lvs. deeply sinuate-lobed, dentate, tomentous beneath, and on the petioles and veins above; cymes paniculate, radiant, the sterile fls. very large and numerous. Shady banks, S. 4—8f. A superb plant, †
- 2 H. arboréscens L. Lvs. ovate, obtuse or cordate at base, acuminate, serrate-den tate, paler beneath, nearly smooth; fls. white-red. Banks, S. and W. 5-6f.
- 3 H. radiàta Walt. Lvs. ovate, abrupt or cordate at base, acuminate, serrate, silvery-tomentous beneath; fis. white. Uplands, S. 6-8f.
- 4 H. HORTÉNSIS L. Changeable Hydrangea. Lvs. elliptical, narrowed at each end, dentate-serrate, strongly veined, smooth. China? 1-3f. In cultivation the fis. are generally all neutral, of varying hues, white, blue, pink, &c.
- 14. DECUMARIA, L. Calyx 7-10-toothed, tube adherent to the 5-10-celled ovary. Pet as many as calyx teeth, valvate in the bud. Sta. 3 times as many as the petals, in one row. Stig. radiate. Caps. manyribbed, crowned with the style, ∞ -seeded. $\frac{1}{2}$ With rootlets, opposite leaves and cymes of white, fragrant flowers.
- D. barbara L.-A beautiful climber, in damp woods, S. 15-30f.
- 15. PHILADÉLPHUS, L. FALSE SYRINGA. Calyx 4-5-parted, halt superior, persistent. Cor. 4-5-petalled. Sty. 4-cleft. Sta. 20—40, shorter than the petals. Caps. 4-celled, 4-valved, with loculicidal dehiscence. Sds. many, arilled. 5 Handsome. Leaves opposite, exstipulate.
- 1 P. Inodòrus L. Lvs. ovate, acute or pointed, 3 (rarely 5)-veined, smooth, entire or with remote slender teeth; calyx lobes ovate, acute, as long as the tube; styles united; fls. scientiess, 1 or several together, pure white, 1'. Uplands, S. 5-8f. May-Jl. β. grandiflorus. Pubescent; flowers larger (1+); sepals acuminate. Cultivated. γ. htraitus. Hairy; leaves and flowers smaller, the latter 7". Mt. woods.
- 2 P. CORONÀRIUS. Mock Orange. Glabrous; lvs. ovate, remotely serrate above. 5-7-veined; flowers in dense clusters, cream-white, very fragrant; styles separate. S Europe. 5-8f. June, July.
- 16. **DEÚTZIA**, Thunb. Pet. 5, valvate or imbricate in bud. Sta. 10, the alternate longer, fil. dilated, 3-toothed, middle tooth antheriferous. Ovinferior. Caps. 3-5-celled. 5 Leaves opposite. Fls. numerous, white.
- D. SCABRA. Lvs. ovate, acute, serrate, rough-hairy; racemes terminal, dense; styles
 flowers bell-shaped. Japan. 5—8f. Very fragrant. June.
- 2 D. GRÁCILIS. Foliage similar to the other but smoot er. Shrub only 2-3f, branches covered with flowers in June.

- 17. RIBES, L. Currants. Calyx tube ovoid, adherent to the one-celled ovary, limb tubular or bell-shaped, 4-5-cleft. Pet. 4-5, small, inserted with the 4-5 stamens on the top of the calyx tube. Sty. 2. Berry filled with pulp, with 2 parietal placentæ. Seeds ∞ , albuminous. 5-5 Leaves alternate, palmately lobed. 3-6f. Styles often united.
 - § Rizésia. Currants. Stems and berries not prickly. Flowers in racemes...(a)

 a Flowers greenish or red. Lvs. plicate in the bud.—b Fruit smooth....Nos. 1, 2, 3

 —b Fruit hairy.....Nos. 4, 5, 6

 - -e Leaves not cordate....Nos. 12, 13, 14
- J R. rubrum L. Common Red C. Lvs. obtusely 3-5-lobed, pubescent beneath, subcordate; rac. smoothish, pendulous; calyx limb rotate; bracts short; fr. globous, glabrous, red, rarely amber. Woods, Vt. Wisc. †
- 2 R. flóridum L'Her. Wild Black C. Lvs. acutely 3-5-lobed, resinous-dotted, subcordate; rac. pubescent, pendulous; cal. cylindrical; bracts long; fruit obovoid, smooth, black. Copses, Can. to Ky. 3-4f. May, June.
- 3 R. NIGRUM. Black C. Lvs. 3-5-lobed, resinous-dotted beneath, not cordate; rac. lax, hairy; calyx bell-shaped; fruit roundish, black. Eur. 4-5f.
- 4 R. SANGUÍNEUM. Lvs. 3-5-lobed, white-downy beneath, cordate; rac. long, lax, all rose-red; calyx segments spreading; styles united; fruit blue. Oregon.
- 5 R. prostràtum L'Her. Mountain C. Stems reclined; lvs. 5-7-lobed, rugous, cordate; rac. erect, lax; cal. rotate; berries globous, glandular-hispid, red, ill-scented. Rocks, N. Eng. to Car. Raceme becoming erect. May.
- 6 R. resinòsum Ph. Clothed with resinous-glandular hairs; lvs. 3-5-lobed, round ish; raceme erect; calyx spreading. Mts. Car. (Lost.)
- 7 R. AÜREUM Ph. Glabrous; lvs. 3-lobed, subentire, shorter than their stalks; raceme lax; calyx limb tubular, longer than the pedicels; fruit oval, yellow, soon brown.

 Mo. to Oreg. 6—10f. Flowers fragrant.
- 8 R. lacústre Poir. Spiny and prickly; lvs. deeply 3-5-lobed and incised, cordate; raceme hairy; style 2-cleft; fruit hispid. Swamps, Northward.
- 9 R. Cynósbati L. Prickly G. Spines in pairs, prickles few or none; lvs. cordate, nobed, pubescent, cut-dentate; styles united to the top; fruit brown-purple, with long spines, eatable. Thickets, Northward. May.
- 10 R. Speciòsum. Glabrous; lvs. roundish, lobed, crenate, polished; spines long, in 8's; flowers nearly solitary, pendulous, scarlet. California. Very handsome.
- 11 R. hirtéllum Mx. Spines few and short, prickles 0; lvs. roundish, lobed, toothed; calyx limb bell-shaped, lobes twice longer than the petals; stamens exserted; style 2-cleft. Rocky woods, N. Eng. to Wisc. Fruit purple.
- 12 R. rotundifòlium Mx. Spines few and short; prickles few or 0; lvs. roundish, lobed, cut-crenate-dentate, smooth or downy; calyx lobes linear, reflexed; stamens and styles much exserted. Rocky woods. May.
- 13 R. Uva-crispa. English G. Spiny; Ivs. roundish, short-stalked, hairy beneath; peduncle hairy, 1-flowered; fruit oval or globous, large (8-12"), red, green, amber, white, &c. Europe.

ORDER XLVI. CRASSULACEÆ. HOUSE-LEEKS.

Plants herbaceous or shrubby, succulent. Leaves entire or pinnatifid. Stipules 0. Flowers sessile, usually in cymes and perfectly symmetrical.

Sepuls 3—20, more or less united at base, persistent. Petuls as many as the sepals. Stamens as many as the petals, and alternating with them, or twice as many. Ovaries as many as the petals. Filaments distinct. Anthers 2-celled, bursting lengthwise. Fruit distinct follicles or a capsule, many-seeded. Figs. 8, 9, 468.

\$ Carpels distinct, forming a circle of follicles(*)		
• Petals distinct.—a Flowers all 3- or 4-parted. Stamens 3 or 4	TILLEA.	A
-a Flowers 5-, or 4- and 5-parted. Stamens 8 or 10	SEDUM.	2
-a Flowers all 5-parted. ≺tamens 5	CRASSULA.	3
-a Flowers 6-12-parted, with cleft hypogynous scales		
Petals united at base Flowers 4-parted. Stamens 8		5
b Flowers 5-parted. Stamens 5	ROCHEA.	6
-h Flowers 5-parted. Stamens 10	ECHIEVERIA.	7
• Carpels united into a many-seeded capsule(x)		
x Flowers 4-parted, with 8 stamens		8
w Flowers 5 norted with 10 stamone Patels often wenting	Damanones	

- 1. TILLÆA, Mx. Pigmy-weed. Calyx of 3 or 4 sepals united at base. Petals 3 or 4, equal. Sta. 3 or 4. Caps. 3 or 4, distinct, follicular, opening by the inner surface, 2- or many-seeded. Wery small. Lvs. opposite.
- T. simplex Nutt. St. ascending or erect, rooting at base; lvs. connate at base, linearoblong, fleshy; flowers axiliary, solitary, subsessile, their parts in 4's; pet. greenish; carpels 8-10-seeded. ① Muddy banks, Ct. to Md. 1-2'. July—Sep
- 2. SEDUM, L. Stone-crop. Sep. 4 or 5, united at base. Pet. 4 or 5, distinct, spreading. Sta. 8—10. Carp. 4—5, distinct, many-seeded, with an entire scale at the base of each. 24 Lvs. fleshy. Inflorescence cymous.
 - Fls. in scorpoid racemes or spikes, or axillary, the latter often 4-parted....Nos. 1—4
 Fls. in corymbous cymes, all 5-parted.—c Leaves mostly alternate......Nos. 5—7
 —a Leaves opposite, and whorled......No. 8
- 1 S. ternatum Mx. Leaves scattered, flat, obovate, the lower mostly in whorls of 3, the upper spatulate; spikes 3, rarely 2-4, radiating, secund; central flower 5-parted, the rest 4-parted, white. Damp woods. 3-8'. May, June.
- 2 S. Nèvii Gr. Stem weak, branched, 3-5'; leaves alternate, imbricated, small, obovate-spatulate; petals lance-linear, white. Mts., Va. (Porter), and S. June, July.
- 3 S. pulchéllum Mx. Leaves linear, alternate, crowded; spikes radiating, dense flowered, secund, central flower 5-, the others 4-parted, rose-purple. Rocks, Va. to Tex. 4-12'. May-July. Very pretty in gardens.
- 4 S. acre L. English Moss. Procumbent. diffuse; leaves very small, fleshy, crowded, alternate, appressed: cyme leafy, somewhat trifid; fls. yellow. Gardens. Jl. § Eur.
- 5 S. Rhodiola DC. Stems clustered, erect, 5-10'; leaves mostly scattered, obovate, with several angular teeth or entire, crowded; flowers 4-parted, in a small cyme at top, yellowish, diacious. Rocks, Penn. (Prof. Porter), Me., and Can.
- 6 S. telephioides Mx. Ascending, tall; lvs. round-oval to lance-oval, narrowed to the base, subdentate, alternate; pet. acuminate. pink. Rocks, Md., and S. Stems 1f, leaves 1-2'. Flowers numerous, in a terminal branching cyme. June.
- 7 S. Telèphium L. Live-forever. Clustered, erect, very leafy; lvs. obing-ovate, obtuse, dent-serrate; corymb dense, leafy, blue-purple. Waste grounds, &c. Stems 1-24, round, simple, with a compact pale-purple cyme at top. August. § Europe.
- 8 8. Siebóldh. Lvs. opposite, or in 3's, roundish, glaucous, sessile; crmes dense, leafy

- fis. 5-parted, small, bluish-purple, blooming in October. Japan. In dense tufts. A pretty plant, and one of the last to flower in the garden. Like most of the Sedums its severed stalks will grow even if suspended in air.
- 3. CRÁSSULA, Haw. Parts of the flower all in 5's, distinct and free Scales at base of ovaries 5. 5 2 Fleshy plants, from S. Africa, remark able for the perfect symmetry of their flowers.
- 1 C. Arboréscens. Stem shrubby, terete, erect; lvs. opposite, fleshy, roundish, cuepi date, flattish, glancous, dotted above; cyme 3-parted; flowers handsome, roseate.
- 2 C. LÁCTEA. Stem erect, twisted below, branched; lvs. ovate, narrowed to the conna e bases, dotted along the margin; cyme panicled, with many white star-like flowers. Leaves bright green. From S. Africa, as are many other species.
- 4. SEMPERVIVUM, L. LIVE-FOREVER. HOUSE-LEEK. Sep. 6—20, nearly distinct. Petals and pistils as many, and stamens twice as many. Scales lacerated. 5 2 Leaves thick and fleshy, crowded.
- S. TECTÒRUM. Lvs. oval-obovate, ciliate-fringed, densely packed at the ends of the off-sets, scattered on the stems; flowers purplish, usually 12-parted. Europe. Will grow on walls and on the roofs of houses (tectorum), or in borders.
- 5. BRYOPHYLLUM CALYCINUM. 5 Evergreen, fleshy, 2f. Leaves opposite. 3-5-foliate, with thick, oval, crenate leaflets. Flowers in a loose, terminal panicle, with an inflated calyx and a tubular, exserted, purplish corolla, which has a 4-lobed limb. The plant is propagated from the leaves, which produce buds on their margins becoming new plants,—like ovules from a carpellary leaf.
- 6. ROCHEA, DC. Corolla funnel-form, 5-cleft. Sepals, stamens, ovaries, and hypogynous scales each 5. 5 Fleshy. S. African.
- 1 R. FALCATA. Shrub 2f; leaves opposite, the pairs some united at base, glaucous, oblong, deflexed-falcate; flowers in corymbous cymes, red, open, fragrant.
- 2 R. COCCÍNEA. Leaves connate-sheathing, ovate-oblong; cymes scarlet. Beautiful.
- 7. ECHEVÈRIA, DC. Corolla tubular to bell-form, 5-lobed or parted. Calvx 5-cleft. Stamens 10. Ovaries 5, with 5 scales. 5 24 Fleshy.
- 1 E. GRANDIFÒLIA. Plant 2f. erect. glaucous with a bloom; lvs. spatulate to obovate, acute, the lowest large, rosulate; flowers urn-shaped, panicled, orange-red. From Mexico.
- 2 E. coccinea. Plant 2f, erect; leaves obovate-cuneate, acute, scattered; flowers car mine outside, yellow within, in a tall leafy spike. Mexico.
- 8. DIAMÓRPHA, N. Fls. 4-parted, with 8 stamens. Carp. 4, united below, at length spreading, opening by an irregular valve on the back, 4-8-seeded. ② Small, fleshy, tufted, with cymes of white or pink flowers.
- D. pusilla N.-Sunny rocks, S. 1-3'. Leaves oval, sessile, 1". March, April.
- 9. PENTHÒRUM, L. VIRGINIA STONE-CROP. Calyx of 5 sepals united at base. Pet. 5 or 0. Sta. 10. Caps. of 5 united carpels, 5-angled, 5-celled, 5-beaked, dehiscent by an obliquely-terminal valve. Seeds ∞ , minute. 24 Not succulent. Lvs. alternate. Fls. yellowish, cymous.
- P sedoìdes L. Stem branched and angular above; leaves nearly sessile, lanceolate, acute, serrate; fls. in secund, radiating racemes. Wet p aces. 10-16'. July-Sept.

ORDER XLVII. HAMAMELACEÆ. WITCH HAZELWORTS.

Shrubs or trees with alternate simple leaves and deciduous stipules Flowers in heads or spikes, often 3 \$ 2 or 8. Calyx adherent. Petals linear, or 0. Stamens twice as many as the petals, the opposite sterile and scale-like, or ... Ovaries of 2 carpels, 2-celled, 2-styled, ovules 2 or ... Fruit a woody capsule, 2-beaked, 2-celled, 1-2-seeded.

- 2. HAMAMELIS, L. WITCH HAZEL. Calyx with an involucel of 2—3 bracts at base. Pet. very long, linear. Sterile stamens scale-like, opposite the petals, alternating with the 4 fertile ones. Caps. nut-like, 2-celled, 2-beaked. 5 5 Flowers yellow.
- H. Virginiàna L. Lvs. oval or obovate, acuminate, crenate-dentate, obliquely condate; fls. sessile, 3—4 together, blooming in late autumn and winter. Woods. Stems crooked, 10—15f. Pet. twisted, 9" long.
- 2. FOTHERGILLA, L. filius. Calyx campanulate, truncate and obscurely 5-7-toothed, bearing the stamens in one marginal row. Styles distinct. Caps. 2-lobed. 5 Lvs. oval or obovate, expanding after the dense spikes of flowers.
- F. alnifolia L. f.—Swamps, Va. to Fla. 2—4f. Calyx white, fringed with the long white or pink filaments. Styles long, recurved. March, April.
- 3. LIQUIDÁMBAR, L. SWEET GUM TREE. Involucre 4-parted deciduous. 3 Ament conical. 2 Ament globular. Calyx a scale, if any. Fruit a globular sorosis (§ 171), woody, consisting of the scales, and capsules which open between their beaks. Ovules ∞ , 1 or 2 maturing. 5 Leaves and gum fragrant. Twigs winged with corky bark.
- L. styracifiua L. Lvs. palmate, with 5 acuminate, serrate lobes; veins villous at their bases. A large and handsome tree, Conn. to Ill. and S. 60f. May.

ORDER XLVIII. HALORAGEÆ. THE HIPPURIDS.

Herbs mostly aquatic, with incomplete or minute \$\forall --\forall \text{ flowers. Calyx tube}\$ adherent. Petals 0—4. Stamens 1—8. Pollen 4-grained. Overy 1-4-celled. Styles 1—4, distinct, one pendulous ovule in each cell. Fruit indehiscent, 1-4-celled, 1-4-seeded. Seed pendulous, anatropous, albuminous (Formerly joined to Onagraceæ.)

- 1. PROSERPINACA, L. MERMAID WEED. Calyx tube adherent to the ovary, 3-sided, limb 3-parted. Pet. none. Sta. 3. Stig. 3. Fruit 3-angled, 3-celled, bony, crowned with the calyx. A Roots creeping. Lvaulternate. Fls. greenish.

- P. palústris L. Lvs. linear-lanceolate, sharply serrate above the water, those be low (if any) pinnatifid. 24 Swamps: common. 6-20'. Lvs. 1-2'. June, July.
- 2 P. pectinàcea Lam. Lvs. all pectinate, with linear-subulate segm.; fr. obtusely 3-angled. 24 Sandy swamps, Ms. (rare) to Fla. 5-10'; long creepers at base. Jl. Aug
- - Stamens 8. Carpels smooth and even. Leaves whorled in 3's, rarely in 4's. Nos. 1, 2
 Stamens 4.—Carpels ridged on the back. Leaves whorled in 4's and 5's... Nos. 3, 4
 —Carpels smooth and even. Leaves alternate or wanting.... Nos. 5, 6
- 1 M. spicatum L. Floral Ivs. ovate, entire, shorter than the flowers, the rest all pinnately capillary; fls. in term, spikes. Deep waters, fls. emerging. 10f.
- 2 M. verticillatum L. Floral lvs. pectinate-pinnatifid, much longer than the flowers, the lower pinnately-setaceous. Spikes leafy, terminal. Slow waters.
- 3 M. heterophyllum Mx. Floral lvs. ovate-lanceolate, serrate, longer than the fis. crowded, the rest pinnately or pectinately capillary. Ponds: rare.
- 4 M. seabràtum Mx. Floral lvs. linear, pectinately toothed; fr. ronghened, sharply angled; verticils axillary. Shallow waters. 6—12. Capillary segments few.
- 5 M. tenéllum Bw. Erect and almost leafless; floral leaves or bracts alternate, minute, entire, obtuse; fls. 8; petals linear. Water edges, N. Eng. N. Y. and N. Scapes 4—12′, from long creeping rhizomes. Fls. purplish-white, sessile.
- 6 M. ambiguum Nutt. Lvs. many, submersed ones pinnate, with capillary segments, middle ones pectinate, upper linear; fls. mostly v. Floating in ponds and ditches. Ms. to Ga.
 - 6. Itmosum. Small, procumbent, rooting, in muddy places; lvs. all linear, v. capillaceum. Very slender; lvs. all immersed and capillary, in ponds.
 - y. capitaceum. Very stender; ivs. an immersed and capitary, in ponds
- 3. HIPPURIS, L. MARE'S TAIL. Calyx with a minute, entire limb crowning the ovary. Cor. 0. Sta. 1, inserted on the margin of the calyx. Anth. 2-lobed, compressed. Style 1, longer than the stamen, stigmatic the whole length. Seed 1. 22 St. simple. Lvs. verticillate, entire. Fls. axillary, greenish.
- H. vulgaris L. Lvs. in verticils of 8 to 12, linear, acute, smooth, entire; fls. solitary, minute. Borders of ponds, marshes. N. and W.: rare. 1-2f. Dakotah (Matthews)

ORDER LI. MYRTACEÆ. MYRTLEBLOOMS.

Trees and shrubs, without stipules. Leaves opposite, entire, punctate, usually with a vein running close to the margin. Calyx adherent below to the compound ovary, the limb 4- or 5-cleft, valvate. Petals as many as the segments of the calyx. Stamens numerous. Anthers introrse. Style and stigma simple. Fruit with many seeds. Albumen none.

Our Myrtleblooms are either tender exotics, or indigenous far South. The following table must suffice for their recognition.

* Calyx truncate. Petals connate into a caducous calyptra or lid...(a)

a Fruit a capsule. Stam. free. Australian trees, alternate-leaved.............EUCALYPTUS.

• Cal. 5-lobed. Pet. 5, spreading. Stam. long-exserted. Shrubs. Cultivated...(5)

- 5 Stamens united into 5 sets. Fruit capsular. Lvs. alternate or opposite. Austri. MELALECCA.
 5 Stamens distinct.—c Flowers in dense lateral cymes. (Lvs. alternate.) Austri. Callistenon. 3
 - —: Flowers solitary, axillary. Sepals equal. Lvs. opposite...Мүктиз.
 —с Flowers'solitary, axillary. Sep. unequal. Opp. Guava...Рзіліця.
- 1. EUGENIA JAMBOS. Rose Apple. Tree (20—30f in India), with lanceolate leaves. Flowers white, in terminal showy cymes. Fruit round-ovoid, crowned with the calyx, 14 diam., yellow, with a thick rind, which has a sweetish, rose-like flavor.
- 2. MELALEÙCA HYPERICIFÔLIA. Shrubby, 5f, with opposite, elliptic-oblong, shining, 3-veined leaves on the drooping branches. Flowers of a splendid red, in slender spikes, with innumerable stamens (1' long) radiating in all directions—
 M. LEUCADÉNDRON, the famous Cajeput Tree of the East, has long lance-linear leaves, white fis, spiked on the pendent branchlets. The trunk is black and the branches white.
- 3. CALLISTEMON LANCEOLATUM. Bottle-brush. Beautiful shrub, with long, thick, lanceolate leaves, and the flowers in dense, cylindric spikes, crimson stamens imnumerable, radiant at right angles, suggesting the English name. Often cultivated.
- 4. MYRTUS COMMUNIS. Myrtle. Evergreen shrub or tree of S. Europe, emblematic of victory in honorable contests. The leaves are long, ovate, shining, the flowers pure white or rose-tinged, with innumerable stamens, and the berries black.

ORDER LII. MELASTOMACEÆ. MELASTOMES.

Trees, shrubs, or herbs, with square branches and usually no stipules. Leaves opposite, undivided, dotless, and 3-5-veined. Calyx tube urceolate, adherent, at least to the angles of the ovary. Petals 4—6, convolute in bud. Stamens definite. Anthers opening by terminal pores. Fruit capsular or baccace.—Genera more than a hundred, all tropical except the following.

- 1. RHÉXIA, L. DEER-GRASS. Calyx 4-cleft, swelling at the base. Petats 4. Stamens 8, 1-celled. Styles declined. Capsules 4-celled, nearly free from the investing calyx tube. Seeds numerous. 24 Leaves opposite, exstipulate, 3-veined. Flowers showy. June—September.
- 1 R. Virginica L. Meadow Beauty. Stem narrowly 4-winged; leaves sessile, and with the stem clothed with scattered hairs; calyx hispid. Wet grounds, E. Mass., S. and W. 12-16. Cymes corymbed. Flowers purple. July, August.
- 2 R. stricta Ph. Stem tall, strongly 4-winged, glabrous; leaves acuminate, glabrous; calyx glabrous, tube very short. Bogs, S. 3-4f. Purple. June, July.
- 3 R. Mariana L. Hairy; leaves lanceolate and lance-linear, acute, bristly-serrate, tapering to a short petiole. Sandy bogs, N. J. to Fla. 1-2f. Purple.
 - β. linearis. Diffusely branched; lvs. almost linear. South. (R. lanceolata Walt.)
- 4 R. glabélla Ph. Glabrous, glaucous; lvs. lanceolate, subserrulate, acute, sessile; cal. glaudular-hispid. Damp woods, S. 2-3f. Fls. few, large, purple. June-Aug.
- 5 R. clliòsa Mx. Stem 1-2f, squarish; leaves broad-ovate, sparsely hispid above, margin ciliate with long bristles; flowers few, subsessile, terminal; calyx glabrous, lobes acute. Damp woods, Md. to Fla. Petals roundish. June-August.
- 6 R. serrulata N. Stem 6-8', square; leaves small, roundish-oval, glabrous both sides, serrulate-ciliate; calyx glandular-hispid, lobes obtuse. Swamps, S.

- 7 R. littea Walt. Leaves oblong-linear; flowers panicled; calyx much constricted above the overy, limb bell-form, with cuspidate teeth. Damp woods, S. 18'.
- 2. CENTRADENIA ROSEA, from Mexico, is often seen in conservatories. A small shrub, with opposite, lanceolate leaves (one of each pair much smaller or obsolete). Fls. 4-parted, roseate, in numerous hanging clusters. Sta. 8, anthers appendaged.—C. GRANDIFÒLIA has the large lanceolate leaves crimson beneath, and cymes crect.

ORDER LIII. LYTHRACEÆ. LOOSESTRIFES.

Plants with entire, exstipulate, mostly opposite leaves, with a tubular cally bearing the (4—7) petals and stamens in its throat, and a compound overy and style. Stamens 4—14, rarely oc. Fruit capsular and free, or baccate, 2—6-, or by abortion, 1-celled, oc-seeded. Albumen 0.

§ Shrabs, with alternate leaves, CO stamens, and a bell-shaped calyxLAGERSTRENIA	A. 1
§ Shruba, with opposite leaves, OD stamens, and a tubular, adherent calyxPunica.	2
§ Herbe—a Flowers irregular Calyx inflated, gibbous at base	3
-a Flowers regular.—b Calyx cylindrical, striate, with 5 minute hornsLYTHRUM.	- 6
— Calyx campanulate,—c 5 teeth with 5 long hornsNas.πa.	5
-c 4 teeth with 4 short hornsAmmannia.	- 6
-c 4 teeth. Horns 0. Petals 0. Didiplis.	7

- 1. LAGERSTRŒMIA INDICA. CRAPE MYRTLE. Petals 6, crisped, on claws inserted into the calyx tube. Sta. ... Lvs. round-ovate, thick, smooth. Branches winged. Flowers blue-purple, in panicles. Common S. † and §. From E. India.
- 2. PUNICA GRANATUM. POMEGRANATE. Lvs. lanceolate. Pet. 5, oval, obtuse, erect, scarlet, large. Fr. large, crim., crowned with the calyx, eatable, of singular structure, being 3-celled below and 5-celled above, 10-20f. Hardy in Fla. and La. (Eur.)
- 3. CUPHEA, Jacq. Calyx tubular, 12-veined, gibbous at base, with 6 crect teeth, and often as many intermediate processes. Pet. 6 or 7, unequal. Stam. about 12, unequal. Sty. filiform. Caps. thin, 1-2-celled, few-seeded.
- 1 C. viscosissima Jacq. ① Viscid-pubescent; branches alternate; lvs. opp., lance-ovate; flowers violet-purple, short-stalked, 1 in each axil; capsules bursting laterally before ripe. Wet grounds, Mass., W. and S. Not common. 9-18'. August.
- 2 C. PLATYCÉNTRA. Low, bushy perennial; leaves lanceolate; fis. with a scarlet calyx tube and short, purple petals, produced in profusion all Sum. From Mex. Not hardy.
- 3 C. STRIGULÒSA. Shrubby, hispid and viscid; lvs. oblong-ovate; cal. scarlet. gibbous at base; petals 6, subequal. large, violet-purple, varying to yellow; sta. 11, hairy.
- 4 C. SILENOIDES. Lvs. lanceolate; cal. green and red; pet. 5, purple, 2 large and 3 small.
- 4. LYTHRUM, L. LOOSESTRIFE. Calyx cylindrical, striate, limb 4-6-toothed, with as many intermediate, minute processes. Pet. 4—6, equal. Stam. as many or twice as many as the petals, inserted in the calyx. Style filiform. Capsule 2-celled, many-seeded. 2 Mostly with entire leaves and purple or pale flowers. June—Aug.
- 1 L. hyssopifòlium L. Grass-poly. Glabrous, slender; branches square; lvs. alter nate or opposite, linear or oblong-lanceolate, obtuse; fls. solitary, axillary, subsessile: pet, and stam, 5 or 6. Low grounds, coastward, Ms., N. Y. Rare. 6—10.
- 2 L. alàtum Ph. Glabrous, erect, branched; stem winged below; lvs. lance-ovate acute, sessile, broadest at base, alternate and opposite; flowers axillary, solitary with 6 wavy petals and 6 short stamens. Damp. S. and W. 1—2f.
- 8 L. lineare L. St. slender, somewhat 4-angled, branched above; lvs. linear, mostly opposite, obtuse; fis. nearly sessile; pet. and sta. 6. Swamps, N J. to Fis. 2—4f.

- 4 L. Salicària L. More or less pubescent; lvs. lanceolute. cordate at base, ils nearly sessile, in a long, somewhat verticillate, interrupted spike; pet. 6 or 7; stam. twice as many. Wet meadows, N. Eng., N. Y. Rare. 2—5f. Fls. showy, purple. 1 β. ROSEUM. Flowers rose-red, in many spikes, all summer. A fine garden variety.
- b. NESÆA, Juss. Calyx short, broadly campanulate, with 5 erect teeth, and 5 elongated, spreading, hornlike processes. Sta. 10, alternate ones very long. Sty. filiform. Caps. globous, included, ∞-seeded. 21 Lys. opposite or verticillate. Flowers axillary, purple.
- N. verticillata Kunth. Swamps, common. Stems woody at base, stoloniferons, 2--if, angular; lvs. lanceolate, acuminate, opposite or in whorls of 3's; fls. in a long, leafy, showy, slender panicle of umbels. (Decodon verticillatum Ell.)
- 6. AMMÁNNIA, L. Calyx campanulate, 4-5-toothed or lobed, generally with as many hornlike processes, alternating with the lobes. Pet 4 or 5. Sta. as many, rarely twice as many as the calyx lobes. Capsule globular, 2-4-celled, ∞ -seeded. ① Stems square and leaves opposite, entire. Flowers axillary.
- 1 A. hùmills Mx. St. branched from the base, ascending; lvs. lanceolate, obtuse, tapering at base into a short petiole: fls. solitary, closely sessile, all the parts in 4's; sty. very short. Ditches. A low herb, with inconspicuous flowers. Aug., Sept.
- 2 A. latifòlia L. St. erect, branching; lvs. linear-lanceolate, acute, dilated and auricled at the sessile base; cal. 4-angled, 4-horned; fis. crowded. Wet, W. 1-2f. Purp.
- 7. DÍDIPLIS, Raf. Calyx 4-lobed, without accessory teeth. Pet. 0 Sta. 2—4. Ov. 2-celled. Stig. 2-lobed, subsessile. Caps. globous, bursting irregularly, ∞-seeded. Leaves opposite, crowded, linear. Flowers axillary, sessile, minute. (Hypobrichia, Curt.)
- D. diándra.-Ponds and sluggish streams, Ill. and S. 10-20' long. Jn.-Aug.

ORDER LIV. ONAGRACEÆ. ONAGRADS.

Herbs, rarely shrubs, with the flowers 4-(sometimes 2 or 3)-parted, with the calyx tube adhering to the 2-4-celled ovary, and teeth valvate in the bud; the petals convolute in the bud, sometimes obsolete as well as the calyx teeth. Stamens as many or twice as many as the petals or calyx teeth. Ovary 2-4-celled, styles united, and stigmas capitate or 4-lobed Fruit capsular or baccate, 2-4-celled. Seeds with little or no albumen Figs. 13, 54, 138, 317, 385.

- 1. EPILOBIUM, L. WILLOW-HERB. ROSE BAY. Cal. tube not prolonged beyond the ovary, limb deeply 4-cleft, deciduous. Sta. S. Stig

often with 4 spreading lobes. Ov. and caps. linear, 4-cornered, 4-celled, 4-valved. Seeds ∞ , comous with long silky hairs. 24 Flowers purple to white. July—Sept.

- Lvs. alternate. Fls. showy, expanding. Stig. with 4 long lobes. Sty. declined .No. 1
 Lvs. opposite. Fls. small. Stigma undivided.—a Petals entire Nos. 2, 3
 —a Petals 2-lobed Nos. 4, 5
- 1 E. angustifòlium L. St. simple, erect; lvs. lanceolate, subentire with a mai ginal vein; rac. long, terminal, spicate; pet. unguiculate, purple; stig, with 4 linear

revolute lobes. In newly-cleared lands, fence-rows, &c., E. and W. 4-6f.

\$\beta\$. canescens. Flowers pure white throughout; ovaries silvery canescent.

- 2 E. alpinum L. St. creeping at base, usually with 2 pubescent lines, few-flwd.; lvs. glabrous, oblong-ovate, obtuse; caps. glabrous. High Mts. N. 6—12'. Fls. pale-roseate, β. nutanc. Taller (1f), nodding at the summit; lvs. oblong, denticulate. White Mts.
- 3 E. palústre L. β. albiflorum. Minutely downy, branching; Ivs. sessile, linear or narrowly lance-lin.; caps. pubescent. Swamps, Pa., N. & W. 6'-2f. Fls. nearly wh.
- 4 E. molle Torr. Velvety-pubescent, strict, branched above; lvs. sessile, crowded, lanceolate- to linear-oblong, subentire; pet. deeply-emarginate, rose-color. Swamps. E. and W. 1—2f. Varies to nearly smooth, and less leafy. (N. Y., Hankenson.)
- 5 E. coloratum Muhl. Nearly smooth, much branched; lvs. lance-oblong, dentserrulate, some petiolate, often with reddish veins; pet. 2-cleft, rose-color. Wet. 1-3f
- 2. JUSSIÈA, L. Calyx tube long, but not produced beyond the ovary; the lobes 4—6, leafy, persistent. Pet. 4—6, spreading. Sta. 8—12. Pod 4—6-celled, long, opening between the ribs. Seeds very numerous.—Herbs with alternate leaves and yellow flowers.
- 1 J. decurrens DC. Glabrous; fls. 4-parted, 9"; st. crect, branched, winged by the decurrent, lanceolate lvs.; pod clavate, 4-angled. 2t Wet. Pa., and S. 6-20'. Jl.-Sep.
- 2 J. repens L. Smooth, or hairy above, creeping, with erect branches; fls. 5-parted, 2'; lvs. oblanceolate to oblong, narrowed to the slender pet.; ov. much shorter than the ped. 24 Ponds, ditches, Pa. to Ill., and S. 2—3f. May—Aug. (J. grandiflora Mx.)
- 3 J. leptocárpa N. Hairy; fls. mostly 6-parted, small (9"); lvs. lanceolate, subsessilc; pod slender, much longer than the ped. ① Marshes, Fla. to La. 1-2f. June
- 3. ZAUSCHNÈRIA CALIFÓRNICA. 24 Bushy, hairy-viscid, with lanceolate leaves and scarlet (varying to white) flowers resembling Fuchsias. Sta. exserted.
- 4. CENOTHÈRA, L. EVENING PRIMROSE. Calyx tube prolonged beyond the ovary, deciduous. Segm. 4, reflexed. Pet. 4, equal, obcordate or obovate. Sta. 8. Caps. 4-celled, 4-valved. Stig. 4-lobed. Seeds many, without a coma.—Herbs with alternate leaves. Summer.
 - * Native. Fls. nocturnal, yellow. Pods sessile, oblong, terete...........Nos. 1-3
 - * Native. Fls. diurnal, yellow. Pods clubshaped, 4-angled and 4-ribbed..(a)
 - * Exotic.—b Fls. yellow, large. Tube much longer than the ovary....... Nos. 11, 12
 - -δ Fls. white, very large. Pods 4-winged and 4-ribbed......Nos. 13, 14
 -δ Fls. purple or roseate. Tube short, funnel-form. Godetia...Nos. 15-18
- 1 CE. biennis L. St. crect, hirsute; lvs. ovate-lanceolate, repand-denticulate; fls. in a terminal, leafy spike; cal. tube 2 to 3 times longer than the ovary; stam. shorter than the obcordate or obtuse petals; pod oblong, obtusely 4-angled. Com. 2-5f.

- B. muricata. Stem rough-hirsute; petals but little longer than the star ens.
- y. grandiflora. St. branching; pet. much longer than stam., deeply obcordate.
- 8. parviflora. Calyx tube elongated; petals small, as long as the stamens.
- E. cruciata. Petals linear-oblong, shorter than the stamens.
- 5. canescens. Petals enlarged; whole plant canescently hairy.
- 2 C. rhombipétala N. St. erect, tall, smooth; lvs. lance-linear; pet. rhombie elliptical, pointed; cal. tube 3-4 times longer than ovary. (2) Prairies, W. 2-3f.
- 3 C. sinuata L. Pubescent, decumbent at base; lvs. oval-oblong, sinuate-dentate, or incised; fls. axillary, solitary; tube twice longer than ovary. ① N. J. and S. 3-8'.

 B. minims. Low, simple, 1-flowered; lvs. subentire. Pine-barrens, N. J. and S.
- 4 Œ. pùmila L. Low, pubescent, half-erect; lvs. lanceolate; fis. 6", in a leafy spike; calyx tube shorter than the oblong-clavate ovary.

 ® Meadows, Can. to Car. 6—10'.
- 5 (E. chrysantha Mx. Ascending, slender; fis. small (5") crowded, spicate; lvs. lanceolate; cal. tube as long as the ovary; pet. emarginate. (2) N. Y. to Wis. 12-18".
- 6 Œ. fruticosa L. St. rigid, hairy or downy; lvs. lance-oblong; rac. corymbed; fis. 18" diam.; pod oblong-clavate, 4-winged, 4-ribbed, pedicellate. 21 Hard soils. 1-3f.
- 7 (E. ripària N. St. slender, branched, purple, and polished; lvs. lin.-lanceolate, petiolate, denticulate; rac. corymbed; fls. large (18%). Banks, N. J., and S. 1—2f. May +.
- 8 C. linearis Mx. Hoary-puberulent, subsimple; lvs. linear, subentire, obtuse; fis. large, corymbed; pod obovoid. 24 Montank Pt. to Tenn., and S. 1-14f. May, June.
- 9 C. glauca Mx. Smooth, glaucous; lvs. ovate, sessile, pointed; fls. large, clustered at the ends of the branches; pod oval. 21 Va. to Ky., and S. 2—3f. May—July.
- 10 Œ. Missouriénsis Sims. Simple, decumbent; lvs. thick, lanceolate, petiolate; fls. very large (4'), tube very long; pod very large, 4-winged. Dry hills, Mo. July-Oct.
- 11 Œ. NOCTÚRNA. St. erect, downy; lvs. lanceolate, repand-dentate. 3 S. Af. 2f.
- 12 Œ. LONGIFLÒRA. Simple, hairy; lvs. lanceolate, denticulate; pet, 2-lobed. (2) S. Am. 13 Œ. speciòsa. Lvs. pinnatifid below; fis. diurnal, white, fading red. 24 Ark. 18.
- 14 C. TETRÁPTERA. Lvs. pinnatifid below; fis. nocturn., large, pure wh. ① Mex. 1-2f.
- E. RUBICÚNDA. Erect; lvs. lance-linear; pet. rose-purp., orange at base. ① Cal. 2f.
- 6 Œ. LÎNDLEYI. Diffusely branched; lvs. lance-lin.; pet. lilac, red at base. ① Cal. 1f. 17 Œ. VINÔSA. Erect; lvs. linear-oblong; pet. white-roseate; fls. 2' broad. ① Cal. 2f.
- 18 C. LÉPIDA. Erect, simple; lvs. lance-obl.; pet. pale-purp., crimson-spotted at edge.
- 5. GAURA, L. Calyx tube much prolonged above the ovary, cylindric, limb 4-cleft. Pet. 4, unguiculate, somewhat unequal. Sta. 8, declinate, alternate ones a little shorter. Ovary oblong, 4-celled, nut usually by abortion, 1-celled, 1-4-seeded.—Herbaceous or shrubby. Lvs. alternate Flowers white and red, in slender spikes. July, August.
- 1 G. biénnis L. St. branched, pubescent; lvs. lance-oblong, spikes dense; cal. tube as long as the segments, the pet. rather shorter. (2) Dry bluffs, rarc, handsome. 3—5f.
- 2 G. filipes Spach. Paniculate and naked above; lvs. linear-oblong, tufted at the base of the slender racemes; calyx segments longer than the tube or petals; pods obovoid-clavate, on slender pedicels. Dry soils, S. and W. 3-5f.
- 3 G. angustifolia Mx. Pubescct; lvs. linear, very acute; calyx seg. much longer than tube or pet.; pod sessile, ovoid, sharply 4-angled. S. Car. to Fla. Fls. small, wh
- 4 G. LINDHEIMERI. Erect, much branched; lvs. lin.; cal. red; pet. blush, long in bloom.
- 6. CLÁRKIA, Ph. Calyx tube slightly prolonged beyond the ovary, limb 4-parted, deciduous. Pet. 4, unguiculate, 3-lobed or entire, claws with 2 minute teeth. Sta. 8. Sty. 1, filiform. Stig. 4-lobed. Capsule largest at base, 4-celled, 4-valved, many-seeded. —1 Herbs (from Oreg. and Cal.) with showy, axillary flowers.
- 1 C. PULCHÉLLA. Lvs. lin.-lanceolate: pet. 3-parted; 4 sterile sta. Fls. wh., rose, or lilac

- 2 C. ÉLEGANS. Lvs lance-ovate; pet. rhombic-ovate; sta. all fertile. Puiple to white.
- 3 C. RHOMBOÌDEA. Lvs. ovate-obl.; pet, rhomb.-ovate, 2-toothed, lilac, with purple spots
- 7. FÚCHSIA, L. LADIES' EARDROP. Calyx tubular-funnel-form, colored, deciduous, iimb 4-lobed. Pet. 4, in the throat of the calyx. Sta. 8, exserted. Disk glandular, 8-furrowed. Baccate capsule oblong, obtuse, 4-sided. 5 S. American, beautiful. Fls. drooping, axillary. Figs. 54, 138.
- 1 F. coccfnea. Smooth; lvs. opp. or 3-whorled, ovate, denticulate; pet. convolute, violet-purple, half as long as the scarlet sepals, quarter as long as the purple stamens.
- 2 F. GRÁCILIS. Half-shrubby; lvs. ovate, glandular-dentate; pet. nearly as long as sep.
- 3 F. FULGENS. Lvs. cordate-ovate; cal. tube long, trumpet-shaped, bright red.—Many hybrid varieties of the above three species are in cultivation.
- 8. LUDWÍGIA, L. BASTARD LOOSESTRIFE. Calyx tube not prolonged beyond the ovary, limb 4-lobed, mostly persistent. Pet. 4, equal, obcordate, often minute or none. Sta. 4, opposite the sepals. Sty. short. Caps. short, 4-celled, 4-valved, many-seeded, and crowned with the persistent calyx lobes. 4 and mostly Leaves entire. Flowers in summer.
 - § Leaves opposite. Stems creeping.—a Petals none. Flowers very small...Nos. 1, 2

 —a Petals yellow, showy....................Nos. 3, 4
 - Leaves alternate, sessile. Stems mostly erect...(b)
 - b Petals large, yellow. Pods pedicellate, short......Nos. 5-7
 - b Petals small, yellowish. Pods sessile, elongated, smooth...... Nos. 8, 9
 - - -c Pods short, rounded, shorter than the sepais. Nos. 12, 16
 - —d capitate......No. 17
- 1 L. palustris Ell. Water Purslane. Creeping or floating, smooth, some fleshy; lvs. ovate-spatulate, on winged petioles; fls. sessile, solitary, apetalous; pod oblong (2"), with 4 green angles. Stem 10—18", round, reddish.
- 2 L. spatulata T. & G. Ascending, branched, downy, not fleshy; lvs. obovate-spat., on winged petioles; fls. very small, sess.; pod ovoid, 4-sided, downy. Fla. 6-12.
- 3 L. natans Ell. Creeping or floating, smooth; lvs. oblong, on margined petioles; fls. sessile; pet. as long as the calyx; ov. with 2 bractlets at base. Swamps, S. Pod 4".
- 4 L. arcuata Walt. Creeping, smoothish; lvs. linear-oblancedate, tapering to the slender base; fis. solitary, on ped. twice longer than the lvs.; petals bright yellow, longer than the narrow sepals; pod clavate, finally arcuate. Va. to Fla. 3-10'.
- 5 L. alternifòlia L. Seed Box. Erect, glabrous; lvs. lanceolate, acute; ped. axillary, 2-bracted; sep. large, purplish, crowning the 4-winged pod. Swamps. 1-3f.
- 6 L. hirtélla Raf. Erect, hairy; lvs. ovate-oblong, obtuse; ped. axillary, 2-bracted; sep. shorter than the yellow petals; pod 4-winged, subglobous. Wet. N. J. to Fla. 1-3f
- 7 L. virgàta Ph. Erect, with virgate branches, smoothish; lvs. oblong to linear, obtuse; fls. large; pet. longer than the leafy calyx, which is finally persistent and reflexed on the roundish-enbical 4-winged pod. Dry soils, S. 2—3f. Flowers 1'.
- 8 L. linearis Walt. Slender, with erect branches; lvs. lance-linear, acute; fis. axil lary, sessile; pet, obovate-obl.; pod clayate, 4-sided, longer than sep. N. J. and S. 2f
- 9 L. linifòlia Poir. Simple, erect from a creeping base; lvs. spreading, lin., attenu ate at base; sep. ovate, pointed, equalling the pet. and oblong pods. Mad. S. 1f. Lvs. 1'.
- 10 L. eylindrica Ell. Smooth; lvs. lanceolate; fls. minute, 1—3 together, apetalous; pod slender, cylindrical, blunt, longer than the calyx segm. S. Car. to Fla. and La. 3f
- 11 L. pilòsa Walt Villous-pubescent; lvs. lanceolate; fls. axillary and spiked above pod villous, oblong, 4-sided, as long as the ovate, pointed sepals. Swamps, S. 2f.

- 12 L. sphærocarpa Ell. Lvs. lanceolate, attenuate to base; ped. subsol., bractiese short; sep. as long as the small subglobous ped. Wet swamps, Mass. to Ga.: rare. 3f.
- 13 L. microcárpa Mx. Ascending from a creeping base; lvs. spatulate-obovate sep. roundish, acuminate, larger than the very small obovoid pod. Wet, S. 1f.
- 14 L. alàta Ell. St. slender, strongly 4-angled; lvs. wedge-lanceolate; fls. in the upper axils few, white. apet.; pod cubic-obconic, winged; sds. ovoid. Marshes, S. 2-3f.
- 15 L. lanceolàta Ell.? (Chapm.) St. stout, terete; lvs. lanceolate; fls. in all the axils green, apetalous; pod cubical, with sharp angles. Swamps, Ga. Fla. 1-2f, bushy.
- 16 L. polycárpa Short & Peter. Lvs. lance-linear, on the runners oblanceolate; fls solitary, with 2 subulate bractlets at base; pod cubical-obconic. Swamps, W. 1-3f.
- 17 L. capitàta Mx. Erect; lvs. lance-linear to lance-obl., obtuse at the sessile base; flowers sessile, crowded in a terminal bracted head or spike. Wet barrens, S. 2-3f.
- CIRCÉA, L. ENCHANTER'S NIGHTSHADE. Calyx slightly produced above the ovary, deciduous, limb 2-parted. Pet. 2, obcordate.
 Caps. obovoid, uncinate-hispid or pubescent, 2-celled, 2-seeded. Sty. united.
 Leaves opposite. Flowers small, racemed. Figs. 13, 317, 385.
- 1 C. Lutetiàna L. St. erect, pubescent above; lvs. ovate, subcordate, acuminate, slightly repand-dentate, opaque, longer than the petioles; bracts none; fr. reflexed, hispid-uncinate. Damp shades. 1—2f. Rac. slender. Fls. rose-colored. June, Jl.
- 2 C. alpina L. Smooth; st. ascending at base, weak; lvs. broad-cordate, diaphanous, dentate, as long as the petioles; bracts setaceous; caps. pubescent. Wet, rocky woods, N. Eng. to Oreg. 6-10. Fls. white. Plant small and delicate. July, Aug.

ORDER LV. LOASACEÆ. LOASADS.

Herbs often hispid with stinging hairs, with leaves opposite or alternate and no stipules. Culyx adherent to the ovary, 4 or 5-parted, lobes persistent, equal. Petals 5, or 10 in 2 circles. Stamens op. Ovary 1-celled, with several parietal placentæ.

- 1. MENTZÈLIA, L. Calyx tubular, limb 5-parted. Pet. 5—10, flat, spreading. Sta. ∞ , 20 to 200. Ov. inferior. Sty. 3, filiform, connate, and often spirally twisted. Stig. simple, minute. Caps. 1-celled, many-seeded. —Branching herbs. Leaves alternate.
- 1 M. oligospérma Nutt. Very rough, with barbed hairs; stem dichotomous; lvs. ovate-lanceolate, lobed or incisely toothed; pet. entire, cuspidate, longer than the 20+sta.; caps. 3-5-seeded. 24 Dry rocks, Ill. Mo. and S. 1f. Fls. deep yellow, 9". May-Jl.
- 2 M. Floridàna N. Slightly roughened; lvs. deltoid-ovate, unequally toothed, petiolate; pet. wedge-oval, obtuse; sta. 30; caps. 6-seeded. Fla. 1f. Fls. small, yellow.
- 3 M. LINDLEYI. Golden Bartonia. Hispid; lvs. lance-ovate, pinnatifid, lobes often dentate; pet. broad obovate; seeds ∞; stamens 200. (i) California. Fls. golden, 2—3'.
- 2. LOASA, Adans. Cal. 5-parted. Pet. 5, concave. Scales 5, petaloid, 2-3-lobed, connivent, with 2 sterile filaments inserted at base. Sta. co, in many fascicles. Style 3-fid. Caps. 1-celled, half 3-valved.
- L, LATERÍTIA. Brick-red L. Climbing, stinging; leaves palmately lobed, cordate; fis. large, on long stakes, brick-red to orange. Chili. 20f. June-October.

ORDER LVI. TURNERACEÆ.

Herbs with alternate, exstipulate leaves, solitary, 5-parted flowers, a free calyx bearing the 5 petals and 5 stamens in its throat. Ovary 1-celled, with

3 parietal placentæ. Styles 3, distinct. Fruit a 3-valved capsule. Seed: albuminous, strophiolate.

TURNÈRA, L. Calyx campanulate. Styles 3. Stigmas 2–5-coparted or fringed. Caps. of 3 valves separating to the base. Herbs pubescent or tomentous. Flowers on jointed pedicels, yellow. (Piriqueta, Aub.)

- 1 T. cistoides L. Hairy, erect; lvs. lanceolate, obtuse, denticulate; the upper bract-like, shorter than the peduncles; pet. obovate, cor. 1'. Dry. S. 1f. June, July.
- 2 T. tomentòsa. Tomentous; lvs. oblong (1'), longer than the peduncles. Fla. 1f. 3 T. glabra (Chapm.) Smooth, branched; ped. 2—3 times longer than lin. lvs. Fla

ORDER LVII. PASSIFLORACE E. PASSIONWORTS.

Plants often woody, climbing by tendrils, with alternate leaves and leafy stipules. Flowers perfect, 5-parted. Calyx tubular, the throat crowned with several rows of sterile filaments, and the corolla above them. Stamens 5, monadelphous, sheathing the stipe of the ovary. Fr. fleshy, ocseeded. Figs. 111, 112, 348.

PASSIFLORA, I. Passion-Flower (i. e., emblematic of our Saviour's passion). Cal. colored, deeply 5-parted, the throat with a complex filamentous crown. Ov. raised on a stipe. Stig. 3, with 5 large anthers. Fra pulpy berry. 5 5 Fls. large, wonderful and beautiful. May—July.

- 1 P. lùtea L. Lvs. glabrous, cordate, 3-lobed, obtuse; petioles glandless; ped. mostly in pairs; pet. gr.-yel., narrower and much longer than sep. 24 Woods, O., and S. 10f.
- 2 P. incarnata L. Lvs. deeply 8-lobed, serrate; petioles with 2 glands above; involucre 3-leaved; crown triple, roseate. 21 Dry fields, Va. to Fla. 20-30f. Pet. wh.
- 3 P. CŒRÛLEA. Shrubby; lvs. palmately 5-parted, entire; invol. 3-bracted; petioles glandular; pet, longer than the crown, blue, purple, and white. Brazil. Not hardy

ORDER LVIII. CUCURBITACEÆ. CUCURBITS.

Herbs succulent, creeping or climbing by tendrils, with alternate leaves. Flowers monoccious or polygamous, never blue. Calyx 5-toothed, adherent. Petals 5, often united, inserted on the calyx. Stumens 5, generally cohering in 3 sets. Anthers united, contorted. Ovary 1-celled, with 3 parietal placentæ often filling the cells. Fruit a pepo or membranous. Seeds flat, with no albumen, often arilled. Figs. 186, 476, 482.

\$ Corolla white, -a 6-cleft. Stigmas 2. Fruit echine	ate Echinocystis. 1
-a 5-petalled. Pepo smooth, many-	seeded LAGENARIA. 2
-a 5-parted. Berry smooth, few-se	ededBRYONIA. 3
-a 5-lobed. Fruit prickly, 1-seeded	Sicvos. 4
\$ Corolla yellow,-b 5-lobed. Berry small, smooth,	O-seededMELOTHRIA. 5
-b 5-lobed. Pepo large. Seeds thi	ck at edge
-b 5-cleit. Pepo large,-c Seeds co	lored, thick-edged
-c Seeds w	hite, scute-edged

1. ECHINOCÝSTIS, T. & G. Flowers &. Calyx of 6 filiform-subulate segments, shorter than the corolla. Petals 6, united at base into a rotate-campanulate corolla. & Sta. 3, diadelphous. Q Abortive fil. 3, dis-

- tinct, minute. Style very short. Stig. 2, large. Fruit roundish, inflated echinate, 4-seeded. (1) Climbing, with branched tendrils.
- E. lobata T. & G. Alluvion, Can. to Penn. and W. Smoothish. Lvs. thin, palmately 5-lobed. Fls. small, white, the barren in large racemes, fertile few below. Jl.—Sep.
- 2. LAGENARIA, Ser. Gourd. Fls. 8. Calyx campan., 5-toothed. Pet. 5, obovate. 8 Sta. 5, triadelphous. 9 Stig. 3, thick, 2-lobed, subsessile. Pepo ligneous, 1-celled. Seeds arilled, obcordate, compressed, margin tumid.—Mostly climbing by tendrils.
- I.. VULGARE. Stem soft-pubescent; tendrils branched; lvs. roundish, cordate, 2 glands beneath at base; fis. solitary, peduncled, white; pepo bottle-shaped. (1) Gardens.
- 3. BRYONIA, L. BRYONY. Fls. 8 or \$ \mathfrak{2}\$. Cal. 5-toothed, teeth short. Cor. 5-cleft or -parted. \$ Stamens 5, triadelphous, with flexuous anthers. \$ Sty. trifid. Berry small, globular. \$ Fls. greenish-wh. June.
- B. Boykinii T. & G. Scabrous pubescent; lvs. deeply 3-5-lobed, cordate; flowers small, axillary, mixed, on short pedicels; berries 3-seeded, bright red. Ga. to La. 10f.
- 4. SÍCYOS, L. SINGLE-SEED CUCUMBER. Fls. θ. Cal. 5-toothed. Pet. 5, united at base. Anthers cohering, contorted. Styles 3, united at base. Fruit ovate, membranous, hispid or echinate, with one large, compressed seed. b With compound tendrils. Flowers axillary, mixed.
- S. angulatus L. Hairy, branched; lvs. roundish, 5-angled or lobed, lobes pointed, fls. wh. with gr. veins, the & in long rac., the & smaller, capitate. Thickets. Jl.—Sep.
- 5. MELOTHRIA, L. Fls. 2 2 5 or 8. Calyx bell-form, limb in 5 subulate segments. Pet. 5, united into a bell-form corolla. Sta. 5, triadelphous. Style 1, stig. 3. Berry ovoid, small, ∞ -seeded. \triangleright Tendrils simple.
- M. péndula L. Lvs. roundish, small, 5-lobed or augled, pointed; fls. axillary, & in small rac., & solitary, on long peduncles. N. Y. to Ga. Delicate. Fls. yellowish. Jl.
- 6. CUCURBITA, L. SQUASH. Fls. θ. Cal. 5-toothed, limb deciduous after flowering in ♀. Cor. bell-shaped, cohering with the calyx. Stam. 5, anth. connate, straight. Stig. 3. Pepo fleshy. Seeds thick at margin, smooth. ½ Flowers yellow.
- 1 C. Pepo. Pumpkin. Rough-hispid; lvs. very large, cordate. 5-lobed or angled; fis. large, & long-stalked; fr. very large, r. anded, smooth, torulous, finally yellow. ①
- 2 C. MELOPÈFO. Flat Squash. Hairy; Ivs. cordate, 5-lobed; fr. depressed-orbicular, margin torulous, smooth or warty, whitish. (1) Hybridizes with No. 1.
- 3 C. VERRUCÒSA. Crookneck S. Hairy; lvs. cordate, deeply 5-lobed; fr. oblong or clavate, often elongated and curved at base. ① The varieties are numerous.
 - MEDULLÒSA. Vegetable Marrow. Lvs. triangular in outline, deeply 3-lobed; fr.
 oblong or club-form, dark-green and wh., 10—20' long. Highly prized in England.
- 4 C. maxima. Mammoth S. Winter S. Rough-hairy; lvs. round-reniform, obtusely 5-lobed; fruit 10'-3f! diam., with a lobed, yellowish-white surface and dense pulp.
- 7. CITRÚLLUS, Neck. WATERMELON. CITRON. Cal. deeply 5-cleft, segm. linear-lanceolate. Pet. 5, united at base. Sta. triadelphous. Style trifid. Stig. reniform-cordate. Fr. rounded or oblong, the succulent placentæ filling the cell. Seeds colored, truncate at base.

- C. vulzāris Schrad. Hirsute; lvs. somewhat 5-lobed, the lobes sinuate-pinnatifid, graucus beneath; fls. with a bract; fr. dark-spotted. (1) India. Africa.
- 8. CUCUMIS, L. Fls. 8 or §. Cal, tubular-campanulate, with subulate segments. Cor. deeply 5-parted. Sta. triadelphous. Style short. Stig. 3, thick, 2-lobed. Pepo elongated. Seeds lance-oblong, white, acute, not margined at the edge. b Fls. axillary, solitary, yellow.
- 1 C. sarivus. Cucumber. Rough; If. angles acute; fr. oblong, prickly when young. 1)
- 2 C. Melo. Musk Melon. Hairy; If. angles obtuse; fr. globular, torulous. 1 Asia.
- 3 C. ANGURIA. Prickly C. Lvs. sinuate-lobed; tendrils simple; fr. ovoid, echinate.
- 4 C. Colocynthis. Colocynth. Lvs. cut-lobed; tend. short; fr. round, yel., very bitter.
- 5 C. ANGUÌNUS. Serpent C. Lvs. 3-5-lobed; tendrils forked; fr. long, coiled, snake-like

ORDER LIX. BEGONIACE Æ.

Herbs or shrubby plants, with alternate, inequilateral leaves, and diclinous, unsymmetrical flowers. Perianth of 2-00 lvs., all petaloid or the inner only. Stamens oo, anth. connate. Ovary inferior, 3-angled or winged, 3-celled, the placentæ in the angles. Styles united at base. Albumen 0, or thin.

BEGONIA, L. & Sepals 2. Pet. 2, rarely more, or 0. 2 Sepals 2, larger than the 4 petals. Cap. with 3 angles unequally winged, opening below the apex. Sds. ∞ , minute. 2 b Lvs. alternate, stipulate, with the sides unequal, margins toothed or lobed. Fls. often showy. Species 320. mostly tropical, often found in the greenhouse. Much mixed

- Leaves feather-veined, and glabrous as well as the whole plant............Nos. 1-4
- Leaves palmi-veined, with 5-9 veins from near the base...(a)
 - a Leaves hairy, at least on the deeply 5-9-lobed margins....... Nos. 8, 9
 - a Leaves hairy, at least on the undulate or toothed margins...(b)
 - b Staminate flowers with 2 sepals only, the petals usually 0...... Nos. 10, 11 b Staminate flowers with 2 sepals and 2 petals. E. India....... Nos. 12-15
- 1 B. MACULATA. Very smooth; lvs. ovate-oblong, wavy, cordate, white-spotted above, purple beneath; fls, white or flesh-colored, in forked cymes. Brazil. (B. argentea.)
- 2 B. FUCHSIOIDES. Smooth; lvs. oblong to obovate, obtuse at base, serrulate; fls. bright red, drooping like Fuchsias, in many terminal cymes, very handsome. N. Granada.
- 3 B. SEMPÉRVIRENS. Leaves bristly on the crenate edges, ovate, subcordate; fis. white to rose-colored, 1'-18", in an open panicle, with scarious, persistent bracts. Brazil.
- 4 B. INCARNATA. Leaves bristly-serrate, ovate to oblong; fis. roseate, large, in compound, pondulous cymes, with caducous bracts or 0. Mexico. (B. insignis.)
- 5 B. NÍTIDA. Leaves ovate, half-cordate, subcrenate, shining, green as well as the stipwes; flowers purplish-white, with caducous bracts, on axillary peduncles. W. Ind.
- 6 B. SANGUÍNEA. Leaves oblique-ovate, deeply cordate, crenulate, red beneath, large: flowers white, small, many, in cymes longer than the leaves. Stalks red.
- 7 B. COCCÍNEA. Leaves oblique oblong, half cordate, dentate; stipules obovate, caducous; flowers scarlet, pendulous, 8" broad, in cymes equalling the leaves (5").
- 8 B. HIERACIFÒLIA. Leaves roundish, palmately 7-cleft, lobes toothed; fringed scales on the petiole above; scape long, with many roseate flowers, 1' diameter. Mexico.
- 9 B. PARVIFLÒRA. Shrub rusty-downy; leaves ample, roundish, subcordate, 7-9-lobed. lobes serrulate; cymes 1f long, with numerous small pale flowers. Peru.

- 10 B. MANICATA. Leaves oblique-ovate, cordate, angular, toothed, with purple-fringed scales on the petioles; flowers flesh-colored, in open cymes, on long peduncles. Mex.
- 11 B. PHYLLOMANICATA. Stem covered with leaf-like bulblets; leaves broad-ovate, cordate, doubly dentate; peduncles longer than the leaves; flowers roseate. Brazil.
- 12 B. EVANSIÀNA. Leaves ovate, subcordate, bristly denticulate, purple beneath; flowers rose-colored, 1', in cymes on long stalks. Our oldest species, from China.
- 13 B. Rex. Leaves ample, ovate, cordate, variegated with zones of dark-green, silvery-gray, and purple, sinuate-crenate; scape 1—2f, with large roseate flowers. E. Ind.
- 1 1 B. GRIFFITHII. Like No. 13, but densely downy all over, even the large whitish fls.
- 15 B. XANTHINA. Lvs. like No. 13, but varied with metallic spots; scape with yellou fis.

ORDER LX. CACTACEÆ. INDIAN FIGS.

Plants with a green fleshy caudex or stock, angular or jointed, mostly leafless, armed with numerous prickles and terrible spines. Flowers solitary, mostly very showy. Sepals on the surface. Petals and stamens on the top of the ovary or calyx tube. Fruit fleshy, 1-celled, with parietal placents. Style filiform, with stellate stigmas. Figs. 472, 487.

- Calyx tube not produced above the ovary. Stock jointed, branching......OPUNTIA.
- Calyx tube produced above the ovary.—a Joints flat, leaf-like, spineless...(x)
- -a Stocks 3 CO-angled or grooved, spiny...(y)
- x Flowers rose-red, oblique, from the top of the short truncated joints. EPIPHYLLUM. 2 r Flowers pink to red, regular, from the notches of the long joints. PHYLLOCACTUS. 3
- 1. OPÚNTIA, Mill. Indian Fig. Sep. and pet. and adnate to the ovary, not produced into a tube above it, longer than the stamens, the inner obovate. Stig. 4—10. Berry smoothish or prickly. Branches composed of fleshy, mostly flattened joints. Lvs. small, deciduous, alternate, with tufts of prickles in their axils. Flowers large, yellow.
 - § Joints obovate or broadly oval. Stigmas 8—10. Seeds many. Fr. eatable...Nos. 1—4 § Joints oblong or nearly cylindrical. Stigmas 4—6. Seeds 1—6............Nos. 5, 6
- 1 O. Ficus-Indicua Haw. Stock branches stout, erect-spreading, pale-glaucous; lvs. subulate, with pungent bristles, no spines; fr. bristly, obovoid, purple. Florida! to San Diego! 3—20f. Joints 1f. Fruit pleasantly acid. § Trop. Am.
- 2 0. vulgaris Mill. Stock prostrate, pale-glaucous; lvs. minute, scale-like, with OD bristles and few spines; fr. nearly smooth, ovoid, eatable, crimson when ripe. Dry rocks, &c., Ct. to Fla. 1-2f, the joints 4-6'. Flowers 21-4' broad. Pet. 7-10. Jn.
- 3 O. Rafinésquii Eng. Stock prostrate, bright green; lvs. spreading, subulate, longer (3-4"); spines 1-5 in each axil; petals 10-12, often purplish at base. Ky. to Ill., and W.
- 4 O. Missouriénsis DC. Stock prostrate; leaves minute, the axils bristly and with whorl of many spines; fruit prickly, dry. Wis., along the rivers, and W. June.
- 5 0. polyantha Haw. Erect; joints oblong the upper bearing many flowers at top; spines strong, yellow, unequal; stigmas 6; fruit small, 6-seeded. Waysides, Fla. Jn
- 6 O. Pes-Corvi Leconte. Stk. prostrate; joints compressed-cylindric, small (2'); spines in pairs, unequal; pet. few, spatulate; stig. 4; fr. small, prickly, 1-4-seeded. Ga., Fla.
- 7 0. Braziliersis. Stock cylindrical, 6—10f; branches short, bearing ovate joints, which are thin and somewhat leaf-like; spines 1—3 together, sharp and strong. Brazil.
- 2. EPIPHYLLUM TRUNCÀTUM. Stock consisting of short, flat, notched joints, truncate at top; flowers at top of the joints, 2—3' long, conspicuously obliqua Style longer than the stamens or 6—8—10 reflexed petals. From Brazil. 1f.

- 3. PHYLLOCACTUS PHYLLANTHOIDES. Stock consisting of narrow, unsiform, crenate joints, fleshy but leaf-like. Flowers 4' long, open by day, with many rose-colored petals and sepals longer than the tube, gradually spreading. Mexico.
- 2 P. Ackernánni. Fls. scarlet; pet. channelled, pointed, very many, 3-4'. Mexico.
 3 P. PRYLLÁNTHUS. Spleenwort. Joints ensiform, serrate: fls. 9-12', the white fun.
- 3 P. PHYLLÁNTHUS. Spleenwort. Joints ensiform, serrate; fls. 9-12/, the white funnol-form cor. much shorter than the slender tube, opening by night, fragrant. S. Am.
- 4. CEREUS, DC. Sep. and pet imbricated, adnate to and prolonged into a long tube above the ovary. Sta. and style filiform, adnate to the tube. Stig. 10. Berry scaly with the remains of the sepals. 5 \$ Stock fleshy, green, prismatic, often jointed, with fascicles of spines on the ridges.
- 1 C. GRANDIFLÖRUS. Night-blooming C. Stock long, about 5-angled; flowers very large, nocturnal; pet. spreading 6-8', pearl-white; sep. yellow. Mex. A magnificent flower.
- 2 C. TRIANGULÀRIS. Stock 3-angled, prickles bristly; fl. very large, white; sep. greet.
 3 C. FLAGELLIFÓRMIS. Stock slender, long. prostrate, 10-angled, hispid; fls. pink-cole;
- 3 C. Flagelliformis. Stock slender, long. prostrate, 10-angled, hispid; fls. pink-colesmaller, open by day many days in succession; tube longer than the petals.
- 4 C. SERPENTÌNUS. Stock 12-angled, 4f; spines white, bristly; fls. pale, open by night.
- 5 C. SPECIOSÍSSIMUS. Stock 3- or 4-angled, erect, 4f; angles winged, undulate; fis. large (4' long), with many red or crimson petals and white stamens, diurnal. Common.
- 6 C. SENILIS. Old-Man C. Stk. erect, oblong, with tufts of long, white, hair-like bristles.
- 5. MELOCÁCTUS COMMÙNIS. Stock very succulent, roundish ovate, 1f. 12-18-ribbed, surmounted by a sort of spadix, consisting mostly of dense wool, in which at the top the small red flowers are imbedded. W. Indies.

ORDER LXI. FICOIDEÆ. MESEMBRYANTHS.

Plants fleshy, of forms variously singular, with entire, mostly opposite leaves, and solitary, regular flowers, remarkable for their profusion and duration. Calyx lobes 4 or 5. Petals ∞ —5, or rarely 0. Stamens ∞ , distinct, perigynous. Ovary more or less adherent. Stigmas 2— ∞ . Capsules 1— ∞ -celled, ∞ -seeded. Embryo curved.

- 1. MESEMBRYANTHEMUM, L. ICE PLANT. Calyx lobes 5. Pet. linear, inserted with the filiform stamens on the calyx tube. 4 b Air bubbles beneath the epidermis appear like dew or frost.
- 1 ML. CRYSTALLINUM. Procumbent, fleshy; lvs. large, ovate, acute, wavy at the margin, 3-veined beneath. 24 Greece. Stem If. Flowers white, all summer. Not hardy.
- 2 M. GRANDIFLÖRUM. Procumb.; lvs. cord. ovate; cal. 4-cleft, 2-horned; pet. pink. Afr.
- 2. SESUVIUM, L. SEA PURSLANE. Sep. 5, united at base, colored taside. Sta. 5—50, inserted on the calyx tube. Ov. free, 3–5-celled. Sty. 3—5. Pyxis opening transversely by a lid. 24 Prostrate sea-side herbs.
- 8. Portulacustrum Tourn. Lvs. linear-spatulate; fls. on short peduncles; sta. Sandy coasts, N. C. to Fla. 1f+. Plant very smooth and fleshy. Fls. axil., roseate. Jl.+.

ORDER LXIII. UMBELLIFERÆ. UMBELWORTS.

Herbs with hollow, striate stems, sheathing petioles, and flowers in un-

bels. Culyx adherent to the ovary. Petals 5, usually inflected at the point. Stamens 5. Ovaries 2-carpelled, surmounted by the fleshy disk which bears the petals and stamens. Styles 2, distinct, or united at their thickened bases. Fruit a cremocarp (§151), consisting of 2 coherent achenia called mericarps, which separate along the middle space, which is called the commissure.

Carpophore, the slender, simple, or forked axis attached to and supporting the mericarps at top, enclosed between them at the commissure.

Ribs, 5 ridges traversing each mericarp lengthwise, and often 4 intermediate or secondary ones, some, all, or none of them winged.

Vittæ, little tubular receptacles of colored volatile oil imbedded in the substance of the pericarp, just beneath the intervals of the ribs, and also sometimes in the face of the commissure.

Embryo in the base of abundant, horny albumen,

Figs. 42, 177, 235, 238, 303, 334-5, 360, 442-3.

A large and well-defined Order. As the flowers in all are nearly alike, the genera are best distinguished by characters taken from the fruit—the number and form of the ribs, the presence or absence of vitte, the form of the albumen at the commissure, &c. These parts, therefore, minute as they are, will require the special attention of the student.

- - b Flowers all fertile. Fruit scaly, many in the head..... ERYNGIUM. e Flowers all alike .- o Fruit with a thick, corky margin. Vitte CO POLYTÆNIA. -o Fruit with a thin margin. Vittæ single................PEUCEDANUM. 7 d Seed adherent to the pericarp. Intervals with single vitte.................ANGELICA. -p Fruit smooth, linear-oblong. Styles very short...... CHEROPHYLLUM.12 -p Fruit smooth, elliptical. Styles very slender..........CRYPTOTÆNIA. 13 15 16 -s Fruit transversely subterete. Vittæ single.Fæniculum. 19 20 21 A Marginal and dorsal ribs alike sharp, -u with OD vitteeLigusticum 22 23 —и with single vittæ..... Æтниза. & Fruit a double globe. Petals not inflected. Low, early-flowering...... ERIGENIA & Fruit or ate-oblong. Petals emarginate-inflected. Involuera 0...... CARUM. 15

4 Fruit round-ovatev Petals concave, not smarginate. Vittæ singleAP UM.	25
-v Petals inflected, emarginate. Vittæ @Pimpinelli	A. 17
I Ribs of the carpels obsolete. Fruit ovate, covered with large vitteEULOPHUS.	26
I Ribs of each carpel 9. Fruit globular. Outer flowers radiant	TM. 30
Ribs of each carpel 5.—x Fruit round, didymous	27
-x Fruit oval. Leaves pinnateSIUM.	28
-x Fruit ovate. Leaves capillaceous	RA. 29

- 1. HYDROCÓTYLE, L. Pennywort. Calyx limb obsolete. Pet. spreading, the point not inflected. Fr. laterally flattened, the commissure narrow. Carpels 5-ribbed, without vittee. Low, smooth, creeping. Umb. simple. Invol. few-leaved. Fls. small, white. June—Aug. Figs. 334–5.
- 1 H. Americana L. St. filiform; lvs. round-reniform. slightly lobed, crenate; nmb, sessile, 3-5-flwd.; fr. orbicular, 2t Damp shades, 2-6t. Plant very smooth and shining.
- 2 H. ranunculoides L. f. Lvs. round-reniform, deeply 3-5-cleft, lobes crenate; ped, 1-2', branched; umbels 5-9-flwd., capitate. 2' Waters, Pa., and S. Lvs. ve'ny, 4-8'.
- 3 H. repánda Pers. Lvs. broad-ovate, cordate, rounded, margin repand-dentate; ped. 2-3', simple; umb. capitate, 3 or 4-flwd.; invol. 2-bracted. 2t Muddy shores, S.
- 4 H. umbellàta L. Lvs. crenate, with a notch at base, long-stalked (4-6'); scapes 4-6', bearing a simple (rarely proliferous) umb, of 20-30 fls. 24 Ponds, bogs. Ms. to La. 5 H. interrupta Muhl. Lvs. crenate; umb, proliferous, 5-flwd. 24 Wet. Ms. to Ga.
- 2. CRÁNTZIA, Nutt. Calyx margin obsolete. Pet. obtuse. Fr. sub-globous. Carpels unequal, 5-ribbed, with a vitta in each interval. ... Small, creeping, with linear or filiform, entire lvs. Umbels simple, involucrate.
- C. line at a Nutt. Lvs. cuneate-linear, sessile, obtuse at apex, and with transverse veins, shorter than the peduncles. 24 Muddy banks, coastward. Umb. 4-8-flowered.
- 3. SANICULA, Tourn. SANICLE. Fls. 9 & 8. Cal. segm. acute. leafy. Pet. obovate, erect, with a long, inflected point. Fr. subglobous armed with hooked prickles. Carpels without ribs. Vittæ numerous 24 Umbel nearly simple. Rays few, with many-flowered, capitate umbel lets. Involucre of few, often cleft leaflets, involucel of several entire.
- 1 S. Marilándica L. Lvs. 5-7-parted, digitate, mostly radical; segm. thick, oblong, incisely serrate; sterile fis. many, pedicellate, fertile ones sessile; cal. segm. entire; styles slender, conspicuous, recurved. Woods; common. 2-3f. May-July.
- 2 S. Canadénsis L. Lower lvs. 5-parted, upper 3-parted; segm. cuneate-obovate, mucronate-serrate; sterile fls. few, much shorter than the fertile; sty. shorter than the prickles. Woods, thickets; com. 1-3f. Lvs. thin, 1-3f. Umb. few-flwd. Jn.-Aug.
- 4. ERÝNGIUM, Tourn. Fls. sessile, collected in dense heads. Cal lobes somewhat leafy. Pet. inflexed. Sty. filiform. Fr. scaly or tubercu late, obovate, terete, without vittæ or ribs. 24 ② Fls. blue or white, bracteate; lower bracts involucrate, the others smaller and chaffy. Summer.
- 1 R. yuccæfòlium Mx. Erect; lvs. broadly linear, parallel-veined, ciliate with re mote, soft spines; invol. bracts entire, spinescent, shorter than the ovoid-glob. heads.

 2 Prairies and pine-barrens, W. and S. 2-5f. Fls. white, inconspicaous. Jl., Ang.

- 2 E. Baldwinii Spr. Sts. prostrate, filiform; rt. lvs. wedge-oblong, st. lvs. 3-parted, segm. lance-lin., cut-toothed; invol. scales and chaffalike; hds. oblong. Fla. 10. Blue.
- 3 E. prostràtum Baldw. Sts. prostrate, filiform, rooting; lvs. of two forms at the same node, small, some ovate, some 3-parted with lance-linear segm.; invol. scales linear, longer than the small oblong heads; fls. blue. 2 Swamps, Ga. Fla. 6-12. Jn. + \$\beta\$. foliosum. Bracts of the invol. leafy, twice longer than the heads. Fla. La.
- 4 E. aromáticum Baldw. Sts. assurgent; vs. short (1'), pinnate, with cuspidate segm.. the 3 terminal largest; hds. globous (6-8"); invol. scales 5. Dry. Fla. 9-18'.
- 5 E. Mettaùerl. Erect. tall; lvs. linear-terete, consisting chiefly of the fistuloue, jointed midvein, barely winged and toothed; bracts 8-10, leafy. Wet. Fla. 4-6f.
- 6 E. Virginianum Lam. Erect; lvs. lance-oblong to linear. flat, the lower long stalked, upper uncinate-serrate; bracts longer than the roundish head. 24 Swamps 2-4f. Ilds. in umbel-like cymes, numerous, 5-6". Varies with lvs. all linear. Jl. Aug.
- 7 E. virgatum Lam. Erect; lvs. oval or oblong, thin, petiolate, dentate, the upper sessile; bracts 6-8, longer than the depressed, cymous heads. 24 Wet, S. 2-4f.
- 5. HERACLEUM, L. Cow Parsnip. Calyx 5-toothed. Pet. often radiant in the exterior flowers, and apparently deeply 2-cleft. Fruit compressed, flat, with a broad, flat margin, and 3 obtuse, dorsal ribs to each carpel; intervals with single vittæ. Seeds flat. 24 Stout, with large umbels. Involuce deciduous. Involucels many-leaved.
- H. lanàtum L. Villous; lvs. ternate, petiolate, tomentous beneath; lfts. petioled, round-cordate, lobed; fr. orbicular. Can. to N. Car. and W. 4f. Lvs. very large. June.
- 6. POLYTÈNIA, DC. Calyx 5-toothed. Fruit oval, glabrous, compressed on the back, with a thickened, corky margin. Commissure with 4 to 6 vittæ. Seeds plano-convex. 2 A smooth herb, with bipinnately-divided leaves. Involuce 0. Involuce of setaceous bracts.
- P. Nuttállii DC.—Prairies, W. 2—3f. Smoothish. Lower leaves long-stalked. Um bels 2'. Fruit 3". May.
- 7. PEUCEDÁNUM, L. Fruit ovate, oval, or roundish, compressed on the back, the margin acute or broadly winged, carpels plane or convex, intervals with single vittæ. Seeds plano-convex. 4 ② Smooth, rarely pubescent. Lvs. pinnately or ternately divided or decompound. Umbels compound, with or without involucra. Fls. yellow or white. Fig. 238.
- EUPBUCEDANUM. Cal. 5-toothed. Lvs. pinnatisect. Fr. narrowly winged. Yellow...1, 2
- § Archemora. Cal. 5-toothed, Lfts. 1-11, narrow. Fr. narrowly winged. Fls. white. 3-5
- § Pastinaca. Calyx teeth 0. Lfts. oval. Fruit broadly winged. Flowers yellow....No. 6
- 1 P. foeniculàceum N. and other species with radical, pinnatisect leaves grow in Kansas, and W. (Rev. J. H. Carruth.)
- 2 P. GRAVÈOLENS. Dill. Lvs. cauline, tripinnate; seg. capillary; umb. on long stalks; fr. oval, flat, brown, aromatic, pungent, medicinal. (2) Spain. 2f. (Anethum, C-B.)
- 3 P. rigidum Cowbane. St. rigid, striate; lvs. pinnate; lfts. 3-11, lance-ovate, sub-entire; umb. 2 or 3. spreading, with slender rays; fr. with large purp. vittse. 24 Swamps, N. Y., W. and S. 2-5f. August.
 - β. ambigua, has the leaflets linear and entire.
- 4 P. ternatum. Stem slender, smooth; lvs. on long petioles, ternate; segm. very long, linear, entire, 3-veined; invol. 0-3-leaved; involucel 4-6-leaved. Swamps, in pine-barrens, S. 2-3f. Sept.—Nov. (Neurophyllum longifolium, C-B.)
- 5 P. teretifolium. Tall, slender, smooth; lvs. reduced to fistular, jointed phyllodia, terete tapering, 6-16/long; fr. 3"; invol. 5-6-leaved. 24 Wet, S. (Tiannania, C-B.)

- 6 P. sativum. Root fusiform; stem furrowed: lvs. pinnate, downy beneath; lts. oblong, incisely toothed, the terminal 8-lobed; umbels large; involucra near.y 0.

 ② Fields, gardens. 3—4f. July—Sept. ‡ Wild and Common Parsnip.
- 8. ANGÉLICA, L. Calyx teeth obsolete. Fruit dorsally compressed, doubly winged. Carpels 5-ribbed, the 3 dorsal ribs filiform, the 2 marginal winged, intervals with single vittæ. Carpophore 2-parted. Seed semitterete. 24 Leaves bi- or tri-ternate, sessile. Umbels terminal. Invol. 0 or few-leaved. Involucels many-leaved.
- A. Curtisli Buckley. Lvs. biternate or with 3 quinate divisions; lfts. thin, ovate or lance-ovate, acuminate, incisely toothed; fr. broadly winged. Mts. Pa., & S. Aug.
- 9. ARCHANGÉLICA, Hoffm. Angelica. Calyx teeth short. Fr. dorsally compressed, with 3 carinate, thick ribs upon each carpel, and 2 marginal ones dilated into membranous wings. Seed loose in the ripe carpel, covered with vittæ. 24 Petioles usually large, inflated and 3-parted. Umbels perfect. Involucels many-leaved. Fls. greenish white. Fig. 177.
 - * Involucels less than half the length of the pedicels. Fruit 3" long, winged No. 1
 - * Involuce's about as long as the pedice's.—a Fruit scarcely winged...........No. 2

 —a Fruit broadly winged...........Nos. 3, 4
- 1 A. atropurpùrea Hoffm. St. dark purple, furrowed; petioles 3-parted, the divisions quinate; lits. incisely toothed, terminal lit. rhomboidal, sessile, the others de current; involucels setaceous. Meadows, E. and W. 4-6f. Stout, aromatic. June.
- 2 A. peregrina N. St. striate; If. divisions ternate, segm. incisely serrate; involucel of many bracts, as long as the pedicels; fruit ribs corky, thick. Sea-coast, Mass to Labrador. 2—3f. July. (A. Gmelini DC.)
- 3 A. hirsuta T. & G. Stem striate, the summit with the umbels tomentous-hirsute; lvs. bipinnately divided, the divisions quinate; segm. oblong, acutish, the upper pair connate, but not decurrent at base. Dry woods, N. Y. to Car. 2-5f. July.
- 4 A. dentàta Chapm. Slender, smooth; lvs. 1-2-ternate; segm. lance-ovate, incised; umbels few-rayed; involucel 5-6-leaved, as long as the pedicels. Ga. Fla. 2-3f. Jl.+
- 10. SCANDIX, L. Venus's Comb. Cal. limb obsolete. Fr. laterally compressed or nearly terete, attenuated into a beak which is longer than the seed. Carpels with 5 obtuse, equal ribs. Vittæ 0, or scarcely any. ① or ② Lvs. finely dissected. Invol. 0. Involucel 5–7-leaved. Flowers white.
- S. apiculàta Willd. Petioles and peduncles slender; lvs. finely dissected into subulate segments; umbels 3-rayed; fruit with beak and forked style 9". Ga. 1f. § Eur.
- 11. OSMORHIZA, Raf. SWEET CICELY. Calyx margin obsolete. Sty. conical at base. Fr. linear, very long, clavate, attenuate at base. Carpels with 5 equal, acute, bristly ribs. Vittæ 0 Commissure with a deep, bristly channel. 4 Leaves biternately divided, with the umbels opposite Involucels 4-7-leaved. Flowers white. May, June. Figs. 42, 442-3.
- 1 0. longistylis DC. Sty. filiform, nearly as long as the ovary; fr. clavate; rt. spi: y and sweet-flavored; st. and lvs. smoothish. Rich woods, Can. to Va. 1-3f. Fruit 1'.
- 2 0. brevistylis DC. Sty. conical, scarcely as long as the breadth of the ovary; fr. somewhat tapering at the summit; root nauseous; plant hairy. Woods. 1—3f.
- 12. CHÆROPHÝLLUM, L. CHERVIL. Calyx limb obsolete. Fruit laterally compressed, linear or oblong, contracted above but scarcely

beaked. Carpels with 5 obtuse, equal ribs, intervals with single vittae. Commissure deeply sulcate. ① ② Leaves 2-8-pinnately divided. Segm. incisely cleft or toothed. Invol. 0, or few-leaved. Involucel many-leaved. Flowers mostly white. Umb. mostly sessile.

- 1 C. procumbens Lam. Slender, spreading, smoothish; If. segm. trifid and pinnatifid, lobes oblong, obtuse; umb. few-rayed, sessile or pedunculate; fr. acute, ribs narrower than the intervals. Damp woods, Ill. to Penn., and S. 1—2f. April, May.
- C. Tainturièri Hook. Ascending or erect, some hairy; If. segm. crowded, again pinnatifid or bipinnatifid, altimate segm. acute; fr. short-beaked, ribs broader than the intervals. Ga. to Fla. and La. 10—20'. Much branched. Fruit 4". March, Apr.
 C. sativum. Garden C. Lf. segm. ovate, cut or cleft; fr. smooth, shining. Eur. 18'.
- 13. CRYPTOTÈNIA, DC. HONEWORT. Margin of the calyx observete. Fruit elliptical, with slender styles. Carpels with 5 obtuse ribs. Carpelphore free, 2-parted. Vittæ very narrow, twice as many as the ribs. 24 Leaves 3-parted, lobed and doubly-serrate. Umbels compound, with very unequal rays. Invol. 0. Involucels few-leaved. Flowers white.
- C. Canadénsis DC.—Common in moist woods. Plant smooth, 2—3f, with large lfts. (3' by 2'). Umb. panicled, slender, involucels minute. Fr. 2" long, styles 1". Jn.-Sept.
- 14. BUPLEURUM, Tourn. Thorough-wax. Calyx teeth 0. Fruit laterally compressed. Carpels 5-ribbed, lateral ones marginal. Seed teretely convex, flattish on the face.—Herbaceous or shrubby. Lvs. (or phyllodia) entire. Involuera various. Flowers yellow.
- B. rotundifolium L. Lvs. (phyllodia) roundish-ovate, entire, perfoliate; invol. 0, involucels of 5, ovate, mucronate bracts. ① Fields, N. Y. to Va. Rare. § Europe.
- 15. CARUM, L. CARAWAY. ALEXANDERS. Cal. teeth minute or 0. Disk broad-conic. Fr. ovate or oblong, laterally compressed. Carpels 5-angled, with 5—10 prominent, filiform, equal ribs, the two lateral bordering the commissure. Intervals with a single, rarely 2, vittæ. Seeds subterete.—Leaves ternate to decompound. Involucra various.
 - § ZIZIA. Lvs. simple, or 1-2-ternate, ovate. Cal. teeth minute. Pet. yellow...Nos. 1, 2 § CARUM. Lvs. pinnately or ternately dissected. Cal. teeth 0. Pet, white...Nos. 3, 4
- 1 C. aùreum. Golden Alexanders. Lvs. 1-2-ternate; lfts. thin, lance-oblong, sharply serrate; umb. rays 1'; invol. 0; involucels 3-lvd.; fr. oval, the ribs acute or winged. 2t Meadows and banks. 1-2f. Smooth throughout. Fls. deep yel. Jn. (Thaspium, N.)
- 2 C. cordàtum. Root lvs. simple, cordate, crenate, on long stalks; st. lvs. becoming 3-parted, ternate, or quinate, serrate: fr. roundish-oval, with acute or winged ribs; fls. yellow, varying to brown 'sh. Rocky shades. 2-3f. May, June. (Thaspium, N.)
- 3 C. Petroselinum B. & H. Parsley. Leaf segm. numerous. wedge-ovate to lance-oblong, acute. incised; invol. lvs. few or 0; involucels subulate. 24 Greece. 2—3f. Jn.
- 4 C. Carvi. Caraway. Lf. segm. numerous, linear to filiform; invol. 1-lvd. or 0; involucels 0. 2t Europe. 2-3f. Lvs. large. Fls. white. Fr. oblong, aromatic. June.
- 16. THÁSPIUM, Nutt. GOLDEN ALEXANDERS. Calyx margin 5-toothed. Fruit ovoid, transversely subterete. Carpels semiterete, with 5 prominent or winged ribs, the lateral margined. Intervals with single vitta 2 Umbels without an invol. Involucels 3-lvd., lateral. Fls. yellow

- 1 T. barbinòde N. St. pubescent at the nodes; lvs. triternate and biternate; lfts. wedge-ovate. cut-serrate; fr. large (3"), elliptical, 6-winged. River banks. St. 2-3f, angular and grooved. Rays 2', each 20-flowered. Flowers deep yellow. June.
- 2 T. W\u00e4lteri Shutt. Stem rough-puberulent above; lvs. triternate to ternate; lfts. pinnatifid with linear-oblong segments; fruit oblong, narrowly 8-10-winged. Barrens, Ky. to E. Tenn. and W. Car. (Zizia pinnatifida Buckley.)
- 17. PIMPINELLA, L. ANISE. ZIZIA. Calyx teeth obsolete. Fruit ovate, oval, or roundish, laterally compressed and contracted at the compositive, ribs very slender, with many vittee. Styles slender. Seeds teretely 5-angled. 24 Leaves decompound. Involucra 0, or scarcely any.
- 2 P. integrifòlia (B. & H.) Smooth, glaucous; lvs. bi- or tri-ternate, with ellipticoblong, entire, acute lfts. (1'); umb. (yellow) with 13 very slender (2-3') rays; fr. oval, with 3 vittæ in each interval. Rocky woods. 1-2f. May-July. (Zizia, DC.)
- 2 P. Anisum. Anise. Smooth, shining; root lvs. rifid, cauline multifid, with narrow-ly-linear segments; umbels large, many-rayed Egypt. Richly aromatic.
- 18. FŒNÍCULUM, Adans. FENNEL. Fruit elliptic-oblong, subterete. Carpels each with 5 carinate ribs, intervals with single vittæ. Involucra 0. Leaves biternately dissected. Flowers yellow.
- P. VULGÀRE. Leaf segm. linear-subulate, elongated, or filiform; umb. of 15—30 unequal rays.

 © Europe. 3—5f. The turgid seeds are warmly aromatic. (Anethum, C-B.)
- 19. DAUCUS, Tourn. CARROT. Calyx limb 5-toothed. Pet. the 2 outer often largest and deeply 2-cleft. Fr. oblong. Carpels with 5 primary, bristly ribs, and 4 secondary, the latter more prominent, winged, and divided each into a single row of prickles, and having single vittable beneath. ② Invol. pinnatifid. Involucels of entire or 3-cleft bracts. Fls. white, the central one abortive.
- 1 D. Caròta L. Stem hispid; lvs. tripinnatifid, the segm. linear, cuspidate-pointed; umbels dense, concave; invol. pinnate. Fields, waysides: common. 3f. § Eur.—In cultivation the root becomes conical, fleshy, red to yellow, and nutritious. Jl.—Sept.
- 2 D. pusillus Mx. Slender, retrorsely hispid; lvs. bipinnatifid, divisions deeply lobed with linear-oblong, merely acute segments; invol. bipinnatifid. Dry soils, S. Car, to Fla., and W. 1-3f. June.
- 20. CONIUM, L. Poison Hemlock. Calyx margin obsolete. Fruit ovate, laterally compressed. Carpels with 5 acute, equal, undulate-crenulate ribs, lateral ones marginal. Vittæ 0. Seeds with a deep, narrow groove on the face. ② Poisonous. Leaves decompound. Involucra and involucals 3-5-leaved, the latter unilateral. Flowers white.
- f maculàtum L. St. spotted; lvs. tripinnate; lfts. lanceolate, pinnatifid; involucel short; fruit smooth. Waste grounds, waysides. If. Much branched. An ill-scented narcotic. July. § Europe.
- 21. SELINUM, L. Calyx teeth obsolete. Fr. ovoid to oblong, terete. Curpels slightly compressed on the back, semiterete, with 5 winged ribs, the lateral wings broadest, intervals with 1 (rarely 2) vittæ. 24 Glabrous, tall, branched. Lvs. pinnately decompound. Un.b. rays . Invol. bracts 0 -few. Involucels co-bracted. Fig. 303.

- 8. Canadénse B. & H. Petioles large, sheath-like, inflated; lf. segm. linear-oblong, very acute, or acuminate; umb. 12-rayed, long-stalked; bracts lin.-filiform; fils. white, conspicuous. Wet woods, Me. to Va. and Wis., rare. 3-5f. Aug., Sept. (Conioselinum.)
- 22. LIGÚSTICUM, L. LOVAGE. Calyx teeth minute. Fruit as in Selinum, except that the intervals are filled with numerous vittee. 24 Glabrous. Lvs. ternately divided. Involucra few— & bracted. Fls. white.
- J. L. Scóticum L. Sea L. Lvs. 2-1-ternate; Ifts. rhombic-ovate, cut-dentate, some oblique; invol. bracts O-linear; fr. oblong. Sea-coast, northward. 2f. Fruit 5". July.
- 2 L. actsefòlium Mx. Angelico. Lvs. triternate, with ovate, dent-serrate leaflets; unabels panieled or triply compound; involucra about 3-bracted; fruit short. Woods, Ms. to Tenn. 3-6f. May-July.
- 23. ÆTHÚSA, L. FOOL'S PARSLEY. Calyx margin obsolete. Fruit globous-ovate. Carpels with 5 acutely-carinated ribs, lateral ones marginal, broader. Intervals acutely angled, with single vittæ, commissure with 2. ① Poisonous herbs. Leaves ternately or pinnately decompound. Involucra 0. Involucels one-sided, 3-leaved, deflexed. Flowers white.
- Æ. Cynàpium L.—Waste grounds, N. Eng. to Penn.: rare. 2f. Stem green. Leaf segm. numerous, wedge-shaped, uniform. Plant ill-scented, dark green. Jl. § Eur.
- 24. ERIGENIA, Nutt. DAUGHTER-OF-SPRING. Calyx limb cbsolete. Pet. not inflexed, entire. Fr. contracted at the commissure. Carpels 3-ribbed, ovate-reniform. 24 Rt. tuberous. Radical leaf triternately decompound. Involucrate lvs. solitary, biternately compound. Involucels of 3—6 entire, linear-spatulate bracts. Figs. 235, 369.
- E. bulbòsa Nutt. A small, early-flowering herb, 4—6'. Shady banks, Penn., W. N.Y. and W. Tuber roundish, deep in the ground. Pet. white, anth. brown-purple (hence called Pepper-and-Salt). March, April.
- 25. APIUM, L. CELERY, &c. Calyx teeth obsolcte. Pet. not emarginate. Fr. ovate or globular, laterally compressed, often didymous. Carpels 5-angled, ribs equal, obtuse. Vittæ single in each interval. Carpophore undivided. Seed terete. ① 2 Smooth. Leaves pinnately decompound. Involucra various. (Flowers white.)
 - § Helosciadium. Lvs. simply pinnate. Involucels CO-bracted. Fr. roundish. Nos. 1—8 Euapium. Lvs. pinnately decompound. Involucels 0. Involuce 1-leaved... Nos. 4—6
- 1 A. lineare. Stem angular, tall; lfts. 9—11 (3 above), linear-oblong or linear, taper-
- 1 A. lineare. Stem angular, tall; lfts. 9-11 (3 above), linear-oblong or linear, tapering to a very acute point, serrate; umb. pedunculate; invol. \$\infty\$-bracted; fr. globular with very prominent ribs. \$\frac{1}{2}\$ Wet. 2-4f. July. Aug. Sium, C-B.)
- 2 A. Carsonii (Durand). Erect, branched; lfts. 3—7, lin. to ovate, serrate to gashed fr. broadly ovate, the ribs filiform, with broad intervals. Wet. Coun. to Penn. Ju., J.
- 3 A. nodiflorum. Stems procumbent; lvs. pinnate; lfts. lance-oblong, equally ser rate; umb. opposite the lvs., subsessile; invol. 0-2-lvd. ① Wet. S. Car. 1—2f. Apr. §
- 1 A. leptophýllum. Erect or diffuse; lf. segm. linear to filiform; umb. opp. the lvs., sessile; fr. very small (\(\frac{1}{2}'' \), globular, with thick ribs. (1) Ga. to La. Jn. (Helosc.)
- 5 A. divaricàtum. Small and slender; lf. segm. filiform or capillary, obtuse; umb. very small, pedunculate. 3-5-rayed; fr. rough with minute scales. ① Dry sands, S. 2-8'. March, April. (Leptocaulis, N.)
- B A. GRAVÈOLENS. Celery. Lvs. on long petioles, segm. broad-cuneate, incised, upper lvs. 3-parted and cut-lobed; invol. 0; fr. roundish. (2) Eur. Well known as a salad.

- 26. EULOPHUS, N. Calyx limb 5-to-thed, deciduous. Fr. contracted laterally, somewhat double. Carpels surrounded with large vittæ, ribs obsolete. Seed channelled on the inner face. 24 Smooth, branched. Lvs. ternately decompound. Invol. nearly 0. Involucel setaceous. Fls. white.
- E. Americàna N. Lvs. mostly radical; segm. lance-lin., 1/ long, acute, upper lvs. in 3 long, entire seg.; umb. long-stalked, 3-10-rayed. Prairies, O. to Ill. and Tenn. 3-4f.
- 27. CICÙTA, L. WATER HEMLOCK. Calyx margin of 5 broad segments. Fr. subglobous, didymous. Carpels with 5 flattish, equal ribs, 2 of them marginal, intervals filled with single vittæ. Seeds terete. 22 Poisonous. Leaves compound. Stems hollow. Umbels perfect. Invol. few-leaved or 0. Involucels many-leaved. Flowers white.
- 1 C. maculàta L. St. streaked with purple; lower lvs. triternate and quinate, upper biternate; segments lanceolate, mucronately serrate, the veins running to the notches. Wet meadows. 3-6f. Smooth, glaucous. Leaflets 1-3'. Fruit 1\(\frac{1}{2}''\), 10-ribbed. Umbels 3'. July, August.
- 2 C. bulbifera L. Lvs. biternate; lfts. linear, with remote, divergent teeth; lvs. of the branches 3-cleft or simple, subopposite, bearing bulblets in their axils. Swamps Can. to Penn. and W. 3—4f. Leaflets 2—4' by 1—4". Umbels few. August.
- 28. SIUM, L. WATER PARSNIP. Calyx teeth acute. Pet. obcordate, with an inflexed point. Fr. nearly oval, laterally compressed. Carpels with 5 obtusish ribs; and several vittæ in each interval. Carpophore undivided. 24 Leaves pinnate, dentate. Umbels perfect, with many-leaved involucra. Flowers white.—Stout herbs.
- S. latifòlium L. St. angular, sulcate; lifts. oblong-lanceolate, acutely and coarseiy serrate, barely acute; cal. teeth conspicuous. Swamps, Ind. (Green Co. !) and Can. 3—4f. Lifts. 4—6' by 1—2', 2-10-toothed. Umb. with 20—30 long (3-4') rays. Jl., Aug.
- 29. DISCOPLEÙRA, DC. BISHOP-WEED. Cal. teeth subulate, persistent. Fr. ovate, often didymous. Carp. 5-ribbed, the 3 dorsal ribs filiform, subacute, prominent, the 2 lateral united with a thick, accessory margin; intervals with single vittæ. Sds. subterete. ① Lvs. capillaceous dissected. Umbels compound. Bracts of the invol. cleft. Fls. white.
- 1 D. capillàcea DC. Erect or procumbent; umbels 3-10-rayed; lfts. of the invol. 3-5, mostly 3-cleft; fr. ovate. Swamps near the coast, Mass. to Ga. 1-2f. June+.
- 2 D. costata Hale (1850). Branched, erect; umbels 7-15-rayed; bracts of the invol. 10-12, 2-5-parted; lf.-segm. filiform, numerous, apparently verticillate; fr. with ribs and vittae strongly contrasted. Swamps, Ogeechee R. and W. 1-2f, stout. Oct., Nov.
- 3 D. Nuttallii DC. Erect, tall; umbel 15-20-rayed; invol. few-bracted, bracts en tire; fr. broadly cordate-ovate. Wct prairies, Ky. and S. Slender, 2-4f.
- 30. CORIANDRUM, L. CORIANDER. Cal. with 5 conspicuous teeth. Other petals radiant, inflex-bifid. Fr. globous. Carp. cohering, with the 5 depressed, primary ribs, and 4 secondary more prominent ones, seeds concave on the face. ① Smooth. Invol. 0 or 1-leaved. Involucels 3 leaved, uphateral.
- C. sativum L. Lvs. bipinnate, lower ones with broad-cuncate lfts., upper with Hn ear lfts.; carp. hemispherical. Europe. 2f. Cultivated for its spicy fruit.

ORDER LXIV. ARALIACEÆ. ARALIADS.

Trees, shrubs or herbs closely allied to the Umbelworts in the leaves, inflorescence and flowers, but the styles and cells of the OVARY are usually more than 2 (3 to 5), cells 1-ovuled. Fruit baccate or dry, 3-5-celled, with 1 albuminous seed in each cell, and the petals not inflected. Fig. 242.

- § Styles and carpels 5. Umbels OO. Flowers perfect. Leaves alternate, pinnate.......ARALIA. 4
- § Styles and carpels 2-3. Umbel 1. Flowers diocious. Leaves verticillate, palmate.....Ginseng. 2
- \$ Styles 5, united into 1. Umb. 00. Flowers polygamous. Lvs. simple. Climbing.......Helera. 3
- 1. ARALIA, L. WILL SARSAPARILLA. Cal. tube adherent, limb 5-toothed. Pet. 5, ovate, spreading. Stam. 5, epigynous. Styles 5, recurved above, persistent. Fr. a berry, 5-celled, 5-seeded, and 5-angled when dry, 2 b Lvs. pinnately compound, alternate. Umbels several or many, white or greenish, in summer.
 - * Plants low (1-2f), with few (3-7) umbels corymbously arranged.......Nos. 1, 2
- 1 A. nudicaùlis L. Nearly stemless, with 1 ternate-pinnate leaf longer than the scape, which bears 3 umbels at top; plant smooth. 24 Rich, Rocky wds. E. & W. 1f.
- 2 A. hispida L. Wid Elder. Stem shrubby and hispid-prickly at base, herbaceous above; lvs. 1-2-pinnate; lfts. ovate, cut-serrate, often lobed; umbels about 5, long-stalked, forming a terminal corymb. 2 Dry fields. N. Eng. to Va. 1-2f. Fr. blue-blk.
- 3 A. racemòsa L. Pettymorrel. Herbaceous, smooth, branched; lvs. large, bi-ternate-pinnate, lfts. ovate, serrate; umb. small, O, in a panicle of racemes. 24 Rocky woods. 3—5f. Root aromatic, an ingredient in small-beer.
- 4 A. spinòsa L. Angelica-tree. Hercules' Club. Shrub prickly; lvs. bi- and tri-pinnate, lfts. thick, ovate, cusp-pointed, glaucous beneath. Damp woods, O. to Fla. 8— 12—20f. Trunk usually simple, bearing all the lvs. and panicles at the top.
- 2. GINSENG. (Panax, L. in part.) Diecious-polygamous. Cal. tube adherent, limb obsolete. Pet. 5, ovate, obtuse. Stam. 5, epigynous. Sty. 2 or 3, distinct, erect. Fruit baccate, 2- or 3-seeded. & Styles obsolete. 21 Root tuberous. Stem simple, bearing 3 leaves in a whorl and one umbel. Flowers white. Fig. 242.
- 1 G. trifòlium. Ground-nul. Root a round tuber; stem low (3-67); lvs. palmately 3-5-foliate, lfts. lance-oblong, serrate, subsessile; peduncle longer than the petioles; sty. 3; berries 3-lobed, greenish-yellow. Low woods: com. May. Root farinaceous.
- 2 G. quinquefòlium. True Ginseng. Root fusiform, fleshy; st. taller (1f+); lvs. palmately 5-foliate, lfts. ample, obovate. petiolulate, acuminate, serrate; peduncle shorter than the petioles; sty. 2; berries 2-seeded, bright red. Rocky woods. Jn.-Aug.
- 3. HÉDERA. L. EUROPEAN IVY. Calyx 5-toothed. Pet. 5, valvate. Sta. 5. Sty. united into 1. Fr. ovoid, baccate, 5-seeded. \$\forall Lvs. coriacecus, simple. Flowers green.
- II. Helix. Stems woody, slender, climbing high by radicating fibres; lvs. dark green, wit's whitish veins, roundish ovate, 5-angled; umbels corymbed; fr. black. Europe.

ORDER LXV. CORNACEÆ. CORNELS.

Trees and shrubs, seldom herbs, without stipules. Leaves opposite or rarely alternate, simple, with pinnate veinlets. Calyx adherent to the

ovary, the limb minute, toothed or lobed. *Petals* distinct, alternate with the calyx teeth, valvate in the bud, often 0. *Stamens* same number as petals, inserted on the margin of the epigynous disk (in the & flowers.) *Overy* 1- or 2-celled. *Fruit* a baccate drupe, crowned with the calyx. Fig. 436

- 1. CORNUS, L. Dogwood. Flowers perfect. Calyx limb of 4 minute segments. Pet. 4, oblong, sessile. Sta. 4. Style somewhat club-shaped. Drupe baccate, with a 2- or 3-celled nut. 554 Lvs. entire. Flowers in cymes, often involucrate. Floral envelopes valvate in æstivation. Bark bitter, tonic. Fig. 430.
 - - -b Twigs, &c., glabrous.-c Drupes blue. Nos. 6, 7
 - -c Drupes wh... Nos. 8, \$
- C. Canadénsis L. Low Cornel. Herbaceous, low; upper lvs. whorled, veiny, on short petioles; st. simple; invol. lvs. ovate. 24 Damp woods, N. 4-8. May, June.
- 2 C. flórida L. Flowering Dogwood. Arboreous; lvs. opposite, ovate. acuminate, entire; fls. small, in a close, cymous umbel or head, surrounded by a very large, 4-lvd. obcordate involuce. Tree in woods, 20-30f. Invol. showy. May. Bark tonic.
- 3 C. alternifòlia L. Lvs. alternate, oval, acute, hoary beneath; branches alternate, warty; drupes purple, globous. Shruo or tree, 8-20f, with a flattened top. June.
- 4 C. sericea L. Branches spreading, purplish, branchlets woolly; lvs. ovate or elliptical, acuminate, silky-pubescent beneath; cymes depressed, woolly; cal. teeth lance-olate; drupes light blue. Shrub 5—9f. Flowers yellowish white, crowded. June.
- 5 C. asperifòlia Mx. Branches erect, brownish, branchlets rough-downy; lvs. lance-oval, scabrous above, downy beneath; cymes hispid; sep. minute. W. and S. May+.
- 6 C. stricta Lam. Branches erect, brown, smooth; lvs. ovate to lanceolate, smooth and green both sides, long-acuminate; cymes loose, smooth; sepals subulate, half as long as the ovary; anth. and fr. pale blue. Swamps, Va. to Fla. 8—12f. April.
- 7 C. circinàta L. Branches warty; lvs. round-oval, white-tomentous beneath; cymes spreading, depressed; drupes light blue. Shrub 5—10f. E. and W. Lvs. large. June.
- 8 C. paniculàta L'Her. Branches erect, grayish, smooth; leaves ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, hoary beneath; cymes and drupes small, paniculate, white. 6f. May, Jn.
- 9 C. stolonifera Mx. Red Osier. St. often stoloniferous; branches smooth: shoots virgate, reddish-purple; lvs. broad-ovate, acute, pubescent, hoary beneath; cymes maked, flat; berries bluish-white. Small tree, E. and W. 8-10f. May, June.
- 2. NYSSA, I. TUPELO. GUM-TREE. Fls. diœcious or polygamous. & Calyx tube very short, limb truncate. Pet. 5, oblong. Sta. mostly 10, inserted in the bottom of the calyx. Ov. 0. ? Calyx tube oblong, adherent to the 1-celled ovary, limb as in &. Pet. 2—5, oblong, often 0. Sty. large, stigmatic on one side. Drupe oval, 1-seeded. § with small green fls. clustered on axillary peduncles, the sterile more numerous. Apr. June.
- 1 N. multiflora Wang. Lvs. oblong-obovate, acutish or obtuse at each end, entire; the petiole, midvein, and margin villous; fertile peduncles 3-(2-5)-flowered; sty. revolute; nut short, obovate, striate, obtuse. Tree 30-70f. Drupe blue-black. †
- 2 N. uniflora Walt. Swamp Tupelo. Lvs. green, oblong-ovate or ovate, long-petiolate; fertile fis. solitary, 3-bracted, on slender peduncles; sty. nearly straight; sterile fis. 5—10; drupe oblong, as large as a plum. Tree 50—80f, in swamps, S.
- 3 N. capitàta Walt. Ogeechee Lime. Leaves oval or oblong, short-petiolate, entire,

whitened beneath, obtuse at apex, acute at base; fertile fls. solitary, on short pedun cles, downy, 3-4-bracted, with 5 petals and 10 stamens; sterile fls. 20—30 in each dense globular head; fruit large, oblong. River banks, S. 20—30f.

COHORT 2, GAMOPETALÆ,

OR MONOPETALOUS EXOGENS.—Plants having a double perianth, consisting of both calyx and corolla, the latter composed of petals partially or wholly united. (Cohort 3, page 278.)

ORDER LXVI. CAPRIFOLIACE Æ. HONEVSUCKLES.

Shrubs, rarely herbs, often twining with opposite leaves; no stipules. Flowers clustered and often fragrant, 5-parted and often irregular. Corolla monopetalous, tubular or rotate. Stamens inserted on the corolla tube, rarely one less than the lobes. Ovary adherent to the calyx. Style 1, stigmax 3 to 5. Fruit a berry, drupe, or capsule. Embryo small, in fleshy albumen. Figs. 67, 383, 390, 466, 471, 477.

- 1. LINNÆA, Gron. Twin-flower. Calyx tube ovate, limb 5-parted, deciduous. Bractlets at base 2. Cor. campanulate, limb subequal, 5-lobed. Sta. 4, two longer than the others. Berry dry, 3-celled, indehiscent, 1-seeded (two cells abortive). L. Lvs. roundish, petiolate. Ped. filiform, erect, 2-flowered. Inhabits the N. temperate zone of both hemispheres.
- L. boreàlis Gron.—Moist rocky shades, N. J. to Oreg. and N. Filiform stems 3—6f. Ped. 3, bearing at top a pair of nodding, bell-shaped, roseate, fragrant flowers. June.
- 2. TRIOSTEUM, L. FEVERWORT. Calyx tube ovoid, limb 5-parted, segm. linear, nearly as long as the corolla. Cor. tubular, gibbous at base, limb 5-lobed, subequal. Sta. 5. 'ncluded. Stig. capitate, lobed. Fr. drupaceous, crowned with the calyx, 3-celled, containing 3 ribbed, bony seeds. 24 Coarse, hairy, with large, connate leaves and axillary flowers.
- 1 T. perfoliàtum L. Hirsute; lvs. oval, acuminate; fis. ve ticillate or clustered, sessile, brownish-purple. Rocky woods. 2—4f. Fruit orange-colored, 6". June.
- 2 T. angustifolium L. Hispid; lvs. lanceolate, acuminate, scarcely connate; fls. mostly solitary, short-stalked, yellowish or straw-colored. L.I., W. & S. 2-3f. May.
- 3. SYMPHORICARPUS, Dill. SNOWBERRY. Calyx tube globous limb 4-5-toothed. Cor. funnel- or bell-shaped, the limb in 4-5 equal lobes Sta. 4 or 5. Stig. capitate. Berry globous, 4-celled, 2-seeded (two opposite cells abortive). 5 Leaves oval, entire. Flowers small, roseate.

- 1 S. racemòsus Mx. Fls. in terminal, loose, interrupted, often leafy rac.; cor. campanulate, densely bearded within; sty. and sta. included; berries snow-white. W. Vt. to Wis. and Pa., on rocky banks. 2-3f. A smooth, handsome shrub. July-Aug. †
- 2 S. occidentàlis R. Br. Wolfberry. Lvs. ovate, obtusish; spikes dense, axiliary and terminal, nodding; cor. densely bearded inside; sta. and bearded style exserted; berries white. Woods, Mich. Wis, and N. 2-4f. July.
- 3 S. vulgàris Mx. Lvs. roundish-oval; spikes axillary, subsessile, capitate, and crowded; cor. lobes nearly glabrons; sta, and bearded style included; berries dark red. River banks, Penn, to Iowa, and S. 2—3f. Flowers greenish-red. July.
- 4. LONICERA, L. HONEYSUCKLE. WOODBINE. Calyx 5-toothed, tube subglobous. Cor. funnel- or bell-form, limb 5-cleft, often labiate. Sta. 5, exserted. Ov. 2-3-celled. Berry few-seeded. Stig. capitate. \$\frac{1}{2}\$ Lvs. entire, often connate. Fls. fragrant and beautiful. May-Jl. Figs. 67, 390.
 - § XTLÓSTEON. Shrubs erect. Leaves never connate. Flowers in pairs...(a)
 - § CAPRIFÒLIUM. Shrubs climbing. Flowers sessile, mostly whorled...(b)

 - b Leaves (the upper pair) connate-perfoliate...(c)
- 1 L. c111àta Muhl. Fly Honeysuckle. Lvs. ovate, subcordate, ciliate; cor. limb with short and subequal lobes, tube saccate at base; sty. exserted; berries distinct, red. Woods, Me. to O. and N. 3—4f. Flowers straw-yellow, on short ped. May.
- 2 L. oblongifòlia Hook. Lvs. oblong or oval, velvety beneath; cor. limb deeply bilabiate; ped. long, fliform, erect; berries connate or united into one, globous, purple. Swamps, N.Y., W. and N. 2—3f. Purple-yellow. †
- 3 L. cœrùlea L. Lvs. oval-oblong, ciliate, obtuse, villous both sides, at length smoothish; ped. short, reflexed in fruit; bracts longer than the ovaries; cor. lobes short, subequal; berries connate, deep blue. Rocky woods, Ms. N. Y. and N. 2—3f.
- 4 L. TARTÁRICA. Tartarian Honeysuckle. Much branched; lvs. ovate, cordate, polish ed; cor. segm. oblong, obtuse, purple-white. Russia. 4-10f.
- 5 L. Japónica. Chinese Honeysuckie. Sts. soft-pubescent; lvs. ovate and oblong; ped axillary, 2-bracted and 2-flowered; flowers orange, &c. China. 15f.
- 6 L. Perichymenum Tourn. Woodbine. Lvs. deciduous, elliptical, acute, on short petioles; fls. in dense, terminal heads, red, yellow. Europe. 15f.
 β. QUERCIFÒLIUM. Leaves sinuate-lobed.
- 7 L. sempervirens Ait. Trumpet Honeysuckle. Lvs. oblong, evergreen; flowers in nearly naked spikes of distant whorls; cor trumpet-shaped, nearly regular, ventri cous above. Moist groves, N. Y., W. and S. 15f. May—Sept. †
- 8 L. flava Sims. Yellow Honeysuckle. Lvs. ovate, glaucous both sides; spikes terminal, of about 2 close whorls; cor. smooth, slender, bright yellow; stam. exserted. N. Y., W. and S. Shrub scarcely twining. Corolla 15".
- 9 L. grata Ait. Evergreen Honeysuckle. Lvs. evergreen, obovate, smooth, glaucons beneath; fls. in sessile, terminal, and axillary whorls; cor. ringent, long, slender, reddish without, vellowish within. Damp woods. M. and W. States. 12f.
- 10 L. CAPRIFÒLIUM. Italian Honeysuckle. Lvs. deciduous; fls. in a single, terminal verticil; lips of corolla revolute, red, yellow, white. Europe.
- 11 L. parviffora Lam. Lvs. smooth, shining above, glaucous beneath, oblong, all sessile or connate, the upper pair perfoliate; fis. in heads of 1 or more approximate whorls; cor. glabrous, short, yellow-red; fil. bearded, Rocky woods, 8-10f.
 - β. Douglasti. Lvs. large, pubes. beneath. lower petiolate; fls. pubes. O., and W

- 12 L. hirsùta Eaton. Lvs. hairy above, soft-vhlous beneath, veiny, broad-oval, abruptly acuminate; fis. in verticillate spikes, greenish-yellow; fil. bearded. Woods. N. Eng. to Mich. and N. 13—20f.
- 5. DIERVILLA, Tourn. BUSH HONEYSUCKLE. Calyx tube oblong, limb of 5 linear segm. Cor. twice as long, funnel-shaped, limb 5-cleft and nearly regular. Sta. 5. Capsular fr. 2-celled, 2-valved, crowned with the cal., many-seeded. b Lvs. acuminate, serrate, deciduous. Ped. axillary. Jn.
- 1 D. trifida Mench. Lvs. ovate, on distinct petioles; ped. 1-3-flwd.; pod attenuate at top beneath the calyx limb. Thickets, Can. to Car. 2f, bushy. Fls. greenish-yellow.
- 2 D. sessilifòlia Buckley. Lvs. lance-oblong, sessile or subamplexicaul; peduncles 3-5-flwd., crowded in the axils above; caps. short-beaked. High Mts. N. Car. 2-4f.
- 6. SAMBUCUS, L. ELDER. Calyx small, 5-parted. Cor. 5-cleft, segm. obtuse. Sta. 5. Stig. obtuse, small, sessile. Berry globous, pulpy, 3-seeded. 5 24 Lvs. odd-pinnate or bipinnate. Fls. in cymes, white. Figs. 466, 477.
- Canadénsis L. Woody, with large pith; lfts. 7—11, oblong-oval, acuminate, smooth; cymes fastigiate; berries dark-purple. Hedgerows, thickets: common. 9— 12f. Cymes broad, white. May—July.
- 2 8. pubens Mx. Woody; lfts. lance-oval, acuminate, 5-7, downy beneath; cymes paniculate; berries scarlet. Copses. Can. to Car. 5-10f. June.—Berries rarely white. Catskill Mountains.
- 7. VIBÚRNUM, L. Calyx small, 5-toothed, persistent. Cor. rotate, limb 5-lobed, seg. obtuse. Stam. 5. Stig. 1—3, sessile. Fr. a drupe, 1-celled, 1-seeded,—a stony nut covered with soft pulp. 5 \(\frac{1}{5}\) Lvs. simple, petioles often minutely stipulate. Fls. white, in compound flat cymes, which are often radiant. Fig. 383.
- § Cymes radiant,—the outer flowers sterile and showy. Leaves stipuledNos. 1, 2 § Cymes not radiant,—the flowers all alike perfect...(a)
- 1 V. lantanoides L. Hobble-bush. Leaves round-cordate, abruptly acuminate, unequally serrate; petioles and veins rasty-downy; cyme sessile; fruit ovate. Rocky woods, N. 5f. Shoots often reclined and rooting. Handsome. May.
- 2 V. Ópulus L. High Cranberry. Smooth; lvs. 3-lobed, 3-veined, broader than long, rounded at base, lobes acuminate, crenate dentate; petioles glandular; cymes peaunculate. Borders of woods, N. S—12f. Fruit bright red, very acid. June. B. ROSEUM. Snove-ball. Fls. all neutral, in globous cymes. †
- 3 V. acerifòlium L. Dockmackie. Leaves subcordate, 3-veined, lobes acuminate, acutely dentate. downy beneath; stam. exserted; fr. purple. Woods. 4-6f. June.
- 4 V. paucifiòrum Pylaie. Lvs. roundish, 5-veined at base, with 3 short lobes, serrate; cymes few-flowered; stamens included; fr. red. Mts. N.: rare. 2-3f.
- 5 V. dentàtum L. Arrow-wood. Smooth; lvs. round-ovate, acutely-toothed, often with downy tufts in the axils of the stout veins beneath; petioles slender; fr. blue; nut concavo-convex. Damp woods, Can. to Ga. 8-12f. Branches virgate. June.
- 6 V. pubéscens Ph. Lvs. ovate, acuminate, broadly dentate, hairy most beneath; petioles short, downy; fr. black, nut plano-convex, grooved. Rocks, Can. to Car. 2-3f.
- 7 V. molle Mx. Poison Haw. Downy throughout, with forked or stellate hairs; lvs broad eval, acute, crenate dentate; fr. blue, nut grooved. Woods. Ky. to Fla. 10f. May

- 8 V.Lentago L. Sweet Viburnum. Lvs. ovate and oval, long-acuminate, acutely and finely uncinate-serrate; petiole with undulate margins; fr. glaucous-black, oval, eat able. Rocky woods, Can. to Ga. and Ky. 10-20f. A small, handsome tree. June.
- 9 V. prunifòlium L. Black Haw. Sloe. Lvs. shining, oval or ovate, obtuse, sharply uncinate-serrulate; petioles slightly margined; cymes sessile; fr. blackish, oval, sweet. Woods, N. Y. to Ga. and Ill. 10—20f. A small tree. Lvs. 2—3'.
 - β. ferrugineum. Possum Haw. Lvs. lance-oval, rusty beneath; fr. tasteless. S.
- 10 V. nudum L. Smooth; lvs. oval-oblong, or lance-oval, subrevolute at edge, entire or subcrenulate, not shining, veiny and dotted beneath; petioles not winged; cymes on short stalks. Thickets. 10-20f. Lvs. 3-4'. Drupes blue, eatable. Apr.-Jn.
 - β. angustifolium. Lvs. lance-oblong, acute at both ends, subentire. S.
 - y. cassinoides. Lvs. ovate or oval, denticulate, obtuse, acute, &c. N.
 - 8. orale. Lvs. small (15"), oval, obtuse, very entire. South.
- 11 V. obovàtum Walt. Lvs. small (6-12"), obovate, obtuse, entire or nearly so, subsessile, dotted; cymes small, many, sessile. River banks, S. 12f. Fruit black. Ap.
- 12 V. TINUS. Laurestine. Lvs. lance-ovate, entire, thick, shining. Eur. 5f.
- 13 V. ODORATÍSSIMUM. Lvs. elliptic-oblong, repand-dentate, thick. China.

ORDER LXVII. RUBIACEÆ. MADDERWORTS.

Plants with opposite or verticillate, entire leaves. Stipules between the petioles sometimes leaflike or 0. Calyx tube adherent to the ovary; limb 4-to 5-cleft. Corolla regular, inserted upon the calyx tube, and of the same number of divisions. Stamens inserted upon the tube of the corolla, equal in number and alternate with its segments. Ovaries 2-(rarely more)-celled. Style single or partly divided. Fruit various.

J. T. J. J. T. J.		
STELLATÆ. Herbs with the leaves in whorls of 4-8 and no stipules(a)		
a Flowers 4-parted. Fruit twin, separating into 2 nutlets	GALIUM.	1
a Flowers 5-parted. Fruit twin, separable, baccate, smooth	RUBIA.	2
CINCHONE Leaves opposite or in whorls of 3, with stipules.—b Herbs(c)		
—b Shrubs or t	rees(d)	
r Flowers in pairs, with a double ovary. Berry double	MITCHELLA.	3
e Flowers separate. Carpels 2,—e each 1-seeded, separating in fruit(f)		
. —e each ∞-seeded, forming a capsule(g)		
f Fls. in clusters.—h Both carpels open after separating	BORRERIA. S.	Fla.
-h One carpel open, the other indehiscent	SPERMACOUR.	- 4
f Flowers subsolitary. Both carpels indehiscent,—k dry		5
-k baccateErno	DEA littoralis. S.	Fla.
g Corolla funnel-form. Seeds 16+, cup-shaped	Houstonia.	6
g Corolla wheel-shaped. Seeds 80+, angular	OLDENLANDIA	. 7
d Flowers capitate, ir round, dense heads. Leaves often ternate(1)		
d Flowers not capitatem Carpels 2-10, each 1-seeded. In S. Florida(n)		
-m Carpels 2-5, each co-seeded. Florida(o)		
m Carpels 2-4, fewer than the lobes of the corolla. Fruit fleshy(p)		
n Carpels 4-10, symmetrical with the corolla lobes(q)		
I Flowers 4-parted, white. Fruit compacted but distinct, dry	CEPHALANTHU	18. 8
l Flowers 5-parted, red. Drupes united into a compact berryMo	DRINDA Roioc. S. 1	Fla.
p Leaves opposite. Racemes axillary. Carpels flattened	CHIOCOCCA raceme	ora.
p Leaves opposite. Corymbs terminal. Carpels angular	PSYCOTRIA.	
p Leaves in 3's, linear, rigid. Racemes axillary. Shrub	STRUMPFIA mariti	ma.
q Spikes axillary, forked. Anthers on the throat of corolla	GUETTARDA.	
a Panicles axillary. Filaments inserted on the base of corolla	ERITHALIS frution	080.
o Fruit baccate, 5-celled. Corolla tubular. Stigma entire		
• Fruit baccate, 2-celled. Cor. funnel-form, white. † Cape Jessamin		145
o Fruit capsular.—s Flowers in radiant cymes. A sleuder tree		5
-s Flowers in cymes, not radiant, red. Shrub. †		10
- Flowers solitary, axillary. Shrub 6-10f	EXOSTEMMA. S. T.	7la

- 1. GALIUM, L. CLEAVERS. BEDSTRAW. Calyx limb minutely 4 toothed. Cor. rotate, 4-cleft. Sta. 4, short. Sty. 2. Carpels 2, united, separating into 2 1-seeded, indehiscent nutlets.—Herbs with slender, 4-angled stems. Verticels of 4, 6, or 8 leaves, rarely of 5.

 - a Flowers white.-b Leaves in 4's only. Fruit dry. Panicle terminal..........No. 5
 - -b Leaves in 4's only. Fruit smooth, purple berries......Nos. 6, 7 -b Leaves in 4's-6's.-c Fruit hispid with hooked hairs.....No. 8
 - -c Fruit smooth or nearly so, dry. Nos. 9-11
 - -b Leaves in 8's, long and narrow. Fruit hispid............No. 12
- 1 G. verum L. Yellow Bedstraw. Erect; Ivs. in 8's, grooved, entire, rough, linear; fis. densely paniculate. 2 Dry soils, Mass. 1-2f. Branches short. June. § Eur.
- 2 G. pllòsum Ait. Hirsute; lvs. in 4's, oval, punctate with pellucid dots; ped. several times 2- or 3-forked; fls. pedicellate, densely hispid. 24 Dry thickets. 1—2f. June.
- 3 G. circæzans Mx. Wild Liquorice. Smoothish; lvs. oval or ovate-lanceolate, obtuse, 3-veined, ciliate on the margins and veins; ped. divaricate, few-flowered; fr. subsessile, nodding, hispid. 24 Woods: common. 8-12. July.
 - в. lanceolatum. Very smooth; leaves lanceolate, 2' long; fruit sessile.
 - y. montanum, Dwarf; leaves obovate. White Mountains. (Oakes.)
- 4 G. latifolium Mx. St. erect. smooth; lvs. lanccolate, 3-veined, very acute; pen. axillary (leafy) and terminal, about twice 3-forked; purple flowers and smooth fruit on filiform pedicels. 24 Woody hills, Pa. S. and W. 2f. July.
- 5 G. boreàle L. Erect, smooth; lvs. linear-lanceolate, rather acute, 3-veined, smooth; fls. in a terminal pyramidal panicle. 24 Shaded rocks, N. 1f. July.
- 6 G. hispidulum Mx. Diffuse, minutely hispid; lvs. oval, thickish, mostly acute; ped. axillary, 1-3-flwd.; fr. large, bluish-purple. 2 Sandy. S. 2f. May—Oct.
- 7 G. uniflorum Mx. Glabrous, caspitous, slender; lvs. linear, acute; ped. axillary, solitary, mostly 1-flwd, bracted; fr. purple. 21 Damp woods, S. 1f. May.
- 8 G. trifforum Mx. Stems weak, rough on the angles; lvs. in 5's and 6's, lance-elliptic, cusp-pointed, 1-veined; ped. mostly 3-flowered. 24 Moist woods. 1-3f. July.
- 9 G. aspréllum Mx. Rough Cleavers. St. diffuse, very branching, rough backward, lvs. in 6's, 5's, or 4's, lanceolate, acuminate, or cuspidate, margin and midvein retrorsely aculeate; ped. short. in 2's or 3's. 24 Thickets, N. 2—5f. July.
- 10 G. trifidum L. Dyer's Cleavers. Goose-grass. St. decumbent, very branching, roughish with retrorse prickles; lvs. in 6's and 4's. linear-oblong or oblanceolate, obtase, rough-edged; flowers mostly 3-parted. 2 Swamps. 6'. July.—Variable.
 - B. tinctorium. Ped. 3-6-flowered; parts of the flower in 4's. The root dyes red. y. latifolium. Lys. in 4's, oblanceolate; ped. 3-flowered; fls. 4-parted.
- 11 G. concinnum T. & G. St. decumbent, diffuse, scabrous; lvs. in 6's, linear, glabrous, 1-veined, scabrous upward on the margins; ped. filiform, twice or thrice 3-forked, panicled. 2t Dry woods, Pa. Va. Ill. 1f. June.
- 12 G. Aparine L. St. weak, procumbent, retrorsely prickly; lvs. in 8's, 7's, or 6's, linear-oblanceolate, mucronate; ped. axillary, 1-2-flwd. ① Wet thickets, N. 3-5f. Jn.
- RÜBIA, Tourn. Madder. Like Galium, but its flowers are mostly
 6-merous, and its fruit always smooth and berry-like.
- R. TINCTÒRUM L. Stem weak, rough backward; lvs. in 6's, lanceolate, aculeate; fis. brownish-yellow, paniculate above, with 3-forked peduncles. Europe. 3—5f.
- 3. MITCHÉLLA, L. PARTRIDGE BERRY. Flowers 2 on each double ovacy Cal. 4-parted. Cor. funnel-shaped, hairy within. Stam. 4, short,

mserted on the corolla. Stig. 4. Berry composed of the 2 united ovaries, each 4-seeded. | Smooth. Leaves opposite.

- M. repens L.—Woods: com. Sts. creeping, 6-18'. Lvs. roundish-ovate, petiolate, evergreen. Cor. reddish-white, fragrant. Berry red, seeds (nutlets) bony. Very pretty. Jn.
- 4. SPERMACOCE, L. Cal. 2-4-parted. Cor. tubular, limb 4-lobed. Stam. 4. Stig. 2-cleft. Fr. dry, 2-celled, crowned with the calyx, separating into 1 open and 1 indehiscent carpel. Sds. 2.—Low herbs. Stip. bristly. Flowers small, in dense, axillary, sessile whorls, or clusters, white.
- 1 S. glabra Mx. Glabrous; lvs. lanceolate; cal. 4-toothed; cor. funnel-form, short, throat hairy; anth. included in the tube; stig. subsessile. 21 River banks, W. 1—2f.
- 2 S. Chapmanii T. & G. Nearly glabrous; lvs. oblong-lanceolate; cor. funnel-form, thrice longer than the calyx; stam, and sty. exserted. Fla. Ga. 10'.
- 3 S. involucràta Ph. Hispidly hairy; lvs. ovate-lanceolate; heads terminal, involucrate; stam. exserted. Carolina (Fraser). 1f. Leaves oblique.
- **5. DIODIA**, L. Carpels 2, rarely 3, separating, each 1-seeded and indehiscent. Fls. otherwise as in Spermacoce.—Herbs. Stip. fringed with bristles. Fls. few or solitary, axillary, sessile, small, white; the tube often slender. Summer.
- 1 D. Virgínica L. Procumbent; lvs. lanceolate, sessile; corolla tube slender, with a broad, spreading limb; sta. exserted. 21 Damp places. 1—2f. Varies with the lvs. ovate-lanceolate; also with the leaves more or less hairy.
- 2 D. teres Walt. Erect or ascending, nearly terete; lvs. lance-linear, rigid, sessile; bristles long; cor. reddish-white, with a wide tube and short limb; sta. scarcely exserted. ① Sandy fields, N. J. to Ill., and S. 5-18'.
- 6. HOUSTONIA, L. Bluets. Cal. 4-toothed or cleft, persistent. Cor. tubular, the 4 lobes spreading. Fil. 4, inserted on the corolla. Style 1. Anth. and stig. dimorphous, that is, in some plants the former exserted and the latter included—in others the style exserted and anthers included. Caps. 2-lobed, the upper half free, cells few- (8-20)-seeded.—Herbs. Stip. connate with the petiole, entire. Fls. solitary or in cymes, white, bluish, &c.

 - § Corolla funnel-form. Peduncies CO-flowered, cymous.—b Lvs. lance-ovate...No. 5
 —b Lvs. lance-linear..Nos. 6,7
- 1 H. cœrùlea L. Dwarf Pink. Innocence. Cæspitous; radical lvs. ovate-spatulate, petiolate; sts. erect, numerous, dichotomous; ped. filiform, 1-2-flowered. (3) Moist soils. 3-5'. Flowers 5", pale blue, with a yellow centre. May, June. Pretty. B. minor. Branches divaricate; flowers smaller (3-4" wide). South.
- 2 H. serpyllifolia Mx. Caspitous; sts. filiform, procumbent; lvs. roundish-ovate, petiolate, ciliolate; ped. terminal, very long. 24 Mts. of Car., Tenn. 6-12. May-Jl.
- 3 H. minima Beck. Glabrous; lvs. linear-spatulate; ped. at first nearly radical, at length axillary, often not longer than the leaves; seeds concave, smooth. (2) Prairies, Ill. to La. 1-3'. Flowers rose-color, 3-4''. March-May.
- 4 H. rotundifòlia Mx. Procumbent, creeping, leafy; lvs. roundish-oval, abrupt at base, petiolate; ped. mostly longer than the leaves; caps. emarginate, few-seeded. 24 Sandy, damp places, S. In patches. 2—5'. Flowers white. Mar.—Dec.
- 5 H. purpurea L. Erect; lvs. 3-5-veined, closely sessile; cymes 3-7-flowered, cften clustered; calyx segm. lance-linear, longer than the pod. 24 Penn., S. and W. 1f. White-purple. May—July. Very pretty.

- 6 H. longifilia Gaert. Radical leaves oval-elliptic, cauline linear or ance-linear, 1 veined; fis. in small, paniculate cymes; sepals shorter than the pod.
 - B. tenuifolia. Much branched; leaves very narrow; ped. filiform.
 - ciliolata. Leaves oblong-linear, obtuse, often ciliate; branches erect. N. and W.,—all the forms, on river banks and prairies.
 June, July.
- 7 H. angustifòlia Mx. Slender, tall, strictly erect; lvs. narrowly linear, 1-veined; fis. very numerous, short-pedicelled, in compact, terminal cymules; cal. lobes subulate; caps. obovoid or top-shaped. 24 Prairies, Ill. to La. 1—2f. June—July
- 7. OLDENLÁNDIA, L. Calyx 4- or 5-lobed, persistent. Cor. funnel form, with a short tube, little longer than the calyx, 4-5-lobed. Sta. 4-5. Sty. short or 0. Stig. 2. Caps. wholly adherent. Seeds very numerous and minute (40-60 in each cell).—Herbs erect or prostrate. Stipules with 2-4 subulate points each side. Flowers small, axillary, white.
- 1 0. glomeràta Mx. Creeping Greenhead. Stems assurgent; lvs. ovate-lanceolate, pubescent, narrowed at the base; fis, glomerate in the axils and terminal; cor. shorter than the leafy calyx teeth. Swamps, N.Y. to La. 1-12. June-Sept.
- Bóscii. Erect, much branched; lvs. lance-linear, acute; fls. subsolitary, axillary, sessile.
 Banks of rivers, S. 6-10. Corolla purplish. July, Aug.
- Halel. Weak, diffuse, succulent; lvs. oval-oblong, acute; fis. subsolitary, white, pentamerous.
 River banks, Fla. to La. 8-10'.
- 8. CEPHALANTHUS, L. BUTTON BUSH. Calyx limb 4-toothed. Cor. tubular, slender, 4-cleft. Sta. 4. Sty. much exserted.—Shrubs with opposite lvs. and short stip. Fls. in globous heads, without an involucre.
- C. occidentalis L. Lvs. opposite and in 3's, oval, acuminate, entire, smooth; heads pedunculate. Margins of streams. 6f. Heads nearly 1' diam. July.
- 9. PÍNCKNEYA, Mx. Calyx 5-parted, one of the segm. in the outer flowers changed to a large, rose-colored bract. Cor. tubular, lobes 5, spreading. Sta. 5, exserted. Stig. 2-lobed. Caps. 2-valved, ∞-seeded. ₹ Lvs. large, ovate. Cymes corymbous, terminal, splendidly radiant. Cor. purplish.
- P. pubéscens Mx.—Swamps, S.: common. 15—25f. Pods size of a hazel-nut. May, June.—In cultivation it is a shrub, flowering when 8—12f high.
- 10. BOUVÁRDIA, H. K. Calyx toothleted between its 4 lobes. Contibular. Anth. 4, included. Caps. 2-partible, co-seeded. Sds. margined. J. Glabrous. Leaves lanceolate, coriaceous. (See p. 445.)
- 1 B. TRIPHÝLLA. Lvs. in whorls of 3's; cymes corymbed; fis. scarlet. Mexico. 2f.
- 2 R. verstolor. Lvs. opp.; cymes racemed; cor. clavate, curved, red and purp. S. Am.

ORDER LXVIII. VALERIANACEÆ. VALERIANS.

Herbs with opposite leaves and no stipules. Calyx adherent, the limb either membranous or resembling a pappus. Corolla tubular or funnel-form, 4-5-lobed, sometimes spurred at base. Stamens distinct, inserted into the corolla tube alternate with, and generally fewer than its lobes. Ovary inferior, with one perfect cell and two abortive ones. Seeds solitary, pendulous, in a dry, indehiscent pericarp.

1. VALERIANA, L. VALERIAN. Calyx limb at first very small, in-

volute, at length evolving a plumous pappus. Cor. funnel-form, regular 5-cleft. Sta. 3. Fruit 1-celled, 1-seeded. 24 Leaves opposite, mostly pinnately divided. Flowers in close cymes. June, July.

- 1 V. scandens L. Glabrous; lfts. ovate, thin, entire, pointed; cymes diffusely paulcled, axillary and terminal; corolla very short. E. Fla. 4--6f, slender.
- 2 V. paucifiora Mx. Rt. lvs. ovate, cordate, crenate-serrate; cauline of 3-7 ovate, toothed lfts.; cor. tube long (7-8") and slender, rose-white. O. to Va. and W. 1-2f.
- 3 V. sylvática Richd. Rt. lvs. ovate or obloug, never cordate, entire; cauline of 5-11 lance-ovate, entire lfts.; cor. short (3 4/), roseate. Swamps, Vt. and W.
- 4 V. édulis N. Smooth, thickish: root .vs. linear-spatulate, entire; cauline of 3-7 lance-linear, acute segm., the margins ciliate; cor. white, short (2-3"), in a dense panicle. Low grounds, O. Wis, and W. The thick root is edible. 1-3f.
- 5 V. Dioica. Root lvs. undivided; cauline pinnatifid; fls. panicled, & 2, blush. 11.
- 6 V. Phu. Root lvs. undivided; cauline pinnate; fis. corymbed, v, white. 3f.
- 7 V. officinalis. Lvs. all pinnate and toothed; fis. corymbed, blush-colored. 3f.
- 8 V. Pyrenaica. Lvs. cordate, toothed, upper pinnate; fls. corymbed, pink-red. 1-2f.
- 2. VALERIANÉLLA, Mænch. DC. Calyx limb obsolete. Cor. tube short, not spurred, limb 5-lobed, regular. Sta. 3. Stig. 3-cleft or entire. Fr. 3-celled, 1-seeded, 2 cells empty. ① Stems forked above. Lvs. opposite, oblong or linear, entire or toothed, sessile. Fls. in dense, terminal cymelets. The specific characters are afforded mainly by the fruit. (Fedia, Gaert. T. & G.)
 - * Flowers pale blue. Fruit orbicular, fertile cell larger than the empty.......No. 1
 - * Flowers white.—a Fruit ovoid, fertile cell larger than the 2 empty...... Nos. 2, 8

 —a Fruit subglobous, empty cells larger than the fertile...Nos. 4, 5
- 1 V. olitoria Mench. Lamb Lettuce. Fr. finally broader than long; fertile cell with
- a corky back, seed laterally compressed. Fields, N. Y. to Va.; rare. 8-12. June. 2 V. Fagopyrum. Fruit smooth, ovoid-triangular, the empty cells at the obtuse
- angle, and no groove between; fls. large (1)"). W. N-Y. to Wis. 1f. June.

 3 V. radiàta Dufr. Fruit pubescent, ovoid, somewhat 4-angled, 1-toothed at apex;
- empty cells with a groove between; fis. small (\(\psi'\)). N. Y. (Howe) to Mich., and S. 4 V. umblicata. Fr. inflated, apex 1-toothed, the anterior face deeply umblilicate
- and perforated into the empty cells, which are much larger. Ohio (Sullivant).

 5 V. patellària. Fruit orbicular, flattened, the empty cells widely divergent, at
- 5 V. patellària. Fruit orbicular, flattened, the empty cells widely divergent, at length forming a winged margin to the fertile cell. N. Y. to O. (Howe, Sullivant.)

ORDER LXIX. DIPSACEÆ. TEASELWORTS.

Herbs with whorled or opposite leaves and no stipules. Flowers in dense heads, surrounded by an involucre as in Composite. Calyx adherent, pappus-like, surrounded by a special scarious involucel. Corolla tubular. Stamens 4, alternate with the lobes of corolla, and distinct. Overy inferior, 1-celled, 1-ovuled. Style 1, simple. Fruit dry, indehiscent, with a single suspended seed. Fig. 441.

1. DIPSACUS, I., TEASEL. Fls. in heads. Involucre many-leaved

Involucel 4-sided, closely investing the calyx and fruit. Cor. 4-cleft, lobes erect. Fruit 1-seeded, crowned with the calyx. ② Stout, prickly. Leaves connate at base. Hds. oblong, the middle zone of florets first expanding.

- 1 D. sylvéstris Mill. Wild T. Lvs. sinuate or jagged; bracts slender, erect, pungent, ionger than the heads; chaff pungent, with a straight point. Waysides and hedges, Mass. to Cal.! 5f. Flowers bluish. July. § Europe.
- 2 D. FU.LONUM. Fullers' T. Leaves serrate or entire; bracts of the involucre spreading; chaff rigid, erect, with sharp, hooked points. Europe. 4f. July.
- 2. SCABIOSA, L. Scabish. Fls. in heads. Involuce many-leaved. Involucel nearly cylindrical, with 8 little excavations. Calyx limb consisting of 5 setæ, sometimes partially abortive. 2f Mostly European.
- S. ATROPDIRPÙREA. Mourning Bride. Leaves pinnatifid and incised; heads radiant, receptacle cylindric. India? 3f. Purple. Beautiful.

 B CANDIDÍSSIMA. Flowers pure white.—There are many other varieties.

ORDER LXX. COMPOSITÆ. ASTERWORTS.

Plant nerbaceous or shrubby, with compound flowers (of the old botanists), i.e., the flowers in dense heads (capitula) surrounded by an involucre of many bracts (scales), with 5 united anthers, and the fruit an achenium (cypsela). Leaves alternate or opposite, exstipulate, simple, yet often much divided. Flowers (florets) ©, crowded, sessile, on the receptacle with or without pales (chaff). Calyx adherent, the limb wanting or divided into bristles, hairs, &c. (pappus). Corolla tubular, of 5 lobes with a marginal vein, often ligulate or bilabiate. Stamens 5, alternate with the lobes of the corolla, anthers cohering into a tube. Ovary 1-celled, with 1 erect ovule. Style single, with 2 stigmas at summit. Fruit a cypsela (§ 151), dry, indehiscent, 1-seeded, often crowned with a pappus. (See § 104, 348, 362.)

Figs. 68, 72–7, 103, 146, 160, 178, 261, 319, 341–6, 387–8, 433–4, 446–8, 492.

An immense and perfectly natural assemblage, of about 1000 genera and 9000 species. In the United States very few are shrubby.

The flowers are perfect or variously diclinous. If the head has all its flowers of one kind, whether ξ , or ξ , or ξ , it is homogamous; if of different kinds, it is heterogamous.—The following are De Candolle's Suborders and Tribes, with a convenient artificial analysis appended.

I. TUBULIFLOR Æ. Corolla of the perfect flowers tubular, 5-lobed. (A.)
TRIBE I, VERNONIACE A. Branches of the style long, slender, terete, and hispid all
over Heads discoid. Flowers all alike, perfect
TRIBE 2, EUPATORIACEÆ. Branches of the style clavate, obtuse, flattened, minutely
pubescent. Heads discoid. Flowers all alike, perfect
TRIBE 3, ASTEROIDE E. Branches of the style flat. linear, downy above and opposite
the distinct, stigmatic lines, appendaged at top. Heads discoid or radiate Nos. 16-34
TRIBE 4, SENECIONIDÆ. Branches of the style linear, fringed at the top, truncate or
extended into a conical, hispid appendage
TRIBE 5, CYNAREA. Style thickened or node-like at top. Branches not appendaged,
the stigmatic lines not prominent, reaching the apex
II. LIGULIFLOR E Corollas all ligulate (radiant), flowers all perfect. (B.)
TRIBE 6, CICHORACE A. Branches of the style long, obtuse, pubescent all over; stig-
West of the second of the seco

III. LABIATIFLOR E Corolla of the perfect flowers bilabiate. (C.)
TRIBE 7, MULISIACE R. Style nearly as in Cynareæ, the branches obtuse, very convex
outside, minutely downy at the top
A. Suborder TUBULIFLORÆ.
Heads discoid, that is, without rays(1)
Heads radiate, 4. c., the outer flowers ligulate(8)
1 Receptacle naked, i. c., with no pales or bristles among the flowers(2)
l Receptacle chaffy, bearing pales among the flowers(6)
Receptacle bearing bristles, or deeply alveolate (honeycombed)(7)
2 Pappus a circle of 5-20 chaffy scales(a)
2 Pappus none, or a short, toothed margin(b)
2 Pappus composed of many capillary bristles(3)
3 Leaves opposite. (Heads homogamous)(d)
3 Leaves alternate(4)
4 Heads homogamous,—flowers all perfect(c)
4 Heads heterogamous,—flowers not all perfect(5)
5 Scales herbaceous, often deciduous(e)
5 Scales scarious, persistent, often colored(/)
6 Leaves alternate(g) 6 Leaves opposite(h)
7 Pappus none, or consisting of scales(f)
7 Pappus composed of many bristles(j)
8 Receptacle naked (not chaffy), or (in No. 67) deeply honeycomb-celled(3)
8 Receptacle chaffy, with pales among the flowers(13)
9 Pappus of 5-12 scales, which are 1-awned or (in No. 62) cleft-bristly(a)
9 Pappus none, or of a few short awns(l)
9 Pappus of many capillary bristles(10)
10 Rays cyanic, in a single row(m)
10 Rays cyanic, in several rows(n)
10 Rays yellow, in about one row(11)
11 Pappus double, or of very unequal bristles(o)
11 Pappus simple, the bristles all similar(12)
12 Involucre scales imbricated, the outer shorter(p) 12 Involucre scales equal, not imbricated(r)
13 Disk and ray flowers both fertile, the latter pistillate(14)
13 Disk flowers sterile, ray flowers fertile(u)
13 Disk flowers fertile, ray flowers sterile(15)
14 Rays yellow.'(a)
14 Rays cyanic(f)
15 Achenia obcompressed, often beaked(v)
15 Achenia compressed laterally, or not at all(x)
a Corolla lobes one-sided. Head large, many-flowered STOKESIA.
© Corolla lobes one-sided. Heads 4-5-flowered, aggregated ELEPHANTOPUS 3
a Corolla lobes equal.—Leaves opposite. Pappus awned
-Leaves whorled, Pappus obtuse
-Leaves alternatePappus scales 8-10
b Leaves opposite. Flowers directors, obscure
b Leaves alternate.—Flowers yellow. Disk conical
-Flowers yellow. Disk convex
-Flowers whitishErect, leafless aboveADENOGAULON. 15
-Fls. 8 Artemisia. 76 Fls. 5 Humea. (82 a) 116
-Low and depressedSoliva. 77
c Scales of the involucre in one row.—Flowers cyanic
-Flowers yellowReceptacle flat SENECIO. 87
-Receptacle convexRugelia 😸
c Secles imbricated.—Flowers yellow(No. 82, or) BIGELOVIA. 27
-Flowers whitish
-Flowers purple.—Pappus simple. Involucre not radiateLiatris. 7
—Pappus simple. Involucre dry, radiate Rhodanthk. 82 —Pappus double
- rappis unition RENORIA. 1

d Achenia 5-angled.—Receptacle conical. Flowers blue. Gonoclinius. 12 Receptacle flat.—Scales 4 or 5. Mikania. 11 Scales 8—20. Egratorium. Scales 4—20. Egratorium. Scales 4—20. Egratorium. 4. Hends plowed dicelous, the 9 and 3 in different heads. —Hends plowed. Heads spicate. —Pappus with the scales. —Heads paniculate.—Pappus reddish. —Conyta. —Heads paniculate.—Pappus withe. —Eucuritres. **Receptacle chafty except in the centre. —Pappus with. —Heads paniculate.—Pappus with. —Eucuritres. **Receptacle naked.—Heads diocelous. —Artennamia. **Receptacle naked.—Heads diocelous. —Artennamia. **Artennamia. **Receptacle naked.—Heads diocelous. —Involucer erect. —Gnappaalum. **Scales dry, fadeless. Pappus 4 cetsth. Stem winged. **Scales dry, fadeless. Pappus of scale-like awame. —Flowers all perfect.—Pappus of 5 or 6 scales. **Artennamia. **Scales harbaceous.—Flowers heterocephalous. Pruit a burr. **Xanthitum. **Artennamia.		
-Receptacle flat.—Scales 4 or 5Stem by Shrubs. Flower dioxicous, the q and g in different heads. ### Horbs.—Stem winged. Heads spicate. ### Stem winged. Heads spicate. ### Pappus reddish. ### CONYTA. ###	d Achenia 19-striate. Flowers purple BRICKELLIA.	9
Shruba. Flower dicelous, the Q and Z in different heads	d Achenia 5-angled.—Receptacle conical. Flowers blue	1. 12
8 Harba. Flower diocelous, the 9 and 5 in different heads. BACCHMAIS. 34 6 Herbs.—Stem wingede. Heads spicate. Person of the stem wingless.—Heads, corymbous, purplish. PLOCHEA. 35 —Heads paniculate.—Pappus reddish. CONYA. 31 —Pappus white. Error. 31 7 Receptacle chafty except in the centre. Pappus white. Error. 31 Flower Heads diocelous. Arternanta. 76 Flower Heads directions.—Involucre erect. Genaphality. 76 —Heads heterogamous.—Involucre erect. Genaphality. 78 —Flowers select. Heads diocelous. Arternanta. 78 § Scales dry, fadeless. Pappus of scale-like aways. Xerraytherup. 81 § Scales dry, fadeless. Pappus of scale-like aways. Xerraytherup. 84 § Scales herbaceous.—Flowers heterocephalous. Fruit a burr. Xerraytherup. 84 § Scales herbaceous.—Flowers heterocephalous. Fruit a burr. Xerraytherup. 84 § Flowers yellow. Pappus 2 unversely hispid awas. BIDINYS. 59 A Flowers yellow. Pappus 2 crectly hispid awas. BIDINYS. 59 A Flowers yellow. Pappus 2 crectly hispid awas. Gonegoris. 58 A Flowers whitish.—heterocephalous. Anthers yellowish. Amengoria. 47 —monoceolous. Anthers yellowish. Amengoria. 47 —all perfect. Anthers black. Melanthera. 46 4 Outer scales of the invol lealy. Pappus none. Cartinaus. 94 4 Outer scales of the invol lealy. Pappus none. Cartinaus. 94 4 Outer scales pectinate or cilister-fringed, or entire. Cortanues. 95 § Pappus plumous. Achenia obioug. Chistic. 95 § Pappus plumous. Achenia obioug. Grassim. 97 § Pappus plumous. 40 —Receptacle with deep horny cells. Baldwin. 98 —Receptacle with deep horny cells. Baldwin. 98 § Leaves alternate.—Receptacle with deep horny ce	-Receptacle flatScales 4 or 5	31
### Herbs.—Stem winged. Heads aplicate. —Stem wingless.—Heads, corymbous, purplish		. 10
-Stem wingless.—Heads, corymbous, purplish. —Heads paniculate.—Pappus reddish. —CONYAA. 7 Receptacle chaûy except in the centre. —Pappus white. —Erropus white. —Erropus white. —Erropus white. —Erropus white. —Pappus characteristics. —ANYENNARIA. 7 Receptacle naked.—Heads diocelous. —Anyeloure erect. —ANYENNARIA. —Heads heterogamous.—Involucre erect. —GRAPHALIUM 78 —Involucre redaitut. —HELICHNYSUM. 8 Geales dry, fadeless. Pappus of teeth. Stem winged. —AMNOBIUM. 8 Geales dry, fadeless. Pappus of scale-like awns. —Flowers all perfect.—Pappus of 5 or 6 scales. —MARSHALIA. 9 Geales herbaccous.—Flowers heterocephalous. Fruit a burr —XARTHIUM. 48 Flowers yellow. —Pappus of many bristles. —CARPHERHOUN. 48 Flowers yellow. —Pappus of many bristles. —CARPHERHOUN. —Pappus of many bristles. —COROCPSIS. 48 Flowers whitish,—heterocephalous, Anthers yellow into Annoscolus. —Bidden — Annoscolus. —Annoscolus. Anthers yellow — Iva. —Bidden — Annoscolus. —Annoscolus. Anthers yellow. —Iva. —ANDOSCOLUS.	• Shrubs. Flower dicecious, the Q and 3 in different heads	34
-Heads paniculate.—Pappus reddish. CONYZA 31 -Pappus white. ERRCHITEES. 82 / Receptacle chafty except in the centre. Plagons white. ERRCHITEES. 82 / Receptacle naked.—Heads dicecious. Plagons white. Plago. 80 / Receptacle naked.—Heads dicecious. ANYENNARIA. 79 -Havolucre rediate. Helicity 73 -Havolucre rediate. Helicity 73 g Scales dry, fadeless. Pappus 4 teeth. Stem winged. ANMOSIUM. 83 g Scales dry, fadeless. Pappus 5 teeth. Stem winged. ANMOSIUM. 84 g Scales herbaceous.—Flowers beteroeephalous. Fruit a burr XANTHUM. 84 g Scales herbaceous.—Flowers beteroeephalous. Fruit a burr XANTHUM. 84 g Scales herbaceous.—Flowers beteroeephalous. Fruit a burr XANTHUM. 84 g Flowers yellow. Pappus 2 inversely hispid awns. CARPHERBORUS. 6 A Flowers yellow. Pappus 2 coversely hispid awns. BIDENS. 90 A Flowers yellow. Pappus 2 coversely hispid awns. COREOPSIS. 58 A Flowers whitish.—beteroeephalous. Anthers yellow I.TA. 46 —all perfect. Anthers black. Melanthera. 46 -all perfect. Anthers black. Melanthera. 46 -all perfect. Anthers black. Melanthera. 91 f Outer scales of the invol. lesty. Pappus none. CARTHANUS. 91 f Outer scales of the invol. lesty. Pappus none. CARTHANUS. 94 f Outer scales of the invol. lesty. Pappus none. CARTHANUS. 94 f Pappus plamons. Achemia obloug. CRATHANUS. 97 f Pappus plamons. Achemia obloug. CRATHANUS. 97 f Pappus scabrous, triple, each row by 10's. CRUES. 97 f Pappus scabrous, triple, each row by 10's. CRUES. 97 f Leaves opposite. Pappus scales deeply cleft into brasites. Dasonus.—Flowers and the scales placecot. -Receptacle with deep horny cells. BADDWINIA. 68 -Receptacle with deep horny cells. BADDWINIA. 68 -Receptacle with almalow fringed cells. GALLARDIA. 93 I Leaves opposite. Involucre double, outer 8 united. DAHILA. 23 I Leaves alternate.—Flappus of a few short awns or bristles. BALDWINIA. 69 -Receptacle areolate.—Rays all yellow Hellichenium. 75 **Rays 4 or 5 Involucre oblong, imbricated. Crypsels very silky. Sericocareos. 17 **Rays 4 or 5 Involucre imbricated. P	s Herbs.—Stem winged. Heads spicate	N. 35
Pappus white. ERECHTITES. 87 Receptacle chafty except in the centre. FILGO. 80 Receptacle naked.—Heads diocious	-Stem winglessHeads, corymbous, purplishPLUCHEA.	33
Receptacle chafty except in the centre. / Receptacle naked.—Heads diocious	-Heads paniculatePappus reddishConyza.	31
Receptacle naked.—Heads diecelous.—Involucre erect	-Pappus whiteErechtites.	85
-Heads beterogamous.—Involucre creat	* Receptacle chaffy except in the centreFilago.	80
—Involucre radiate	/ Receptacle naked.—Heads direcious	. 79
g Scales dry, fadeless. Pappus 4 testh. Stem winged. g Scales dry, fadeless. Pappus of scale-like awns. g Scales herbaceous.—Flowers beterocephalous. Fruit a burr Xanthium. g Scales herbaceous.—Flowers beterocephalous. Fruit a burr Xanthium. g Scales herbaceous.—Flowers beterocephalous. Fruit a burr Xanthium. g Scales herbaceous.—Flowers all perfect.—Pappus of 5 or 6 scales. —Pappus of many bristles. —Carrherphorus. herbaceous. All perfect.—Pappus of many bristles. All Flowers yellow. Pappus 2 erectly hispid awns. All Flowers whitish.—heterocephalous. Anthers yellowish. —monœcious. Anthers yellow. Herbaceous. All perfect. Anthers black. —all perfect. —all	-Heads heterogamousInvolucre erectGNAPHALIUM	78
g Scales dry, fadeless. Papuns of scale-like awns	-Involucre radiateHELICHRYSU	и. 83
g Scales herbaceous.—Flowers heterocephalous. Fruit a burr	g Scales dry, fadeless. Pappus 4 teeth. Stem winged	81
-Flowers all perfect. —Pappus of 5 or 6 scales	g Scales dry, fadeless. Pappus of scale-like awns	JM. 84
Pappus of many bristles	g Scales herbaceous.—Flowers heterocephalous. Fruit a burr XANTHIUM.	48
A Flowers yellow. Pappus 2 inversely hispid awns	-Flowers all perfectPappus of 5 or 6 scales	. 69
A Flowers yellow. Pappus 2 erectly hispid avns	-Pappus of many bristlesCARPHEPHOR	us. 6
A Flowers whitish,—heterocephalous, Anthers yellowish	A Flowers yellow. Pappus 2 inversely hispid awns	59
-monoecious. Anthers yellow	A Flowers yellow. Pappus 2 erectly hispid awns	58
-all perfect. Anthers black	A Flowers whitish,—heterocephalous, Anthers yellowish	47
-all perfect. Anthers black	-monœcious. Anthers yellow	46
i Outer scales pectinate or ciliate-fringed, or entire		A. 49
f Pappus plumous. Achenia oblovate	i Outer scales of the invol. leafy. Pappus none	94
Pappus plumous. Achenia oblong. Circum. 97 Pappus scabrous. Triple, each row by 10's. Circum. Circum. 97 Pappus scabrous. Circum. 97 Pappus scabrous. Circum. 98 Circum. Scales hooked. Lappa. 98 Leaves opposite. Pappus scales deeply cleft into bristles. Dysodia. 62 Leaves alternate. Receptacle with deep horny cells. Baldowinia. 63 Receptacle with shallow fringed cells. Gaillardia. 63 Receptacle areolate. Rays all yellow. Hillentium. 64 Receptacle areolate. Rays all yellow. Hillentium. 65 Receptacle areolate. Rays all yellow. Hillentium. 66 Rays spotted at base † Gazania. 64 Carania. 65 Carania. 64 Carania. 64 Carania. 65 Carania. 65 Carania. 66 Carania. 67 Carania. 68	i Outer scales pectinate or ciliate-fringed, or entire	93
Pappus scabrous,—triple, each row by 10's	j Pappus plumous. Achenia obovate	90
-simple.—Scales spinescent,	Pappus plumous. Achenia oblong	97
-Scales hooked. Lappa. 98 Leaves opposite. Papus scales deeply cleft into bristles. Dysodia. 62 Leaves alternate.—Receptacle with deep horny cells. Baldwinia. 63 -Receptacle with shallow fringed cells. Gaillardia. 63 -Receptacle arediate.—Rays all yellow. Hillendia. 64 -Receptacle arediate. Dahlia. 23 Leaves opposite. Involucre double, outer 8 united. Dahlia. 23 Leaves opposite. Involucre single. Scales united. Tagetrs. 91 Leaves alternate.—Pappus of a few short awns or bristles. Boltonia. 24 -Pappus a membranous margin. Matricabla. 73 -Pappus 0.—Rays fertile, disk sterile. Gallendia. 91 -Flowers all fertile.—Involucre scales equal. Bellia. 92 -Invol. broad, flat. Leucanthemum. 72 -Invol. broad, flat. Leucanthemum. 75 Rays 4 or 5 Involucre oblong, imbricated. Cypsela very silky. Sericocarpus. 17 Rays 40—200. Involucre imbricated. Pappus double, the outer very short. Diplopappus. 19 Rays 40—200. Involucre imbricated. Pappus double, the outer very short. Diplopappus. 19 Rays 40—200. Involucre scarcely imbricated, scales nearly equal. Erigeron. 20 -Exotic. Scales subequal, flat. Fruit smoothish. Erigeron. 20 -Exotic. Scales subequal, keeled. Fruit hairy. Agathea. 16 -Exotic. Scales subequal, keeled. Fruit hairy. Agathea. 16 -Exotic. Scales subequal, keeled. Fruit hairy. Agathea. 16 -Exotic. Scales indicated. 1 appus double. Callistreptus. 21 o Pappus double in both disk and ray flowers. Chrysopsite. 30 p Heads large, about 20-rayed. Pappus in one row. Invol. 32 p Heads very small, 1-15-rayed.—Pappus i row, shorter than achenia. Brachych. 23 -Pappus irregularly 2-rowed, white. Soldago. 26 r Head solitary, on a scape with alternate bracts. Tussila. 66 -Leavet cleaves opposite. Acc.—Leaves alternate. Sunce. Boerichia. 36	Pappus scabrous,—triple, each row by 10's	95
t Leaves opposite. Pappus scales deeply cleft into bristies	-simpleScales spinescent,	96
Leaves alternate.—Receptacle with deep horny cells. Receptacle with shallow fringed cells. Receptacle with shallow fringed cells. Receptacle areolate.—Rays all yellow. Rays all yellow. Ra	-Scales hookedLAPPA.	98
-Receptacle with shallow fringed cells	* Leaves opposite. Pappus scales deeply cleft into bristles Dysodia.	62
-Receptacle areolate.—Rays all yellow	Leaves alternateReceptacle with deep horny cells	68
-Rays spotted at base †	-Receptacle with shallow fringed cells	63
Place opposite. Involucre double, outer 8 united	-Receptacle areolateRays all yellow	67
I Leaves opposite. Involucre single. Scales united	-Rays spotted at base †GAZANIA,	64
I Leaves alternate.—Pappus of a few short awns or bristles. —Pappus a membranous margin. —Pappus 0.—Rays fertile, disk sterile. —Flowers ali fertile.—Involucre scales equal. —Invol. broad, flat. —Leucanthemum. 72 —Invol. bemispherical. —Chaysanthemum. 73 —Invol. bemispherical. —Chaysanthemum. 75 —Involucre oblong, imbricated. —Invol. bemispherical. —Chaysanthemum. 75 —Involucre consely or closely imbricated. —Pap. simple, copious. —Astre. 18 —Rays 4 or 5 Involucre loosely or closely imbricated. —Pap. simple, copious. —Astre. 18 —Rays 8-12 Involucre imbricated. —Pappus double, the outer very short. —Diflopappus. 19 —Baysanthemum. 10 —Finerron. 20 —Finerron. 20 —Finerron. 20 —Finerron. 20 —Finerron. 21 —Exotic. —Scales subequal, flat. —Firit hairy. —Achier. 21 —Pappus double in the disk flowers. —Pappus in one row. —Invol. —Invol. —Pappus in one row. —Pap	Leaves opposite. Involucre double, outer 8 united DAHLIA.	23
-Pappus a membranous margin	l Leaves opposite. Involucre single. Scales united	91
-Pappus 0.—Rays fertile, disk sterile. OALENDULA. 91 -Flowers all fertile.—Involucre scales equal. Bellis. 22 -Invol. broad, flat. Leanneum. 72 -Invol. broad, flat. Leanneum. 75 -Invol. broad, flat. Leanneum. 75 -Invol. bemispherical. Chrysanthemum. 75 -Invol. bemispherical. Chrysanthemum. 75 -Involucre oblong, imbricated. Cypsels very silky. Sericocampus. 17	Leaves alternate.—Pappus of a few short awns or bristles BOLTONIA.	24
-Flowers all fertile.—Involucre scales equal Bellis. 22 -Invol. broad, flat Leucanthemum. 72 -Invol. hemispherical Chevanthemum. 75 -Involucre loosely imbricated. Cypsels very silky Sericocampus. 17	-Pappus a membranous margin	73
—Invol. broad, flat	-Pappus 0Rays fertile, disk sterile	91
—Invol. hemispherical	-Flowers ali fertile Involucre scales equal Bellis.	22
Rays 4 or 5 Involucre oblong, imbricated. Cypsels very silky	-Invol. broad, flatLEUCANTHEM	UM. 72
71 Rays 5—75 Involucre loosely or closely imbricated. Pap. simple, copious. ASTER. 18 78 Rays 8—12 Involucre imbricated. Pappus double, the outer very short	-Invol. bemisphericalCHRYSANTHEM	UM. 75
Rays 8—12 Involucre imbricated. Pappus double, the outer very shortDIPLOPAPPUS. 19 38 Rays 40—200. Involucre scarcely imbricated, scales nearly equalERIGERON. 20 8 Flowers diccious, purplish. Leaves all radicalNARDOSMIA. 14 8 Flowers all fertile.—Native. Scales subequal, flat. Fruit smoothishERIGERON. 20 -Exotic. Scales subequal, keeled. Fruit hairyAGATHEA. 16 -Exotic. Scales imbricated. 1 appus doubleCALISTERPUS. 21 0 Pappus double in the disk flowers, none in the rays	Rays 4 or 5 Involucre oblong, imbricated. Cypsels very silky	JS. 17
Rays 40—200. Involucre scarcely imbricated, scales nearly equal	73 Rays 5-75 Involucre loosely or closely imbricated. Pap. simple, copious ASTER.	18
n Flowers dicecious, purplish. Leaves all radical	n Rays 8-12 Involucre imbricated. Pappus double, the outer very shortDIPLOPAPPUS	. 19
# Flowers all fertile.—Native. Scales subequal, flat. Fruit smoothish. ERIGERON. 20 -Exotic. Scales subequal, keeled. Fruit hairy. AGATHEA. 16 -Exotic. Scales subequal, keeled. Fruit hairy. AGATHEA. 16 -Exotic. Scales inhericated. I appus double. Callisterents. 21 • Pappus double in the disk flowers, none in the rays. Heterotheca. 29 • Pappus double in both disk and ray flowers. Chrysopest. 30 • Heads large, about 20-rayed. Pappus in one row. INULA. 32 • Pleads very small, 1-15-rayed.—Pappus I row, shorter than achenia. BRACHYCH.ETA. 5 -Pappus I row, tawny, longer than achenia. Isopappus. 28 -Pappus irregularly 2-rowed, white. Solidago. 26 • Head solitary, on a scape with alternate bracts. Tussilago. 13 • Heads corymbed, &c.—Leaves ulternate. Sknkeio. 87 -Leaves opposite. Arnica. 88 • Shrubby. Pappus 4-toothed, obscure. Borrichia. 36	m Rays 40-200. Involucre scarcely imbricated, scales nearly equalErigeron.	20
-Exotic. Scales subequal, keeled. Fruit hairy		14
-Exotic. Scales imbricated. I appus double		20
o Pappus double in the disk flowers, none in the rays. HETEROTHECA. 29 o Pappus double in both disk and ray flowers. CREYSOFIE. 30 p Heads large, about 20-rayed. Pappus in one row INULA. 32 p Heads very small, 1-15-rayed.—Pappus I row, shorter than achenia. BRACHYCH.ETA. 5 —Pappus I row, tawny, longer than achenia. Isopappus 28 —Pappus irregularly 2-rowed, white. SOLIDAGO. 26 r Head solitary, on a scape with alternate bracts. TUSSILAGO. 13 r Heads corymbed, &c.—Leaves alternate. SENECIO. 87 —Leaves opposite. ARNICA. 88 s Shrubby. Pappus 4-toothed, obscure. BORRICHIA. 36		
o Pappus double in both disk and ray flowers. CHRYSOPSIE. 30 p Heads large, about 20-rayed. Pappus in one row. INULA. 32 p Heads very small, 1-15-rayed. Pappus 1 row, shorter than achenia. BRACHYCHETA. 25 — Pappus 1 row, tawny, longer than achenia. Isopappus. 28 — Pappus irregularly 2-rowed, white. SOLIDAGO. 26 r Head solitary, on a scape with alternate bracts. TUSSILAGO. 13 r Heads corymbed, &c.—Leaves alternate. SENECIO. 87 —Leaves opposite. ARNICA. 82 s Shrubby. Pappus 4-toothed, obscure. BORRICHIA. 36		
p Heads large, about 20-rayed. Pappus in one row. INULA. 32 p Heads very small, 1-15-rayed.—Pappus I row, shorter than achenia. Brachtychtata. 5 —Pappus I row, tawny, longer than achenia. Jsopaprus. 28 —Pappus irregularly 2-rowed, white. Solidago. 26 r Head solitary, on a scape with alternate bracts. Tussilago. 13 r Heads corymbed, &c.—Leaves ulternate. Sensicio. 8 —Leaves opposite. Arnica. 8 * Shrubby. Pappus 4-toothed, obscure. Borrichia. 36		
p Heads very small, 1-15-rayed.—Pappus 1 row, shorter than achenia. BRACHYCH.ETA. 5 —Pappus 1 row, tawny, longer than achenia. ISOPAPPUS. 23 —Pappus irregularly 2-rowed, white. SOLIDAGO. 26 r Head solitary, on a scape with alternate bracts. TUSSILAGO. 13 r Heads corymbed, &c.—Leaves alternate. SENECIO. 87 —Leaves opposite. ARNICA. 88 s Shrubby. Pappus 4-toothed, obscure. BORRICHIA. 36		
—Pappus 1 row, tawny, longer than achenia		
—Pappus irregularly 2-rowed, white SOLIDAGO. 26 r Head solitary, on a scape with alternate bracts TUSSILAGO. 13 r Heads corymbed, &c.—Leaves alternate SENECIO. 87 —Leaves opposite ARNICA. 88 s Shrubby. Pappus 4-toothed, obscure BORRICHIA. 36		
r Head solitary, on a scape with alternate bracts. Tussilago. 13 r Heads corymbed, &c.—Leaves alternate. Sensoid. 87 —Leaves opposite. Arnica. 86 8 Shrubby. Pappus 4-toothed, obscure. Borrichia. 36		
r Heads corymbed, &c.—Leaves alternate. SENECIO. 87 —Leaves opposite. ARNICA. 88 s Shrubby. Pappus 4-toothed, obscure. Borrichia. 36		
—Leaves opposite		
Shrubby. Pappus 4-toothed, obscure		
8 Shrubby. Pappus 4-toothed, obscure	-Leaves oppositeARNICA.	
* Herbuceous.—Scales (the 4 outer) united into a cup	• Shrubby. Pappus 4-toothed, obscureBorrichia.	1019
	9 Herbuceous.—Scales (the 4 outer) united into a cup	ECA. 52

	-Scales distinctCypselæ 4-angled. Pappus 0	51
	-Cypselæ flattened. Pappus 0SPILANTHES	60
	-Cypselæ flat, with a 2-awned pappusVerbesina.	61
	4 Leaves alternate. Pappus none. Achenia terete	70
	# Leaves alternate. Pappus none. Achenia obcompressed	71
	t Leaver opposite.—Pappus noneEclipta.	37
	-Pappus of fringed scales	38
	-Pappus of the disk a single awn, of the ray 0ZINNIA.	50
	* Leaves opposite. Rays yellow. Pappus none	.39
	w Leaves opposite. Rays yellow. Pappus a 2- or 3-toothed crown. Gen. 41, & CHRYSOGONUM.	. 40
	w Leaves alternate.—Rays whitish, very short, 5 only	45
	-Rays yellow, disk dark-purple. Leaves entire	43
	-Rays yellow, disk brown. Leaves cut	44
	-Rays and disk yellowFruit wingedSILPHIUM.	41
	-Fruit winglessBERLANDIERA.	42
	t Cypsela with erectly hispid awns, or awnless, never rostrate	58
	v Cypsela with retrorsely hispid awns, often attenuated above	59
	* Rays white, spreading. Pappus none	70
	& Rays purple, pendent. Pales sharp, elongated	53
	& Rays yellow.—Pappus none. Cypsela quadrangularRUDBECKIA.	54
	-Pappus none. Cypsela compressedLepachis.	55
	-Pappus of 2 awpsFruit wingless	56
	-Fruit broad-wingedActinomers.	57
	•	
	T C TIGHTIEL OF E	
	B. SUBORDER LIGULIFLUKZE.	
	B. SUBORDER LIGULIFLORÆ.	
15	B. SUBORDER LIGULIFLORZE, Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a)	
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a)	
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b)	
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*)	
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c)	99
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidently flattened(d)	99
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidently flattened(d) at Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	-
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidenty flattened(d) a Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidently flattened(d) a Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100 101
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidently flattened(d) a Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100 101 107
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidently flattened(d) at Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate. Lampsana. a Flowers yellow. Pappus of many little scales. Receptacle naked	100 101 107 105
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(d) # Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(d) # Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100 101 107 105 104
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidently flattened(d) a Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100 101 107 105 104 103
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidently flattened(d) a Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100 101 107 105 104 103 102
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidentity flattened(d) a Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100 101 107 105 104 103 102 108
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidently flattened(d) a Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100 101 107 105 204 103 102 108 109
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidently flattened(d) a Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100 101 107 105 104 103 102 108 109
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidently flattened(d) at Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100 101 107 105 104 103 102 108 109 112 111
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidentity flattened(d) a Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100 101 107 105 204 103 102 108 109 112 111 106
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidently flattened(d) a Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100 101 107 105 204 103 102 108 109 112 111 106 110
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidentity flattened(d) a Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100 101 107 105 104 103 102 108 109 112 111 106 110 113
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidently flattened(d) a Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100 101 107 105 204 103 102 108 109 112 111 106 110 113 114
18	Pappus none, or consisting of little scales(a) Pappus double (of scales and bristles), or simple and plumous(b) Pappus composed of capillary bristles, not plumous(*) * Achenia terete or angular, not flattened(c) * Achenia evidentity flattened(d) a Flowers yellow. Pappus none. Heads paniculate	100 101 107 105 204 103 102 108 109 112 111 106 110 113 114

1 VERNONIA, Schreb. IRON WEED. Fls. all tubular, perfect. Invol. of ovate, imbricated scales, the inner longest. Recept. naked. Pap. double, the exterior chaffy, the interior capillary. 24 5 Leaves alternate. Fls. purple (in our species). Cymes corymbed. Figs. 446-8.

§ Scales of the involucre all obtuse and closely appressed. Stem tall, grooved...No. 1 § Scales of the invol. (usually all)—a with slender, flexuous points..........Nos. 2, 8 —a with acute or mucronate points. South...Nos. 4-6

- 1 V. fasciculàta Mx. Lvs. narrowly lanceolate, serrulate; cyme fastigiate; involovoid-bell-shaped, half as long as the showy, dark-purple fis, Com. W. 3-10f. Jl. Aug.
- 2 V. Noveboracénse Willd. Lvs. many, lanceolate, serrulate, rough; cyme fattigiate; invol. scales filiform at the ends, or the upper cuspidate. Com. 3-6f. Ang.
- 3 V. scabérrima N. Lvs. all sessile, lanceolate and lance-linear, margins revolute, subentire; hds. 20-30-flowered; scales lanceolate, ciliate, protracted into long. flexu ous points. Pine-barrens, S. 2-3f. June-August.
- 4 V. angustifolia Mx. Lvs. linear and lance-linear, margins revolute; hds. 10-15-flowered; lower scales some filiform-pointed. Barrens, S. 2f. September.
- 5 V. ovalifolia T. & G. Lvs. many, the lower oval or oblong; invol. bell-form, 20flowered; scales acute or mucronate, short. Dry woods, Fla. 2-3f. June, July.
- 6 V. oligophýlla Mx. Lvs. mostly radical, oblong-obovate, the 2 or 3 cauline bract-like, lanceolate; scales spreading, acuminate. S. 2f. June, July.
- 2. STOKESIA, L'Her. Fls. all tubular, the marginal larger, ray-like, irregular; scales of the invol. imbricated, in several rows, the outer spinulous and leaf-like. Recept. naked. Cypsela 4-angled. Pap. of 4 or 5 awnlike, rigid, deciduous scales. 2t Erect, with a downy stem, alternate lvs., and large terminal heads of showy blue flowers.
- S. cyama L'Her.—Wet woods, S. Car. and W.: very rare. 2f. Lvs. glabrous, entere. Bracts spinulous at base, gradually becoming scales. †
- 3. ELEPHÁNTOPUS, L. ELEPHANT'S-FOOT. Heads 3-5-flowered, glomerate into a compound head with leafy bracts. Fls. all & and equal. Invol. scales about 8, in 2 series. Cor. deeply cleft on one side. Fr. ribbed. Pap. chaffy-setaceous. 2 Erect, with large, alternate, subsessile lvs. Cor. purple or white. July—September.
- 1 E. Carolinianus Willd. St. much branched, leafy, hairy; lvs. somewhat hairy, ovate or oval-oblong, obtuse, crenate-serrate. Dry soils, Pa. S. and W. 2f.
- 2 E. tomentòsus L. St. hirsute, nearly leafless, simple or dichotomous above; root lys. hirsute-tomentous, oblong-obovate. Woods, S. 1—2f. Flowers whitish.
- 4. AGERATUM, L. Heads ∞ -flowered, \S , discoid. Scales linear, imbricated, pointed. Recept. naked. Corollas all tubular. Cyp. 5-angled, narrowed at base. Pap. 5 or 10, chaffy, awned scales. ①3 Mostly tropical, with opposite, petioled lvs. and corymbed heads. Fig. 75.
- A. conyzoides L. Branching; lvs. ovate, tooth-crenate, acute or cordate at base, somewhat rugous; pap. scales 5, as long as the corolla, but much shorter than the conspicuous styles. Wet places, near Savannah. 1—14f. Blue or white. Apr.—Jn. β. Mexicana. Lvs. all, or nearly all, cordate. Fis. light blue, perpetual. †
- 5. SCLERÓLEPIS, Cass. Head &-flowered, & discoid. Scales equal, linear, in 2 series. Recept. naked. Cor. 5-toothed. Styles much exserted. Cyp. 5-angled, crowned with a cup-shaped pappus of 5 obtuse, horny scales. A Glabrous, simple, with 1—3 terminal hds. Lvs. verticillate. Flowers purple.
- S. verticillà ia Cass. 2t In shallow water, N. J. to Fla. Erect, 1—2f, from a decumbent base. Lvs. lin., entire, 1', in whorls of 5's and 6's. Hds. mostly solitary. Jl.—Sep
- 6. CARPHEPHORUS, Cass. Heads (about 20-flowered), involucre, flowers, and fruit as in Liatris. Recept chaffy. Pales narrow, 3-veined

rigid, shorter than the flowers. 24 Sts. simple, leafy, corymbous at top, with middle-sized heads of purple flowers in Autumn. (Liatris, Mx. Ell.)

- * Scales of the involucre rounded-obtuse, nearly glabrous. Leaves obtuse .. Nos. 3, 4
- 1 C. pseudo-liàtris Cass. Lvs. linear-subulate, rigid, closely appressed to and covering the stem; hds. few, rac. or cor.; plant downy, erect. W. Fla. to La. 2f.
- 2 C. tomentosus T. & G. Lvs. lanceolate, petiolate, the cauline lance-ovate, sessile, small, erect; plant tomentous, corymb loose. Swamps, S. 2f.
- 3 C. bellidifòlius T. & G. Low, nearly smooth, tufted; lvs. spatulate below, linear above; hds. few, in a loose corymb; scales herbaceous. Sand hills, N. Car. 1f.
- 1 t'. corymbòsus T. & G. St. single, stout, erect, hairy; lvs. oblanceolate, the upper oblong, sessile; corymb dense; scales scarious-edged. Swamps, S. 3f.
- 7. LIATRIS, L. Fls. all \(\preceq\), tubular. Invol. oblong, imbricate. Recept. naked. Pap. of ∞ capillary bristles. Cyp. tapering to the slender base, 10-striate. Styles much exserted. 24 With simple, erect stems, alternate, entire lvs., and handsome rose-purple flowers in spicate, racemed, or paniculate heads. August—November.
 - - a Scales of the involucre colored and petaloid at their lengthened ends..... No. 4
 a Scales not petaloid, green or slightly tinged at the end..(b)

 - b Pappus evidently plumous. Cor. (3 to 5) smooth within. South....Nos. 7, 8
 - b Pappus only barbellate (smooth to the naked eye)..(c)
 - - c Heads 7-15-flowered.—d Scales all similar, obtuse. Nos. 10. 11
 —d Scales all, or the inner only, acute. . . . Nos. 12. 13
 - c Heads 3-7-flowered, -e in a regular spike, raceme (or panicle)... Nos. 14-16
 - —e in one-sided spikes or racemes...... . No. 17
- 1 L. odoratissima Willd. Vanilla Plant. Deer's Tongue. Smooth; lvs. obevate-spatulate, obtuse, thick, the cauline oblong; heads 7-8-flowered, in a loose, compound corymb. Pine-barrens, Va. to Fla. 1—3f. Used to perfume tobacco.
- 2 L. paniculàta Willd. Viscid-tomentous; lvs. lance-spatulate, the cauline small, pointed; hds. 5-flwd., in an oblong, dense panicle, white-purple. Damp. S. 2-3f.
- 3 L. fruticòsa N. Shrubby, smooth; lvs. obovate, fleshy, veinless, the lowest opposite; hds. corymbed, 5-flowered; scales lanceolate, acute, dotted. E. Fla. Lvs. 1'.
- 4 L. élegans Willd. Hairy above; lvs. oblanceolate, cauline linear; rac. dense, 1f; hds. 4-5-flowered, scales longer and more showy than the flowers. Woods, S. 4f.
- 5 L. squarrosa Willd. Blazing Star. St. 2-3f; lvs. linear, the lower narrowed at base; rac. leafy; hds. few, 15-40-flowered, 9-12" long, scales squarrous-spreading, the outer leafy, inner sharp-pointed. Dry soils, Penn. to Fla and W.
- 6 L. cylindràcea Mx. St. low (6-18'), slender; lvs. linear, rigid; hds few, cylindrical, 15-20-flowered; scales short, rounded, appressed. Dry. N. Y. and W.
- 7 L. Boykinii T. & G. Lvs. linear, dotted; hds 3 or 4-flowered in a close, virgate spike; scales pointed and spreading at the tips. Near Columbus, Ga. 1—2f.
- 8 L. tenuifòlia L. Lvs. narrowly linear or filiform; hds. 5-fiwd., crowded in a .ong raceme; scales oblong, obtuse-mucronulate. Woods, S. 2—4f. Fine.
- 9 L. scariòsa L. Gay Feather. Scabrous-pubescent; lvs. lanceolate, the lower on long petioles, upper linear; hds. remotely racemed; invol. hemispherical, with obovate, very obtuse scales. Dry soils. 4-5f Beantiful.
- 10 L. spicata Willd. Lvs. lance-linear, the lower narrowed at base; hds. sessile, in a long spike; scales oblong, obtuse, narrow-margined. N. J., W. and S. 2-5f.

- 11 L. graminifolia Willd. Leaves linear, 1-veined; hds. mostly pedicenate, rac. rarely paniculate below; invol. acute at base, scales obovate-spatulate, obtuse, appressed; cyp. hairy. Sandy soils, N. J. and S. Variable.
- 12 L. pilòsa Willd. Downy and hairy, stout; lvs. linear and lance-linear; hds. loosely racemed, scales linear-oblong, obtuse, the inner linear. N. Car. Rare.
- 13 L. heterophylla R. Br. Glabrous; lvs. lanceolate, the upper greatly diminished; hds, spiked, scales lance-acuminate, spreading. N. Car. to Ga. Rare,
- 14 L. gracilis Ph. Pubescent; lvs. linear, 1-veined, the lower lanceolate; heads on slender stalks, in a long virgate rac.; scales oblong, obtuse. Dry. Ga. Fl. 2-3f.
- 15 L. pychnostáchia Mx. Hirsute; lvs. rigid, lanceolate, the upper narrow-linear : spike dense, thick, of numerous cylindric heads ; scales appressed, with acute, scarious, colored and spreading tips. Prairies. Ill. to Tex. 3-5f. Spike 10-20'.
- 16 L. Chapmanii T. & G. Tomentous; lvs. linear, obtusish, the upper very short; hds, cylindric, 3-flowered, densely spiked; scales acum.; fr. hairy, Fla. 1-2f.
- 17 L. pauciflora Ph. St. pubescent, recurved; lvs. linear, short, the lowest lancelinear: rac, recurved, with the hds, all turned to the upper side; hds, 4-5-flowered; scales lance-oblong, acute. Dry sand-hills, S. 1-3f. (L. secunda Ell.)
- 8. KUHNIA, L. Heads 10-25-flowered, §. Scales lanceolate, loosely imbricated. Recept. naked. Cor. slender, 5-toothed. Pap. in a single series. plumous, Fr. cylindrical, striate, pubescent. 24 With alternate, resinousdotted lys., and corymbed heads of pale yellow florets. September.
- K. eupatorioides L. St. somewhat viscid-pubescent; lvs. lance-ovate to lance-lin., resinous-dotted, petiolate, toothed or entire. Dry soils, N. J., W. and S.
- 9. BRICKELLIA, Ell. Heads many-flowered, &. Scales imbricated. lanceolate or linear, striate. Receptacle naked, flat. Cor. tube slightly expanded above, 5-toothed. Branches of the style clavate. Fr. 10-striate, contracted above. Pap. setaceous, in one series. 21 With opposite, 3veined leaves and large heads of purple florets in corymbs.
- B. cordifòlia Ell. Pubescent ; lvs. triangular, truncate or cordate, crenate, petiolate ; hds. 30-40-flowered, scales obtuse; pap. purple. Ga. Fla. 2-4f. August.
- 10. EUPATORIUM, Tourn. Boneset. Fls. all tubular, y. Invol. imbricate, oblong. Style much exserted, deeply cleft. Anth. included. Recept. naked, flat. Pap. capillary, simple, scabrous. Cyp. 5-angled. 24 Generally with opposite, simple lvs. and corymbous hds. Fls. of the cyanic series-that is, white, blue, red, &c., never yellow. July-September. & Leaves mostly alternate, pinnately dissected. Heads paniculate, very co..... Nos. 1, 2 Leaves mostly opposite or verticillate,—c pinnately dissected. Hds. corymbed... No. 3 -c undivided. Heads corvmbed. (*)
 - * Scales imbricated in several rows, the outer gradually shorter...(a)

 - a Flowers purplish. Lvs. whorled. Scales streaked and flesh-colored. Nos. 5--7
 - a Flower white, 5 only in each head. Lvs. subsessile. (exc. No. 18)..(b)
 - - b Leaves acute at base. Scales with acute white points....... Nos. 8-10
 - a Flowers white, 7-15 in each head. Leaves various...... Nos. 19-22
- * Scales all of equal length, in about 1 row. Leaves petiolate........ Nos. 23-25 1 E. fœniculàceum Willd, Very branching; lvs. all alternate, compoundly pin
 - nate, in linear-filiform segments, the upper setaceous, simple; heads 3-5-flowered Fields, Pa. (rare) to Fla. 3-10f. Flowers yellowish-white, 1-2" long.

- 2 E. coronopifòlium Willd. Much branched, pubescent; leaves mostly alternate (the lower opp.), twice pinnatifid, with lance-linear lobes and segm., the upper linear. simple; hds. 5-flowered, scales 10. Dry soils, S. 3-5f. Flowers white, 2".
- 3 E. pinnatífidum Ell. Pubescent; lvs. laciniate-pinnatifid, segm. linear, toothed or entire, the lower whorled in 4's, middle opp., upper altern.; corymb fastigiate; uds. small, OO, 5-9-flowered; scales oblong, mucronate. Pine woods, S. 3-4f.
- 4 E. tvæfòlium L. Lvs. opposite. lanceolate, tapering to each end, 3-veined; heads pedicellate, 15-20-flowered; scales 20, imbricated, erect, obtuse, with 3-5 distinct strike, Woods, Miss, and Fla. 3-5f. Blue.
- 5 E. purpùreum L. Stem solid, purple at the joints; lvs. feather-veined, in whorls of 3's-5's, thin, ovate to lanceolate, coarsely serrate. Dry. 3-6f.
- 6 E. fistulòsum Barratt. Trumpet-weed. Stem hollow, striate, glabrous, glaucous-purple; lvs. lance-oblong, in 5's, 6's, finely serrate; corymb globous, with whorled rays. Thickets. 6—10f. Lvs. 8'. Corymbs 1f. (E. purpureum. β. T. & G.)
- 7 E. maculàtum L. Stem solid, marked with purple glands and lines; leaves 3-veined, ovate, in 3's—5's. Low grounds: common. 3—5f. (E. purpureum. β. Dari.)
- S E. scábridum Ell. ? (Chapm.) St. stout, tomentous; lvs. lance-ovate, acute, ser., 3-velned from base; scales lance-obl., cuspidate, edged, shorter than fls. Car Fla. 2f.
- 9 E. album L. Rough-downy; lvs. lance-oblong, acutish; hds. oblong, 5-flowered; scales white-scarious at the point, longer than the fis. Sands, N. J. and S. 2f.
- 10 E. leucólepis T. & G. Nearly smooth; lvs. lance-linear, obtuse; heads 5-flwd.; scales white-scarious at the tip, as long as the fls. Sands, L. I. and S. 2—3f.
- 11 E. hyssopifòlium L. Lvs. linear-lanceolate, 1-3-veined, punctate, lower ones subserrate, upper ones entire; scales oval. Dry. Mass., W. and S. 2f. Hds. 3".
- 12 E. parvifiòrum Ell. Lvs. lanceolate, sessile, acutely serrate above, 3-veined; heads 2", crowded; outer scales very short, inner linear. Damp. Va. to Fla. 2—3f.
- 13 E. altíssimum L. Tall, downy; lvs. lanceolate, few-toothed above, conspicuously 3-veined; scales 8—12, elliptical, 2↓"; fls. 5". Dry. Pa. to Car., and W. 3—7f.
- 14 E. cuneffolium Willd. Downy; Ivs. small, glaucous, obovate-oblong, 3-veined, apex obluse and subserrate; scales oval, 2"; fls. 4". Rich shades, S. Car. to Fla. 21.
- 15 E. teuerifòlium Willd. Rough-downy; leaves sessile, ovate, veiny, the lower doubly serr.; scales elliptical, faintly striate, rather acute. Damp. Mass. to La. 2-3f.
- 16 K. sessilifòlium L. Smooth; leaves half-clasping, lance-ovate, serrate; inner scales oblong-obovate, obtuse. Rocky woods, Mass. to Ind., and S. 2—4f. Lvs. 3—5'
- 17 E. rotundifòlium Willd. Hoarhound. Downy; lvs. roundish ovate, subcordate, 3-veined, sessile, coarsely toothed; inner scales acuminate, as long as the fis. Dry fields, N. J. and S. A compact, bushy plant. 3f.
- 18 E. mikanio des Chapm. St. creeping at base, ascending; lvs. deltoid, truncate at base, petioles subconnate; scales lanceolate, acute. Isl. St. Vincent, Fla. 1—2f.
- 19 E. pubéscens Muhl. Hairy; lvs. distinct, sessile, ovate, acute, blunt-toothed; hds. about 8-flwd.; scales lanceolate, acute, short. Dry. N. H. to N. J., and Ky. 3-4f.
- 20 E. resinòsum Torr. Viscid-resinous; leaves distinct, closely sessile, lin.-lanceolate, long-pointed; hds. 10-15-flwd.; scales obtuse, white-downy. Barrens, N. J. 2-3f.
- 21 E. perfoliàtum L. Thoroughwort. Boneset. Hairy; lvs. lanceolate, each pain united at base around the stem; heads about 12-flowered, in a large, dense corymb; scales lance-oblong, acute. Low grounds: common. 3-4f. A powerful tonic.
- 22 E. seròtinum Mx. Soft-puberulent; lvs. petiolate, lance-ovate. sharp-serrate, 3-veined; hds. 12-15-flwd.; scales 9-11, similar, very downy, obtuse. Md., S. and W. 5f.
- 23 E. ageratoìdes L. Smooth; lvs. long-petiolate, ovate, acuminate, sharp-serr., 3-veined; hds. 10-20-flwd., in a compound corymb; scales oblong. obtusc. Woods. 3f.
- 24 E. aromáticum L. Rough-downy; lvs. petiolate, lance-ovate, acute, 3-veined, blunt-serr.; hds. 10-15-flwd., in small corymbs; scales lance-linear. Low woods. 21.
- 25 E. incarnatum Walt. Diffusely branched; leaves long-petioled, deltoid-ovate, pointed, coarsely crenate-dentate; hds. on slender ped., 15-20-flwd.; scales lin.-subulate, 3-striate; lobes of the corolla pale purple. Damp soils, N. Car. to Fla. 3f.

- 11. MIKANIA, Willd. CLIMBING BONESET. Fls. all tubular, §. In volucre 4-leaved, 4-flowered. Receptacle and flowers as in Eupatorium 24 Climbing and twining. Leaves opposite.
- M. scandens Willd. Smooth; lvs. cordate, repand-toothed, acuminate, the lobes devaricate; hds. in pedunculate, axillary corymbs. Thickets, Ms. to Ga. Not common. Clusters on the short, lateral branches, of white or pink-colored flowers. Aug. Sept.
- 12. CONOCLÍNIUM, DC. Heads many-flowered. Receptacle conical. Character otherwise as in Eupatorium. 4 b Leaves opposite, petiplate, serrate. Flowers sky-blue, in crowded corymbs.
- C. celestinum DC. Much branched; lvs. deltoid-ovate, truncate or subcordate, crenate-serrate, petiolate; scales linear. 21 Copses, Pa., S. and W. 1—2f. Aug. Sept.
- 13. TUSSILAGO, Tourn. Colt's-Foot. Head radiate, many-flowered. Flowers of the ray ♀, those of the disk δ. Invol. simple. Recep. naked. Pappus capillary. 24 Lvs. radical. Fls. yellow, with very narrow rays.
- T. Fárfara L.—Cold, clayey banks, N. and M. Scape 5', appearing with its single head of yellow flowers in March and April, before the large angular leaves.
- 14. NARDÓSMIA, Cass. Heads radiate, ∞ -flowered, somewhat \Im \Im . Fls. of the ray \Im , of the disk \Im , but abortive in the sterile plant. Invol. simple. Recep. flat, naked. Pappus capillary. \Im Leaves radical. Fls. cyanic. The ray flowers of the sterile heads are in a single row; of the fertile in several rows, but very narrow.
- N. palmàta Hook. Scape with a thryse or corymb; lvs. roundish-cordate, 5-7-lobed, woolly beneath, coarsely dentate. Swamps, N. Eng. and W. Rare. May.
- 15. ADENOCAÜLON, Hook. Fls. few, all tubular, of the margin ?, of the disk &. Scales equal, in one series. Recep. naked. Cyp. clavate, exserted, bearing stalked glands above. Pap. 0. 24 Nearly acaulescent, with alternate leaves, and small, paniculate heads, also gland-bearing.
- A. bicolor Hook. Lvs. deltoid, cordate, angular-toothed, decurrent on the petioics, white-downy beneath. Shores of Lake Superior, and W. (Common in Oregon.) 2f.
- 16. AGATHÉA, Cass. Heads as in Erigeron, but the scales are 1-veined, keeled or channelled, and the cypselæ rough-haired. ① 5 S. Afr Leaves opposite. Disk flowers yellow, rays blue. (Cineraria, L.)
- A. AMELLOÎDES. Lvs. ovate or oval, petiolate, entire, scabrous. Not hardy. A beau tiful shrub, often cultivated in the greenhouse. 1—2f. Heads solitary.
- 17. SERICOCÁRPUS, Nees. WHITE-TIPPED ASTER. Ray fls. 4—6, \$\chi\$: disk fls. 6—10, \$\chi\$. Invol. oblong, imbricated. Scales appressed, white with green, spreading tips. Recep. alveolate. Cyp. obconic, very silky. Pap. simple. \$\mathcal{2}\$ With alternate lvs. and close corymbs. Rays white.
- 1 S. solidagíneus Nees. Smooth; lvs. linear-oblanceolate, obtuse, entire, sess.le; heads subsessile; scales obtuse; pap. white. Woods: com. 2f. Rays long. Jl. Aug.
- 2 S. conyzoides Nees. Some pubescent; Ivs. lance-oval, acute, serrate, the lower narrowed into a petiole; rays short; pappus rusty. Woods, Ms. to Fla. 1-2f. Jl. Aug.
- 3 S. tortifòlius Nees. Grayish pubescent; lvs. short, oblong-obovate, sess., tvisted to a vertical position, both sides alike; pappus white. Woods, Va. to Fla. 2f. Sept.

18. ASTER, L. Invol. oblong, imbricate. Scales loose, often with green tips, the outer spreading. Disk fls. tubular, §, ray fls. \$\operaction\$, in one row, ligulate, 3-toothed at apex, finally revolute. Recep. flat, alveolate. Pap. simple, capillary. Cypsela compressed. 24 Very abundant in the U.S., flowering in late summer and autumn. Lvs. alternate, diminishing gradually upward. Disk-flowers yellow, changing to purple; ray-flowers blue, purple, or white, never yellow. Figs. 146, 388. (See also p. 446.)

A Scales of the involucre tipped with green or wholly green...(§ 1, 2, 5)

B Scales destitute of green tips, white or scarious. Lvs. never cordate...(§ 4-p)

- § 1. BIÒTIA. Heads corymbous, large. Rays 6-15, white. Lvs. cordate... Nos. 1, 2
- § 2. Calliastrum. Heads corymbous or few, large. Rays 12-30, violetblue. Pap. bristles unequally thickened. Lvs. rigid, not cordate...(a)
 - a Lvs. ovate to lanceolate, serrate more or less, Fr. smoothish, ... Nos. 3-5
 - - -b bristly-fringed, pungent...........Nos. S, 9
- - -d entire or obscurely serrate...Nos. 13 -15 c Leaves all sessile, entire, silky-canescent both sides. Pap. tawny....Nos. 16, 17
 - c Leaves an sessite, entire, sinky-canescent both sides. Pap. tawny....Nos. 16, 17
 c Lvs. not silky,—d clasping with a cordate or auriculate base...(f)
 - -d clasping with a broad base not cord. or auric...(h)
 - -d sessile with a narrow base, not clasping...(m)

 - -e Scales loosely spreading. Lvs. entire....Nos. 22-25
 - -e Scales very loose. Lvs. long, serrate....Nos. 26, 27
 - A Scales of the involucre closely imbricated (obtuse, No. 20), acute ... Nos. 28-31
 - & Scales loose, or spreading, or recurved.—& Pappus bright-colored...Nos. 32-34
 —& Pappus tawny-brown....Nos. 35. 36
 - m Scales squarrous-spreading at the tips.—o Hds. large (6"-1"), purple. Nos. 37, 38
 - -0 Hds. small (2-4"), whitish. Nos 45-47

 m Scales loosely divergent, straight. Heads medium size, rays palc..... No. 43
 - m Scales erect, straight, in 1 row. Heads 2—3, or solitary, rays white... No. 48 m Scales closely imbricated.—n Hds. medium (3-6"), purp. or pale... Nos. 43, 44, 31—n Heads small (2—3"), white or pale.... Nos. 39—41
- § 4. Scariòsi.—p Lvs. lanceolate. broadly or narrowly. Scales obtusish... Nos. 49-51—p Lvs. subulate or lin. Scales very acute.—s Hds. large, few. Nos.52, 53
- -s Hds. small, many...54-5t

 A. corymbòsus Ait. Nearly smooth; lvs. thin, ovate-acuminate, serrate, the peti
- oles wingless; rays 6-9. Dry woods, N., M. 1-2f. Heads oblong, 4". Lvs. large.

 2 A. macrophýllus Willd. Rough-pubescent; leaves thickish, ovate, serrate with
- close teeth, petioles some winged; rays 8-15. Woods, N. 1-2f. Lvs. very large. Hds. 6".

 8 A. mirábilis T. & G. Lvs. ovate, serrate, the lowest petiolate, the ramial round
- ish; invol. hemispherical, scales obtuse; rays about 20. S. Car. Very rare.

 4 A. râdula Ait. Lvs. lanceolate, acuminate, sessile, sharp-serrate, rough and rugous invol. squarrous with the spreading scale-tips; rays 20. N. 1-3f.
- 5 A. spectábilis Ait. Lvs. lance-oblong. sessile, entire, the lower subserrate; involhemspherical, scales linear-spatulate, ciliate, Sands, Mass. to Fla. 1-2f.
- 6 A. surculòsus Mx. Root a creeping, knotted rhizome; lvs. lance-linear and linear heads 1-5; scales linear-oblong, ciliate, inner obtuse. Wet. N. J. to Car. 1f. β. grácilis. Heads 8-12, smaller; rays 12; scales but slightly spreading.
- 7 A. paíndosus L. Slender, glabrous; lvs. long, linear: hds. 1-6; scales lance-linear rays 36. httger than the (6") invol. Swamps, S. 2-3f. Heads very large

- 8 A. spinulòsus Chapm. Bristly-hairy, rigid; lvs. narrowly linear. pungent. bristlo fringed; heads few, spicate; scales spine-pointed; rays 13, blue. Fla. 1f.
- 9 A. eryngifòlius T. & G. Hairy, rigid; lvs. lance-linear, pungent, fringed with spiny teeth; heads very large, 1—4, loosely racemed; scales green, rigid, lanceolate, long-pointed; rays many, white. Fla. 1—2f. (Prinopsis Chapmanii, C-B.)
- 10 A. cordifolius L. Stem paniculate; leaves sharply serrate, acuminate; petioles winged; scales appressed, with short green tips. Woods and glades, N. and W.: com. 1-3f. Heads numerous, rather small, blue varying to white, in a large panicle.
- 11 A. sagittifòlius Willd. Branches racemed; lvs. lance-obl., some arrow-shaped; petioles winged; scales loose, lin.-subulate. Low woods, N. and W. 2-4f. Wh.-blue.
- 12 A. undulàtus L. Racemous-paniculate, rough, grayish; lvs. ovate-oblong, undulate-crenate, the base, or the winged petioles, cordate-clasping, the upper acute, entire, sessile; scales appressed. Dry woods. 2f. Blue. (A. diversifolius Mx.)
 - β. aspérulus. Lowest petioles slender, not clasping; lvs. scarcely cordate. Com.
- 13 A. azùreus Lindl. Slender, rigid, rough; lvs. below on slender petioles, cordatelanceolate, the others successively lanceolate, linear, and subulate, acute at each end; rac. paniculate. heads obconic; scales acute, appressed. Woods, prairies. W. 20
- 14 A. Shórtii Hook. Smoothish, subsimple; lvs. lance-ovate, deeply cordate, petiolate, long-pointed, entire, the upper sessile; rac. paniculate; scales green-tipped, shorter than the disk, Rocky banks, O. to Wis. and Ark. 3f.
- 15 A. anómalus Eng. Lvs. as in No. 13; scales with linear, spreading, leafy tips; hds. large; rays spreading, 15—18", bright blue. Rocks, Ill. Mo. (Mr. J. Wolf.) 2—4f
- 16 A. seríceus Vent. Bushy; lvs. silvery-silky both sides, lance-oblong, sessile; hds large, terminal on the short, leafy branches; scales spreading at tip; fr. glabrous; rays 15—25, violet blue. Banks, Mich. (H. Mapes) to Iowa, and S. 1—2f.
- 17 A. cóncolor L. Subsimple; lvs. grayish-silky, lance-oblong, the upper cusp-pointed; heads in a terminal, virgate raceme; scales lanceolate, appressed; fruit silky; rays purple. Pine-barrens, N. J. to Fla. 2—3f. Aspect of Liatris.
- 18 A. squarròsus Walt. Slender, with simple, 1-flowered branches; leaves very small, triangular, heart-clasping, reflexed-squarrous; scales with spreading greentips; fr. pubescent. Dry soils, S. 2-3f. Rays 20, blue.
- 19 A. adnàtus N. Siender, rough; Ivs. oblong to lanceolate, erect, adhering to the stem by the midvein, the summit only free. Sands, Fla. to La. 2-3f.
- 20 A. turbinnéllus Lindl. Smooth, subcorymbed; lvs. lance., tapering both ways; hds. club-top-shaped (6"); sc. tips short, blunt. Ill. Mo. to La. Blue. Pap. brown.
- 21 A. lævis L. Very smooth; branchlets 1-flwd.; lvs. oblong, entire, shining, lowest lanceolate, subserrate, upper auriculate; scales with a broad, acute, appressed tip; heads large, rich blue, showy. Low woods. 2-3f.
 - β. lavigatus. Not glancons; leaves linear-lanceolate; scales linear.
 - y. cyaneus. Plant glancous; leaves thickened. very entire. Beautiful Asters.
- 22 A. patens L. Pubescent; rac. paniculate; lvs. ovate-oblong, cordate-clasping, ciliate at edge; heads large, terminal on the leafy branchlets; scales lax, green-tipped; rays 20, violet-blue. Wet soils, Mass. to Ga. 2—3f.
 - β. phlogifolius. Leaves lance-ovate, auriculate-clasping, very acute.
- 23 A. amethystinus N. Hoary-puberulent; rac. paniculate; lvs. lin.-oblong, acute, some auricled at the clasping base; heads broad-bell-shaped (3"); scales erect, with only the green tips spreading. Damp, Mass. to Ill. (J. Wolf.) 2—3f.
- 21 A. Novæ-Angliæ L. Corymbous-paniculate, pubescent; lvs. lanceolate and lance-linear, auriculate-clasping; scales equal, lax, glandular-viscid, green their whole length; rays 70+, deep purple. Damp. 4—6f.—Varies with the rays rose-purple, or rarely, white. Fine in cultivation.
- 25 A. Caroliniànus Walt. Rough-downy; branches divaricate; lvs. lance-ovate, entire, clasping with small auriculate lobes; heads very large, scattered; scales with spreading green tips; rays rose-purple. Damp, S. 6-18f.
- 26 A. vuniceus L. Hispid, panicled: lvs. lance-oblong, auriculate-clasping, ap-

pressed-se:rate; scales 2-rowed, long, revolute; heads large, showy, with 30-60 nar-row, pale-purple rays Swamps, Can. to Car., and W. 4-6f. Stem often red.

- B. vimineus. Tall, slender, smoothish; heads few, very large; leaves narrow.
- y. glaber. Low (2f), subsimple, smoothish; leaves narrow, erect, entire; scales loose, not recurved; rays large, about 20, white? Ill. (J. Wolf.)
- 8. firmus. Low (2-3f), scabrous, stout; leaves thick, subentire; heads many.
- g. candidus-the common form, with white rays. N. Y. (Hankenson.)
- 27 A. prenanthoìdes Muhl. Hairy or downy, corymbous-paniculate; lvs. lancoval, pointed, serrate, the long petiole winged and auriculate-clasping: scales spatulate, the green tips spreading. Wet banks, N. Y. to Va., and W. 2—3f.
- 28 A. concinnus Willd. Pubescent, subsimple; lvs. lanceolate and lance-linear, remotely serrate, narrowed to the clasping base, the upper entire; scales appressed-imbricate; heads medium, rays blue. Woods, &c. 2-3f.
- 29 A. graciliéntus T. & G. Very smooth, slender, simply panicled: leaves longlinear, the lower toothed, upper clasping, erect; scales short; rays blue. S. Rare.
- 30 A. mutábilis Ait.? Stem smooth, paniculate-branched from base, dense-flwd.; leaves linear-lanceolate, serrulate, clasping, thickish, upper lance-oblong, entire; heads medium; scales lanceolate, loose, much shorter than the disk; rays pale? Wet. fll. (J. Wolf.) 2-3f.—Varies with leaves serrate, heads loose, &c.
- 31 A. cárnens Nees. Smoothish; branches leafy, ascending, racemed with 1-headed branchlets; lvs. uniform, linear-lanceolate, pointed, only the upper clasping; scales acute, shorter than the disk. Moist, E. and W. Heads larger than in No. 30, purple to rose, showy. Stem often red, 2-3f high.
- 32 A. virgatus Ell. Smooth, virgate branches racemed; leaves linear-lanceolate, ciliate-serrulate, half-clasping, graded above into numerous subulate bracts and spreading, pointed scales; fruit glabrous. Ga. to La. 3—4f.
- 33 A. Novi-Bélgii L. St. smoothish, branches pubescent; lvs. subclasping, lance-obl. to linear, pointed, the lower subserrate; heads large, racemed or subcorymbed; scales subequal, loose, equalling the disk. N. Y. to Ill. 2-4f. Blue. (A. æstivus Ait.) B. lætiflörus. Branches slender, corymbed at end; lvs. very larrow. W. Showy.
- 34 A. longifòlius Lam. Stem glabrous, paniculate-spreading; lvs. lance-linear to linear, long, pointed, subclasping, nearly or quite entire, upper subulate; heads large; scales linear-subulate, the outer spreading. E. and W. 2—6f. Blue.
 - β. prealtus. Tall, strict, with thyrsoid panicles, medium heads: lvs. serrulate.
- 35 A. Ellióttil T. & G. Stout, smooth, corymbous-branched; lvs. ample, lanceolate, subclasping, subserrate; ped. naked; scales attenuate. Swamps, S. 2-4f. Purple
- 36 A. oblongifòlius N. Hairy, bushy; branches spreading; leaves obl.-lanceolate, acute, entire, clasping, graded above into subnlate bracts and subequal spreading scales. Va. (Harper's Ferry) to Iowa and Mo. Rays purple. 1—2f
- 37 A. grandiflorus L. Rough, bristly-hairy; branches some corymbed, 1-flowered; lvs. small, linear-oblong, obtuse; hds. very large, blue-purple; scales obtuse. S. 2f.
- 38 A. Curtisli T. & G. Smooth, racemous; lvs thin, sessile, lanceolate, acuminate, subentire; scales with green spreading tips; heads large, showy. Mts. N. Car.
- 69 A. dumòsus L. Rac. paniculate; lvs. linear to oblong, sessile, lowest subserrate; invol. obtuse at base, closely imbricated; scales obtuse; heads small, rays 20+, purplish-white. Dry woods, &c.: common. 1—2f. Lvs. very numerous, 3'—3".
 - β. coridifolius, is a starved, attenuate form, very slender every way.
- 10 A. Tradescánti L. Smoothish, slender, much branched; lvs. lance-linear, long, remotely serrulate, teeth sharp, upper leaves entire, all sessile; heads many, subsecund; scales close; rays small, pale. Fields, copses. 2-4f. Leaves 5'-5".
 - B. fragilis. Leaves nearly linear, minutely serrulate; heads scattered.
- 41 A. miser L. Hairy or downy, very leafy: branches spreading, racemons; lvs. all lanceolate, tapering both ways, sessile, sharply serrate in the middle the ramial smaller, entire; scales acute, close; rays whitish, short. Old fields. N-30'.—Varies greatly. Lvs. 5'—1', broa. or narrow. Ilds. dense or scattered. Rays 15+, 2—3".

- 42 A. simplex Willd. Loosely corymbous-paniculate, smoothish: lvs. .anccolate acuminate, the lower serrate; heads scattered; scales loosely imbricated, linear-subulate. Low grounds: common. 3—6f. Heads twice larger than No. 41, blue to white.

 6. ditergens. Diffusely branched, loosely racemous; branches hairy in lines.
- 43 A. tenutfòlius L. Paniculate-branching, with 1-flowered branchlets; lvs. linear-lanceolate to lance-linear, slender-pointed, sessile, remotely serrulate, upper cutire; scales linear-subulate, equalling the disk. Moist fields. 2—6f.
 - β. belliatiforus. Leaves scabrous, slightly clasping; scales loosely imbricated.
 γ. distichus. Leaves and strict ascending branches in 2 rows! Ill. (Mr. J. Wolf.)
- 44 A. subásper Lindl.? Pubescent above; racemous-branched, branches short, dense-flwd.; lvs. lance-acuminate, appressed-serrate, rough, attenuate to a petiole, up per reduced, entire, sessile; invol. closely imbricated; rays purp. Dry. Ill. 2f. (Wolf.
- 45 A. ericoides L. Smoothish; branches virgate, branchlets secund, 1-headed; lvs lance-lin, to subulate; hds. small; sc. as long as disk, with subulate-mucronate spreading tips. Rocky fields. 1-3f. Lvs. 4'-4", attenuate-mucronate. Rays white or purplish
- 46 A. racemosus Ell. Rough-downy; branches slender, erect; hds. very small (2") spicate-racemous, crowded above; lvs. linear, sessile, rigid, 3'-3". Coast, S. Car. 2f.
- 47 A. multiflorus L. Grayish-downy, diffusely branched; lvs. linear, entire, sess., obtuse-mucronate; hds. small; sc. with obtusish spreading tips. Dry fields. 1f. Very bushy, with crowded racemes. Rays about 12. pale, 2—3" long.
- 48 A. graminifolius Ph. Slender, with filiform erect branches, 6-12' ivs. linear, crowded below; ped. slender, leafless, 1-flwd.; sc. subulate-linear; rays abo., t 20, white or rose. Rocks, Vt. N. H.; rare. (Willoughby Lake, Vt., Bradford, Vt., Whi' Mts.)
- 49 A. acuminatus Mx. St. simple, flexuous, angular, branching into a corymbous panicle above; lvs. broad-lanceolate, narrowed and entire at the base, serrate and acuminate; scales lax, linear. Wooded hills, N. 1f. Rays 12+, long, white.
- 50 A. nemoralis Ait. Branches corymbed or 0; ped. 1-flwd., nearly naked, filiform lvs. narrowly lanceolate, acute at each end. veinless, subentire; sc. very acute, loose, shorter than the disk; rays long, about 20. Wet woods. 1f. White-purple.
- 51 A. ptarmicoìdes T. & G. St. corymbous-fastigiate above; lvs. lin.-lanceolate acute, rough-margined, entire, lower ones dentate, attenuated into a short petiole, rays short, snow-white. Rocky shores, Vt. to Mo. Rare. Heads rather large.
- 52 A. flexuosus N. Smooth, slender, flexuous; branches leafy, 1-flwd.; lvs. fleshy, long-lance-linear to subulate; hds. large; rays short, many, purple. Marshes. 1f.
- 53 A. Chapmánii T. & G. Smooth, slender, strict; branches filiform, 1-flwd.; lvs. linear-subulate; rays longer than invol., 20—30, purp.; cyps. glabrous. Swamps, Fla.
- 54 A. linifòlius L. Sea Aster. (1) Smooth, much branched, paniculate; lvs. lance-linear to subulate; scales in 3 rows; rays minute, scarcely exserted. Marshes. 1f.
- 55 A. subulatus Mx. ① Smooth, slender, much branched, corymbed; lvs. linear subulate; rays many, narrow, in 1 row, longer than the disk, blue. Wet. S. 1—3f. β. *x*ili*. Taller (2—4f), less branched; heads few, rays pale purple. Ga.
- 19. DIPLOPÁPPUS, Cass. DOUBLE-BRISTLED ASTER. Ray-flowers about 12, §. Disk-flowers ∞ , §. Invol. imbricate. Scales narrow, destitute of green tips. Recep. flat, subalveolate. Pap. double, the exterior very short (about ½" long), interior copious, capillary. Fruit compressed. 24 Lvs. entire, alternate Heads corymbous or few, rays eyanic, disk yellow.
 - § Rays whitish. Some of the longer bristles clavellate.—Ach. smoothish. Aug. Nos. 2, 3
 —Ach. villous. Sept. Oct... No. 4
- D. linariifòlius Hook. St. clustered. leafy: branches 1-flwd., fastigiate; lvs. lin., entire, 1-veined. obtuse. rigid. rough. Dry places. 1f. Heads rather large, showy.
- 2 D. umbellatus Hook. Smooth, simple, strict, with co heads in a level corymb;

- tvs. long (4-6'), lanceolate, acuminate; sc. obtuse; fr. pubes. in lines. Low grounds 3-4f. Stems purplish. Rays about 12, 3-4'' long. Handsome
- β. amygdalinus. St. roughish above; lvs. ovate-lanceolate; sc. rather loose. 2-3f S D. cornifollus Less. Rough above, some hairy in lines; hds. few, corym.-panicu late; lvs. elliptical, thin, long-pointed both ways, entire; scales shorter than the disk obtuse; cypsela glabrous. Woods. Can. to Car. 1-2f. Rays about 10, white.
- 4 D. obovatus (Ell.) Cinercous-pubescent: heads corymbed; lvs. obovate-oblong acute; sc. lin.-subulate, rusty yellow; fr. villous; rays white. Damp shades, S. 2-31
- 20. ERÍGERON, L. FLEABANE. WHITE-WEED. Heads subhemi spherical. Ray-flowers 9 (40—200), narrow, linear. Fis. of the disk 5, ∞ Recep, flat or convex, naked. Invol. scales nearly in one row and equal Pap. generally simple. Herbs with alternate lys., rays cyanic, disk yellow
 - § Rays minute, shorter than the cylindrical involucre, white. Pappus simple....1, 2, 10
 - § Rays long, showy, 30-40. Pappus simple. Lvs. all radical. Hds. corymbous.. No. \$
 - § Rays long, showy, 50—200.—a Pappus simple. Leaves clasping. Corymbous...Nos. 4—6 —a Pappus double. Leaves sessile. Corymbous....Nos. 7—9
- 1 E. Canadénse L. Erect; invol. oblong; rays 40-50, crowded, minute; pap. simple; stem hairy, paniculate; leaves lanceolate. (1) A common weed. 6'-6f. Jl.-Oct.
- 2 E. divaricătum Mx. Decumbent and diffusely branched, hirsute; lvs. linear and subulate; hds. very small, loosely corymbous. (2) Dry soil, W. and S-W. 6'-2f. Purp
- 3 E. nudicaule Mx. Glabrous; lvs. obovate or spatulate, radical, rosulate, entire hds. few; rays narrow, white. 24 Pine-barrens, S. Scape bracted, slender. 18'. Jn. J.,
- 4 E. bellidifolium Muhl. Robins' Plantain. Hirsute; radical lvs. obovate, obtuse, subserrate; stem lvs. remote, mostly entire, clasping; hds. 3-7; rays 50-60, purple, linear-spatulate. 24 Dry soils: common. 1-2f. May, June. Handsome.
- 5 E. Philadélphieum L. Pubescent or hirsute; lvs. thin, lower spatulate, crenate-dentate, upper clasping, sometimes cordate-auriculate; heads few, on long, slender ped.; rays 150-200, filiform, reddish. 2t Damp: com. 2f. St. lvs. various. Jn.-Aug.
- 6 E. quercifòlium Lam. Pubescent: root lvs. oblong-obovate, lyrate-pinnatifid, or deeply sinuate-toothed, the cauline sharply serrate, clasping; heads ∞ , small, with innumerable filiform flesh-colored rays. 24 Low grounds. S. May.
- 7 E. annuum Pers. Common Fleabane. White-weed. Hirsute, branching; leaves coarsely serrate, ovate to lanceolate, the lower on winged stalks; rays very numerous, narrow, white. (1) (2) Fields: common. 2—4f. June—Aug.
- 8 E. strigosum L. Rough, with short, appressed hairs, or nearly smooth; lvs. lanceolate, tapering to each end, entire, or with a few large teeth in the middle, lower ones 3-veined and petiolate; pan. corymbous, white. (3) Grass lands; com. 2f. Jn.—Oct.
- 9 E. glabéllum Nutt. Lvs. smooth, entire, spatulate, long-tapering at base, upper lanceolate and lance-linear, sessile, acuminate; heads 4—6, pubescent; rays very numerous, pale blue. Wis. to Dak. 12'—18'. July, Aug.
- 10 E. acre L. Erect, 1f; lvs. entire, oblong to lanceolate; heads few or many, hemi spherical, with bluish-purple rays as long as the pappus. Lake Superior (Porter).
- 21. CALLISTEPHUS, Cass. CHINA ASTER. Ray flowers \$, 00, disk-flowers \$. Involucre hemispherical. Recep. subconvex. Pappus double, each in _ series, outer series short, chaffy-setaceous, with the setæ united into a crown; inner series of long, filiform, scabrous, deciduous bristles.
- C. CHINÉNSIS. Stem hispid; branches divergent. 1-flwd.; leaves ovate, coarsely dentate, petiolate, cauline ones sessile, cuneate at base. China? Cultivation has produced innumerable varieties, double and semi-double, of every color Aug.. Sept. (1)
 - 22 BELLIS, L. GARDEN DAISY. Rays 00, 9. Disk & Involucel

hemispherical, of equal scales. Recep. subalveolate, conical. Pap. none. (i) 2t Heads solitary.

- 1 B. integrifolia Mx. Annual, diffusely branched; lvs. entire, spatulate-obovate to lance-obl.; sc. with scarious margins; rays violet-purp. Ky. to Tex. 6-12. Mar.-May.
- 2 B. PERÉNNIS. Perennial, acaulescent; root creeping; scape naked, single-flwd.; lvs. obovate, crenate. Europe. 3-4'. Fls. white, double, quilled, &c. June-Aug.
- 23. DÀHLIA, L. Rays 2. Disk 2. Invol. double, the outer series of many distinct scales, the inner of 8 scales united at base. Recep. chaffy. Pappus none. 24 Splendid Mexican herbs. Leaves opposite, pinnate.
- D. VARIÁDILIS. Líts. ovate, acuminate, coarsely serrate, 3—7 in number; stems stont, widely branched; heads solitary, very large; root tuberous. Colors exceedingly variable and splendid. Heads about 3' diameter; but a variety (the bouquet Dahlia) has the heads from 11 to 2' broad.
- 24. BOLTONIA, L'Her. Ray-flowers \mathfrak{P} , in a single series, those of the disk tubular, \mathfrak{P} . Scales in 2 series, appressed, with membranous margins. Recep. convex, punctate. Cyp. flat, 2- or 3-winged. Pap. of minute setæ, 2 (to 4) of them usually lengthened into awns. 4 Glabrous, loosely branching. Leaves sessile. Rays white. Aug.—Oct.
- 1 B. asteroides L'Her. Lvs. lanceolate, all entire; heads corymbed; fruit broadly-oval with a few minute setæ,—no awns. Swamps, Pa, to Ga. 1—3f. Rays 13—20.
- 2 B. glastifolia L'Her. Lvs. linear-lanceolate, the lowest serrate; heads in a loose paniculate corymb; fruit obovate, with 2 long awns. Prairies, W. & S. 3-7f. Rays 30.
- 3 B. decúrrens. Lvs. lance-oblong, the broad base decurrent on the green, winged stem; heads corymbed, globular in fruit; fruit obovate, with 2 awns and several minute bristles; rays purple. Bottoms. Ill. (J. Wolf.) (B. glastifolia. β.? T. & G.)
- 1 B. diffusa Ell. Lvs. lance-linear to subulate, entire; hds. small, in a diffuse panicle; fruit obovate, with 2 short (half its own length) awns. Prairies, W. & S. 3-6f.
- 25. BRACHYCHÆTA, T. & G. FALSE GOLDENROD. Pap. a single row of scale-like bristles, shorter than the obconic cypsela. Otherwise as in Solidago. The golden yellow heads arranged in little clusters, forming 1 or more unilateral racemes.
- B. cordàta T. & G.—Woods, E. Ky. (at Cumberland Gap) to Ga. along the mountains. 2-4f. Lys. ovate, cordate, the lower petiolate, serrate. Hds. small (3" long). Aug.-Oct.
- 26. SOLIDAGO, L. GOLDENROD. Fls. of the ray about 5, \$\partial \text{, remote}; of the disk \$\partial \text{. Invol. oblong, imbricate, with appressed scales. Recep. punctate, narrow. Pap. simple, capillary, scabrous. \$2\$ Very abundant in the U. S. Stem erect, branching near the top. Lvs. alternate. Hds. small, with 1—15 (very rarely 0) small rays. Fls. yellow (one species whitish), expanding in the autumnal months. Fig. 319. (Addenda.)
- § Shrubs 1—3f. Leaves punctate, veinless, entire. Rays 1—3. Chrysoma........No 1 § Herbs. Scales of involucre with spreading herbaceous tips. Chrysástrum.. Nos.2-4 § Herbs. Scales imbricated, erect. scarious, seldom herbaceous...(a)
 - a Indorescence chiefly axillary, in clusters or short racemes...(b)
 - a Inflorescence terminal, virgate or paniculate...(d)
 - a Inflorescence terminal, in a fastigiate corymb...(s)

8 Rays golden yellow.—c Cypsela glabrous. Scales acute
-c Cypsela pubescent. Scales obtuse
d Clusters or racemes erect, not secund. Leaves feather-veined(e)
d Clusters or racemes recurved and secund (one-sided)(q)
e Heads large, with loose scales. Alpine plants
e Heads not large.—f Plants glabrous. Rays 4-7
-/ Plants soft-downy. Rays 9-12
q Leaves evidently feather-veined, mostly serrate(m)
q Leaves evidently 8-veined. Herbs inland, not maritime(h)
q Leaves 3- or 1-veined, fleshy. Very smooth, salt-marsh herbsNos, 19, 20
g Leaves not veiny, thick, subentire. Herbs some downy, inland Nos. 21-23
h Leaves entire or very nearly so
h Leaves serrate.—k Stem smooth and glabrous
-k Stem roughish-pubescentNos. 30, 31
m Heads discoid, rays none. Southern
m Heads radiaten St. hairy or downy. Lvs. rough or smooth. 24, 34-37
-n St. glab. Lvs. glab. or noto Rays 1 -5 Nos. 88-40
o Rays 612(p)
p Racemes distant, loosely if at all panicled Nos. 41, 12
p Racemes close, forming a compact panicle
• Hds, large, rays fewer than the disk fis.—x St. and lanc. lvs. smooth Nos. 46-49
-x Plant hairy. Lvs. oblong Nos. 50, 51

1 S. pancifiosculòsa Mx. Bushy, glabrous, glaucous and some viscid; lvs. lance linear, entire, sessile; rac, erect, panicled; fis.5-7, rays 1-3, large. Coast, S.

Hds. small, rays more numerous than the disk flowers. Euthamia. Nos. 52, 53

- 2 S. discoidea (Ell.) Downy-canescent; hds. about 12-flwd., with no rays; rac. erect, in a long, narrow panicle; lvs. ovate to lanceolate, serrate. Ga. Fla., and W. 3f.
- 3 S. squarròsa Muhl. Pubescent; hds. very large, Oc-flwd., rays 9—12; panicle long, spike-like; lvs. smooth, broad-oval to elliptic, serrate. Hills, Can. to Ga. 2—5f.
- 4 S. petiolàris Ait. Pubescent, striate; hds. 20-25-flwd., rays 6-10; rac. long, compound; lvs. rough, small, oval to elliptic, the upper subpetiolate; scales subulate, the outer herbaceous, loose, spreading. Uplands, S. and W. 1-3f. (S. squarrulosa, C-B.)
- 5 S. bícolor L. Hairy, simple; leaves elliptical, the lower serrate; heads glomerate, virgate-panicled above; scales obtuse; rays about 8, whitish. Hills. 2f.
 β. hirvita. Rays yellow, as well as the disk flowers. Penn. (S. hirsuta N.)
- 6 S. Búckleyi T. & G. Villous-pubescent; leaves oblong, serrate, acute at each end; clusters shorter than the leaves; fis. 15-20, rays 4-6; scales glabrous, rather acute; fruit compressed, glabrous. Interior of Alabama. 2-3f. Leaves 3'. October.
- 7 S. montícola (T. & G.) Stem terete, slender, puberulent above; lvs. oblong-lanceolate, pointed, subserrate; rac. approx.; fls. 12—15; fr. glabrous. Mts. N. Car. (Curtis).
- 8 S. latifolia Muhl. Stem flexuous, angular, downy above; lvs. broad-ovate or oval, acuminate both ways, deeply serrate; racemes axillary and terminal, dense or loose; cypsela silky-pubescent; flowers 9-12, rays 3-4. Woody vales. 2f.
 - β. pubens. Pubescent, becoming woolly above. Mts. N. Car. (M. A. Curtis).
- 9 S. ambigua Ait. Smooth or smoothish; st. tall, angled; lvs. long-lanceolate, acuminate, finely serrate, the upper reduced and shorter than the racemes; heads large; scales obtuse, oblong; fruit hairy. Mts. N. Car. 3f. Leaves 4-5/.
 - β. Curtinii (T. & G.) Rac. shorter than the lvs.; sc. lin.-oblong; fr. silky. N. Car
- 10 S. cæsia L. Stem slender, recurved at top, terete, smooth, glaucous; lvs. lin.-lanceolate, pointed, the lower serrate; fls. 6-10, rays,3-5, oval; racemes axillary, usually short; fruit puberulent. Hilly woods. 2-4f. Very elegant, wreath-like.
- 11 S. thyrsoidea Meyer. St. stout, simple, angular; lvs. ovate, acute, sharply and unequally toothed, the lower on long petioles; hds. large, in a narrow, downy raceme or panicle, rays 8-10; cyp. glabrous. Mt. woods, Me. to N-Y. 1-4f. Coarse and showy

- 13 S. virgaurea L. β. alpina (Bw.) St. dwarf, furrowed, simple; lvs. oval, subserrate or entire, narrowed to a petiole, upper lanceolate; hds. few (1-9), large, rays 10-12; sc. acute, very thin. Tops of high mts. Me. to N. Y., shores of L. Sup 8-6'.

 j. glomerata. Taller; lvs. ovate-oblong, serrate; hds. very large. Mts. N. Car.
- 13 S. humilis Ph. Glabrous, simple; lvs. oblanceolate, crenate-serrate, acute, the lower obtuse, petiolate; rac. paniculate; hds. middle-size, about 12-flwd.; sc. obtuse. Mt. streams, N. H. and N. 6-12'-2f -Varies with the branches pubescent above.
- 14 S. virgata Mx. Tall, virgate, with a simple raceme at top; lvs. thickish, entire, oblanceolate, the lower subservate, petiolate; hds. about 15-flwd., rays 6-7; fr. pubescent. Damp pine-barrens, N. J. to Fla. 3-5f. Rac. 6'-1f. long, of small clusters,
- 15 S. stricta Ait Strict, simple; lvs. lanceolate, lower serrate, very long-petiolate, upper entire, panicle siender; heads 10-12-flowered; scales obtuse; rays 5 or 6. Wct woods, N. 2f.
- 16 S. speciosa N. Stout, simple; lvs. lanceolate, entire, thick, lower very broad, subserrate, petiolate; paniele thyrsoid; ped. pubescent; rays, 6-8, large. Thickets; not common. 3-6f. Very handsome.—Varies with the paniele slender or virgate.
- 17 S. verna Curtis. Hoary-pubescent; stem few-lvd., loosely paniculate; lvs. ovate to lance-ovate, the lower finely serrate; rays, 10-12. Barrens, S. Fls. in May, June.
- 18 S. pubérula N. Puberulent as if dusty, strict, simple; lvs. oblanceolate to lanceolate, the lower subserrate; pan. dense, compound; sc. linear-subulate; fls. 20-25, rays about 10, elongated. In woods. Stem purplish, 2-3f. Heads rather large.
- 19 S. sempérvirens L. Lvs. thick, lanceolate, entire, obscurely 3-veined; hds. paniculate, 25-30-flwd., rays 8-10; ped. scabrous-pubescent. Marshes. 3-6f. Handsome.
- 20 S. angustifòlia Ell. Lvs. thick, entire, erect, 1-veined, the lower lanceolate; pan. dense, virgate; hds. 15-20-flowered, rays 7; ped. glabrous. Swamps, S. 2-4f.
- 21 S. pilòsa Walt. Hirsute, tall, stout; lvs. lance-oblong to lance-ovate, remotely serrulate, rough; rays miunte, 2-10, disk-fis. 5-6. Damp barrens, N. J. and S. 4-7f.
- 22 S. odòra Ait. St. terete, smoothish, slender; lvs. lin.-lanceolate, abrupt at base, acute, pellucid-punctate; ravs 2-4, disk-fls. 3-4. Dry hills and woods. 2-3f. The plant is yellowish-green, frug-ant, and yields by distillation a fragrant oil.

 β. retrórsa. Lvs. linear to subulate, acute, often twisted; rays 1-3. Ga.
- 23 S. tortifòlia Ell. St. rough pubescent; lvs. many, linear, small, subentire, not punctate, often twisted at base; cc. obtuse; rays 3-5, disk-fis. 3-5. Dry fields, S. 2-3f.
- 24 S. nemoràlis Ait. Dusty-sab'omentous; lvs. obscurely 3-veined, roughish, acute, attenuate at base; hds. small; fis. 10-15, rays 5-6, conspicuous. Dry fields, roadsides. 1-2f.—Varies with stem much branched, or with stem and panicle simple and slender.
- 25 S. rupéstris Raf. Smooth, slender; lvs. linear-lanceolate, plainly 3-veined; hds. small, in a simple panicle; fls. 15, rays very short. Rocky banks, Ind. Ky. 2—3f.
- 26 S. Leavenworthii T. & G. St. minutely downy, very leafy; lvs. smooth, lin-lanceolate, entire above; panicle open; heads rather large; ray and disk flowers each 10-12. Damp soils, South. 2-3 feet high.
- 27 S. Missouriénsis N. Low, simple; lvs. lance-lin., tapering both ways. shining, the lowest oblanceolate, with slender retretures; rac. small, dense; pedicels glabrous hds. small, 12-15-flwd.; sc. with greenish tips; rays about 8. Dry prairies, Ill. Mo. 1-2f.
- 28 S. serótina Willd. St. terete, striate, tall; !vs. slightly serrate, lin.-lanceolate. veins beneath pubescent; ped. pubescent; hds. envell, 15-20-flud. Low grounds. 3-6f.
- 29 S. glgantea Ait. St. striate, tall; lvs. lanceolate, with sharp, spreading serratures strongly 3-veined; pan. downy-hirsute; hds. 15-20-flwd. 4-7f. Generally much branched.
- 30 S. Canadénsis L. St. downy; lvs. lanceolate, acuminate, rough; hds. very numerous and small; fls. 12-17, rays short and obscure, about 7. Copses, hedges; com. 2-5f. β. prócera. St. and lvs. beneath villous; hds. and rays larger. Low grounds. 4-7f
- 31 S. Shórtii T. & G. St. minutely rough-downy; lvs. lance-oblong, acute, smooth pan. contracted, clongated; sc. with greenish tips; fls. 10-15, rays 5-7. O. Ky. 2f.
- 32 S. gracillima T. & G. Smooth, slender; lvs. lance-spatulate, obtuse, to linear, outire; paniele narrow, hd., 9-12-flowered, scales obtuse; rays 0. Barrens, Fla. 2f.

- 33 S. brachyphylla Chapm. Pubescent; leaves spatulate to round-oval. serrulate; rac. spreading; scales obtuse, rigid; disk-fis. 3-5, rays 0. Dry soils, Ga. Fla. 3f.
- 34 S. altíssima L. Hairy, tall; lvs. lanceolate, very veiny, rough and wrinkled, the lower serrate; scales acute; rays 6-8. Fields: common. 3-5f. Variable.
- 35 S. Drummóndii T. & G. Minuteiy velvety; lvs. ovate or broad-oval, acute both ways, sharply serrate, veiny; scales oblong-obtuse; rays 4-5. Ill. opp. St. Louis. 1-2f.
- 36 S. Rádula N. Rough-downy, simple; lvs. oblong-spatulate, tapering to base, serrate above, very rough and rigid; hds. small, rays 5, disk-fls. 3-6. Ill. to La. 1-2f.
- 37 S. amplexicaulis T. & G. Rough-pubescent, subsimple; lvs. broad-cordate to ovate, serrate; petioles wing-clasping; rays 1—3. Dry woods, W. Fla. to La. 2—3f.
- 38 S. ulmifòlia Willd. Stem glabrous, with hairy branches; lvs. thin, elliptic-ovate, acuminate, serrate, tapering to base, smooth above, villous beneath; raceme recurved-spreading; hds. small, scales acute, rays 3—4, disk-fis. 3—4. Thickets, N. and W. 3f.
- 39 S. Boottii Hkr. Stem glabrous, with hairy branches: lvs. ovate to lance-ovate, pointed at both ends, serrate; pan. long, loose; hds. middle-size, scales oblong, obtuse; rays 2-5, disk-flowers 8-12. Sandy soils, S. 2-3f.-Varies with stem downy.
- 40 S. linoides Sol. Smooth throughout, slender, simple; lvs. lanceolate, finely serrate; scales oblong-linear, obtuse; hds. small, rays 1-4, disk 4-5. Bogs, near Boston to N. J. 12-20'. Racemes of the panicle short, secund, at length spreading.
- 41 S. Muhlenbérgii T. & G. St. furrowed; lvs. smooth both sides, strongly serrate, ovate to lanceolate. pointed both ways; rac. axillary, remote, spreading; hds. 15-20-flowered, scales linear, obtuse. Damp woods, N. H. to Pa. 2-3f.
- 42 S. pátula Muhl. St. angular-striate; lvs. elliptic, acute, serrate, very rough above, the lower oblong-spatulate; panicle loose; scales obtuse, flowers 12-15. N. and W. 3f.
- 43 S. ellíptica Ait, Glabrous, leafy; lvs. elliptical, acute both ways, subserrate; pan. pyramidal; rays very short, 5—8, disk-fls. 6-7; scales obtuse. Marshes, R. I. to Ga. β. Elliottii. Panicle more widely spreading. South. (S. Elliottii T. & G.)
- 44 S. arguta Ait. Strict; lvs. smooth, unequally serrate with divergent teeth, oblong-ovate to elliptical; pan. corymbous; rays about 10, disk-fis. 9—10; cyp. smooth Woods, meadows: common. 3f. Plant smooth and shining.
- 8. funcea. Leaves lanceolate, upper entire; rays twice longer than involucre.
 45 S. neglécta T. & G. St. striate; leaves lanceolate to linear, the lower divergent-serrate, long-stalked; panicle oblong or pyramidal; rays 6—10, disk-flowers 7—12; cypsela smooth. Swamps, Me. to Penn., and W. 3—4f. Root leaves 6—12.
- 46 S. Ohiénsis Riddell. Entirely smooth; lvs. entire, lanceolate, flat, obtuse, to oblong-lanceolate, abruptly-acute, the lower on long stalks; hds. numerous, large, 15-20-flowered, rays about 6. Meadows and prairies, West N-Y. to Ind. and Wis. 2-3f.
- 47 S. Riddéllii Frank. Stout, nearly smooth; root lvs. very long, lance-linear, long-pointed, on long petioles, the cauline clasping, carinate, acute; heads 20-24-flowered, densely clustered in the level corymb. Wet prairies, O. to Mo., and N. 15-30.
- 48 S. corymbosa Ell. Glabrous, with the corymbous branches hirsute; lvs. sessile, lance-ob' thick, rigid, smooth; hds. large, rays 10. disk-fls. 20; fr. smooth. Ga. 4-6f.
- 49 S. _1oughtónii T. & G. Low, smooth; lvs. lin.-lanceolate, acutish, flat, entire, tapering to base or petiole; hds. few, large, 20-30-flwd., rays 9 or 10. N. Y. Mich. 1-2f.
- 50 S. rígida L. Stout, rough-hairy; lvs. rigid, ovate to oblong, serrate, upper minute; hds. very large (4-5"), scales obtuse, rays 7-10, disk-fis. 25+. Dry. Ct., S. and W. 3-5f.
- 51 S. spithamea Curt. Low, villous; lvs. lance-oval to oblong. thin, sharply serrate; hds. middle-size; scales lanceolate, acute; rays 6—8, disk-fls. 15—20. High mts. N. Car.
- 52 S. lanceolàta Ait. St. angular, hairy, much branched; lvs. lin.-lanceolate, entire, 3-veined; rays minute, about 17. disk-fis. 10. Meadows, copses: com. 2-4f. Fragrant.
- 53 S. tenuifòlia Ph. St. angular, smooth, much branched; lvs. narrowly linear, 1-veined, the axils leafy; corymb open, loose; rays about 10. Dry fields, coastward.
- 27. BIGELOVIA, DC. Fls. 3—4, all tubular, §. Rays 0. Invol. cylindrical, as long as the flowers. Scales rigid, linear, closely imbricated

Recep. pointed by a scale-like cusp. Fr. obconic, hirsute. Pap. bristles in one row. 24 Glabrous, slender. Leaves alternate, entire. Heads fastigiately corymbous, with yellow flowers and colored scales.

- B. virgàta DC.—Swamps, N. J. to Fla. and La. 1—2f. With virgate branches from base. I.vs. narrowly lin., 1-veined, the cauline lin.-spatulate. Sc. glutinous. Aug.—Oct.
- 28. ISOPÁPPUS, T. & G. Ray-fls. 5—12, \$\(\text{?}\); disk-fls. 10—20, \$\(\text{.}\). Scales of the invol. lance-subulate, closely imbricated. Recep. alveolate. Fr. terete, silky-villous. Pap. a single row of equal capillary bristles. (2) Roughhairy, branching, with alternate leaves and loose panicles. Aug.—Oct.
- I. divaricatus T. & G. Scabrous, hispid; lvs. lin.-lanceolate, taper-pointed each way; ped. slender, naked; rays 6-8, disk-fis. 10-13; pappus tawny. Dry. Ga. Fla. to Tex.
- 29. HETEROTHECA, Cass. Hds. ∞ -flowered. Rays in one series, \Im ; disk-fls. \Im . Scales imbricated, appressed. Recep. alveolate, fringed Fr. minutely canescent, of the ray without pappus (naked), of the disk with a double pap., the outer very short, scale-like, the inner of capillary bristles. 44 Hairy, corymbously branched, with alternate leaves and yellow flowers.
- H. scabra DC. St. flexuous, striate; lvs. scabrous, oblong-ovate, dentate; pet. wing-clasping; hds. large, rays 15-20; pap. tawny red, the outer white. S. 2-3f. Sept. Oct.
- 30. CHRYSÓPSIS, Nutt. Hds. ∞ -flowered. Ray-fls. \S ; disk-fls. \S . Invol. imbricate. Recep. subalveolate, flat. Pap. of the ray and disk similar, double, the exterior short, interior copious, capillary, brownish. Cyp. hairy, compressed. 24 ② Hairy, with alternate and entire leaves and yellow flowers. Heads corymbous.
 - Leaves linear and lance-linear, grass-like, veined. Cypsela linear........Nos. 1—4
 Leaves oblong. Cypsela clavellate.—a Corymbs simple, umbel-like......Nos. 5—7
 - Leaves oblong. Cypsela clavellate.—a Corymbs simple, umbel-like......Nos. 5—7
 —a Corymbs compound or paniculate..Nos. 8—10
- 1 C. graminifòlia N. Canescent with long, silky hairs; stem leafy to the top; lvs. linear, the upper reduced; hds. many, large, loosely corymbed. Del. to Fla. 2f. Sept.
- 2 C. oligantha Chapm. Canescent with silky hairs; st. almost leafless above; hds, quite large, few, on slender peduncles; lvs. lance-lin. Damp sands, Fla. 2f. Apr. May.
- 3 C. pinifòlia Ell. Glabrous; lvs. narrowly linear to setaceous, rigid, erect; hds. solitary, few; cyp. villous; pap. reddish-brown, the outer whitish. Hills, Ga. 1-2f. Sept.
- 4 C. falcàta Ell. Villous; lvs. somewhat falcate, spreading, narrow; hds. small, in axillary corymbs; rays 8-toothed. Dry sands, Ms. to N. J. St. 8', stout, leafy. Sep. Oct.
- 5 C. Mariàna N. Silky-arachnoid, simple; lvs. oblong-lanceolate, smooth when old, the lower spatulate, rather obtuse, upper reduced, acute; hds. about 7, large, 15-20-rayed; ped. and acute scales glandular. 2t Barrens, N. J. to Fla. 2f. Sept.
- 6 C. gossýpina N. Cottony-tomentous, simple; lvs. uniform, ovate-oblong, obtuse, the lower tapering to base; hds. few, large; ped. short, glandular. @ Md. to Fla. unbarrens. 1--2f. Lower leaves rarely sinuate-toothed. (C. dentata Ell.) Sept.
- 7 C. villòsa N. Villous-pubescent, leafy to top; lvs. acute, lower oblong-spatulate, upper oblong-linear, bristly-ciliate; hds. large, umbel expanded. Ill. to Ala. 2f.
- 8 C. trichophýlla N. Silky-villous, branching, leafy; lvs. oblong to lance-linear, the lower obtuse; corymb large; ped. and scales smoothish. @ Barrens, S. 2-3f. Sept
- 9 C. scabrélla T. & G. Dusty-scabrous, stout, branched; lvs. oblong-lanceolate, the lower narrowed to base, upper acute; corymb large; ped. glandular. Fla. 2f. Oct.
- 10 C. decúmbens Chapm. Silky-villous, decumbent; lvs. lance-oblong, obtuse. with leafy axils, lower spat.-oblong; hds. very large. paniculate. glandular. Fla. 3-4f. Nov

- 31. CONYZA, L. GNATBANE. Fls. all tubular, those of the margin \mathfrak{S} , of the centre \mathfrak{S} or \mathfrak{S} . Scales in several rows. Recep. flat or convex. Cyp compressed. Pap. 1 row of (red) capil. bristles.—Herbs chiefly trop. Fls. yel
- C. ambigua DC. Cinereous-pubescent; lower lvs. sinuate-lobed, acute, middle repand-dentate, upper linear, entire; hds. panicled. Ga. S. Car. Ap.-Jl. § (C. sinuata Ell.)
- 32. ÍNULA, L. ELECAMPANE. Hds. many-flowered. Invol. imbricate. Ray-fls. numerous, 9; disk-fls. 5. Recep. naked. Pap. simple, scabrous. Anthers with 2 bristles at base. 24 Coarse European herbs, with alternate leaves and very large yellow heads.
- Helènium L. Lvs. amplexicaul, ovate, rugous, downy beneath; hds. solitary, terminal; sc. ovate. Pastures and roadsides, N. Eng. to Ill. 4-6f. Root lvs. 1-3f. Jl. Aug. §
- 33. PLUCHEA, DC. MARSH FLEABANE. Hds. ∞-flowered; fls. of the margin ?, of the centre ?, but sterile. Invol. imbricated. Recep. flat, naked. Sty. undivided. Pap. capillary, simple.—Strong-scented herbs, with alternate leaves and corymbs of purple fls., and copious, reddish pappus.
- 1 P. bifrons DC. Pubescent, leafy; lvs. oval-oblong, acute, finely serrate, cordate-amplexicaul, veiny; heads in compound, corymbous clusters. 2 Damp, S. 2f.
- 2 P. camphorùta DC. Lvs. ovate-lanceolate, somewhat pubescent, acute, sessile or short-petioled, serrate; fls. in crowded corymbs; sc. viscid-downy, pointed. ① Salt marshes, Mass. to Fla. 1—3f. Stout, some fleshy, with upright branches. Aug. Sept.
- 3 P. purpuráscens DC. Glandular-tomentous; lvs. ovate-lanceolate, serrate, on slender petioles; hds. on slender ped.; sc. downy, acute. ① Swamps. 1-2f. Fla. Sept.
- 4 P. foetida DC. Nearly glabrous, very leafy; lvs. broadly lanceolate, acute or acuminate at each end, petiolate, obtusely subserrate; heads numerous, in paniculate corymbs; scales smoothish, acute. 21 Open hills, W. & S. 1—2f. Aug.—Oct.
- 34. BÁCCHARIS, L. GROUNDSEL TREE. Hds. discoid, \$ \(\text{s.} \) Invol. imbricate, cylindric, or ovate, with subcoriaceous, ovate scales. \$ Sta. exserted. Recep. naked. Pap. capillary. 5 With alternate leaves and white flowers in Autumn.
- 1 B. halimifòlia L. Whitish-scurfy; lvs. obovate, incisely- or repand-dentate above, the highest lanceolate; panicle compound, leafy; fascicles pedunculate, terminal, in a dense panicle. Sea-coast, Conn. to Fla. 6—12f. A handsome shrub.
- 2 B. glomerulifiòra Pers. Minutely scurfy; lvs. all obovate, very obtuse, repand-few-toothed; heads in sessile, axillary glomerules. Coast, Va. to La. 3—6f.
- 3 B. angustitòlia Mx. Diffusely branched; lvs. linear, sessile, entire; hds. small, 15-20-flowered, cylindrical, axillary, loosely paniculate. Marshes, S. 6-10f.
- 35. PTEROCAULON, Ell. Black-root. Hds. many-flowered, the fertile flowers \(\foats, \) in several rows, the sterile flowers central, mostly \(\tilde{\gamma}. \) Sc. imbricated, caducous with the fruit, \(\tilde{\gamma} \) corollas 3-toothed, \(\tilde{\gamma} \) 5-cleft. Cyp angular, hispid. Pap. of equal capillary bristles longer than the involucre 24 Rhizome tuberous. Leaves alternate, decurrent, and the stem winged Heads sessile, crowded in a thick woolly spike.
- P. pychnostáchyum Ell. Simple; lvs. lanceolate, smooth above, cream-white tomentous beneath, as well as one side of the wings of the stem. Sandy soils, S. 2-8f Spike 2-3'. May—Ang. A curious plant.
 - 36. BORRÍCHIA, Adans. Sea Ox-eve. Ray-fls. ligulate, 2, fertile

Scales imbricated, the outer leafy. Recep. flat, chaffy, the chaff rigid, persistent. Fr. 4-angular, crowned with a 4-toothed pappus. 5 5 Maritime, with opposite leaves and solitary yellow heads.

- B. frutéscens DC. Canescent, downy; lvs. oblanceolate, repand, obtuse-cuspidate, subconnate at base; chaff of the recep. rigidly cuspidate. Marshes, Va. to Fla. 1-3f.
 B. arboréscens DC. Smoothish; lvs. spatulate, entire; chaff obtuse. S. Fla. 8f.
- 37. ECLIPTA, L. Ray-fls. 9, numerous, narrow; disk §, mostly 4-tcothed. Scales 10—12, in two rows, leafy, lance-ovate. Recep. flat. Chaff I ristly. Cypsela somewhat angular or 2-edged. Pap. 0. ① Strigous. Lvs. opposite. Heads axillary and terminal, solitary. Flowers white. Fig. 72.
- E. alba (I.) Erect or diffuse, with short, appressed hairs; lvs. lance-oblong, tapering to each end, subservate; ped. longer than the hds.; scales lanceolate. Damp soils, lil. to Md., and S. 1-3f. Rays minute. (E. erecta L. E. procumbens Mx. Cotula alba L., &c.)
- 38. GALINSOGA, R. & P. Rays 4 or 5, small, obtuse, 9. Invol. scales 4 or 5, ovate, thin. Recep. conical, chaffy. Cyp. angular. Pappus of small, fringed scales, or 0. ① Leaves opposite, 3-veined. Heads small, with white rays and yellow disk-flowers.
- G. parviflòra Cav. Lvs. ovate, acute, subserrate; pap. scales 8—16. A weed in cultivated grounds, coastward, Mass. to Penn. 1—3f. Summer. § S. America.
- 39. POLÝMNIA, L. LEAF-CUP. Involucre double, outer of 4 or 5 large, leafy scales, inner of about 10 leaflets, concave. Ray-flowers pistil late, few; disk sterile. Receptacle chaffy. Pappus none. 24 Coarse and clammy. Leaves opposite. Flowers yellow.
- 1 P. Canadénsis L. Viscid-villous; lvs. periolate, acuminate, lower pinnatifid, upper 3-lobed or entire, rays shorter than the invol. Can. to Car. and Ill. 3-5f. June.
- 2 P. uvedàlia L. Hairy and rough, stout; lvs. 3-lobed, acute, decurrent into the petiole, lobes sinuate-angled; rays 7-12, much longer than the involucre. In highland woods, N. Y. to Ill., and S. 3-6f. Lvs. very large (as also in No. 1). Hds. showy.
- 40. CHRYSÓGONUM, L. Rays about 5, 2, fertile; disk 2 but sterde. Scales in two rows of about 5 each, the outer leafy, the inner chaffy. Recep. flat, chaffy. Cyp. of the ray obcompressed, obovate, each embraced by a chaff scale, of the disk abortive. Pappus a small, 2–3-toothed crown 4 A little prostrate herb, with opposite leaves and solitary, pedunculate, bright yellow vernal flowers.
- C. Virginiànum L.—In rich shady soils, Md. to Ill., and South. Acadescent, finally canlescent. One of the earliest flowers of Spring.
- 41. SÍLPHIUM, L. ROSIN-WEED. Ray-fis. numerous, in 2 or 3 rows, iertile, outer row ligulate; disk-fis. sterile. Invol. campanulate. Scales in several series, leafy and spreading at summit. Recep. small, flat, chaffy. Cyp. broad, flat, obcompressed, crowned with a 2-toothed pappus. 2t Stout, coarse, resinous herbs. Heads large. Flowers yellow. Summer (p. 447).
 - * Stem nearly leafless, scape-like. Lvs. very large, alternate, mostly radical... Nos. 1-3
 - - -a Leaves opposite, rarely the highest scattered.............Nos. 5-7
 - -a Leaves alternate (the lowest opposite or verticillate or alternate).. No. 8

- 1 S. Iaciniatum L. Polar Plant. Very rough, with white, hispid hairs; leaves (187) pinnately parted, petiolate, segments sinuate-lobed or entire; heads spicate, distant scales ovate, appendaged and squarrous at apex. Prairies, W. 5-10f. July-Sept.
- 2 S. terebinthinaceum L. Prairie Burdock. St. glabrous; lvs. ovate to oblong, cordate, tooth-serrate, obtuse (1-2f); hds. panicled; scales round-oval; rays about 20; fr. winged. Prairies, W. and S. 4-Sf. Exudes much resin. Hds. 1' broad, rays 1' long. β. pinnatifidum. Lvs. more or less deeply lobed or pinnatifid. Prairies.
- 3 5. compósitum Mx. Glabrous throughout; slender, glaucous; lvs. cordate, variously sinuate-pinnatifid with lobed segments; hds. corymbed; fr. roundish-obcordate; 12ys about 10. Barrens, S. 3-6f. July, Aug. Varies with leaves only toothed. Hills.
- 1 S. trifoliàtum L. St. glabrous, terete or 6-angled; lvs. lanceolate, acute, short-petioled, in 3's or 4's, upper opp.; cyme loose; fr. oval, 2-toothed. Dry, O. to Fla. 4-6f.
- 5 S. Integrifolium Mx. Scabrons; st. 4-angled; lvs. opp., sessile, ovate-lanceolate, entire, cordate; corymb close; fr. broad-winged, 2-toothed. Prairies, W. and S. 2-3f. β. ternatum. Stem 6-angled; lvs. verticillate in 3's. With the common form.
- 6 S. scabérrimum Ell. Rough-hispid; lvs. rigid, oval, some pointed, serrate. petiolate, scales ciliate-serrulate; fr. roundish, broad-winged, deeply notched at apex. W. Ga. to La. 3-4f. Corymbed. Rays 20, spreading 2'. Fruit 6". Aug. Sept.
- 7 S. lævigàtum Ell. Glabrous; Ivs. lance-oblong, acute. serrate, petiolate; scales ciliate; fruit, large, oval, narrowly winged, emarginate. W. Ga. Ala. 2—3f. Heads small, loosely corymbed. Rays spreading, 11. Fruit 4". Aug. Sept.
- 8 S. Asteríscus L. Hispid or hairy; lvs. lanceolate, crenate-serrate, petiolate; scales leafy; fruit broad-obovate, 2-toothed. Dry soils, Va. to Fla. 2—4f. June—Aug. β. pimilum. Downy, low; leaves elliptical; heads small; fruit truncate.
- 9 S. perfoliàtum L. Cup-plant. Stem square; leaves large, thin, ovate, forming a cup with their counate bases; heads on long peduncles; fruit broad-obovate, winged, notched. By streams. W. and S. 4-7f. Heads large. July, Aug.
- 42. BERLANDIÈRA, DC. Ray-fls. 2, fertile, in one series; disk 2 but sterile. Scales in three series, leafy, subequal. Recep. chaffy. Pales obtuse. Cyp. all marginal, in one row, obcompressed, wingless, obovate, adherent to the inner scales. Pap. minute. 24 Velvety-canescent, with alter nate, cordate, petiolate leaves and yellow rays.
- 1 B. tomentòsa T. & G. Caulescent, simple, white-tomentous; lvs. oblong, obtuse, crenate; heads in small, dense corymbs. Barrens, S. 1—2f. April—Aug.
- 2 B. subacaùlis N. Acanlescent, at length some caulescent, roughish canescent; lvs. sinuate-piunatifid; scapes tall, bearing a single head. Ga. Fla. May, June.
- 43. MADIA, Molina. Invol. scales as many as the rays, complicate and embracing the compressed cypselæ. Recep. chaffy at its border. Rays 5—15, 9; disk-fls. 9, but often sterile. Pap. 0. (1) Hairy and glandular.
- M. ÉLEGANS. Lvs. lance-linear, sessile; heads corymbed; rays linear-cuneate, 3-toothed at apex, yellow, with a purple base. From California, very showy. (Madaria, DC.)
- 44. SPHENÓGYNE, Br. Invol. imbricate. Sc. with broad scarious tips. Recep. chaffy, pales embracing the flowers. Rays neutre; disk-fls. §. Cyp. hairy. Pap. of obtuse, contorted, chaff-scales.—S. Afr. Lvs. alternate.
- 8. speciosa. Leaves pinnatifid, with oblong cut segments; rays linear-oblong, spreading 2', yellow, disk dark purple. (1) 1f. Blooms profusely from July to Oct.
- 45. PARTHÈNIUM, L. Rays 5, very short, fertile; disk-fls. co, tubular, sterile. Invol. hemispherical. Sc. in two series, outer ovate, inner

orbicular. Recep. conical, chaffy. Cyp. 5, compressed, cohering with 2 contiguous pales. American herbs with alternate leaves. (Flowers white.)

- 1 P. integrifolium L. Pubescent, rigidly erect; lvs. lance-ovate, coarsely dentate-crenate, coriaccous; hds. many, corymbed. 21 Dry. Md., W. and S. 3-5f. Jl.-Sept.
- 2 P. Hysteróphorus L. Puberulent, decumbent; lvs. bipinnatifid. the upper linear; heads numerous, very small, in a diffuse panicle. River banks, Fla. to I.a.
- 46. IVA, L. MARSH ELDER. HIGHWATER SHRUB. Hds. discoid, monecious. Invol. of 3—9 scales, distinct or partly united. Marginal fls 1—5, fertile, the others sterile. Recep. chaffy. Cyp. obconic, obtuse. Papnone. Herbs or shrubs. Lower lys. opposite. Hds. small, greenish white
- 1. frutéscens L. Shrubby; lvs. fleshy, lanceolate, coarsely serrate, upper lance linear, entire; hds. axillary; scales 5, distinct, rounded; cypselæ 5. Borders of sak marshes, Mass. to Fla. 3—8f, bushy. Racemes paniculate, hds. drooping. July—Sept
- 1. ciliàta Willd. Annual, hairy; lvs. lance-ovate, acuminate, coarsely toothed; hds. spicate; sc. 3, distinct, roundish, ciliate; cyp. 3. Wet. Ill. to La. 3-7f. Aug.-Oct.
- 3 I. imbricaria Walt. 24 Terete, glabrous; lvs. fleshy, linear-lanceolate, 3-veined, sessile; heads drooping, in leafy racemes; scales 6-9, obtuse, imbricated in 2 rows, with torn edges, Sea-coast, S. 1-2f.
- 47. AMBROSIA, Tourn. Horse-weed. Monœcious. Sterile involucre of several scales united into a depressed, hemispherical cup, many-flowered. Anth. approximate, but distinct. Fertile involucre 1-leaved, entire or 5-toothed, 1-flowered. Cor. 0. Sty. 2. Sta. 0.—Herbaceous plants with mostly opposite leaves and unsightly flowers. July—Sept. Figs. 73, 342.
- A. bidentàta Mx. Hairy and leafy, with simple branches; lvs. sessile or clasping, oblong, with a single tooth on each side near the base; fertile hds. axillary; fr. 4-angled, acutely pointed, the ribs produced into 4 short spines. (1) Prairies, Ill. to La. 1-3f.
- 2 A. trifida L. Rough-hairy; lvs. 3-lobed, serrate, lobes oval-lanceolate, acuminate; fr. with 6 ribs ending below the conical top. (1) Along streams, &c. 5-10f. Aug. B. integrifolia. Leaves ovate, acuminate, often some of them 3-lobed.
- 3 A. artemisicefòlia L. Hog-weed. Lvs. twice-pinnatifid, smoothish, petioles cili ate; sterile hds. in panicled racemes, fertile axillary, sessile. ① Gardens, fields. 2-3f.
- 4 A. psilostachya DC. Whitish, woolly, branching and leafy; lvs. rigid, the lower opp., bipinnatifid, upper pinnatifid; rac. spike-like; fr. hairy. (1) Prairies, Wis. to Tex.
- 48. XANTHIUM, Tourn. CLOT-WEED. Monœcious. & Hds. spicate above. Scales distinct, in one row. Anth. approximate, but distinct. Recep. chaffy. \$2 Invol. clustered below, 2-lvd., clothed with hooked prickles, 1- or 2-beaked, enclosing 2 fls. Sta. 0. (1) Coarse weeds with alternate leaves.
- 1 X. Strumàrium L. Rough, unarmed, branching; lvs. cordate, lobed, 3-veined, unequally serrate; fruit elliptical, armed with stiff, hooked thorns. and ending with 2 spreading, straight horns. Fields, ways; 6es, N., M. 2—3f. Aug. Unsightly.
- 2 X. spinosum L. Whitish-downy, armed with triple, slender, subaxillary spines; lvs. lance-ovate, 3-lobed, dentate, or entire; \$\(\pi\) invol. oblong Waysides, &c. 2f. Sept.
- 49. MELÁNTHERA, Cass. Fls. all tubular, §. Scales in 2 subequai series. Recep. chaffy, the pales partly investing the fls. Cyp. short, truncate

angular. Pap. a few minute caducous awns or bristles. 2 Scabrous, with square stems, opposite, petioled, 3-veined leaves and long peduncled heads. Corolla white. Anthers black, tipped with a white appendage.

- 1 M. hastata Mx. Lvs. hastately 3-lobed, acuminate, dentate; sc. lance-ovate, acrminate, pales rigid, cusp-pointed. Dry soils, S. Car. to Fla., and W. 3-6f. Jl.—Sept.
- 2 M. deltoidea Mx. Lvs. ovate-deltoid; scales ovate; pales or chaff obtuse. S. Fis
- 50. ZÍNNIA, L. Ray-fls. ligulate, \$\varphi\$; disk tubular, \$\varphi\$. Sc. oval, margined, imbricate. Recep. chaffy, conical. Pap. of the disk of 1 or 2 erect, flat awns. (1) American herbs, with opposite, entire leaves and solitary terminal heads. Rays bright-colored, showy.
- 1 Z. multifiòra L. Lvs. lance-oblong, sess.; peduncles scarcely longer than the lvs.; rays oval, shorter than the invol.; fr. 1-awned; pales entire. Fields, S. 6'-2f. May, Jn. §
- 2 Z. ÉLEGANS L. Lvs. ovate, cordate, sessile and clasping; peduncies much longer than the leaves; pales serrated; fruit 2-awned. Mexico. 2—4f. Fls. single or double, of all colors, often brilliant, blooming in gardens throughout the Summer.
- 51. HELIÓPSIS, Pers. Ox-EYE. Invol. imbricate, with ovate, subequal scales. Rays linear, large, \$\partial\$; disk \$\partial\$. Recep. chaffy, conical, the pales lanceolate. Fruit 4-sided. Pappus 0. 24 Leaves opposite. Heads large. Flowers yellow, like Helianthus.
- II. lievis Pers. St. smooth; lvs. ovate-oblong to lanceolate, coarsely serrate, petiolate, 3-veined, smooth beneath. Hedges and thickets: common. 3-5f. June, July.
 - β. gracilis. Slender, 2f; lvs. lance-ovate, scabrous, acute at base.
 - y. scabra. Stem and leaves scabrous, yellowish; leaves truncate at base. W. 61
- 52. TETRAGONOTHÈCA, Dill. Hds. radiate. Invol. double, the outer of 4 leafy bracts united at base, the inner of 8 small scales similar to the chaff of the conical receptacle. Ach. smooth, truncate, destitute of pappus. 21 Clothed with viscid hairs, opposite leaves, with 1 or few yellow-flowered, large heads, on long peduncles.
- T. helianthoides L.—Sandy soils, Va., and S. 3f, A stout, coarse, unsightly herb. Leaves ovate, sessile, repand-toothed. Rays spreading nearly 3'. April—June.
- 53. ECHINACEA, Mœnch. Purple Cone-flower. Scales of the invol. in 2 or 3 rows. Ray-fls. neutral; disk-fls. \(\frac{1}{2}\). Recep. conic, bristling with stiff, spiny pales. Cyp. 4-angled. Pap. a few teeth. \(\frac{1}{2}\) Branches each with 1 large head. Leaves alternate. Rays rose-purple, drooping.
- 1 E. purpùrea Mœnch. Very rongh; lower lvs. broad-ovate, 5-veined, cauline lance-ovate, acuminate, nearly entire; rays 12—15, very long (2—3'), bifid. Thickets, W. and S. 4f. July-Sept.—Varies in roughness, and with white rays. (See Addenda.)
- 2 E. angustifòlia DC. St. hispid, slender; lvs. all entire, hispid-pubesceut, 3-vein ed, lanceolate to lance-linear; rays 12-15, narrow, 1-2' long. Prairies and marshes. Ill. Mo., and S. 2-3f. Rays sometimes white. May-July. (See Addenda.)
- 3 E. atrórubens N. Smooth or rough; stem simple, furrowed; lvs. lance-linear to linear, rigid, the lower 3-veined; rays 8—11, shorter than the disk (1'); scales in 3 rows; pappus of 4 teeth. Damp barrens, Ga. Fla., and W. 2f. June—Aug.
- 54. RUDBÉCKIA, L. Invol. scales nearly equal, leafy, in a double row, 6 in each. Ray-fis. neutral; disk §. Recep. conic or columnar, with

unarmed pales or chaff. Cyp. 4-angled. Pap. a lacerate or toothed margin, or 0. 2 Leaves alternate. Heads large. Rays yellow.

- Rays large, drooping.—a Leaves divided. Disk ovoid or rounded.......Nos. 1, 3
 —a Leaves undivided. Disk columnar..........Nos. 3, 4
 Rays spreading. Disk dark purple, conical or rounded...(b)
 b Leaves deeply lobed or parted, the upper undivided.......Nos. 5, 6
- R. lacîniâta L. Glabrous; lower leaves pinnate, segments 3-lobed, upper leaves ovate; disk ovoid, yellowish, pales truncate. Swamps. 3-5f. Rays near 2'. Aug.
- 2 R. heterophylla T. & G. Downy; lvs. coarsely toothed, 3-5-lobed or parted, the lowest often round-cordate, highest ovate; disk globous; pales acute. Fla. 4f. Aug.
- 3 R. máxima N. Glabrous; leaves thin, ample, oval to oblong, subentire, the upper clasping; head solitary, on a long ped.; rays 2'. Wet barrens, Fla. to La. 7f. Aug.
- 4 R. nitida N. Glabrous and shining; leaves thick, lanceolate, acute, 3-5-veined; heads few or solitary; disk brown; rays 9-12, near 2. Swamps, S. 4f. July.
- 5 R. subtomentosa Ph. Tomentous-downy, corymbous; leaves serrate, the lower 3-parted or lobed, upper ovate; disk globular; pales bearded, obtuse; rays 10-15, orange-yellow, 1'. Prairies, W. and S-W. 3-5f. July, Ang.
- 6 R. triloba L. Hairy, paniculately branched; lvs. coarsely serrate, 3-lobed to ovate-lanceolate, the lowest cut-pinnate or undivided; hds. rather small, disk conical, dark purple; pales smooth, awned. Fields. M., W. 3—4f. Aug. Sept.
- 7 R. mollis Ell. Soft-woolly all over; ivs. oblong, sessile or clasping; sc. reflexed; disk dark purp., with canescent pales; rays 15-20, 1'. W. Ga. 2-3f. Lvs. small. Aug. -Oct.
- 8 R. Heliópsidis T. & G. Slightly downy; lvs. ovate or oval, 5-veined, petiolate; sc. obtuse, squarrous, rays 10-12; pales canescent. W. Ga. and Ala. 1-2f. Aug. Sept.
- 9 R. hirta L. Very rough-hairy; ped. leafless; lvs. ovate-spatulate. 3 veined, petiolate, mostly entire, upper ones sessile, lance-ovate; scales in 3 rows; rays oval, 12-15; disk rounded, dark brown; pales bearded. Fields. 2f. Showy. July-Sept.
- 10 R. fùlgida Ait. Rough-hirsute; branches leafless above; lvs. ovate to lance-oblong, remotely dentate, lower petiolate; scales oblong, spreading as long as the 12—14 orange rays; pales glabrons, lin.-oblong, obtuse. Mts. Pa. to O., and S. 1-3f. July-Oct.
- 11 R. speciòsa Wend. Hairy and downy; branches slender, leafless above; lvs. strongly dentate, acuminate, ovate to lanceolate, 5-3-veined, lower long-petiolate; sc. much shorter than the 18 rays; pales smooth, acute. Ill. to Va. 2-4f. Aug.-Oct.
- 12 R. AMPLEXIFÒLIA. (i) Branching, glabrous; lvs. cordate-clasping; rays spotted at base, brilliant. La. (Dracopsis.)
- 55. LÉPACHYS, Raf. Invol. in one series of linear scales. Ray-fis. few, neutral; disk §. Recep. columnar, chaffy. Chaff obtuse, and bearded at apex. Pap. 0. Fertile achenia compressed, 1-2-winged. 24 Lvs. alternate, pinnately divided. Hds. with long, drooping, yellow rays. June-Sept.
- 1 L. pinnàta T. & G. Rough; lvs. all pinnate, divisions 5—7, 2-parted or entire; rays light yellow, twice longer than the ovoid yellowish disk. W. N-Y., W. and S. 2-4f.
- 2 L. columnaris. Rough, branching; root lvs. undivided, oblanceolate; stem lvs. pinnatifid; disk nearly 2' long, longer than the 5—8 broad rays, which, in Variety pulcherrima, are crimson, tipped with yellow. Montana. 2f.
- 56. HELIANTHUS, L. SUN-FLOWER. Ray-fls. neutral; disk §. Sc. of the invol. imbricated in several series. Recep. flat or convex, the chaff persistent, embracing the fruit. Pap. of 2 or 4 chaffy awns, mostly deciduous. Fruit compressed or 4-angled. ① 24 Rough. Lvs. opposite, the up

per often alternate, m stly tripli-veined. Rays yellow; disk yellow or purue; in late Summer and Autumn. Figs. 74, 261, 433-4.

- § Helianthélla (T. & G.) Pap. persistent. Lvs. scattered, 1-veined..... Nos 24, 25
 - 4 Helianthus proper. Pappus deciduous. Lewer leaves opposite ... (*)
 - * Disk (its corollas and pales) dark purple, mostly convex...(a)

 - Sc. obtuse or barely acute.. Nos. 6, 7
 - Disk (its corollas and pales) yellow...(b)

 - b Leaves chiefly opposite and 3-veined or tripli-veined...(c)
 - c Scales erect, closely imbricated.—f Plants green, rough.....Nos. 12, 13
 —f Plants whitish, downy...Nos. 14, 15
 - c Scales loosely spreading. Heads large, 9-15-rayed...(d)
 - d Scales lance-linear, longer than disk. Leaves thin...... Nos. 16, 17
 d Scales lance-ovate, as long as the disk. Leaves thick... Nos. 18—21
 - c Scales loosely spreading. Heads small, 5-8-rayed...........Nos. 22, 23
- 3 #1. annus L. Great Sunflower. Erect, stout; lvs. all cordate, only the lowest opposite; hds. very large (6-12'), nodding; fr. glabrous. Gardens and fields. 2-10f. § S. America.—A variety with the flowers all ligulate is sometimes found in gardens.
- 2 M. débilis N. Decumbent, slender; leaves mostly alternate, ovate, sermlate, petiolate; hds. small; scales with slender points; fr. pubescent. Shores, E. Fla. to La. 1-2f.
- 3 H. Rádula T. & G. Hirsute, simple, bearing a single head; lvs. roundish-obovate or ov. e. obtuse; scales and pales lanccolate, acuminate, erect; rays 7-10. rarely 0. 24 Barrens, Ga. Fla. Ala. 1-3f. Often growing in clusters. Hds. near 1'. Aug. Sept.
- 4 H. heterophyllus N. Slightly hispid, slender, bearing a single head; lvs. entire, the lower oval, upper linear-lanceolate; scales acuminate, erect, ciliate; pales acute; rays 12—18.
 2 S. 1—2f. Heads 6" diam., rays spreading 2½. Aug. Sept.
- 5 H. angustifolius L. Erect, slender, scabrons or hispid; lvs. lance-linear, tapering to a long point, 1-velned, rigid; heads few; scales lance-linear, the long point spreading; pales linear, 3-toothed. Dry soils. N. J., Ky. and S. 2-3f. Aug.-Oct.
- 6 H. rígidus Desf. Rigid, subsimple; lvs. lanceolate, pointed, rough both sides; hds. few; scales ovate, acute, short; ravs 12-20. Prairies, Wis. Mo. to La. 2-3f.
- 7 H. atrórubens L. Ped. few, long, leafless; st. hirsnte below; lvs. ovate or oval. obtusish, on winged petioles; sc. oblong, obtuse, 3-veined. Dry soils. S. 2-4f.
- 8 H. gigánteus L. Rough or hairy; lvs. lanceolate, serrate, pointed, on ciliate, wing ed petioles; scales lance-linear, ciliate; rays 12-20; pappus of 2 short, fringed scales Can, to Car. and Ky. 4-10f.—Varies with the leaves mostly opposite.
- 9 H. tomentòsus Mx. Stont, pubescent, branched; lvs. ovate to long-lanceolate, acuminate, subentire, the lower petiolate; scales long-pointed, villous, spreading; pales hairy and 3-toothed at top. Dry hills, Ill. to Ga. 4—Sf. Rays 15".
- 10 H. grosse-serratus Martens. St. smooth and glaucous; lvs. lanceolate or lanceovate, long-acuminate, sharply serrate, downy beneath, on winged stalks; scales loose, subulate, as long as the disk; ravs 15-20. W. and S. 4-6f.
- 11 H. tuberòsus L. Jerusalem Artichoke. Root bearing oblong tubers; lvs. cordateovate to ovate, acuminate; petioles ciliate. Fields, hedges. 4f. § Brazil.
- 12 H. lætiflorus Pers. St. branched above; lvs. thick, lance-oval, pointed, serrate, on short stalks; scales ovate-lanceolate; rays 12-20, 2'. Woods. W. and S-W. 3-4f.
- 13 H. occidentàlis Riddell. Slender, simple, nearly naked above; lvs. oval, subserrate, on long hairy petioles; hds. 1-5, small; scales lance-oval. Sandy. W. 3f.
- 14 H. mollis Lam. Canescent-tomentous, subsimple; lvs. ovate, sessile, cordateclasping, acuminate; sc. lanceolate; pales entire, acute; rays 15-25. O. to Mo. 2-4f.
- 15 H. cinèreus, β. Sullivantii (T. & G.) Cincreous-pubescent; stem virgate, branched above; lvs. ovate-oblong, narrowed to the sessile base, the lower to a winged petiole; pales pointed, with 2 lateral teeth; rays about 20. Ohio. 2—3f.

- 16 H. decapétalus L. Lvs. all opposite, thin, ovate, acuminate, toothed. on winged stalks, scabrous above, smoothish beneath.—Varies with the invol. scales enlarged and leaflike, or only lance-linear. Can. to Penn. 3—4f.
- 17 H. trachellifolius Willd. Branch lvs. alternate, thin, appressed-serrate, acuminate. all ovate to lance-linear; pales 3-toothed; rays 12—15. Thickets, W. 3—8f.
- 18 H. doronicoìdes Lam. Branching; lvs. ovate to lance-ovate, acuminate, serrate; scales lance-linear; rays 12-15, 1½, very showy. W. and S. 4-7f.
 β. plena-flora, Flowers all ligulate. Gardens. Very handsome.
- 19 H. strumòsus L. Smooth below; lvs. all similar, ovate-lanceolate, acuninate, serrulate; heads few, about 19-rayed; scales ciliate, squarrous. Swamps. 3-5f.
- 20 H. hirsùtus Raf. St. simple or forked, hirsute; lvs. petiolate, ovate-lanceolate, subserrate, hirsute beneath; scales lance-ovate, hairy; rays 11—15. Dry, W. and S. 6f. β. pubéscens. Leaves tomentous beneath, subsessile. (H. pubescens Hook.)
- 21 H. divarieatus L. St. smooth, simple, or forked; lvs. rough, lance-ovate, long-pointed from an abrupt sessile base; heads few, corymbous. Woods, &c. 4-5f. Stem subsimple: leaves thick, exceedingly rough and rigid, opposite or ternately verticillate, rounded at base W.
- 22 H. microcéphalus T. & G. St. smooth or hispid, branched; lvs. lanceolate, acuminate, narrowed to a short petiole, rough above, whitish-downy beneath; scales lanceolate; rays 5-8, spreading 1'. Dry, W. and S. 3-M. (H. Schweinitzii T. & G.)
- 23 H. longifolius Ph. Smooth throughout, branching; lvs. lance-oblong to lauce-linear, acute, the lowest petiolate, serrulate; heads few; scales ovate-lanceolate rays 6-10, spreading 11-2'. Damp. S. 3-5f. (II. kevigatus T. & G.)
- 24 H. grandifiòrus. Rough-downy; simple, leafy, lvs. 1—2', lance-linear, sessile; scales lanceolate, loose; rays 15—20, near 2'; pappus 2 fringed scales. E. Fla. 3f.
- 25 H. tenuifòlius. Rough-hairy, simple; lvs. narrow-linear; scales lance-subulate, loose; rays 10—13 (15"); pappus 2—4 awns. W. Fla. 1—2f. Leaves 2—3'. July.
- 67. ACTINOMERIS, Nutt. Heads many-flwd.; ray-fls. 4—14, rarely 0. Invol. scales foliaceous, subequal, in 1—3 series. Recep. conical or convex, chaffy. Ach. compressed, flat, obovate, mostly winged and 2-awned. 24 Plants tall, with 3-veined, serrate leaves. Heads corymbous. Rays when present yellow. Autumn.
 - § Actimeris. Pappus of 2 awns. Stems tall, corymbous...(a)
- A. paucifiòra N. Lvs. opp. or alternate, lanceolate to elliptical, rigid, obtuse; hds.
 1-3. discold, yellow; fr. narrowly winged, the disk cupshaped. Barrens, Fla. 1-2f.
- 2 A. alba T. & G. Lvs. narrow-lanceolate, acute both ways, serrulate; scales lancelinear, few, in one series; fruit broadly winged. S. Car. to Fla. and La. 7f.
- 8 A. helianthoides N. Stem winged; Ivs. alternate, ovate-lanceolate, decurrent, acuminate, serrate, rough, hairy; rays 1' long, 6-14, unequal; scales erect; fruit narrowly winged. Copses, prairies, Ohio to Ga., and W. 2-4f. June, July.
- 4 A. squarrosa N. Stem winged, tall (6-10f); lvs. alternate, some opposite, lance oblong, long (6-14), pointed both ways, decurrent; heads small; scales spreading (1 deflexed; rays 4-8, regular, short. Alluvion, N. Y., W. and S. Homely.
- 5 A. nudicaulis N. Stem wingless, branched and leafless above; lvs. oblong, un equally serrate, closely sessile; rays 7-12, broadly winged. Ga. Fla. Ala. 2-3f.
- 53. COREOPSIS, L. TICK-SEED. Rays about 8, rarely 0. Involuce double, each 6-12-leaved. Recep. chaffy. Cyp. obcompressed, emarginate, each commonly with a 2-toothed, upwardly-hispid pappus, sometimes

none Leaves mostly opposite. Rays usually yellow; disk-flowers yellow or dark purple.

- 1 C. DRUMMÓNDII. ① Pubescent; lvs. pinnately (1-5)-divided; segm. oval or oblong, entire; sc. lance-acuminate; rays unequally 5-toothed. Tex. 1-2f. Rays ample, showy. B. alrosanguinea. A garden variety, with the rays wholly dark purple. July-Oct 2 C. TINOTÒRIA. ① Glabrous; lvs. alternate, some pinnate; lobes lin.-oblong and linear;
- scales very short, acute; rays 3-lobed at apex. Nebraska. 1-3f. Beautiful. Summer 3 C. Atkinsoniàna. 2 Lf. lobes linear-spatulate to linear; sc. oblong, obtuse; rays 3-
- lobed; fr. distinctly winged. Columbia River. Oreg. Hds. handsome. like C. tinctoria.

 4 C. gladiata Walt. St. terete; lvs. alternate, thick. some ternately divided, lance-
- 4 C. gladiata Walt. St. terete; Ivs. alternate, thick, some ternately divided, lance-oblong to lance-linear; outer scales lance-ovate; fr. fringed, awns 2, slender; rays 3 toothed at the dilated apex. Moist barrens, S. 2—3f. Heads several, corymbed.
- 5 C. angustifòlia Ait. St. square; lvs. opposite (mostly), undivided, spatulate to linear, obtuse; outer sc. ovate, obtuse; fr. wing-fringed, awns 2, short; rays 3-lobed. S.
- 6 C. Æmleri Ell. St. angular above; lvs. opp., lance-ovate to lanceolate; outer scales oblong, obtuse; fruit margined, ciliate, the 2 awns very short. Ga. (Elliott) and Fla.
- 7 C. nudàta Nutt. Very slender; lvs. few, terete, rush-like, alternate, the lower very long; hds. few; rays wedge-obovate, crenate-lobed at apex. 21 Swamps, Ga. Fla. 2f.
- 8 C. ròsea N. Branching; lvs. opp., 1-veined, linear; ped. short; outer sc. very short; rays oblong. obscurely tridentate. 2 Wet grounds, Ms. to Ga. 8-16'. Delicate. Jl. Aug.
- 9 C. senifòlia Mx. Minutely downy or glabrous; lvs. opposite, ternate, sessile, appearing in whorls of 6; lfts. ovate-lanceolate, varying to linear-lanceolate or even to linear; scales downy, obtuse; rays entire. 2 Dry, Va. Ky. to Ga. 1—2f. July, Aug.
- 10 C. delphinifolia Lam. Lvs. opp., sessile, divided into lfts. which are each again 2-5-parted; seg. linear, entire, acute; disk-fls. brown at the tips. 2 Va. to Fla. 2f. Aug.
- 11 C. verticillàta L. Branched; lvs. 3-divided, closely sessile, the divisions 1-2-pin nately-parted; seg. fillform-lin.; rays 1-3-toothed. 24 Moist, Md. to Ga. 1-3f. Jn.-Aug.
- 12 C. palmàta N. St. angled, striate, leafy to top; lvs. sessile, deeply 3-cleft, rigid-lobes linear, acutish, entire or again cleft; fr. linear-elliptic. 2 Prairies, W. 1-2. July.
- 13 C. tripteris L. St. simple 'all, corymbous: lvs. opp., stalked. thick, 3-5-divided: seg. lin.-lanceolate, entire, acute; hds. small; rays obtuse. 2 Dry, W. and S. 4-8f. Jl.
- 14 C. grandiftora N. St. low; hds. solitary, large, on long naked stalks; lvs. lanceolate, mostly divided into lance-lin. seg.; rays 4-5-cleft. 24 Mo. to Tex. Much like No.15.
- 15 C. lanccolàta L. Ascending; lower lvs. oblanceolate, upper lanceolate, all entire; heads solitary, on long naked peduncles; rays 4-5-toothed. 21 Damp soils, West and So.th. Head showy. Rays about 8, spreading 2' or more. June—Aug. †
- 16 C. auriculàta L. Lower lvs. round-ovate, petiolate, some of them with 2 small lateral segm. (auriculate) at base, the upper oblong, subsessile; hds. few, on long ped., outer scales oblong-linear. Dry soils, Ill. to Va., and S. 1—3f. May—Aug.
- 17 C. latifòlia Mx. Very glabrous, tall; lvs. thin, opp., ovate to oblong, acuminate, unequally toothed; hds. small, rays 5 or 6, entire, large; sc. lin.. spreading. Mts. S. Aug.
- 18 C. arguta Ph. Stem strict; lvs. simple, ovate to lanceolate, petiolate, acuminate, sharply serrate; scales oblong; rays 9-12, 3-toothed; awns obsolete. Hills, S. 2-56

- 19 C. aurea A.t. Lower lvs. pinnately divided, upper ternately, or simple; lits. ovate to lance-linear, serrate; rays 6-9, obtuse; fruit toothed. Ditches, S. 2-4f. Aug.-Oct.
- 21 C. trichospérma Mx. Stem glabrous, square, dichotomons; lvs. pinnately 5-7: parted, segm. lanceolate, cut; rays entire, large; cyp. narrowly cuneate, with 2 short stout awns. ① Wet grounds, Mass. to Ill. (J.Wolf), and Car. 1-2f. Fls. showy. Jl. Aug.
- 22 C. discoèdea T. & G. Glabrous, much branched; leaves ternate, long-petiolate; lits. lance-ovate, dentate; hds. small (2-3"); fr. linear-cuneate, the 2 stout awns (upwardly hispid) half as long and equalling the corolla. ① Wet, W. and S. 1-3f. Jl.-Sept.
- 23 C. bidentoìdes N. Glabrous, paniculate; lvs. simple, lanceolate, serrate; heads 7-1r; fr. lin.-oblong, the slender (up-hispid) awns longer than cor. ① Pa. Del.: rare.
- 59. BIDENS. L. Burr-Marigold. Invol. double. Scales somewhat similar, or the outer foliaceous. Rays 4—8 (sometimes none), neutral; disk-flowers perfect. Recep. chaffy, flat. Pap. of 2—4 awns, rough backwards. Cypsela obcompressed, obscurely quadrangular. Leaves opposite, incised. Flowers yellow. July—October. (See Addenda.)
- 1 B. leucántha Willd. Lvs. in 3-5 serrate lobes; hds. with 5 white rays. S. Fla. 1f.
- 2 B. bipinnata L. Spanish Needles. Lvs. bipinnate, lfts. lanceolate, pinnatifid; rays very short, obovate, 3, 4, or 0; sc. all equal in length. ① Waste grounds, Ct. to Ill. 2-4f.
- 3 B. Beckii Torr. St. subsimple; submersed lvs. capillaceous-multifid, emersed lvs. lanceolate, connate, acutely serrate or cut; rays longer than the involucre. 21 Slow waters, Vt. (rare), W. and N. Stem 2—3f. Heads solitary, terminal.
- 4 B. frondosa L. Beggar-ticks. Rays 0; onter sc. leafy, 6 times longer than the fis.; lower leaves pinnate, ternate, upper lanceolate, serrate; awns 2. ① Fields: com. 2f.
- 5 B. connà a Willd. Rays 0; outer sc. leafy, longer than the head; lvs. lanceolate, serrate, subconnate at base, lower some trifid; awns 3. ① Swamps, E. and W. 1—3f.
- 6 B. cérnua L. Rays 0-4-8, small; hds. cernuous; outer scales as long as the disk; leaves all lanceolate, subconnate, dentate. ① Swamps, ditches, E. and W. 1-2f.
- 7 B. chrysanthemoides L. Lvs. oblong, attenuate at each end, connate at base, regularly serrate; rays thrice longer than the involucre. ① Ditches: common. 6'-2f.
- 60. SPILANTHUS, L. Invol. shorter than the disk, double, appressed. Recep. conical, chaffy, the pales embracing the flowers. Cyp. of the disk compressed, with 1—3 bristly awns or awnless, of the ray (when present) 3-angled. Herbs with acrid taste, opposite leaves, and solitary, yellow heads. Chiefly tropical. Aug.—Oct. (Acmella, Rich.)
- 1 S. repens Mx. Diffuse, rooting at the lower joints; lvs. lanceolate, subservate, acute at each end, petiolate; rays about 12; fr. awnless, not ciliate. 2t Wet, S. Car. to Fla.
- Nuttallii T. & G. Ascending, diffuse; lvs. ovate to oblong, coarsely serrate abruptly petiolate; fruit ciliate on the margins; rays 10-12. Bogs, E. Fla. 1-2f.
- 61. VERBESINA, L. CROWN-BEARD. Rays Q, few or none; disk Q. Sc. in 2 or more series, imbricated, erect. Chaff concave or embracing the flowers. Achenia compressed, 2-awned. 24 b Leaves often decurrent serrate or lobed. Heads solitary or corymbous.
- 1 V. Siegisbeckii Mx. Stem 4-winged; lvs. opposite, ovate, serrate, acuminate, 8

- veined, tapering to the winged petiole; hds. corymbous, yellow; rays 1-5; fr. wing less. 2t Dry, W. and S. 5f. Aug. Sept.
- 2 V. Virgínica L. Stem narrowly winged; lvs. alternate, lance-ovate, subserrate, feather-veined, tapering to the sessile base; rays 3-4, white; fruit narrowly winged. 2 Dry woods, Pa. to La. 4f. August.
- 3 V. sinuata Ell. St. wingless, striate-angled; lvs. alternate, ovate, acuminate, contracted to a long slender base and petiole, irregularly repand-toothed or lobed; rays 3-5, white; fr. broadly winged. 24 Sandy fields, S. 2-4f, with ample lvs. Sept.—Nov.
- 62. DYSÒDIA, Cav. FALSE DOG-FENNEL. Rays 2, disk 3. Invel. a single series of partially united scales, usually calyculate. Cyp. elongated, 4 angled, compressed. Pap. scales chaffy, in 1 series, fimbriately and palmately eleft into bristles. ① With large, pellucid glands. Lvs. mostly opp., pinnately parted or toothed. Hds. paniculate or corymbous. Fls. yellow.
- D. chrysanthemoides Lagasca. Smooth, much branched; lvs. pinnately-parted, lobes linear, toothed; hds. with few very short rays. Prairies and waysides, W., migrating E. 1f. An ill-scented plant. Aug. Sept.
- 63. GAILLARDIA, Foug. Rays neutral. Scales in 2 or 3 series, acute, leafy, spreading, outer largest. Recep. convex, fimbrillate (naked in No. 1) Rays cuneiform, 3-cleft. Cyp. villous with long hairs from its base. Pappus of 6—10 long awns, which are membranous at base.—Leaves alternate, entire, often dotted. Heads on long, naked peduncles. May—Aug.
- 1 G. lanceolàta Mx. Lvs. lanceolate to linear; sc. as long as the dark purple disk; rays 8-10, small, yellow; recep. naked. (2) Barrens, S. Car. to Fla. and Tex. 1-2f.
- 2 G. Picta. Lvs. lanceolate; sc. hairy, longer than disk; rays 10-12, violet-purple with yellow teeth; recep. fimbrillate with slender awns. ① 21 Dak. to Tex. 2f. Handsome.
- **64. GAZÀNIA**, Gært. Rays neutral, disk-fls. \(\varphi\). Sc. in several rows. united at base. Cyp. wingless, densely hairy. Pap. chaffy. Recep. alveolate.—From S. Africa. Hds. solitary, showy, on naked stalks. Rays tricolored
- G. SPECIÒSA. Trailing, half-shrubby; leaves oblong, entire or pinnatifid, smooth above, white-tomentous beneath; rays (1') orange-yellow, each with an eye of white and chocolate at its base. Singularly beautiful.
- **65. PALAFÓXIA**, Lagasca. Rays ♀ or 0. Sc. 8—15, scarious at tip, shorter than the disk. Recep. flat, naked. Cyp. 4-angled, slender at base. Pap. of 6—12 membranous, denticulate, pointed scales. 2t b With scattered, narrow, entire lvs. and cyanic fls. in a corymb. (Polypteris, N.) Jl.—Sept.
- P. Integrifòlla T. & G. Rough; lvs. lance-linear, 1-veined; rays none; pap. of 8—10 pointed scales with fringed edges. Barrens, Ga. and Fla. 3—5f. Heads purplish.
- 66. HYMENOPÁPPUS, L'Her. Fls. all & tubular. Sc. 6—12, in 2 series, oval, obtuse, colored. Recep. small, naked. Anth. exserted. Cyp. broad at the summit, attenuate to the base. Pap. of many, short, obtuse, membranous scales in 1 series. ② 24 Hoary-villous. Stem grooved and angled. Leaves alternate, pinnately divided.
- H. seablosicus L'Her. Leaf segm. linear-oblong; corymb simple; sc. obovate, white greenish at base, longer than the disk; fr. pubescent. W. and S. 1-2f. Apr.—June
 - 67. HELENIUM, L. Rays 9 or neutral, 8-5-cleft at the expanded

summit. Disk-fls. §. Invol. small, scales linear to filiform, reflexed. Recep. naked, convex to oblong. Cyp. angled, clavate or turbinate. Pap. of 5—12 silvery, thin scales.—Herbs with alternate, often decurrent leaves, punctate, resinous. Heads corymbous or solitary, showy, yellow.

- - b Heads corymbed, on short peduncles. Pappus awned. Disk globous.....No 5
 b Head solitary, on a long ped. Disk convex.—c Cypsela glabrousNos. 6, 7
 —c Cypsela hairy......Nos. 8—10
- 1 H. autumnàle L. St. strongly winged; lvs. lanceolate, serrate, decurrent, heads loosely corymbed. 4 Damp. 2-3f. Hds. large, with drooping rays. Sept. Very bitter.
- 2 H. parviflorum N. St. scarcely winged; lvs. lanceolate, subentire, slightly decurrent; sc. filiform, shorter than the globular disk; hds. small, few. Ga. (Nuttall.) Scarce.
- 3 H. tenuifòliam N. St. and numerous fastigiate branches wingless; lvs. crowded, linear or filiform, fascicled; sc. subulate. (2) Fields, Ga. to La. 1-2f. Rays spread 10".
- 4 H. quadridentatum Lab. Much branched, strongly winged; lvs. oblong, some lobed or toothed; disk oblong, longer than the rays. Swamps, S.W. 1-3f. June-Aug.
- 5 H. Brach poda. St. strongly winged, branches few, corymbous, 1-headed; hds. small (4"), rays 8-12, short (3-4"); disk brown-purp., globular. Damp, Ill. to Ga. 1-2f.
- 6 H.Leptópoda. Smooth; st. simple, clustered, naked above; lvs. lanceolate to oblong-linear, some decurrent; rays 20—30, spreading 1½; disk convex. Moist soils, S. Car. to Fla. 2f. March, April.
- 7 H. Incisum. Smooth; lvs. lanceolate. sessile, not decurrent, sinuate-pinnatifid or incised; rays about 49, in 2 or 3 rows; fruit glabrous. Low barrens, Ga., and W. 2f.
- 8 H. pubérulum. Downy; sts. much clustered; lvs. lance-linear, sessile, not de current; rays 20-30, broad, spreading 11-2'; fr. hairy. Wet pine-barrens, S. 2f. Ap., May.
- 9 H. brevifòlium. Pubescent above, single, often some branched; lvs. lance-obl. to linear. obtuse, the radical spatulate, cauline subdecurrent. Wet. S. 2f. May, June.
- 10 H. fimbriatum. Smooth; often branched; leaves lance-linear, subentire, acute, decurrent; pap. scales deeply cleft into a fringe of bristles. Barrens, Fla. 1-2f. Apr. +
- 68. BALDWÍNIA, N. Invol. scales closely imbricated in 2—4 rows. Recep. convex, deeply honeycombed, with horny walls. Rays 8—20, neutral, in 1 row, 3-toothed. Disk §. Cypsela silky-villous, immersed in the cells. Pappus of 9—12 oblong scales. 21 Simple or corymbed. Leaves alternate, linear, punctate. Heads yellow. July—Sept.
 - B. unifiòra N. St. simple, puberulent, with 1 large head; rays about 20; lvs. below linear-spatulate; pap. scales 9. Swamps, Va. and S. 1—2f. Rays spreading 2'.
- 2 B. multiflora N. Glabrous, corymbously branched; rays about 10; lvs. crowded, narrow-linear; fruit truncate and ray-marked at summit, crowned with 12 obovate scales. Sand hills, Ga. Fla. 1—3f. Rays 1½. (Actinospermum, T. & G.)
- 69. MARSHÁLLIA, Schreb. FALSE SCABISH. Invol. scales lance linear, subequal, erect, in 1 or 2 rows. Recep. convex, with linear, rigid pales. Fls. all tubular, §. Cor. lobes slender, spreading. Cyp. 5-angled. Pappus of 5 or 6 membranous, awned scales. 2 Simple or branched, with alternate, entire, 3-veined leaves, and solitary, long-stalked heads of purplish flowers, resembling a Scabish. Ornamental.
- 1 M. latifolia Ph. St. simple, leafy; lvs. ovate-lanceolate, acumir ate, sessile; scales

- rigid, acute; pales narrowly linear; pappus triangular-acuminate. Dry soils, Va. to Ala. 1f. Stem purple, smooth. Corollas 6-7", slender. May, June.
- 2 M. lanceolàta Ph. Stem simple, leafy below; leaves oblanceolate to lanceolate, mostly obtuse and petiolate; scales obtuse. Uplands, S. 1—2f. April—June.
- 3 M. angustifolia Ph. Mostly branching, leafy; lvs. narrow-lanceolate to linear, all acute; scales acute. Swamps, S. 1f. Very handsome. July, Aug.
- 70. ANTHEMIS, L. CHAMOMILE, &c. Invol. hemispherical, with subequal, small imbricated scales. Rays numerous, generally §. Recep. chaffy (at least at summit), convex or conical. Disk-flowers §. Cypsela rlibbed, smooth, linear or clavate. Pappus a slight border, or 0.—Herbs with 1-3-pinnatifid leaves, usually strong-scented. (Rays white.)
 - § CHAMÆMELUM. Rays pistillate. Cyp. teretish. Lvs. mostly alternate... Nos. 1, 2 § Marèta. Rays neutral. Cypselæ clubshaped or obovoid. Lvs. alternate... No. 3
- 1 A. arvénsis L. Corn C. St. erect, bushy, whitish-downy; lvs. bipinnatifid, segm. lance-lin.; branches naked above. 1-headed; pales cuspidate, longer than the flowers.

 ① Fields: not common. Resembles Mayweed, but inodorous. 8—15'. § Eur. July.
- 2 A. nóbilis L. Garden C. St. prostrate, branched from base, woolly; lvs. hairy, decompound-pinnatifid, seg. lin.-subulate; pales some shorter than the fls. 2! Gardens, rarely in fields. Aromatic. § Eur.—Var. with fls. double (florets all radiate), Jl.-Sept
- 3 A. Cótula L. Mayweed. Nearly smooth, erect, bushy; lvs, bipinnatifid, seg, linear subulate; pales bristly, shorter than the flowers. ① Waysides; com. 1f. Hds. termnal, corymbed, disk yellow, rays white, showy. Ill-scented. Jn.-Sept. (Maruta, DC.)
- 71. ACHILLEA, L. MILLFOIL. YARROW. Invol. ovoid, of unequal, imbricated scales. Rays 5—10, short, 2. Recep. flat, chaffy. Cyp. without a pappus. 21 Leaves much divided, alternate. Heads small, corymbous.
- 1 A. Millefolium L. Lvs. bipinnatifid, with linear, dentate, mucronate segments; stem furrowed, corymbed at top; sc. oblong, rays 4-5, short. Fields, waste grounds, everywhere. 1-2f. June-Sept.-A variety with rose-purple flowers, is very pretty.
- 2 A. ptármica L. Sneezewort. Leaves linear, acuminate, sharply serrate, smooth; hds. loosely corymbed; rays 8—12, longer than invol. (double in cult.) Rare. 15'.
- 72. LEUCÁNTHEMUM, Tourn. WHITEWEED. Invol. broad, depressed, imbricated. Rays 2, numerous. Recep. flat, naked. Cyp. striate, without pappus. 24 Lvs. alternate. Hds. solitary, disk yellow, rays white.
- 1 L. vulgare Lam. St. simple or branched; cauline lvs. clasping, few. lance-oblong, obtuse, cut-pinnatifid at base; scales brown at the edge. Too common in our fields and pastures. 2f. Rays spreading 1½'. July—Sept. § Europe. [N. Y. (Gerard.) 8. twouliforms (Tenney). Ray-fis. tubular, very slender. 5-3-lobed. Po'keepsie,
- L. Parthenium Godron. Feverfew. Branched; lvs. petiolate, 2-3-pinnate, segm. ovate, cut; hds. corymbed. Gardens, rarely in fields. 2f. Often double. (Matricaria, C-B.)
- 73. MATRICARIA, Tourn. Mother-Carey. Invol. scales imbricated, with scarious margins. Recep. conical or convex, naked. Rays ? or 0. Pap. a membranous border on the cyp., or 0.—Herbs with alternate leaves.
- 1 M. discoidea DC. Hds. discoid, few, terminal; lvs. sessile, 2-3-pinnately-parted, lobes small, linear-oblong, acute; sc. oval, obtuse, white-edged, much shorter than the conical disk. Ill. and W. Common in Cal. 3-8'. Disk 3" broad and high. Jl.—Sept.
- 2 M. TANACÈTUM. English Mint. Downy; leaves oval, serrate, lower petiolate; heads small, corymbed, discoid. Europe. 1—2f. Aromatic. Jl. Aug. (M. Balsamitæ C-B.)
 - 74. TANACETUM, L. TANSY. Invol. hemispherical, imbricate, the

scales all minute. Recep. convex, naked. Pap. a slight membranous border. Cyp. with a large, epigynous disk.—Lvs. alternate, much dissected Flowers yellow, discoid.

- 1 T. vulgare L. Lvs. pinnatifid, segm. oblong-lanceolate, pinnatifid and cut-serrate; hds. fastigiate-corymbous, ray-fis. terete, tubular, 3-toothed. 24 Waysides 2-3f. Aug.
- 2 T. Huronénse Nutt. Lvs. bipinnatifid, lobes oblong, often again pinnatifid; head-large, corymbed; ray-fls. flattened, unequally 3-5-cleft. 2f Sandy shores, W. 2-3f.
- 75. CHRYSANTHEMUM, L. Invol. bell-shaped, sc. imbricated, scrious at the edges. Recep. flat or convex, naked in the disk. Rays ?, disk fls. Ø, 5-toothed. Cyp. angular or compressed. Pap. 0 or tooth-like.—Plants ornamental, from E. Asia, with alternate, lobed lys. and large rays. Fig. 387.
 - § Pyrèthrum. Cypselæ wingless, angular, all alike. Plants perennial.....Nos. 1—8 Chrysánthemum. Cyp. of the ray 3-angled. of the disk compressed. (1)......Nos. 4, 5
- 1 C. Sinénse. Shrubby; lvs. sinuate-pinnatifid, thick, glaucous; rays much longer than the obtuse scales. Beautiful flowers of all colors, late in Autumn. 2-3f.
- 2 C. Indicum. Shrubby; leaves incisely-pinnatifid, thin, flaccid; rays little longer than the obtuse scales, spreading about 1'. Heads much smaller than in No. 1.
- 3 C. ROSEUM. Perennial, glabrous; lvs. 2-9-pinnatisect; hds. solitary, terminal; scales brown-edged; rays rose-colored or white, often double. 21 Heads 1' broad.
- 4 C. CORONARIUM. Annual; Ivs. clasping, bipinnatifid, lobes dilated at summit; flowers large, terminal, yellow; pappus none. S. Europe. 3f. Varieties double, &c. Aug.
- 6 C. CARINATUM. Tricolored C. Annual; Ivs. thick, bipinnatifid; scales carinate; rays white, yellow at base, disk purple. Barbary. 1—2f. Flowers all Summer.
- 76. ARTEMÍSIA, L. WORMWOOD, &c. Invol. ovoid, imbricate, with dry, connivent scales. Recep. without pales. Disk-fls. numerous, §, tubular; ray-fls. few, often without stamens and with a subulate corolla or none. Cypsela with a small disk. Pappus 0.—Bitter herbs. Leaves alternate. Heads yellow or purplish, discoid. Aug., Sept.
 - § ABSÍNTHIUM. Recep. villous or hairy. Fls. all fertile, heterogamous..... Nos. 1,
 - § ABRÓTANUM. Recep. naked. Fls. ail fertile.—a Lvs. or segm. lanceolate. Nos. 3, 4
 —a Lvs. or segm. linear......Nos. 5—7
 - § Dractneulus. Recep naked. Disk-fls. sterile. —b Lvs. trifid or entire...Nos. 8, 9
 —b Lvs. pinnatisect....Nos. 10—12
- 1 A. Absinthium L. Common W. Leaves multifid. clothed with short silky down both sides; seg. lanceolate; hds. hemispherical, drooping. Waysides, N. 1-2f. § Eur.
- 2 A. frigida Willd. Lvs. silky canescent, the cauline pinnatifid; seg. linear, 3-5-cleft; hds. small. glob., drooping; inner sc. woolly. Rocky hills, Minn. Dak., and W. 6-12.
- 3 A. Ludovicià na N. Canescent-tomentous; leaves lanceolate, the lower serrate or pinnatifid, upper entire; heads ovoid, in a slender, leafy panicle. 21 Shores, Mich. and W. 2—5f. Heads small and crowded.
- 4 A. vulgàris L. Muqwort. Lvs. canescent-tomentous beneath, pinnatifid with lan ceolate segments, upper entire; heads erect, ovoid, subsessile, in a branched panicle. Waysides, N. and W. 8f. § Europe.
- 5 A. ABRÓTANUM. Southernwood. Hoary; leaves bipinnatisect; heads hemispherical, nodding, downy. From S. Europe. 3f. [ding. Eur. 31.
- 6 A. PÓNTICA. Roman W. Lvs. hoary beneath, 2-3-pinnatisect; heads globular, nod-7 A. blénnis Willd. Erect, glabrous, simple; lvs. 1-2-pinnatifid, lobes sharply serrate or cut, those above subentire; hds. globular, erect, spicate, in a virgate, leafy panicle
 - (2) Common westward, migrating E. to Po'keepsic (Gerard), and to Pa. 1-3f. Aug -

- 8 A. Dracúnculus. Tarragon. Glabrous; lvs. lin.-lanceolate, lower trifid; heads glohous. From S.beria. 3f. A garden salad. Give a rich fragrance to vinegar.
- 9 A. dracunculoides Ph. Canescent when young, branched; lvs. lin.-filiform, the radical often trifid; hds. small, globular; inner scales roundish, outer oblong. 21 N-W.
- 10 A. boreàlis Pal. Tufted, silky-villous, simple; lower lvs. petiolate, lance-linear, entire at base, ternately, pinnately, or bipinnately parted at apex with lin. lobes; hds. hemispherical; scales colored. 21 Shores of Lake Superior, N. and W. 6-12.
- 11 A. Canadénsis Mx. Sea W. Glabrous (mostly); lvs. 1-2-pinnatisect with linear seg.; hds. roundish, sessile, in a pan. of glomerules. 21 Lake shores, N. 2-4f. Hds. 1".
- 12 A. caudàta Mx. Glabrous, simple, densely paniculate; lvs. 3-2-1-pinnatisect with alternate, filiform segm.; heads globous, pedicellate, erect. @ Coast, N. H. to Ga. 4f.
- 77. SOLÍVA, R. & P. Invol. of 5—15 scales in 1 row. Recep. flat, naked. Fertile fls. in several rows, apetalous; 2 fls. few, interior, with a 3-5-toothed corolla. Cyp. obcompressed, tipped with the persistent style and no pappus.—Little matted herbs with pinnatifid lvs. and sessile heads.
- S. nasturtifolia DC. Lf. lobes 5-9, oblong, obtuse; sc. 10-15; fr. obconic, rugous, crowned with a dense tuft of wool instead of a pappus. Sandy shores, S. 1-3'.
- 78. GNAPHALIUM, L. CUDWEED. EVERLASTING. Heads discoid, heterogamous. Invol. imbricate with scarious, colored scales. Marginal fls. \$\display\$, subulate, mostly in several rows; central fls. \$\display\$. Recep. flat, naked. Pappus a single row of scabrous, hair-like bristles.—Herbs generally clothed with whitish wool. Leaves alternate, entire.
- 1 G. decurrens Ives. Lvs. decurrent, linear-lanceolate, very acute, naked above, white and woolly beneath; fis. in dense, roundish, terminal clusters. 21 Hilly pastures, N. Eng. to Penn. and Mich. 2f. Lvs. green above. Fls. yellow, scales white.
- 2 G. polycéphalum Mx. Woolly; lvs. sessile, linear-lanceolate, acute, scabrous above; hds. capitate, corymbous; sc. ovate-lanceolate, acute. ① Dry. 1-2f. Fragrant.
- 3 G. uliginosum L. Cudweed. St. diffusely branched, woolly; lvs. sessile, linear-lanceolate; hds. small (1" wide), in terminal, crowded, leafy clusters; scales obtuse, yellowish or brownish; fruit smooth. ① Moist hollows, N. M. W. 4-6'.
- 4 G. purpureum L. Ercct; lvs. linear-or obovate-spatulate, canescent beneath, green above; hds. sessile, crowded; sc. acuminate, purplish. ① Dry fields. 8—12'. June.
- 5 G. supinum Villars. Cæspitous, woolly; lvs. linear; hds. few, oblong, in a spicate raceme or solitary; scales acute, brown. White Mountains. 2-4'. Rare.
- 6 G. FETIDUM, from S. Africa, has yellow heads, entire, clasping leaves. 2f. Hardy.
- 79. ANTENNÀRIA, Br. EVERLASTING. Heads § 3. Invol. of imbricate, colored scales. § Cor. filiform. Recep. subconvex, alveolate. Pap. a single row of bristles. 24 Tomentous. Lvs. alternate, entire. IIds. corymbous, with white or brownish, never yellow scales.
- A. margaritàcea Br. Woolly-white, erect, corymbed above; lvs. lin.-lanceolate.
 3-veined; scales elliptic, obtuse, pearl-white, fadeless. Fields. 1-2f. July.
- 2 A. plantaginifolia Br. Mouse-ear E. Simple, with running stolons; leaves o all to spatulate, the cauline small, bract-like; hds. in a close terminal cluster, purplish, all 2 in some plants, all 3 in others, in early Spring. Borders of woods. 5-8.
- 80. FILAGO, Tourn. Cotton Rose. Heads heterogamous. Recep columnar, naked at top, chaffy below, with pales resembling the scales

- each with a 9 fl. in its axil. Cyp. terete, the central with a hairy pappus—Herbs canescent downy. July, Aug. §.
- F. Germánica L. Lvs. erect, crowded, linear-lanceolate; hds. in capitate clusters, which are successively proliferous; scales cuspid., straw-color. ① Fields, E. 6—10.
- 81. AMMOBIUM, Br. Invol. imbricated, sc. with broad, scarious, spreading tips. Recep. broad-conic, chaffy. Fls. all tubular, §. Cyp. 4-angled, 4-toothed. 24 Australia. Stems winged with the decurrent leaves.
- A. alàtum. ① In gardens. 1-2f. Villous-canescent. Root lvs. oblong-petioled. Involucre white, flowers yellow. Summer.
- 82. RHODÁNTHE, Lindl. Involucre top-shaped, imbricate, sc. dry, ovate, acute, the inner radiate-spreading. Recep. naked. Fls. all tubular, 5-toothed, §. Cyp. woolly. Pap. of plumous bristles. ① Australia.
- R. Manglésii. Lvs. oblong, clasping, entire; hds. large, fadeless, rose-colored, variegated. A splendid "Everlasting," with many beautiful varieties. Hds. 1-2' diam.
- 83. HELICHRYSUM, Cass. IMMORTAL FLOWER. Invol. imbricate, with scarious, colored scales. Recep. flat, naked of pales. Pap. a row of bristles, often cohering.—Herbs or shrubs, chiefly S. African. Lvs. alternate. A vast genus of 200 species.
- 1 H. BRACTEATUM. Branching, pubernlent; lvs. lanceolate to linear, repand, acuminate; hds. terminal, bracted at base; outer scales brownish, the inner radiant, ylw. to wh.
- 2 H. MACRÁNTHUM. Subsimple, scabrous; lvs. spatulate to lance-oblong, obtuse, en tire; hd. 1 or few, large, white outside, roseate within; inner scales radiant. ①—21. β. composite. Hds. composite (or double), purple, carmine, yellow, white. γ. ΑΤROSANGUÍNEUM. Hds. composite, with deep crimson scales and pappus. 18'.
- 84. XERÁNTHEMUM, Tourn. Hds. discoid, heterogamous. Involhemispherical, imbricated, dry, with radiant, colored scales. Recep. with 3-toothed, dry pales. Pap. chaffy-bristly. (1) S. Eur. Lvs. entire. Hds. white or rose-colored.
- X. RADIATUM. Elernal Flower. Erect, branched. Lvs. linear-oblong; hds. 1-2' diam.
- 85. ERÉCHTITES, Raf. FIRE-WEED. Fls. all tubular, those of the margin 9, of the disk 5. Invol. cylindrical, simple, slightly calyculate. Recep. naked. Pap. of numerous, fine, capillary bristles. ① Lvs. simple, alternate. Fls. corymbous, whitish. A rank weed.
- E. hieracifòlius Raf. St. virgate, paniculate; lvs. obiong, acute, clasping, unequally and deeply cut-toothed; invol. smooth; fr. hairy. Burnt grounds, &c. 3f. Aug.+.
- 86. CACÀLIA, L. TASSEL-FLOWER. Fls. all tubular, §. Involucre cylindric, oblong, in one series, often calyculate with small scales at the base. Recep. not chaffy. Pap. capillary, scabrous. ①4. Smooth. Lvs. alternate. Heads of flowers corymbed, mostly cyanic.

 - - -b Lvs. never cordate..... Nos. 5-7

- 1 C. suaveolens L. Glabrous; st. striate-angular; lvs. on winged petioles, hastate sagittate, dentate, green on both sides; fls. white. 2t Ct., W. and S.: rare. 4--5f. Aug.
- 2 C. renifórmis Muhl. St. sulcate-angled; lvs. palmately-veined, nearly smooth, green, petiolate, lower reniform, upper flabelliform. 2t Woods, Ill. to Car. 3-6f. Jl.
- 3 C. atriplicifòlia L. St. terete; lvs. petiolate, smooth, glaucous beneath, palmate-veined, angularly-lobed and dentate, the lower subcordate. N. Y., S. and W. 3-5f. Jl.
- 4 C. diversifòlia T. & G. Not glaucous; st. striate-angled; lower lvs. cordate-ovate, obtuse, repand-dentate, upper 3-5-lobed, subhastate. 21 Swamps, Fla. 2—3f. May+.
- tuberòsa N. St. angular-sulcate; lvs. oval or ovate, strongly 5-7-veined, not glaucous, petiolate, lower petioles very long.
 Swamps, W. and S. 2-5f. May-Jl.
- C. ovàta Ell. St. terete; lvs. glaucous beneath, 3-5-veined, ovate and oval, entire or undulate-margined, contracted at base into petioles. 21 Swamps, S. 3-4f. July +.
- 7 C. lanceolàta N. St. terete; lvs. 3-veined, glaucons beneath, lanceolate to lance-linear, the lower tapering to petioles, upper sessile; corymb simple. 24 Ga. Fla. 5f.
- 8 C. coccinea. Tassel-flower. Root leaves ovate-spatulate, cauline clasping-auriculate; invol. much shorter than the scarlet fls., finally reflexed. E. Ind. 1—2f. June—Sept.
- 87. SENECIO, L. GROUNDSEL. Invol. of many equal scales, or in vested with a few shorter ones at base. Fls. all tubular, §, or usually radiate and rays §. Recep. not chaffy. Pap. simple, capillary and copious.

 —A vast genus of herbs and shrubs. Lvs. alternate. Fls. mostly yellow, exceeding the invol. Fig. 160.
 - - Rays purple, &c. Species of Cineraria, L. &c. in the greenhouse......Nos. 8-10
- 1 S. vulgaris L. St. paniculate, erect, angular; lvs. sinuate-pinnatifid, dentate, am plexicaul. (1) A weed in gardens, &c. 1f. 18'. Flowers all Summer.
- 2 S. aùreus L. Radical lvs. ovate, cordate, crenate-serrate, petiolate, cauline ones lyrate-pinnatifid, dentate, terminal segments lanceolate; ped. subumbellate, thick; rays 8-12; fr. glabrous. 24 Woods, meadows. 1-2f. Rays spread 1'. May-Aug.
 - β. Balsamita. Pubescent; lvs. few, small, the radical lance-oblong. Rocks.
 - γ. gracilis. Root lvs. roundish, on long petioles, cauline linear-oulong, dentate. δ. oborātus. Root leaves obovate to oblong-spatulate; peduncles long.
 - ε. lanceolatus. Lvs. lanceolate, the cauline pinnatifid at base. Vt. Rare.
 - ζ. discoideus (Porter). Rays none; lvs. obov.-spatulate, cauline pinnatifid. Penn.
- 3 S. obovàtus Ell. Tomentous, becoming glabrous; root lvs. obovate or roundish, crenate, with an attenuated, sessile base; cauline few, small, cut-pinnate; corymb small, rays 10-12, spreading 1'. 24 Va. to Fla. 1f. Stem nearly leafless. May.
- 4 S. tomentosus Mx. Cottony-tomentous; st. lvs. obovate to oblanceolate, obtuse, long-petioled, crenate, upper sessile or none; rays 12-15, spreading 16". 2 Va. & S.
- 5 S. anónymus Wood. Cottony-tomentous; root lvs. oblong, obtuse, crenately toothed or lobed, caulino pinnatifid, the lobes dentate; hds. small, rays 6-9, spreading 6". 24 Thickets, Ala. (Montgomery). 2f. Corymbs compound. May, June.
- 6 N. Canadénsis L. Lvs. glabrous, bipinnatifid; seg. lobed, obtuse, the few upper pinnatifid; corymbs compound; rays 9—2. 24 Canada (Kalm), Mts. N. Car.
- 7 S. lobàtus Pers. Butterweed. Giabrous; leaves all pinnatifid, the lower lyrately, lobes crenate; invol. subcalyculate; rays 10—12. ① Wet. S.: com. 2—3f. Mar. Apr.
- 8 S. ÉLEGANS. I'urple Jacobæa. Lvs. pinnatifid, hairy, viscid; scales scarious at tip, calyculate with an outer row of short green ones. ① S. Afr. Purp., varying to white.
- 8. LANÀTA. Lvs. roundish, angular, cordate, woolly beneath; rays vivid purple in side, wh. outside; disk white or blue. 21 Canaries. 3f. Shrubby.—Many var'ctics.

- 10 S. CRUÉNTUS. Lvs. angular, cordate, cut-toothed, purple beneath, the petioles wingcd, ear-shaped at the base; heads in a broad corymb, crimson, purple, blue, white. 2 Canaries. A common handsome greenhouse plant.
- 11 S. SCANDENS. German Ivy. Climbing and twining; leaves smooth, roundish-cordate, 5-7 angled or lobed; corymbs axillary, of small rayless yellow heads. 2t S. Africa. Blooms freely in California, rarely in our greenhouses.
- 88 ÁRNICA, L. Involucre of equal, lanceolate scales, 1- or 2-rowed. Ray fls. 2, disk 5. Receptacle flat, with scattered hairs. Pap. single, rigid, and serrulate. 24 Stem simple. Leaves opposite. Flowers yellow.
- 1 A. mollis Hook. Pubescent; stem leafy; lvs. becoming nearly glabrous, dentate, lance-oblong, radical ones petiolate; hds. few; fr. hairy. Mts. &c. N. H., N. Y. July.
- 2 A. nudicaulis Ell. Hairy; st. nearly naked; lvs. all sessile, ovate, subentire, the cauline bract-like; heads large, rays 12, spreading 2'; fruit glabrons. Wet sands. Va. to Fla. 1f. April, May.
- 89. RUGÈLIA, Shutt. Invol. as in Arnica. Fls. all tubular, §. Recep. convex, naked. Cyp terete, striate. Pap. of rough bristles. 21 Lys alternate. Heads large.
- R. nudicaulis Shutt. St. simple, erect; branches 1-fiwd.; root lvs. ample, ovate. narrowed to long winged petioles; stem lvs. small, subsessile. Mts., Tenn. 1f.
- 90. CÝNARA, L. Heads discoid, homogamous. Invol. dilated, im bricate, scales fleshy, emarginate, pointed. Receptacle fibrillate. Pap. plumous. Cypselæ not beaked. 24 Spiny. Leaves not decurrent.
- 1 C. Scólymus. Garden Artichoke. Leaves subspinous, pinnate, and undivided; invol. scales ovate. Gardens. The heads are used as asparagus. Coarse plants.
- C. CARDÚNCULUS. Cardoon. Leaves spiny, all pinnatifid; invol. scales ovate. S. Eur.
 The petioles, blanched by culture, are used as celery.
- 91. TAGÈTES, L. Marigold. Heads heterogamous. Invol. simple, tubular, of 5—10 united scales. Ray-fls. 5, persistent. Receptacle naked. Pap. of 5 erect awns. ① Tropical America. Leaves pinnately divided.
- 1 T. PÁTULA. French Marigold. Stem erect, with widely-spreading, 1-headed branches, lf. segm. linear-lanceolate; ped. long; invol. terete. Yel. and dark purp. Hands me.
- 2 T. ERÉCTA. African Marigold. Stem stout, erect; lf. segm. lanceolate; ped. 1-flwd., thickened at top; involucre angular. Yellow and orange.
- 3 T. FLÓRIDA. Erect, corymbously branched; lvs. lanceolate, opposite, aristate-serrate; rays mostly 3, large, yellow. Mexico. 18'.
- 92. CALÉNDULA, L. POT MARIGOLD. Heads radiate. Invol. of many equal leaves, in about 2 series. Rays ?, disk &. Receptacle naked. Cyp. of the disk membranaceous. Pap. 0. ① Oriental. Lvs. alternate.
- (°. officinàlis. Viscid-pubescent; stem branched; lvs. oblong, acute, mucronate, sessile; hds. terminal, solitary; large, brilliant, orange, lemon, double, &c. June-Sep.
- 93. CENTAÙREA, L. KNAP-WEED. BACHELOR'S-BUTTON. Hds. discoid. Invol. imbricate. Fls. all tubular, the marginal often enlarged, ruy-like, neutral. Pappus filiform, scale-form, or 0. ①24 Lvs. alternate.

 - - -a nor ciliate nor spinescent (Amberboa)... Nos. 5, f

- 1 C. Americana N. Erect, sparingly branched; leaves sessile, glabrous, repand toothed, ovate-oblong to lanceolate; hds. few. very large, with the marginal fls. much enlarged, paie-purple. 1) Ark. La. and § in Ill. 2—4f. Appendages straw-yellow.
- 2 C. nigra L. Erect, branched, pubescent; lvs. angular-lyrate to lanceolate, dentate; sc. ovate; marg. fls. not enlarged, all purp. 24 Fields. Append. dark brown. § Eur.
- 3 C. Cýanus L. Bachelor's-button. Erect, branched, downy; lvs. linear; sc. ciliate-serrate; outer fls. much enlarged. ① Fields, gardens. Purple, blue, white.
- 4 C. Calcitrapa L. Star Thistle. Hairy, diffusely branched; lvs. pinnately lobed, lobes lin.; scales tipped with spreading spines.

 Beat N. Car. Purple.

 Eur.
- 5 C. MOSCHÀTA. Lvs. lyrate, dentate; invol. subglobous, smooth; sc. ovate; ray-fis. scarcely enlarged; pap. 0. ① Persia. Purple, varying to white. July-October.
- 6 C. SUAVEGLENS. Yellow Sweet Sultan. Lvs. oblong, toothed, the upper pinnatifid at base; ray fls. much enlarged, yellow; pap. chaff-like. (1) Levant. 1-2f. July-Sept.
- 94. CÁRTHAMUS, L. SAFFRON. Hds. discoid. Invol. imbricated, outer bracts foliaceous. Fls. all tubular and & flaments smooth. Pap. 0. Receptacle with setaceous pales. Cypselæ 4-angled.—Oriental herbs.
- C. TINCTÒRIUS. St. smooth; leaves ovate-lanceolate, sessile, spinous-denticulate, half clasping. (1) Egypt. Heads large, with long, slender, orange-colored flowers. July.
- 95. CNÌCUS, Vaill. BLESSED THISTLE. Heads discoid. Invol. ventricous, imbricate with doubly spinous scales. Ray-fls. sterile. Receptacle very hairy. Pappus in 3 series, the outer 10-toothed, the 2 inner each 10-bristled.—Oriental herbs.
- C. benedictus L. Lvs. somewhat decurrent; dentate and spiny; invol. doubly spinous, woolly, bracteate. Fields, &c.: rare. 2f. Heads large, yellow. §
- 96. ONOPORDON, Vaill. COTTON THISTLE. Heads discoid, homogamous. Involucre ventricous, imbricate with spreading, spinous scales. Recep. deeply alveolate. Pappus copious, capillary, scabrous. Cypselæ 4-angled.—Large, branching herbs, with decurrent leaves.
- acanthium L. Plant cottony-white; involucre scales spreading, subulate; leaves ovate-oblong, sinuate, spinous. (2) Waste grounds: rare.
 3f. Fis. purp. Jl., Aug.
- 97. CÍRSIUM. Tourn. Tristle. Hds. discoid, homogamous. Invol. subglobous, of many rows of spinous-pointed, imbricated scales. Recep. bristly. Style scarcely divided. Pap. copious, plumous. Cyp. compressed, smooth.—Herbs with alternate lvs., generally armed with spinous prickles. Flowers in Summer. Figs. 178, 345.

 - Leaves not decurrent,—a white-tomentous both sides. Plants low, stout... Nos. 3, 4
 —a white tomentous beneath only. Plants slender.. Nos. 5—7
 - -a green oth sides.-b Hds. leafy-bracted at base... Nos. 8, 9
 - -b Hds. naked, few, large (1'). Nos. 10, 11
- le, lanceolàtum Scop. Common Thistle. Lvs. decurrent. pinnatifid. hispid, the segments divaricate and spinous; hds. several, ovoid, villous; scales lancediate, tipped with a spine, spreading. (2) N. and M.: common. 3—4f. Heads purple.
- 2 C. Lecóntii T. & G. Slender, subsimple, with few hds.; lvs. lin.-lanceolate, more or less decurrent, hoary beneath, teeth few, spinous; scales not spinous cuspidate "eads large (1' diameter), purple. Swamps, Ga. Fla. to La. 2f.

- 3 C. Pitcheri T. & G White-tomentous; lvs. pinnatifid, segm. linear, spinous, margine revolute; scales spine-pointed; flowers ochroleucous. 2 Lake shores, W. June, July.
- 4 C. undulàtum Spr. White-tomentous; lvs. lance-oblong, sinuate-pinnatifid, wavy, prickly; scales scarcely prickly; flowers purple. ② Mich., and N. 1-2f.
- 5 C. discolor Spr. Slender, much branched; lvs. pinnatifid, segm. 2-lobed, divaricate, spinous; scales ovate, tipped with a spreading spine. (2) N. 3-5f. July+.
- 6 C. altissimum Spr. Tall, branching, villous, leafy to the top; lvs. lance-oblong, often sinuate-dentate, or pinnatifid, spinescent; scales lance-ovate, the outer with a spreading spine. Fields, M. and W. 3—8f. Purple. August.
- 7 C. Virginianum Mx. Slender, subsimple, naked above; lvs. lanceolate, margine revolute, spinescent, lobed or dentate, white-downy beneath; heads small (6''); scale-bristle-tipped. Woods, W. and S. 3-4f. Purple. April—Sept.
- S. C. horridulum Mx. Cottony when young; leaves cut-pinnatifid, spinous; heade large, invested by a whorl of very spiny bracts; scales sharp-pointed. (2) Uplands, N. Eng. to Fla. Flowers purple or cream-color. 1—3f. April—August.
- 9 C. pùmllum Spr. Hairy; lvs. few above, green, clasping, lance-oblong, pinnatifid, segm. lobed, spinons; heads few, very large, subtended by 1-5 bracts; invol. round-ovate, spinous. @ Pastures, waysides, N. Eng. to Pa., and W.: com. 1-2f, stout. Flowers purple, fragrant. July, August.
- 10 C. mutteum Mx. Lvs. pinnatifid; heads on naked peduncles, bractless; invol. unarmed, with webbed and glutinous scales. ② Damp. 3—7f. Hds. 1'. Aug., Sept. β. glabrum. Nearly glabrous; lvs. lance-lin., lobed; scales with minute spines. β.
- 11 C. repándum Mx. Lvs. crowded to top, at length green both sides, clasping, lin. oblong, wavy, spinous-ciliate; hds. 1 or 2; inner scales subulate. Barrens, S. 1-2f
- 12 C. arvénse Scop. Canada Thistle. Lvs. sinuate-pinnatifid, wavy, lance-oblong hds. panicled, small (5"), numerous; scales with minute prickles. 2t Waysides, fields. N. and W. A pernicious weed, hard to extirpate. 3f. Very prickly, except its heads.
- 13 C. PULCHÉRRIMUM with yellow flowers, 3f high, is rarely planted in borders.
- 14 C. IANTHIUM. A greenhouse shrub, covered with pale blue flowers. From Mexico.
- 98. LAPPA, Tourn. Burdock. Heads discoid, homogamous. Invol globous, the scales imbricated and hooked at the extremity. Recep. bristly Pap. bristly, scabrous, caducous. ② European herbs. Lvs. alternate, large cordate, petiolate. Hds. panicled, pink-purple, very adhesive by the hooks
- L. officinalis Allioni.—A coarse weed, in waste and cultivated grounds, E. and W. 3f
 (L. major Gært.)—Varies with small hds, and lvs. somewhat pinnatifid. (L. minor DC.)
- 99. LAMPSANA, Tourn. NIPPLEWORT. Hds. radiant, 8-12-flwd Invol. cylindrical, angular. Scales 8, erect, in one row, with 2 or 3 minute bractlets at base. Recep. naked. Cyp. glabrous. Pap. 0.—Slender, oriental herbs, with small, yellow heads, in paniculate corymbs.
- I.. communis L. Stem leafy; lvs. ovate, petiolate, dentate; ped. cylindrical; invol. angular in fruit. (1) Waysides, Quebec, Boston, and W. Rare.
- 100. APOGON, Ell. Heads radiant. Invol. scales ovate, acuminate, about 8, in two rows. Recep. naked. Ach. glabrous, oval, longitudinally 12-striate. Pappus 0. ① Herbs glabrous and glaucous, branched from the base. Leaves alternate, lanceolate. Heads small, yellow.
- A. hùmilis Ell.—Woods, S. Car. to Fla. and La. 3—12'. Slender, smooth; lvs. varying to linear, entire or lyrately lobed. Heads 3" broad. March—June.
 - 101. CICHORIUM, Tourn. CHICORY. Invol. double, the outer of 5

leaty scales, the inner of about 8 linear ones. Receptacle chaffy. Pappus scaly. Cypselæ not rostrate, obscurely 5-sided.—Oriental herbs with bright blue flowers, about 20 in a head.

- 1 C. Íntybus L. Root lvs. runcinate, cauline bract-like; heads axillary, subsessile, mostly in pairs. 24 Dooryards, waysides, E. 2—3f. Rays large, showy, 5-toothed. The root, or its extract, is often mixed with coffee. July—Sept. § Europe.
- 2 C. Enpívia. Endive. Root leaves sinuate-dentate or pinnatifid, cauline auricled at base; heads axillary, 3-5 together. (i) India. Cultivated as a salad.
- 102. KRÍGIA, Schreb. DWARF DANDELION. Involucre many-leaved, nearly simple, equal. Recep. naked. Cypselæ turbinate, striate, 5-angled. Pappus double, consisting of 5 broad, membranous scales, alternating with as many slender, scabrous bristles. ① Acaulescent, small. Leaves lyrately lobed. Scapes simple. Heads solitary, with 20—30 yellow flowers.
- J K. Virginica Willd. Early lvs. round-spatulate, subentire, the later toothed and pinnatifid; scapes 1-5 or more, 1'-10' high. Rocks and sands. Hds. 5-6". May+.
- 2 K. Caroliniàna N. Early Ivs. lin.-oblanceolate, few-toothed, later Ivs. lyrate-pin natifid, or angular-lobed; scapes 1—5 or more, 2'—12'. Sands. S. Feb.—May.
- 103. CÝNTHIA, Don. Invol. nearly simple, of equal, narrow scales. Recep. flat, alveolate. Pap. double, the outer minute, scaly, inner copious, capillary. Cyp. short. 24 Lvs. alternate or all radical. Fls. 15—20, yellow.
- 1 C. Virgínica Don. St. few-leaved, subumbellate; lvs. lance-obl., repand-dentate, rarely lobed, petiolate. N. Y. to Ill., and S. Very smooth. 1—2f. Hds. 9". June.
- 2 C. Dandèlion DC. Acaulescent; scapes leafless, simple, 1-flwd.; lvs. spatulate-obl-to lance-lin., entire or toothed, rarely pinnatifid. Md. to Ga. and Tex. 6—18'. Mar.—Jn
- 104. LEÓNTODON, L. AUTUMN DANDELION. Invol. imbricate, the outer sc. very short. Recep. naked. Pap. plumous, persistent on the somewhat rostrate cypsela.—Acaulescent herbs with yellow fls., many in a head.
- I. autumnàlis L. Scape branching; ped. scaly-bracted; lvs. lanceolate, dentate-pinnatifid, smoothish, Waysides, meadows, &c. E. N. Eng. 6'—20'. Hds. several, near 1' in diameter. July—Oct. § Europe.
- 105. TRAGOPÒGON, L. VEGETABLE OYSTER. Invol. simple, of many leaves. Recep. naked. Pap. plumous. Cyp. longitudinally striate, contracted into a long, filiform beak. ② European, with long, grass-like lys.
- T. porrifòlius L. Invol. much longer than the corolla; lvs. lance-linear; ped. thick-ened upward; pappus tawny Waysides, &c. N. Y. (Hankenson). 3f. June. § ‡
- 106. HIERACIUM, Tourn. HAWKWEED. Invol. more or less imbricated, ovoid, many-flwd. Sc. very unequal. Cyp. not rostrate. Pap. a single row of copious, tawny, fragile bristles. 24 Lvs. alternate, entire or toothed.
 - * Heads 40-50-flwd. Invol. more or less imbricated. Cyp. blunt at top...... Nos. 1, 2
 - * Heads 12-30-flwd. Involucre simple.—a Achenia contracted at the top.... Nos. 8, 4
 —a Achenia not contracted upward... Nos. 5, 6
- 1 II. Canadénse Mx. St. erect, subvillous, leafy, corymbed; ivs. sessile, ovate-obl. to lanceolate, acute, with few acute teeth; invol. strongly imbricated; fruit brown. Rocky woods. N. Eng. to Wis., and N. 1-2f. Stout. Hds. near 1' broad. Ang., Sept

- 2 H. scabrum Mx. Leafy, rough-hirsute, glandular above; lvs. obovate to elliptic subentire; invol. scarcely imbricated; fr. red. Hilly woods. 1-3f. Hds. 9". Aug
- 3 H. longipilum Torr. Clothed with long, erect, shaggy hairs; lvs. lance-oblong, entire; hds. glandular, 20-30-flwd. in a small naked panicle. W. 1-2f. July, Aug.
- 4 H. Gronòvii L. Hairy, paniculate, glandular at top; lvs. obovate to lance-oblong, slightly toothed, the cauline sessile, often few; fr. 20—30, narrowed abore.—Varies with stems leafy or subnaked; pan, close or diffuse. Dry hills; com. 1—3f. Aug.+.
- 5 H. venosum L. Scape or stem leafless, or with one leaf, paniculate, smooth; lvs. obovate, entire, nearly glabrous, with purple veins; scales smooth; fis. 20; fr. linear. Woods, E. and W. 1-2f. Hds. on slender ped., broader (9") than in No. 4. Jl., Aug.
- 6 H. paniculàtum L. Slender, leafy, diffusely paniculate; lvs. lanceolate, glabrous; pen. very slender; fls. 10-20; fr. short-cylindric, black. Woods: com. 2-3f. Aug.
- 107. CATANANCHE, L. Invol. imbricated, scarious. Recep. paleaceous. Pap. paleaceous, 5-leaved. Pales awned. ① Oriental herbs, with alternate, lanceolate leaves.
- C. CCERÙLEA L. Lvs. villous, somewhat bipinnatifid at base; invol. lower scales ovate, mucronate. S. Europe. 2—3f. Heads on long peduncles. Blue. July+.
- 108. NÁBALUS, Cass. DROP FLOWER. Invol. cylindric, of many linear scales in one row, calyculate with a few short, appressed scales at base. Recep. naked. Pap. copious, capillary, brownish, 2-rowed, persistent. Cyp. not beaked, smooth, striate. 24 Erect, with a tuberous, bitter root. Heads 5–18-flowered, not yellow, although often straw-colored.
 - § Heads pendulous, glabrous. Leaves variously lobed or shaped...(a)
 - a Dwarf species (6—10' high) native of high mountains
 Nos. 1, 2

 a Tall (2—5f high).—c Heads 5–6-flowered
 No. 3

 —c Heads 8–12-flowered.—d Pappus tawny
 No. 4
 - -d Pappus straw-colored....Nos. 5, 6
- 2 N. nanus DC. Smooth, simple; lvs. deltoid-hastate and variously lobed, upper lanceolate, all petiolate; hds. clustered-paniculate; sc. 8, fls. 10-12. White Mts. Aug.
- 3 N. altissimus Hook. Smooth, strict, paniculate, tall, leafy; lvs. petiolate, palmately 3-5-cleft, or lobed, varying to hastate, cordate, or even ovate, dentate; hds. 6" long, yellowish, forming a slender, leafy panicle; sc. 5. Woods, N. 3-5f. August.
- 4 N. albus Hook. Lion's foot. White Lettuce. Smooth. glaucous, corymb.-paniculate; lvs. hastate-lobed to ovate, petiolate, the lobes or leaves obtuse; heads 6-7", with 3 scales, 9-12 fls., and brown pappus. Moist woods. 2-4f. Purplish in spots. Aug. 8. Serpentaria, Snake-root. Lvs. deeply 3-lobed, the middle lobe 3-parted.
- 5 N. Fraseri DC. Earth-gall. Smoothish, corymb.-paniculate; lvs. hastate or deltoid, rarely 5-7-lobed, on winged stalks, upper lanceolate.—Varies with the leaves all lanceolate and merely toothed. Hard soils, Conn. to Fla. 2—4f. August.
- 6 N. virgàtus DC. Glaucous, simple, strict; lvs. sinuate-pinnatifid, narrow, the upper toothed or entire; panicle or raceme virgate. Sands, N. J. to Fla. 2-4f. Sept., Oct.
- 7 N. racemòsus Hook. Smooth (exc. the invol.), simple, slender; lvs. lance-oval to lance-ovate, denticulate; hds. suberect, spicate-paniculate. Swamps, N. J. to Iowa. and N. 2-4f. Flowers pale red.—Varies with the lower leaves cut-pinnatifid. Sept.
- N. asper T. & G. Rough-downy, simple, strict; leaves oval-oblong to lance oblong, dentate; hds. erect, fascicled in a spicate panicle; fis. yellowish W. 2-4f. Sept.

- 9 N. erepidineus DC. Smoothish, tall, stout, corymb.-paniculate; lvs. broadly triang.-ovate to lanceolate, toothed, petiolate; hds. nodding, of 12 sc. and 25-35 ochroleucous fls. Fields, thickets, W. States. 5-8f. Larger than any of the foregoing. Sept.
- 109. LYGODÉSMIA, Don. Invol. fls., &c., as in Nabalus. Pappus whitish Corollas rose-colored. 24 With linear-subulate leaves and erect heads on long, naked peduncles.
- 1 L. aphýlla DC. St. scape-like, erect, slender, forked above; lvs. ncarly all ranical, short, linear-fillform; heads 5-flowered. Pine woods, Ga. Fla. 2f. May.
- 2 L. Jancea N. St. much branched; lvs. lance-linear; fls. 5, Min. (Matthews), and W.
- 110. TRÓXIMON, Nutt. Hds. many-flowered. Invol. campanulate, scales loosely imbricate, in 2—3 rows. Cyp. oblong-linear, compressed, glabrous, not rostrate. Pap. setaceous, copious, white. 24 Lvs. all radical. Scape bearing a single, large, showy head, with yellow flowers.
- T. cuspidàtum Ph. Rt. fusiform; lvs. linear-lanceolate, woolly at the edge; scales lanceolate, cuspidate-pointed. Prairies, Ill. Wis., and West. April—June.
- 111. PYRRHOPÁPPUS, DC. FALSE DANDELION. Invol. double, the outer row numerous, loose and spreading. Receptacle naked. Cyp. 5-grooved, at length long-beaked, bearing a copious, soft, capillary, reddish pap. (1) 24 Hds. solitary on long ped., large, with numerous deep yel. fis.
- P. Caroliniànus DC. St. simple or branched, scape-like; lvs. mostly radical, lance-olate, acute, sinuate-toothed, lobed, or pinnatifid. Fields, Md. to Fla. May—July.
- 112. TARÁXACUM, Desf. DANDELION. Invol. double, the outer of small scales, much shorter than the inner appressed row. Recep. naked. Cyp. produced into a long beak crowned with the copious, white, capillary pappus.—Acaulescent herbs, with runcinate leaves. Figs. 68, 346, 492.
- T. Dens-leonis Less. Outer scales of the involucre reflexed; lvs. runcinate, smooth, dentate; scape short in fl., long in fr.—a globe of pappus. 2 Fields: common. § Eur.
- 113. LACTUCA, Tourn. LETTUCE. Invol. few-flowered, scales imbricated in 2 or more unequal rows. Cyp. obcompressed (flattened same way as the scales), glabrous, abruptly narrowed to a long, filiform beak. Pappus copious, soft, capillary, white.—Herbs with leafy stems and paniculate heads of variable colors. Fig. 77.
- 1 L. Canadénsis L. β. elongata. Trumpet Milkweed. St. tall, hollow; lvs. pale beneath, clasping, runc.-pinnatifid, upper lance., entire; heads racemous-paniculate, with few scales and 12+ fls.
 β Rich soils, thickets. 3—6f. Yel. to purplish. Jl., Ang.
 - β. sanguinea. Stem, lf. veins, and fis. purple; Iva. some hairy, glaucous beneath, γ. graminifolia. Lvs. long, linear, the lower few-lobed, upper entire. South.
 - 8. integrifolia. Lvs. lanceolate, all entire, lower some sagittate at base.
- 2 L. sativa. Garden Lettuce. Stem corymbous; lvs. roundish, the upper cordate; fls. white. (1) Said to be § in some places, when its lvs. become dentate-lobed and prickly.
- 114. MULGÉDIUM, Cass. WILD LETTUCE. Involucre somewhat double, outer scales short and imbricated. Recep. naked, faveolate. Paparapillary, crowning the short-beaked, compressed cypsela.—Leaves mostly spinulous. Hds. paniculate, small, co-flwd. Jl.—Sept. Figs. 76, 448-50.

- 1 M. Floridànum DC. Smooth; lvs. runcinately pinnate-parted, segm. few, sinuate-dentate or angular; pan. loose, hds. 9". (2) Thickets, N. Y., W. and S. 3-6f.
- β. acuminatum. Lvs. lauce-ovate, acuminate, toothed, or the lower subruncinate.
 M. pulchéllum N. Smooth and glaucous, strict; lvs. lance-oblong to lin., entire, or the lowest runcinate; pan. corymbed; fls. bright blue. L. Huron to Oreg. 2-7f.
- 3 M. leucophieum DC. Tall, leafy; lvs. lyrate-runcinate, coarsely-toothed; ped. scaly-bracted; pan. long, compound; fr. scarcely beaked. (2) Moist thickets, 5-10L.
- 115. SÓNCHUS, L. Sow Thistle. Invol. many-flowered, imbricate, of numerous unequal scales, at length tumid at base. Recep. naked. Pap. of white-silky hairs, in many series. Cypselæ compressed, not rostrate.—Leaves mostly spinulous. Heads with many yellow flowers. Europe.
 - § Flowers bright yellow, in showy heads. Achenia angular. Perennial......No. 1 § Flowers pale yellow, in large heads. Achenia flat. Annual. Aug., Sept. Nos. 2, 8
- 1 S. arvénsis L. Smooth, erect, hispid above; leaves runcinate-pinnatifid, spinulous-dentate, clasping with short auricles at base; hds. subumbellate. Fields, waysides, N. Eng., N. Y. 2f. §.
- 2 S. asper Vill. Leaves cordate, amplexicaul, oblong-lanceolate, undulate, spinulous deutate; ped. subumbellate; fruit oval-obovate, 3-ribbed on each side. 1—2f. §
- 3 S. oleràceus L. Lvs. sagittate-amplexicaul, runcin.-pinnatifid, subspinulous, den tate; ped. downy; involucre at length smooth; fruit many-striate. Rubbish. 2-3f. §
- 116. HUMEA ELEGANS. Tall, 4f, branching above into an ample capillary panicle; lvs. lance-ovate. clasping: heads numerous, small, drooping, with dry, toose scales, and 3 or 4 carmine-red florets, with no pales or pappus. N. Hol. July—Oct.
- 117. CHAPTÀLIA, Vent. Invol. campanulate. Scales in few series, inear, acute. Recep. naked. Ray-fls. 2, ligulate, disk-fls. 3, but sterile, pilabiate, lips equal, outer 3-, inner 2-parted. Cypselæ glabrous. Pappus capillary. 24 Acaulescent. Lvs. all radical. Head cyanic. Mar., Apr.
- C. tomentòsa Vent. White-tomentous; lvs. oblong-ovate to lance-oval; hd. nodding in bud, erect in fl., on the scape. Moist barrens, S. 6-12. Rays 20, rose-colored.

ORDER LXXI. LOBELIACEÆ. LOBELIADS.

Herbs or shrubs with a milky juice, alternate, exstipulate leaves and scattered flowers. Calyx 5-lobed or entire. Corolla monopetalous, irregular, split down to the base on one side. Stamens 5, free from the corolla, united into a tube at least by their anthers. Ovary adherent to the calyx tube. Style 1. Stigma surrounded by a fringe. Fruit a capsule 2-3-(rarely 1-) celled. Seeds numerous, albuminous.

- 1. LOBÈLIA, L. Cor. tubular, irregular, cleft nearly to the base on the upper side, upper lip of 2 separate lobes, lower 3-lobed. Anth. united above into a curved tube. Stig. 2-lobed. Caps. opening at the summit. Seeds minute. ① 24 Flowers axillary and solitary, or in terminal, bracted racemes. July—Sept.
 - ¶ Corollas scarlet or bright crimson, large...* Exotic, Nos. 15, 16.. ..* Native, No. 1
 - Corollas blue, or blue and white. .. + Exotic, Nos. 17, 18 ... + Native.. (a)

- a Calyx lobes arricled at base, denticulate, shorter than corolla tube.......Nos. 2-4 a Calyx lobes arricled at base, entire, linear, long as corolla tube............Nos. 5, 6
- - —b much shorter than corolla...(c)
 - c Leaves cauline, entire, few. Racemes loose, few-flowered......Nos. 10--12 c Leaves radical, entire. Racemes strict, few-flowered.........Nos. 13, 14
- 1 L. cardinalis L. Cardinal Flower. Tall, simple, glabrous; lvs. oblong-lanceolate, slightly toothed, acute at each end, sessile; fis. in a terminal, bracted, secund raceme; stam. longer than the corolla. 24 Swamps. 2—4f. Splendid.
 - B. integerrima. Leaves all very entire; stem naked above. Northern N. Y.
 - y. candida. Flowers white, the segments narrower. Mass.
- 2 L. syphilitica L. Great Lobelia. Stem erect, angular; leaves oblong-lanceolate, acute or acuminate, unequally serrate, some hairy; raceme leafy; calyx hispidly cili ate, with the sinuses reflexed. 24 By streams. 1—3f. Flowers 1'.
 - β. alba. Flowers pure white. N. Y. (E. L. Hankenson; G. M. Wilbur).
- 3 L. glandulòsa Walt. Subsimple, leasless above; lvs. lance-lin., acutish, and with the lanceolate, auricled sepals some glandular-toothed; fls. few, remote, large (9"); cal. hispid or smoothish, short. 21 Damp barrens, Va., and S. 11-2f. Sept.—Oct.
- 4 L. brevifòlia N. Erect, simple, hispid; lvs. 1', crowded, oblong-lin., denticulate; sep. ovate, fringe-toothed, half as long as cor. Damp, Fla. to La. 18'. (L. Ludov. C-B.)
- 5 L. leptóstachys A. DC. Glabrous, erect, simple, virgate; lvs. lance-oblong; fls. small (4"), spike not secund; auricles awl-shaped, long. 4 Prairies, W. and S. 1-2f.
- 6 L. pubérula Mx. Downy or smoothish, erect, simple; lvs. elliptic-ovate, denticulate; fls. large (7-8"), in a long, secund spike; auricles ear-shaped. N. J., W. and S. 2f.
- 7 L. amèena Mx. Erect, simple, smooth; lvs. lanceolate, pointed both ways; fls. large (8-9'), secund, numerous, in a long rac.; bracts very small. 24 Swamps, Va., and S. 2f.
- (8-9"), section, intercoins, in a long rac.; bracts very small. 2 Swamps, va., and S. 21.

 8 L. spicata Lam. Erect, simple, puberulent; lvs. oblong, mostly obtase; fis. small (8-4"), crowded in a slender rac.; pedicels and bracts as long as the fi. Dry soils. 1-2f.
- 9 L. Inflata L. Indian Tobacco. Erect, branching, hairy; lvs. ovate-lanceolate, serrate; fls. short (4"), with leafy bracts; caps, inflated, large. (I) Fields. 1f. Narcotic.
- 10 L. Boykinii T. & G. Slender, smooth; branches erect; lvs. awl-shaped, erect; fis. small (4"), on filiform ped. in long, loose racemes. Wet sands, Ga. Fla. 2f. Lvs. 6".
- 11 L. Nuttállii DC. Erect, very slender, smooth; lvs. few, linear, remote; fls. few, small (3"); ped. as long as cor.; cal. tube almost none. (3) Swamps, L. I., and S. 1-1#f.
- 12 L. Kálmii L. Simple or branched; rt. lvs. spatulate, st. lvs. lance-lin. to lin., all obtuse; rac. loose, leafy; ped. about equalling the showy blue-wh. fls., minutely bracted, or naked (in same specimen); cor. 5", lobes obovate. Rocky swamps, E. &W. 6-18".
- 13 L. paludòsa N. Lvs. lin.-spat., thickish, obtuse, petiolate; scape simple, nearly naked; rac. loose, ped. about as long as the cal. (2) Bogs, Del., and S. 2-3f. Lvs. 5-10.
- 14 L. Dortmánna, L. Lvs. submerged, tufted, linear, entire, hollow with 2 longitudinal cells, short, obtuse; scape simple, nearly naked; fis. in a terminal raceme, remote, pedicellate, nodding. 24 In ponds, N. States. 2—2f. Only the fis. emerging.
- 15 L. FULGENS. Downy, erect, simple; lvs. narrow-lanc., revolute at edge. 24 Mex. 3f.
- 16 L. splendens. Smooth, erect; lvs. narrow-lanc., flat; fls. large, in long rac. Mex. 3f
- 17 L. ERYNUS. Slender, diffuse; lvs. toothed, ellip. to lin.; fis. scattered, bluish. S. Afr.
- 18 L. CELESTINA, a garden variety, with larger blue flowers, yellow in the centre.
- 2. DOWNÍNGIA, Torr. Sep. 5, linear. Cor. 2-lipped, tube not split, upper lip 2-parted, erect, lower lip 3-lobed. Stam. tube incurved. Caps. situque-form, 1-celled, co-seeded, opening by 3 linear valves. (1) Low, with axillary, solitary flowers. (Clintonia, Doug.)
- 1 D. ÉLEGANS. Stem few-branched, angular; lvs. ovate, acute; ovary curved, 3-angled longer than the lvs.; corolla blue with a white palate. Oregon! 6—12'. July, Aug 2 D. PULCHÉLLA. Stem much branched; lvs. obtuse; fis. 8", middle lobe longest. Cal.

ORDER LXXII. CAMPANULACEÆ. BELLWORTS.

Herbs with a milky juice, alternate leaves, and without stipules. Flowers mostly blue, showy. Calyx superior, generally 5-cleft, persistent. Corolla regular, campanulate, generally 5-cleft, withering, valvate in æstivation Stamens 5, free from the corolla. Anthers distinct, 2-celled. Pollen spherical. Ovary adherent to the calyx, 2 or more celled. Capsule crowned with the remains of the calyx, loculicidal. Seeds many. Figs. 62, 63.

- 1. CAMPÁNULA, Tourn. Calyx mostly 5-cleft. Cor. campanulate, or subrotate, 5-lobed, closed at base by the broad, valve-like bases of the 5 stamens. Stig. 3-5-cleft. Caps. 3-5-celled, opening by lateral pores. Mostly 2t. Flowers in racemes or spikes, or few and axillary.
 - - -b Sepals not appendaged. Stig. 3.—c Corolla bowl-shaped.......Nos. 8, 9
 -c Corolla bell-shaped.....Nos. 10, 11
 -c Cor. rotate-spreading....Nos. 12, 13
- 1 C. Americana L. Tall, erect; lvs. ovate-lauceolate, acuminate, uncinately serrate, contracted to a winged petiole, veins often ciliate; fls. axillary, sessile; style exserted, decurved. 21 Dry copses: common. 2—4f. Fls. 1' broad, spreading, flat. Aug. †
- 2 C. rotundifolia L. Hare-bell. St. weak, slender; radical lvs. ovate or reniform-cordate, cauline linear, entire; flowers few, nodding, bell-shaped and blue. 21 Damp rocks, N. States. 1f. Very delicate. June, July. Rt. lvs. seldom found with the fls.
- 3 C. aparinoìdes Ph. Stem weak, slender, branching above, triangular, the angles inversely aculeate; lvs. lance-linear, subentire; fls. terminal, 4" long, white. In wet meadows. 1-1if, leaning on the grass like a Galium. June-Aug.
- 4 C. divaricata Mx. Glabrous, erect, with slender, divaricate, paniculate branches; lvs. narrow-lanceolate, pointed at each end, sharply dentate; fis. campanulate, pendulous on the slender branchlets. Rocky woods. Va., W. and S. 2f. July.
- 5 C. glomeràta L. St. angular. simple, smooth; lvs. lance-oblong, cordate, the lower petiolate; fls. crowded above, cor. funnel-form, violet-blue. Fields, Mass. 2f. § † Eu. β. AGGREGÀTA. Flowers pale blue, in a dense head, and other var. are cultivated.
- 6 C. MEDIUM. Canterbury-bells. Erect. hispid; lvs. lanceolate; fls. 14'; stig. 5. 2 En. 3f.
- 7 C. speciosa. Erect; lvs. lance-linear; fls. racemed, nodding; stig. 3. 21 Eur. 2f.
- 8 C. PYRAMIDÀLIS. Smooth, branched; lvs. lance-ovate; fls. broad, racemed. 21 Eu. 6f. 9 C. PERSICIFÒLIA. Smooth; lvs. lance-linear, thick; fls. broad, axillary. 21 Eur. 3f.
- 9 C. Persicifolia. Smooth; ivs. lance-linear, thick; ils. broad. axillary. 2f Eur. 3f. 10 C. Trachélium. St. angular, hairy; lvs. ovate. cord. dentate; ped. 1-3-flwd. 2f Eu. 4f.
- 11 C. RAPUNCULOÌDES. Rough; lvs. ovate, pointed; rac, spicate; fls. nodding. 24 Eu. 2f.
- 11 C. RAPUNCULOIDES. Rough; IVS. ovate, pointed; rac, spicate; fis. nodding. 24 Eu. 21.

 12 C. Lôreyi. St. erect. ang.; IVS. obov. to lance-ovate; cal. hairy; cor. 2' broad. (1) Eu.
- 13 C. GARGÁNICA. St. diffuse; lvs. cord.-reniform to ovate; fis. small. star-shaped. 4 Eu.
- 2. SPECULARIA, Heist. Calyx 5-lobed, tube elongated. Cor. rotate 5-lobed. Fil. hairy, shorter than the anthers. Sty. included, hairy. Stig 3. Caps. prismatic, 3-celled, opening laterally in the upper part. (1) Fis. axillary and terminal, sessile, erect.

- 1 8. perfoliàta Lam. St. mostly simple, erect; lvs. reniform-ovate, cordate-clasping, crenate; fis. sessile, aggregate, axillary. Fields, copses. 1f. Fls. deep blue. Jn., Jl.
- S. Ludovicià na Torr. St. branched, branches slender; lvs. ovate, acute, subentire, sess. or slightly clasping; ovaries slender, its. smaller (5" broad). S. Car. to La. 1-2f.
 S. Spéciulum, Venus' Looking-glass. Stem diffusely branching; lvs. oblong crenate;
- 3 S. Spéculum. Venus' Looking-glass. Stem diffusely branching; lvs. oblong, crenate; fis. solitary, with shallow lobes, blue varying to white, all Summer. S. Eur. Hardy.
- **3. PLATYCODON,** A. DC. Cor. large, bowl-shaped. Stig. 5, thick, spreading. Caps. ovoid, opening at the top by 5 acute valves. 4 Siberia. Smooth and glaucous.
- P. GRANDIFLORUM. Lvs. lance-ovate, serrate; fis. 2', blue var. to wh., few, terminal. 19'.

ORDER LXXIII. ERICACEÆ. HEATHWORTS.

Plants shrubby or suffruticous, sometimes herbaceous, with Leaves simple, alternate or opposite, mostly evergreen, without stipules. Corolla regular or somewhat irregular, 4-5-cleft, the petals rarely distinct. Stamens as many or twice as many as the petals, free, hypogynous. Anthers 2-celled, generally open by pores, often appendaged. Pollen (except in Monotropeæ) compounded of 4 united grains. Embryo straight, lying in the axis of, or in the end of fleshy albumen. Figs. 64, 89, 90, 99, 114, 248, 255, 311, 438.

```
§ Ovary adherent, in fruit a berry crowned by the calyx teeth. Shrubs...(Suborder I.)
§ Ovary free .- x Shrubs, trees. Capsule or berry with the cells @ -seeded. . . (Suborder II.)
          -x Shrubs. Fruit a capsule with the cells one-seeded...(Suborder III.)
          -- Herbs half-woody, low.--y Leaves evergreen. Stamens distinct...(Suborder IV.)
-- y Leaves evergreen. Filaments united...(Suborder V.)
                                 -y Leaves none. Plants without verdure...(Suborder VI.)
1. VACCINE E .- a Fls. 5-parted. Berries 10-seeded. Shrubs often resinous-dotted ... GAYLUSSACIA. 1
              -a Flowers 5-parted. Berries @-seeded. Shrubs dotless..........VACCINIUM.
             -a Flowers 4-parted. -b Petals narrow, reflexed. Berries red...... Oxycoccus.
                               -b Petals short, spreading. Berries white ..... CHIOGENES.
II. ERICINE A .- c Flowers 4-parted. Sepals colored, larger than the corolla ....... CALLUNA.
              - Flowers 5-parted.-d Petals distinct, or very nearly polypetalous...(m)
                                -d Petals united,-monopetalous...(e)
                 e Corolla funnel- or bell-form, with spreading lobes...(k)
                 e Corolla urceolate (ovoid, cylindric or globular), lobes small...(f)
                 e Corolla saucer-form, holding the anthers in 10 pits ..... KALMIA.
                 e Corolla salver-form, very fragrant. Trailing shrublet ..... EPIGEA.
                     f Fr. dry, capsular,-g septicidal. Lvs. linear, heath-like....MENZIESIA.
                                     -g loculicidal.-h Lvs. linear, moss-like.. Cassiors.
                                                 -h Lvs. ample. Shrubs...AndROMEDA. 13
                                                 -h Lvs. ample. Trees....OXYDENDRUM. 14
                     k Stamens 5, included. Plant and leaves very small......Loiseleuria. 15
                    k Stamens 5 (rarely more), long-exserted. Cor. funnel-form. . AZALEA.
                     k Stamens 10 (rarely fewer), exserted. Cor. bell-form.....RHODODENDRON, 17
               -n 5-petalled.-c Capsule 5-celled......LEDUM.
                                        -o Caps. 3-celled .- p Fls. umbelled . LEIOPHYLLUM. 21
                                                       -p Fls. racemed...CLETHRA.
III. CYRILLE .... Flowers 4-parted, with 8 stamens and a 2-celled capsule ...... ELLIOTTIA.
               -r Flowers 5-parted, -z with 5 stamens and a 2-celled capsule. . . . . CYRILLA.
                                 -s with 10 stamens. Caps. 3-celled, 2-winged. Mylocarium 25
```

IV. PYROLM 45 - , Flowers racemed, many. Her's nearly acanlescent
-s Flowers solitary (one only)t Capsule 5-celled Meneses. 28
-t Capsule 3-celledSHORTIA. 29
V. † GALAUINEÆ. Anthers 5, one-celled. Capsule 3-celled. Scape spicateGALAX. 30
VI. MONOTROPE.A.—u Corolla polypetalous. Plant white, reddish or tawnyMONOTROPA. 31
-u Corolla monopetalous, -v campanulate, in a short spike Schweinitzia. 32
— ovoid, in a loose racemePterospora. 33
1. GAYLUSSACIA, H. B. K. HUCKLEBERRY. Calyx adherent, 5-
toothed. Cor. urceolate or campanulate, 5-cleft or toothed. Sta. 10. Anth.
awnless, the cells produced upward into tubular beaks opening at the apex.
Berry drupe-like, globular, 10-celled, 10-seeded. 5 5 Leaves alternate.
Flowers in lateral, bracted racemes, white or reddish, small. Fruit black
or dark blue, sweet. May, June.
Leaves evergreen, very smooth, with no resinous dots, crenulate
Leaves decidnous, sprinkled with resinous dots beneath, entire
1 G. brachycera (Michx). Box H. Lvs. oval to ovate, thick and firm; rac. dense.
ped. very short; cor. short-ovoid; berries light blue. Rocky hills, Pa. to Va.: rare. 16.
2 G. dumòsa T. & G. Minutely hairy and glandular; lvs. obovate-oblong, mucronate;
bracts persistent; cor. short-bell-form; ber. black, large, insipid. Me. to Fla. 1—2f.
8 G. resinosa T. & G. Black H. Branches ashy; lvs. oval to lance-obl.; rac. 1-sided,
decidions bracts, ped short as the fis.; cor. 5-angled, contracted at month; sty, exsert-
ed; fr. black, round, sweet and eatable, ripe in Ang. Thickets, Can. to Va., and W. 2f.
4 G. frondosa T. & G. Blue Dangles. High Blueberry. Lvs. oblong-obovate, pale-
glancous beneath; rac. loose, bracts deciduous, shorter than the ped.; cor. egg-bell-
form; berries large, blue, sweet and eatable, in Aug. Thickets, N. Eng. to La. 3-61.
A Tracconstitute I Drawning Color allowers 5 toothed Con
2. VACCINIUM, L. BLUEBERRY. Calyx adherent, 5-toothed. Cor.
urceolate, campanulate or cylindric, limb 4- or 5-cleft, reflexed. Sta. 8 or
10, included. Anth. with 2 awns on the back, or awnless, the 2 cells pro-
longed into a tube opening at apex. Berry 4 or 5 (or partly 8-10)-celled,
cells co-seeded. 5 5 Leaves alternate. Flowers solitary or racemous,
white or reddish, small. Fruit generally eatable. Fig. 90.
§ Anthers 2-awned back of the 2 horns. Leaves deciduous(a)
a Filaments smooth. Fruit 4-5-celled, blue. Shrubs 1f or less
a ruaments hairy. Fruit partly 10-celled. Taller (2—20f high)Nos. 3, 4
§ Anthers 2-horned, without the awns. Filaments 10, hairy(b)
b Leaves evergreen. Flowers 4-parted. Fruit 4-celled
b Lvs. deciduous. Fr. partly 10 celled. Fls. in short, close racemes(c)
c Corolla bell-shaped. Leaves hairy both sides, entire
c Corolla cylindrical. Leaves smooth or nearly so
c Corolla ovoid, evidently contracted at the mouth
1 V. uliginosum L. Buberry. Procumbent; lvs. obovate, obtuse, dull, glaucous
beneath; fls. solitary, axillary; cor. ovoid-globous, 4-cleft; stam. 8. White Mts. Ju., Jl.
2 V. cæspitosum Mx. Bilberry. Dwarf, cæspitons; lvs. obovate, attenuace at the
base, thin, serrate, reticulate with veins, shining; flowers subsolitary; corolla oblong,
5-toothed; stamens 10. White Mountains. 2-3'. July.
3 V. stamineum L. Deerberry. Lvs. oval-lanceolate, acute, dull, glaucous beneath;
padicals solitary avillary nodding, cor hell spreading seg sente oblong, anth 10

pedicels solitary, axillary, nodding; cor. bell-spreading, seg. acute, oblong; anth. 10, with the long tubes exserted. Dry woods. 2—3f. Fruit greenish-white. May, June 4 V. arboreum Mx. Lys. obovate, acute at base, mucronate, veiny, shining above

- pale green and subpubescent beneath; pedicels secund, in leafy racemes; cor. cylin dric-bell-shaped, rose-white; anto. 10, included. Woods. S. 8-20f. Fr. black. May, Jn.
- 5 V. Vitis-Idea L. Decumbent, much branched, smooth, evergreen; lvs. 4-7", oval, obtuse, thick, margin revolute, pale beneath; fls. solitary or in short clusters, 4-parted; corolla campanulate. Hills and mts., N. Eng.: rare. June, July.
- 6 V. Myrsinítes Mx. Erect, much branched; lvs. small, elliptical, acute at each end, glabrous, serrulate; fis. in small lateral clusters of 2-5; cor. ovoid, urceolate; style slightly exserted. Woods, S. 1f. Whole plant often purplish. March, April.
- 7 V. myrtifòlium Mx. St. simple, decumbent at base, from long, creeping roots; lvs. 1-2', cuneate-obovate or oval, pale beneath; fis. in dense, sessile, lateral clusters of 6-12; cor. oblong-cylindric; fr. round, black. Woods, S. 1f. Mar., April.
- 8 V. Canadénse Rich. Branches reddish-green, pubescent, leafy; lvs. elliptic-lanceolate, acute at each end; rac. fasciculate, sessile, subterminal; cor. campanulate; cal. lobes acute. Rocky thickets, N. Eng., and W. 8—12. Berries blue, sweet. May.
- 9 V. Pennsylvanicum Lam. Common Low Blueberry. Branches green, with 2 pubescent lines; ivs. 1', crowded, elliptic-oblong, acute at each end, bristly-serrulate, shining; fls. in short, bracteate, dense rac. Hard soils, Can. to Pa. Ber. blue, sweet. B. ntgrum. Dark green; berries black and shining, without bloom.
 - y. alpinum. Dwarf, decumbent; lvs. small (3-4"), narrow-oblanceolate. Mts.
- 10 V. vacillans Soland. Low, bushy; lvs. oval to ovate, acute or mucronate, pale green, dull, glaucous beneath, minutely serrulate; rac. dense-flowered, preceding the full-grown lvs. Hilly woods, N. Eng. to Tenn. 1-21f. Fr. blue-black, sweet. May, Jn.
- full-grown lvs. Hilly woods, N. Eng. to Tenn. 1-24f. Fr. blue-black, sweet. May, Jn. 11 V. corymbòsum L. Common High Blueberry. Tall; flowering branches nearly leafless; leaves oval to lanceolate, acute or acuminate at each end, entire, pubescent when young, often glaucous beneath; rac. short, sessile; cor. cylindrical to ovoid. Low woods. 5-10f. March-June.—Varies exceedingly.
 - β. virgatum. Branchlets leafless, covered with rose-colored rac. Sts.virgate. 5f. S.
 - y. amanum, Lvs. oblong; fis. cylindric, large, roseate; sty. included; fr. blk. 8f.
 - ?uscatum. Lvs. serrulate; ped. elongated; sty. exserted; fls. striped with red. 3f.
 ¿glabrum. Plant glabrous throughout, the leaves entire. Rare.
- 12 V. galèzans Mx. Flowering branches leafy; lvs. sessile, cuneate-lanceolate, subserrate, veiny, glabrons when old; flowers in small, sessile fascicles; corolla small, yellowish; style exserted; fruit small, black. Swamps, S. 1f. April +.
- 12 V. hirsutum Buckley. Whole plant, with fis. and fr., densely hirsute; lvs. ovate, entire; corolla oblong, nearly closed at mouth; berry round. Mts. of N. Car. 1f.
- 3. OXYCÓCCUS, Pers. CRANBERRY. Calyx adherent, 4-cleft. Cor. 4-parted, with long, narrow, reflexed segments. Sta. 8. Anth. tubular, 2-parted, opening by oblique pores. Berries globous, 4-celled, many-seeded. 5 L. Delicate, with alternate lvs., red and purple berries on slender ped.

 - * Stem prostrate, slender. Leaves evergreen, small. Berries acid..........Nos. 2, 8
- 1 0. erythrocárpus Ell. Lvs. ovál, acuminate, thin, ciliate-serrulate; fis. axillary, solitary, the long segments at length reflexed. Mts. of Va. and Car. 1-2f. June.
- 2 0. palústris Pers. Sts. filiform, purple; lvs. ovate, entire, revolute on the margin; pedicels terminal, 1-flowered; corolla pink, segments ovate. Alpine bogs, N.
- 3 0. macrocárpus Pers. St. filiform; lvs. oblong, obtuse at each end, edges revolute, glaucous beneath; pedicels axillary, elongated, 1-flowered; corolla segm. linear-lanceolate. Sphagnous swamps, Va., and N. Fruit large, valuable. June.
- 4. CHIÓGENES, Salisb. Calyx 4-cleft, persistent. Cor. broadly campanulate, limb deeply 4-cleft. Stam. 8. Anth. cells distinct, awnless on the back, bicuspidate at apex, opening longitudinally. Ov. adherent. Fr.

white, 4-celled, many-seeded. __, Delicate. Lvs. very small, alternate, with the flavor of the Checkerberry. Cor, small, wh., axillary, solitary. Fig. 248.

- C. hispidula T. & G.—In old woods, N. Eng., N. and W. Stems creeping, slender, 1-3f. Leaves oval, 4-6". Berries very small. May, June.
- 5. CALLUNA, Salisb. Heather. Cal. of 4 scarious, colored sepals. Cor. campanulate, 4-parted, shorter than the calyx. Stam. 8. Anth. 2-crested on the back, cells opening laterally. Stig. 4-lobed. Caps. 4-celled, 8-seeded, 4-valved. 5 Lvs. opposite, minute, crowded. Fls. axillary, or crowded in 1-sided racemes, scarious, roscate, with 4—6 scarious bracts.
- C. vulgaris Salisb.-Low grounds, Tewksbury! Mass., Me., and N. 2f. Lvs. V'.
- 6. ERICA, L. HEATH. Cal. 4-parted. Cor. tubular, bell-, cup-, urn-, globe-, egg-, or salver-form, the limb in 4 short lobes. Stam. 8. Sty. filiform. Caps. 4-celled, opening by 4 loculicidal valves. Sds. 2—∞ in each cell. 5 Very delicate, chiefly S. African, branching and brittle. Leaves whorled, rarely alternate, linear or acerous. Flowers nodding, cyanic.
- 1 E. cinèrea L. Scolch Heath. Stems clustered; branchlets and linear lvs. (1") in 3's, crowded; fls. racemous-clustered on the upper branchlets; cal. colored, with few or no bractlets. \frac{1}{2}"; cor. purple. oval, \frac{2}{2}"; anth. included, awned beneath. Sandy "moors," Nantucket Is. ! Found by Mrs. E. E. Atwater, June, 1888. Apparently indigenous
- 2 E. CARNEA. Very slender, 6—10'; leaves in 3's or 4's, 2—3" long, obtuse; flowers axillary; corolla 2", and calyx 1", flesh-color; anthers dark-purple, exserted. Λ.ρs. April.—Of the 400 known species, only this is yet common in cultivation.
- 7. KALMIA, L. AMERICAN LAUREL. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. with 10 prominences beneath and 10 corresponding cavities within, including th. 10 anthers. Border 5-lobed. Fil. elastic. Caps. 5-celled, many-seeded 5 5 Beautiful, N. American. Leaves entire, evergreen, coriaceous. Flowers in racemous corymbs, white and red, in May—July.
- 1 K. latifòlia L. Calico Bush. Spoon-wood. Lvs. alternate and ternate, oval lanceolate, acute at each end, smooth and green on both sides; corymbs terminal, viscidly pubescent. Woods, Me. to O., Ky., and Fla. 5-20f. Profusely and splendidly flowering.
- 2 K. glauca Ait. Swamp Laurel. Branches ancipitous; lvs. opposite, subsessile, lanceolate, polished, glaucous beneath, revolute at the margin; corymbs terminal, the peduncles and bracts smooth. Bogs, Pa., and N. 2-3f. Lvs. 1'. Corymbs 8-10-flowered. β. rosmarinifolia. Leaves linear, more revolute, green beneath.
- 3 K. angustifòlia L. Sheep-poison. Lvs. ternate and opposite, elliptical-lanceolate, petiolate, obtuse at each end, smooth; corymbs lateral; bracts linear-lanceolate. Hills and copses, Can. to Ky. and Car. 2—4f. Flowers deep purple, few in each cluster.
- 4 K. cuneata Mx. Lvs. scattered, sessile. cuneate-oblong, obtuse, mucronate, glandular-pubescent beneath; flowers white, in sessile clusters. Swamps, Car.: rare. 3f.
- 5 K. hirsuta Walt. Slender, branched, hairy; leaves scattered or opposite, ovate to linear-oblong, as long as the pedicels (4-6"). Barrens, S.: common. 1f. Fls. 7".
- 8. EPIGÆA, L. TRAILING ARBUTUS. MAY-FLOWER. Cal. large, 5-parted, with 3 bracts at base. Cor. salver-form, tube villous within, limb

5-parted, spreading. Stam. 10. Anth. dehiscent by 2 longitudinal openings. Caps. 5-celled, 5-valved. $\[\]$, Trailing, with cordate, ovate, entire, alternate leaves, and axillary clusters.

- E. repens L.—Rocky woods, N. Eng. to Pa., Ky., and N. Stems half-shrubby, hairy, 10-15' long. Lvs. evergreen, 2'. Fls. rose-colored, delightfully fragrant. Apr., May.
- 9. ARCTOSTÁPHYLOS, Adans. BEAR-BERRY. Cal. 5-parted, persistent. Cor. ovoid, diaphanous at the base, limb with 5 small recurved segments. Anth. 10, with 2 long, reflexed awns, and opening by pores. Drupe or berry 5-10-celled, the cells 1-seeded. 5 Trailing. Leaves alternate. Racemes terminal.
- 1 A. Uva-ursi Spr. Lvs. entire, thick, evergreen, shining above, obovate; flowers drooping; drupe red, as large as a current, the nut 5-seeded. Rocky hills, N. May.
- 2 A. alpina Spr. Lvs. thin, serrate, deciduous, obovate, acute, strongly netted; ped. hardly longer than the bractlets; drupes black. High mts., Me., N. H., and N.
- 10. GAULTHERIA, Kalm. CHECKERBERRY. WINTERGREEN. Cal. 5-cleft, with 2 bracts at the base. Cor. ovoid-tubular, limb with 5 small, revolute lobes. Fil. 10, hirsute. Caps. 5-celled, invested by the calyx, which becomes a berry. 5 Leaves alternate. Pedicels bibracteolate.
- G. proc imbens L. St. procumbent, with the branches erect or ascending; lvs. obovate, mucronate, denticulate, crowded at the top; fls. few, drooping, terminal. Woods and pastures, Can. to Penn. and Ky. 3'. Red berries and leaves spicy. June—Sept.
- 11. MENZIESIA, Smith. Cal. deeply 4- or 5-cleft. Cor. urceolate or campanulate, 4- or 5-lobed. Sta. 8 or 10, anth. opening by terminal pores. Caps. 4- or 5-celled, opening septicidally. Seeds co. Low, shrubby plants, of various habits. Flowers in terminal clusters.
 - § PHYLLODOCE, Salisb. Lvs. evergreen. heath-like. Fls. 5-parted, bell-form...No. 1 § MENZIESIA proper. Leaves deciduous. Flowers 4-parted, urccolate........No. 2
- 1 M. taxifòlia Robbins. Mountain Heath. St. prostrate at base; lvs. linear, obtuse; pedicels erect, slender, terminal, aggregate, 1-flowered. Alpine bogs, N. H., Me., and N. 6—12'. Leaves 6—7''. Flowers purple, the ped. 18''. June.
- 2 M. ferruginea Smith. β. globularis Sims. Shrub low, straggling, pubescent; leaves lance-oval, ciliate; flowers small, nodding, on slender pedicels, greenish-purple Mts., Penn. to Car. 8—4f. June.
- 12. CASSIOPE, Don. Moss-Plant. Sep. bractless, imbricated, ovate. Cor. globular-campanulate, 4- or 5-lobed. Anth. 8 or 10, pendulous, cells opening by a terminal pore, with a long reflexed awn behind. Caps. 4- or 5-celled, valves 2-parted. Placentæ pendulous, co-seeded. 5 Small, alpine, moss-like or heath-like shrubs. Flowers solitary, pedicellate.
- ('. hypnoides Don. Stem filiform, tufted; leaves evergreen, subulate. smooth, crowded; flowers 5-parted, purple, nodding. High mts., N. H., N. Y., Me. 2—3'. Ju.
- 13. ANDRÓMEDA, L. Cal. 5-parted, persistent, not becoming fleshy in fruit. Cor. urceolate, the mouth more or less contracted, 5-toothed. Anth 10, cells 2, opening by a terminal pore. Caps. 5-celled, 5-valved, often re-enforced with 5 external valvelets. Seeds ∞. 5 5 with entire, or serrulate, alternate leaves. Figs. 64, 438.

- § Sepals valvate in the early bud. Fls. in clusters. Caps. globular...(c)
- § Sepals imbricate in the bud. Capsule depressed...(a)
 - a Fls. solitary, axillary. Pericarp double. Anth. awnless. (Cassandra). Nos. 1, 1 a Flowers in axillary racemes. Pericarp simple, with 5 entire valves...(b)
 - b Anth. awnless. Bractlets at the base of the pedicels. (Leucothoe).. Nos. 3-5
 - Anth. 2-awned. Bractlets at the base of the calyx. (Eubotrys)....Nos. 6, 7
 Flowers in a terminal nodding umbel. Cor. globular. (Euandromeda)....No. 8
 - c Flowers in racemes, panicled or axillary...(d)
 - d Capsule with 5 narrow valvelets applied to the sutures...(e)
 - d Capsule naked. Corolla ovoid. Anthers 2-awned. (Portunia)...Nos. 9, 10
 e Corolla oblong. Filaments or anthers 2-awned. (Pieris)...Nos. 11-13
 e Corolla globular. Filaments and anth. awnless. (Lyonia)...Nos. 14-16
- 1 A. enlyculàta L. Leather-leaf. Lvs. oblong, obtuse, flat, acute at base, rusty beneath; fls. white, each with a leaf, in leafy racemes; cal. 2-bractleted at base, sep. acute; inner pericarp 10-valved, thin. Bogs, Can. to Car. and Wis. 3f. April +.
- 2 A. angustifòlia Ph. Leaves linear-lanceolate, acute, the margins revolute; calyx segments acuminate, 2-bracteolate. Otherwise as No. 1. Swamps, S. Car., Ga.
- 3 A. axillàris Lam. Leaves oblong, acute, denticulate, petiolate; rac. dense, short, sepals roundish, obtuse. Banks, low country, Va. to Fla. 2—4f. Evergreen. Mar.
- 4 A. Catesbæl Walt. Lvs. lance-ovate, conspicuously pointed, petiolate, finely serrulate; rac. dense, nodding, nearly as long as the leaves; sep. ovate, acute. Banks, up-country, Penn. to Ga. 2-5f. Racemes 2-3', white. Evergreen. May.
- 5 A. acuminata L. Pipe-wood. Leaves very smooth. rigid, lance-ovate, gradually pointed, entire; rac. loose, short; branches hollow. Swamps, S. 3-10f. April.
- 6 A. racemòsa L. Lvs. lance-oval, slightly pointed, serrulate, decidnous; rac. strict, ascending, terminal, naked, long and 1-sided; sep. ovate, acuminate; anth. cells each 2-awned at apex; seeds wingless. Wet woods. 2-6f. Rac. 2-3', white. Jn., July.
- 7 A. recurva Buckley. Lvs. deciduous, lance-ovate, acuminate; anth. cells each 1 awned; pod 5-lobed; sds. winged. flat; branches recurved-spreading. Mts., Va., N. Car.
- 8 A. polifòlia L. Wild Rosemary. Erect, smooth, glaucous; lvs. oblong-linear, with margins revolute, white beneath (2—3'); umb. 5-9-flwd., roseate. Bogs, N. 1f. Jn.
- 9 A. floribunda Lyon (Ph.) Lvs. thick, evergreen, lance-oblong, acute or pointed, bristly-serrulate; rac. paniculate, crowded; bractlets minute; cor. white; anth. awns 2, reflexed, white. Mts., Va. to Ga. 2—10f. Flowers numerous and handsome. Apr
- 10 A. phillyræfòlia Hook. Lvs. thick, shining, evergreen, elliptic-oblong, obtuse, serrulate above; rac. subterminal, loose; sep. lanceolate; cor. oval: anth. each with 2 long reflexed black awns. Woods, Quincy, Fla. 1—3f. (A. Croomii, C-B.)
- 11 A. nítida Bartram. Fetter-bush. Lvs. thick, evergreen, shining, elliptical, acuminate at each end, margins veined and revolute; umbels axillary, nodding, roseate; branches sharply angled. Low pine-barrens, S. 3-6f. March, April. Elegant. B? rhombifolia. Leaves broad-oval; sepals \(\frac{1}{2}\) as long as the ovoid corolla. Fla.
- 12 A. Mariána L. Stagger-bush. Lvs. thin, deciduous, oval, entire, acutish; flowering branches leafless; fls. large (4-5"), white or reddish, in lateral crowded fascicles; sepals linear, † as long as the cylindric corolla. Sands, N. J. to Fla. 3f. June, July.
- 13 A. speciosa Mx. Lvs. oval. obtuse, serrate, veiny, deciduous; flowering stems mostly leafless, branched; sepals \(\frac{1}{2}\) as long as the large bell-shaped white corolla. Swamps, S. June.—Varies with the leaves broad, crenate, whitish beneath.
- 14 A. ligustrina Muhl. Pubescent; lvs. deciduous, lance-obovate to obovate, short acuminate, serrulate; rac. panicled on the leafless flowering branches. Wet soils, Ct to Fla. 6f. June.—Var. with small lvs. scattered among the small (1") downy fls. S.
- 15 A. ferruginea Walt. Lvs. thick, rigid, evergreen, obovate to oblanceolate, rusty beneath, revolute-edged; umb. axillary; fis. small (1"); valvelets nearly as broad as the valves. Pine-barrens, S. 3—20f. Shrub or small tree. Apr., May. (A. rigida Ph.)
- 16 A. montana Buckley. Lvs. evergreen, lance-ovate, ciliate-serrulate; fls. in large panicles; pedicels pubescent, with 3 linear bractlets. Mts., N. Car. 4-6f.

- 14. OXYDÉNDRUM, DC. SORREL-TREE. Sep. bractless, valvate in the early bud. Cor. urceolate, ovoid, 5-toothed. Anth. 10, linear, erect, awnless, cells opening lengthwise. Capsule oblong, truncate, 5-celled, 5-valved. Seeds co. § Lvs. petiolate, oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, serrulate. Flowers white, in terminal panicles of slender, spicate racemes.
- O. arboreum DC .- Ohio, Penn., and S. along the Alleghany Mts. Tree 40-50ft. Jn., Jl.
- 15. LOISELEURIA, Desv. ALPINE AZALEA. Calyx 5-parted, lobes equal. Cor. subcampanulate, 5-parted, regular. Sta. 5, equal, erect, shorter than the corolla, anth. dehiscing laterally. Style straight, included. Caps. 2- or 3-celled, 2- or 3-valved, ∞-seeded. 5 Delicate, procumbent, tufted, with opposite, petiolate, entire leaves. Pedicels terminal, solitary, 1-flowered. Corolla rose-color.
- L. procumbens Desv.— Summit of the White Mts., N. H. A tiny shrub, 3—6'. Lvs. elliptical, 3", margins revolute. Flowers nearly sessile. June, July.
- 16. AZÀLEA, L. SWAMP PINK. Cal. small, 5-parted. Cor. funnel-form, somewhat irregular, with 5 spreading lobes. Sta. 5. Fil. and style long, exserted, declined, anth. opening by pores. Caps. 5-celled, 5-valved, ∞-seeded. 5 Erect. Lvs. alternate, deciduous, oblong or obovate, entire. Flowers in umbelled clusters, terminal, large and showy. Fig. 114.
- 1 A. viscòsa L. Branchlets hispid; leaves obovate-oblong, the edges, midvein, and petiole bristly; fis. appearing after the lvs., very viscid, the tube much longer than the segments; stamens exserted; style much longer. Swamps. 4—10f. May—July. β. nittida. Lvs. smooth, green, shining, oblanceolate. Dry woods, N. 1—2f.

y. hispida. Lvs. very hispid above, smooth and glaucous beneath. Mts., Pa.

- 2 A. nudifiòra L. Pinxter-bloom. Young branchlets and lvs. beneath pubescent; clusters naked, appearing with or before the young lvs.; corolla slightly viscid, tube downy, scarcely longer than the segm. Woods: more common S. 3-7f. Apr.+.— Varies with the flowers pink, deep purple, white-variegated, white with a buff centre, and buff all over; the latter two fragrant. Also, with 10-20 stamens.
- 3 A. calendulàcea Mx. Flaming Pinxter. Young branchlets pubescent; lvs. attenuated to the base, corymbs nearly or quite leafless; tube of the cor. hirsute, not viscid, shorter than the ample lobes. Upland woods, O., Pa., and S. 3-10f. May, Jn.

 —The splendid flowers vary to yellow-scarlet, Rame-color, brick-red, saffron-yellow, &c.
- 4 A. arboréscens Ph. Branches smooth; lvs. obovate, glabrouf, glaucous beneath, margins ciliate; corymbs leafy with full-grown leaves; corolla tube not viscid, longer than the lobes. Mts., Penn., and S. 10—20f. May—July.
- 5 A. INDICA. Strigous, but not glandular; Ivs. wedge-lanceolate, acuminate, ciliate; fis. terminal, 1-3 together. Japan. Fis. scarlet, crimson, white, &c. Splendid.
- 6 A. PÓNTICA. Lvs. oblong, acute, margin ciliate; fls. viscid, corymbed, after the leaves; tube equalling the limb, yellow, very fragrant. Asia Minor.
- 17. RHODODENDRON, L. Rose Bay. Calyx small, deeply 5-parted, persistent. Cor. campanulate, often slightly unequal, 5-lobed. Stam. 10 (rarely fewer), mostly declinate, anthers opening by 2 terminal pores. Caps. 5-celled, 5-valved, many-seeded. 5 5 With alternate, entire leaves Flowers in dense, terminal umbels from large, scaly buds. Figs. 99, 311

- * Leaves acute or acuminate, dotted or discolored beneath. Fls. spotted... Nos. 3, 4, 5
- * Leaves acuminate, scarcely paler beneath. Flowers very broad, purple........ No. 6
- 1 R. Lappónicum Wahl. Laplana Rose Bay. Dwarf; lvs. elliptical, very small, roughened with concave rusty scales both sides; fis. small (7"), lobes equal, purple; sta. 5, 7, or 10, exserted. High mts., N. Eng., N. Y. 8-10', very bushy. June, July.
- 2 R. Catawbiénse Mx. Catawba Rose Bay. Lvs. oval, rounded-obtuse at each end, paler beneath, smooth; cal. lobes oblong, elongated; cor. broad-campanulate, lilac-purple, large (14"); stam. 10. High mts., Va., N. Car. 3-6f. Lvs. 3-5'. Jn. 1
- 1 R. maximum L. Lys. obovate-oblong, acute, smooth, coriaceous, rusty beneath, revolute on the margin; cal. lobes oval, obtuse; cor. white to roseate, spotted within; lobes unequal, roundish. Along streams, N. Eng. to Ga. 6-20f. Splendid. †
- 5 R. Arbòreum. Lvs. lanceolate, silvery-spotted beneath; cor. lobes crenulate and curled, white, buff, red, crimson, &c.; calyx downy. Himmaleh Mts. 5-20f.
- 6 R. PÓNTICUM. Lvs. lance-oblong, attenuated to each end, smooth, green both sides; corolla bell-rotate; calyx smooth. Asia Minor. Low bush, flowers broad (2), purple.
- 13. RHODORA, Dunham. Cor. adnate to the 5-toothed calyx, deeply divided into 3 segments, upper one much the broadest, 2-3-lobed at the apex, in bud enfolding the 2 lower. Sta. 10, declinate, fil. unequal, anthers opening by 2 pores. Caps. 5-celled, 5-valved. Cells many-seeded. 5 With alternate leaves, and pale-purple flowers. April, May.
- R. Canadénsis L.—Woods or swamps, N. Eng. to Penn. 2—3f. Fls. in terminal clusters, 1', appearing before the oblong leaves, which are downy-canescent beneath.
- 19. BEJARIA, Mut. Fls. heptamerous. Calyx 7-toothed, campanulate. Corolla of 7 distinct petals. Sta. 14. Caps. 7-celled, 7-valved, many-seeded. b With alternate, entire lvs., and fls. in dense, racemous panieles.
- B. racemòsa Vent. Branches hispid and glutinous; lvs. ovate-lanceolate, glabrous; racemes terminal, white. Sandy soils, Ga., Fla. 3—4f. June, July.
- 20. LEDUM, I. LABRADOR TEA. Calyx minute, 4-toothed. Cor. 5-petalled, spreading. Sta. 5—10, exserted, anthers opening by 2 terminal porcs. Caps. 5-celled, opening at the base. 5 Lvs. alternate, entire, ferruginous-tomentous beneath, coriaceous. Fls. in terminal corymbs, white.
- L. latifolium Ait. Lvs. elliptic-oblong, strongly revolute at edge; sta. 5-7, scarcely exserted. Mountains, Penn., to Greenland. 2-4f. May-July.
- 21. LEIOPHÝLLUM, Pers. SAND MYRTLE. Calyx 5-parted. Pet. 5, ovate-oblong, spreading. Sta. 10, exserted, anthers dehiscing by lateral clefts. Caps. 3-celled, 3-valved, many-seeded. 5 Glabrous, with erect branches. Lvs. alternate, entire, oval, coriaceous, revolute-edged. Corymbs terminal. Flowers white.
- L. buxifolium Ell.-Pine-barrens, N. J. to Car. 8-12f. Leaves shining. May.
- 22. CLÉTHRA, Gært. Sweet Pepper-bush. Cal. 5-parted, persistent. Pet. 5, distinct, obovate. Sta. 10, exserted, anth. inverted in the bud, at length erect. Style persistent, stigma 3-cleft. Caps. 3-celled, 3-valved

 ∞ -seeded, enclosed by the calyx. 5 % Lvs. alternate, petfolate. Flowers white, in downy-canescent racemes. Bracts deciduous.

- 4 C. alnifòlia L. Lvs. cuneiform-obovate, acute, acuminately serrate, green on both sides, et., oth or slightly pubescent beneath; racemes terminal, elongated, simple or branched; bracets subulate. Swamps, N. Eng. to Ga. 3—8f. Fragrant. July, Aug. B. tomentosa. Lvs. tomentous beneath; spikes subpanicled; fls. 3". S. Apr.-Jn. y. scabra. Lvs. coarsely serrate, rough-downy both sides. Ga. (Bainbridge). Pet. 2".
- 2 C. acuminata Mx. Arborescent; lvs. glabrous, glaucous beneath, oval. acuminate abruptly acute at base, finely serrate, on slender petioles; rac. terminal, solitary bracts long, caducous. Mts., Va., Ky., to Car. 10—18f. Lvs. 4-6'. July, August.
- 23. ELLIÓTTIA, Muhl. Calyx small, 4-toothed. Corolla of 4 petals slightly cohering at base. Stamens 8, anth. sagittate. Style slender, with a capitate, undivided stig. Caps. 3-celled, 3-seeded. 5 With virgate-branched, alternate, lanceolate, entire leaves, and terminal racemes of white flowers.
- E. racemòsa Muhl.—Dry, rich soils, S. Ga. 4—8f. Racemes bractless. June.
- 24. CYRÍLLA, L. Cal. 5-parted, minute. Pet. 5, distinct, spreading. Sta. 5, anth. opening lengthwise. Style short, with 2 stig. Caps. 2-celled, 2-seeded, indehiscent. Seeds suspended. 5 Branches irregularly whorled, with entire, elliptic-oblanc. lvs., and the white fls. in slender clustered rac. C. racemifiòra Walt.—Sandy swamps, S. 12—18f. Lvs. 2—3'. Rac. 4—6'. June.
- 25. MYLOCARIUM, Willd. Buckwheat Tree. Calyx 5-toothed, minute. Pet. 5, obovate, obtuse. Sta. 10, very short, fil. thickened below. Caps. corky, 2- or 3-winged, 3-celled, with 3 subulate seeds. 5 Very smooth, with branches irregularly whorled, elliptical leaves, and terminal racemes of white, fragrant flowers.
- M. ligustrinum Willd.-Borders of swamps, Ga. and Fla. 4-Sf. April, May.
- 26. PYROLA, Salisb. WINTERGREEN. Cal. 5-parted. Pet. 5, equal. Sta. 10, anth. large, pendulous, fixed by the apex, 2-horned at base, opening by 2 pores at top. Style thick, as if sheathed. Stig. 5, appearing as rays or tubercles. Caps. 5-celled, opening at the angles, many-seeded. 24 Low, scarcely shrubby, evergreen herbs. Lvs. radical or nearly so, entire. Scapes mostly racemous, from a decumbent stem or rhizome. Fig. 99.
 - § Stamens and style straight. Stigmas peltate, 5-rayed. June, July...........Nos. 1, 2 § Stamens ascending. Style declined and curved. Stigma 5-tubercled...(a)
 - 1 P. minor L. Lvs. round-ovate, repand-crenulate, longer than their petioles; rac. spike-like; corolla globular, including the short style. Woods, N. H., and N. July
 - 2 P. secúnda L. Lvs. broadly ovate, acute, subserrate, longer than the petiole; rac secund; cor. oblong; style exserted. Woods, N. States 5-8'. Lvs. near the base β. puntia (Paine). Lvs. nearly orbicular, thin; scape 3-6-flowered 4-8' N Y.
 - 3 P. chlorantha Swartz. Lvs. orbicular, crenulate, shorter (1') than the petiole; scape tall (6-12'), few-flowered; segm. of the cal. very short, obtuse; pet. half-oper., oval, greenish; anth. conspicuously tubular. Woods. N. States and Can. 'une, July.
 - 4 P. elliptica N. Leaves oval or elliptical, thin, longer than their petic es; scape naked, 6-10-flowered; sep. very short and obtuse; anth. pores blunt; fla nodding fragrant. Woods, N. States and Can. 3-9'. Petioles white. June, July

- 5 P. rotundifòlia L. Lvs. round-ovate, shorter than the petiole, thick; scape 3 angled, bracted below, Oo-flowered; sepals ovate, obtuse; anther pores distinctly tubular. Woods, Can. to Car., and W. 8—14'. Flowers large. June, July. B. uliginione, Lvs. dull, 14', the stalk much longer; sep. acute; fis. smaller.
- 6 P. asarifòlia Mx. Lvs. round-reniform. thick, shining, shorter than the petiole; scape angular; rac. lax, co-flowered; sepals lanceolate, acute; anther pores blunt Old woods, N. States and Can. 6—12'. Flowers purple. June.
- 27. CHIMÁPHILA, Ph. Pipsissiwa. Cal. 5-parted. Pet. 5, sprea ling. Stamens 10, fil. dilated in the middle, anth. cells produced into tubes, opening by a 2-lipped pore at apex. Style very short, thick. Capsule 5-celled, opening from the summit. 5 Small, glabrous. Leaves cauline, serrate, thick. Ped. scápe-like. Flowers terminal, nodding, roseate. Fig. 255
- 1 C. umbellàta Nutt. Prince's Pinc. Lvs. cuneate-lanceolate, shining, 1-colored. serrate, in 4's-6's; umbel 4-7-flowered. Dry woods. 8-12'. July.
- 2 C. maculàta Pursh. Lvs. lanceolate, acuminate, rounded at base, remotely ser rate, discolored, opposite or in 3's; ped. 2-3-flowered. Sandy woods. 6-8'. Jn., Jl.
- 28. MONÈSES, Salisb. Calyx 5-parted. Cor. 5-parted, rotate. Sta. 10, regular, 2-spurred at base, opening by 2 tubular pores at apex. Style straight. Stig. 5-lobed. Caps. 5-valved, 5-celled, co-seeded. 24 Low, simple, smooth. Lvs. at top of the stem, roundish, serrulate, petiolate, veiny. Peduncle terminal, longer than the stem.
- M. grandifiòra Salisb.—Mossy woods, N. Eng., N. Y.: rare (com. in Oreg.) 3'. Scape with a bract in the midst, and a single, terminal nodding white flower, 6" broad. Jn.
- 29. SHÓRTIA, Gray. (This genus was founded upon an imperfect specimen in the Herbarium of Michaux, labelled, "High mountains of Carolina." (See Addenda.)
- 30? GALAX, L. BEETLE-WEED. Cal. of 5 distinct, persistent sepals. Cor. of 5 oblong-obovate, distinct petals. Fil. 10, united into a tube with as many teeth, those opposite the petals sterile. Anth. 5, 1-celled, opening across the top. Caps. 3-celled. Seeds &, enclosed in a loose, cellular testa. 24 Roots tufted, creeping, deep red, sending up roundish-cordate, long-stalked, glabrous leaves and a scape bearing a dense raceme of white flowers. (Shortia and Galax have been lately referred to Diapensiace.)

 C. aphfila L.—Damp woods, Md. to Tenn., and S. Lvs. 2—3'. Scape 1—2f. Jl., Aug.
- 31. MONOTROPA, L. INDIAN PIPE. PINE SAP. Sep. 1—5, bract-like. Pet. 4—5, connivent in a bell-shaped corolla, gibbous at base. Sta 8—10, anthers opening transversely at apex. Stig. 5-rayed. Caps. 4—4 celled, 4—5-valved. Seeds co, minute.—Low, parasitic herbs, destitute of green herbage, furnished with scale-like bracts instead of leaves.
 - § Sepals (or bracts) 1—3. Flowers solitary, scentless. Style very short......No. 1 § Sepals 4 or 5. Flowers in a secund raceme, fragrant. Style long............No. 9
- 1 M uniflora L. Indian Pipe. Bird's-nest. St. short; scales approximate; fl. nodding; fr. erect. Common in woods. 6-8'. Plant whitish. June-Sept.
- 2 M. Hypópitys L. Pine Sap. Bird's-nest. More or less downy; pedicels as long as the flower; caps. subglobons. Woods: com. 6—10'. Plant tawny. June—Aug

- 32. SCHWEINÍTZIA, Ell. CAROLINA BEECH-DROPS. Calyx persistent, of 5 erect, ovate-acuminate sepals. Corolla persistent, campanulate, limb 5-lobed. Sta. 10, anthers awnless, opening by pores at apex. Style thick, stig. large, 5-angled, caps. 5-celled, 5-valved. Seeds numerous, minute. Plant leafless, brownish. Flowers subsessile, capitate, reddishwhite, with the odor of the violet.
- S. odor Ata Ell. Woods, Md. to Car. 3-5'. Habit of Monotropa. February, March.
- 33. PTERÓSPORA, Nutt. ALBANY BEECH-DROPS. Calyx 5-parted. Cor. urceolate, roundish-ovoid, the limb 5-toothed and reflexed. Sta. 10, anthers peltate, 2-celled, 2-awned, opening lengthwise. Caps. 5-celled, 5-valved. Seeds very numerous, minute, winged at the apex. 24 Leafless, brownish-red, simple, viscid-woolly. Fls. racemed, white.
- P. Andromeden Nutt.—Near Albany, N. Y. (A. Stores), N. and W.: rare. 12—30.

 Rac. erect, loose, with 40 or more drooping fis. resembling those of Andromeda. Jl.

ORDER LXXIV. AQUIFOLIACE E. HOLLYWORTS.

Shrubs or trees, with simple, coriaceous, exstipulate leaves. Flowers small, axillary, sometimes diœcious. Sepals 4—6, imbricate in bud, very minute. Corolla regular, 4—6-cleft or parted, hypogynous, imbricate in æstivation. Stamens inserted into the very short tube of the corolla and alternate with its segments. Anthers adnate. Ovaries free from the calyx, 2—6-celled, with a solitary, suspended ovule in each cell. Fruit drupaceous, with 2—6 stones or nucules. Albumen large, fleshy.

§ Habitually tetramerous.	Drupe with 4, bony, suicate nutletsILEX.	1
§ Habitually tetramerous.	Drupe with 4, horny, smooth nutletsNEMOPANTHES	
§ Habitually hexamerous.	Berry with 6 (7, 8) smooth, cartilaginous seeds Prinos.	3

- 1. ILEX, L. Holly. Fls. 4- (rarely 5-) parted, mostly perfect, but many abortive. Calyx 4-toothed, persistent. Pet. 4, distinct or scarcely united at base. Sta. 4. Stig. 4, or united into one. Drupe red, with 4 bony nutlets, ribbed and furrowed on the convex back. 555 Leaves alternate. Flowers small, white, lateral, single or clustered.
- 1 1. op ea Ait. Lvs. thick, smooth, oval, spinescent at apex, and with remote, repand, spinescent teeth; drupe ovoid, nutlets 5-ribbed on the back. Woods, Mass to Ga. and La. 15-30f. A beautiful evergreen. June.
 - β. integra. Lvs. entire, only a few of them 1-3-toothed. Tree, S.
- 2 1. Dahoon Walt. Downy, more or less; lvs. 2-3', oblong to oblanceolate, thick, shining above, pale beneath, entire, acute or obtuse; sterile ped. ∞-flowered, fertile few-flowered; nutlets 3-ribbed. Swamps, Va., and S. 5-12f. May.
 - β. ligustrina has narrow, wedge-lanceolate, acute, subserrate leaves. South.
- 3 I. myrtifòlia Walt. Nearly smooth; lvs. very small (5-9"), oblong-linear, thick, serrulate when young, subsessile; pedicels 1-9-flowered. Pine-barren ponds, Md. to Fla. 12-20f. Stems straggling, light gray. Very unlike No. 2. May.

- 4 I. Cassine Walt. Cassena Tea. Smooth; lvs. small (10-18"), elliptical, obtuse crenate, thick, shining; ped. about 3-flowered. Coastward, S.: common. 6-15f, bushy. March, April. Was used as a tea by the Creek Indians.
- 5 1. dec. dua Walt. Nearly smooth; lvs. thin, 1-2', lance-oval, pointed, blunt-ser rate; ped, short as the petioles, the β clustered; seeds obtusely ribbed. S. 6-9: β, **rbana*. Lvs. 2-3', oval, obtuse, tapering to the base. Ill., and S. May.
- 6 1. Amelanchier Curt. Leaves (variable) ovate, oblong to lanceolate, acute of pointed, serrolate, thin, downy beneath; ped, short as the petioles, & clustered. \$\frac{2}{3}\$ solitary; drupe red. Hills and mts., N. Y. to S. Car. (Prinos ambiguus Ph.) \$\beta\$, montteola. Lvs. large (3-5'), glabrous, the short ped, and cal. some downy.
- 7 1. ambigua Chapm. Lvs. oval or elliptical, acute (scarcely pointed), serrulate or nearly entire, smoothish; & ped. much longer than the pet., clustered, & short, soli tary. Wet grounds, S. 4—8f. March, April. (Prinos ambiguus Mx.)
- 2. NEMOPÁNTHES, Raf. Parts of the flower in 4's or 5's. Calya very small. Petals linear-oblong, shorter than the stamens. Stig. sessile Drupe globular, red, with 4, rarely 5, smooth, horny nutlets (seeds). 5 Lvs. entire, smooth, thin. Fls. white, small, on slender pedicels, & & & .
- N. Canadénsis DC.-N. Eng. to Mich. Shrub 4-6f. Lvs. 2. Ped. 9-12. May, In
- 3. **PRINOS**, L. WINTER-BERRY. Fls. small, habitually 6-parted and perfect, but often fruitless. Calyx 6-cleft. Cor. monopetalous, subrotate, 6-parted. Sta. 6 (in the sterile flowers rarely fewer, in the fertile rarely more). Berry 6-seeded, seeds with a smooth, cartilaginous testa. 5 5 With alternate lys., small white fls., and red or black berries. (See Addentic.)
- 1 P. verticillatus L. Black Alder. Lvs. oblanceolate or elliptical, acuminate, mucronate-serrate, small; pedicels shorter than the petioles; berries scarlet, in close bunches as if verticillate, all Winter. Low woods. 8f. Leaves 1—1½'. July.
- 2 P. lanceolàtus Ph. Lvs. lanceolate, long-acuminate, sharp-serrate, glab., 1-3';
 fls. subsessile, the sterile 3-androus; berries large, red. Swamps, S. (Dr. J. Hale.)
 3 P. lævigàtus Ph. Leaves lanceolate, appressed-serrulate, glabrous, shining above,
- short-acuminate; ped. longer than the pet., in 2's or 3's. Swamps, Can. to Va. 7f. Jn.
- 4 P. glaber L. Ink Berry. Lvs. coriaceous, cuneate-lanceolate, glabrous, serrate at the end; ped, longer than the pet., 1-3-flowered. Swamps, Ms. to La. 3-4f. Jn., Jl.
- 5 P. corlàceus Ph. Lvs. thick, obovate, serrate at the end, glabrous, shining; fls. all solitary, on very short peduncles, 6-8-parted. Woods, S. 4-6f. Lvs. 2'. May.

ORDER LXXVI. STYRACACEÆ.

Trees or shrubs with alternate, simple leaves, destitute of stipules. Flowers or racemes solitary, axillary, bracteate. Calyx 5-, rarely 4-lobed Corolla 5-, rarely 4- or 6-lobed, imbricated in bud. Stamens definite or ∞ , unequal in length, usually cohering. Anthers innate, 2-celled. Ovaries adherent, 2-5-celled, the partitions sometimes hardly reaching the centre. Fruit drupaceous, generally with but one fertile cell. Seeds 5—1.

TRIBE I. SYMPLOCINEÆ. Calyx 5-cleft. Anth. CC, innate, globular. Fla. yellow... .Symplocos. 1
TRIBE II. STYRACEÆ. Calyx mostly truncate. Anthers 8-12, linear-oblong, adnate.

- 1. SÝMPLOCOS, Jacq. Cal. 5-cleft. Cor. 5-parted, spreading. Sta ∞ , in 5 clusters, one attached to the base of each petal. Fil. slender. Anth globular. Ovary 3-celled, half-adherent. Drupe dry, with a 3-celled, mostly 1-seeded nut. 5 5 With clusters or racemes of small yellow flowers.
- S. tinetoria L'Her. Lys. oval or elliptical, acuminate, acute at base, thick; fls. sessile, in axillary, dense clusters of 6-12; calyx lobes ovate, obtuse. Va., and S. 10-20f. Drupe ovoid, 6". The dried leaves dye yellow. March, April.
- 2. STYRAX, Tourn. Cor. deeply 5-parted, much longer than the campanulate calyx. Sta. 10, joined to the base of the corolla, fil. united into a short tube at base. Anth. linear, erect. Ov. adherent at base. Fr. coriaceous, 1-celled, mostly 1-seeded. 5 With alternate leaves and axillary racemes of white, drooping, showy flowers. March—May.
- 1 S. pulverulénta Mx. Pulverulent-downy; lvs. broadly oval, obtuse, glandular-serrulate; fls. axillary and terminal. Va. to Fla. 2-3f. Petals 6".
- 2 S. Americana Lam. Plant glabrous; lvs. oblong or elliptical, acute at each end; rac. leafy, few-flowered, cor. often downy. Swamps, Va., and S. 4-8f.
- 3 S. grandifòlia Ait. Lys. ample, broadly obovate, acute or short-acuminate, hoary tomentons beneath; racemes leafless, longer than the leaves. Va. to Fla. 6—12f.
- 3. HALESIA, Milis. Snowdrop Tree. Cal. obconic, briefly 4-lobed. Cor. inserted into the calyx, campanulate with a narrow base, 4-parted. Sta. 8—12, connate into a tube below. Sty. filiform. Fr. dry, 2-4-winged. Sds. 1—3. 5 5 Lvs. alternate, abruptly acuminate, finely denticulate or entire. Flowers in advance of the leaves, pendulous, in lateral clusters of 3—5, white, showy.
- 1 H. tetráptera L. Lvs. oblong-ovate; fls. 6" long; pet. half-united; stam. 12; fr. equally 4-winged. Woods, Va. to Ky., and S. Shrub 10-20f. April.
- 2 H. diptera L. Lvs. oblong-ovate; fls. 1' long; pet. slightly united; stam. 8; fruit 2-winged. Woods, S. Tree 15-30f, often 50f. Lvs. 6'. Pods near 2'. April, May.

ORDER LXXVII. EBENACEÆ. EBONADS.

Trees or shrubs without milky juice and with a heavy wood. Leaves at ternate, exstipulate, coriaceous, entire. Inflorescence axillary. Flowers by abortion diœcious, seldom perfect. Calyx free, 3-6-cleft, divisions nearly equal, persistent, Carolla regular, 3-6-cleft, often pubescent, imbricate in æstivation. Stamens twice or 4 times as many as the lobes of the corolla. Fruit a fleshy, oval, or globous berry. Seeds large, suspended, albuminous.

DIOSPYROS, Dalesch. Persimmon. Fls. & Q. Cor. tubular or campanulate, convolute in bud. & Sta. mostly 16. Fil. shorter than the anthers. Style 0. Q Sta. mostly 8, without anthers. Style 2-4-cleft Berry ovoid or globous, 4-12-, mostly 8-celled, cells 1-seeded. 5 \$ A large genus, mostly tropical.

D. Virginiana L. Lvs. elliptic, abruptly acuminate, entire; racemes axilary, 3-1 flowered, pedicels shorter than the flowers; calyx 4-parted; stamens 8. Woods, lat 42°, and S 10-30f Berry large as a plum, sweet after frost.

ORDER LXXVIII. SAPOTACEÆ. SOAPWORTS.

Trees or shrubs, nostly with a milky juice, and simple, entire leaves Flowers small, regular, perfect, mostly in axillary clusters. Calyx free, persistent. Corolla hypogynous, short, stamens usually as many as its lobes and opposite to them, inserted into its tube along with one or more rows or appendages. Anthers extrorse. Ovary 4-12-celled, with a single anatropous ovule in each cell. Seeds large. (Included Theophrastaceæ.)

- **BUMÈLIA**, Swartz. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. 5-cleft, with a pair of appendages between the lobes. Sta. 5, opposite the lobes, alternate with 5 petaloid, sterile stamens. Ov. 5-celled. Sty. filiform. Drupe ellipsoid, 1-seeded, exalbuminous. 5 5 Wood hard and firm. Lvs. entire, of a firm texture. Fls. aggregated, white or greenish. Our species are all more or less spiny, and with very tough twigs.
- 1 B. tenax Willd. Silky-ferruginous; lvs. wedge-oblong to obovate, obtuse; clusters 20-35-fiwd., with slender pedicels; drupe oval, corrugated. Sands, S. 20-30f. Jn., Jl.
- 2 B. lanuginosa Pers. Woolly-ferruginous; lvs. oval, acutish, thin; fascicles 6-12-flwd., with short pedicels; drupe globular. Damp. S. Ill., and S. 8-12f. June, Jl.
- 3 B. lycloìdes Gært. Lvs. wedge-elliptical, rather acute; clusters densely 20-30-flwd., ped. shorter than petioles (2-3"). Damp, Ky., and S. 15-25f. Branches virgate. May.
- 4 B. reclinàta Vent. Lvs. obovate, obtuse, small (9—12"); clusters 15-20-fiwd.; ped. slender, half as long as the leaf. River banks, S. Car. to Fla. A straggling shrub. Jn.,Jl.

ORDER LXXXI. PRIMULACEÆ. PRIMWORTS.

Herbs low, with the leaves mostly radical or mostly opposite. Flowers 5- (rarely 4-6-) parted, regular and monopetalous. Stamens 5, inserted on the corolla tube and opposite to its lobes. Ovary 1-celled, with a free central placenta. Style 1. Stigma 1. Capsule 1-celled, ∞ -seeded. Seeds with fleshy albumen. Figs. 22, 133, 249.

```
S Ovary half-inferior. Capsule opening by valves. Leaves undivided. (Tribe IV.)
§ Ovary superior.—* Capsule opening by valves. Leaves pectinate. (Tribe I.)
—* Capsule opening by valves. Leaves undivided. (Tribe IL)
                -* Capsule opening by a lid. Leaves undivided. (Tribe III.)
   I. HOTTONIEÆ. Corolla salver-form. Plants floating. Leaves verticillate ... HOTTONIA.
   11. PRIMULE A. - a Acaulescent. - b Corolla limb spreading, tube cylindrical ... PRIMULA.
                                   -b Corolla limb spreading, tube ovoid ..... ANDROSACE.
                                   -b Corolla lobes reflexed -c Stam, exserted ... Dodecatheon.
                                                           - Stam. included ... CYCLAMEN.
                    -a Caulescent. -d Corolla wanting. Leaves opposite.........GLAUX.
                                                                                             6
                                  -d Corolla 7-parted. Leaves in one whorl.....TRIENTALIS.
                                                                                             8
                                  -d Cor. 5- or 6-parted. Lvs. opp. or whorled. . Lysimachia.
   III ANAGALLIDE E.-e Flowers 5-parted, scarlet. Leaves opposite...... ... ANAGALLIS.
                         -e Flowers 4-parted, white? Leaves scattered...... .. CENTUNCULUS.
                                                                                             18
```

- 1. HOTTONIA, L. WATER-FEATHER. Calyx 5-parted. Cor. salver-form, with a short tube, and a flat, 5-lobed limb. Sta. inserted in the tube of the corolla, included. Stig. globous. Caps. globous-acuminate. 24 Fleshy, with pectinate-pinnatifid, submersed, radical leaves.
- H. inflata Ell. St. immersed, with a whorl of lvs. (1-2') at or near the surface; scapes clustered, jointed, hollow, 3-10', bearing several whorls of small white fis. Pools, N. and S. April-June. Curious.
- 2. PRÍMULA, L. PRIMROSE. AURICULA. Cal. angular, 5-cleft. Cor. salver-shaped or often rather funnel-shaped, with 5 entire or notched or bifid lobes. Sta. included, fil. very short. Caps. ovoid, 5-valved, valves often bifid, opening at the top, &-seeded.—Herbs with the leaves all radical and flowers in an involucrate umbel, often showy.
 - * Native, wild species. Corolla salver-form, the lobes abruptly spreading... Nos. 1, 2
 - - -b Leaves plain, smooth, often entire....Nos. 7, 8
- 1 P. Mistassinica Mx. Lvs. spatulate, dent-crenate, green both sides; invol. 1-8-flwd., as long as pedicels; cor. lobes obcordate, tube much exserted. Lake shores, Vt. (Willoughby) N. Y. (Seneca), and N. 3-7'. Fls. 5" broad, white. Jn. Delicate.
- 2 P. farinosa L. Bird's-eye P. Lvs. lance-elliptic, obtuse, dentic. at apex, whitish-mealy beneath, as well as the 3-20-flwd. invol.; cor. pale-purple, with a yellow centre, its lobes bifid Lake shores, Mich., Me. (A. H. Smith), and N. 6-12. June, July.
- 3 P. GRANDIFLÒRA. Common P. Lvs. obovate-oblong; umb. radical; cor. limb flat, yellow, varying to all shades of orange, and red, to white, single or double. Europe.
- 4 P. PURPÈREA. Lvs. lanceolate, obtuse, yellowish-mealy beneath; scape longer than the leaves; invol. Co-find., as long as the pedicels; lobes entire, dark-purple. Nepal.
- 5 P. OFFICINÀLIS. Cowslip P. Lvs. oblong, hairy beneath; fls. all nodding; cal. angular; cor. concave. Endless varieties are raised from the seed. Europe. (P. veris.)
- 6 P. ELÀTIOR. Ox-lip P. Lvs. hairy both sides; outer fis. nodding; cor. flat. Eur. 1f. Yel.
- 7 P. Aurícula. Lvs. obovate, fleshy; scape on-flowered, as long as the leaves; bracts short; calyx powdery. Alps. The varieties are innumerable and beautiful.
- 8 P. CALYCÌNA. Leaves lanceolate, entire, acute, edged with white; invol. 3-5-flwd., as long as the pedicels; cal. tube inflated; corolla lobes emarginate. Austria. Purple.
- 3. ANDRÓSACE, Tourn. Cal. 5-cleft or toothed. Cor. funnel-form or salver-form, the 5 lobes entire, tube constricted at the throat, ovate shorter than the calyx. Fil. and style very short. Caps. globous. Minute cæspitous herbs, with radical, rosulate leaves. (Scape bearing an umbel.)
- A. occidentalis Ph. Lvs. oblong-spatulate and ovate, entire, glabrous; scape of flowered; bracts oval, pedicels slender; calyx angular, segments longer than the small white corolia. (1) Gravelly shores, Ill., and W. 1-3'.
- 4. DODECATHEON, L. AMERICAN COWSLIP. PRIDE OF OHIO. Cal. 5-parted, reflexed. Cor. tube very short, limb 5-parted, segm. reflexed. Sta. 5, inserted into the throat of the corolla. Fil. very short. Anth. large, acute, connivent at apex. Style exserted. Caps. oblong-ovoid, 5-valved, co-seeded. 2 Root fibrous, with radical, oblong leaves, an erect, simple scape, and a terminal umbel of nodding white flowers and erect fruit.
- D. Meádia L.—Ohio, Penn. to Cal.! common in prairies. Whole plant glabrous, 1—2f scape 9-20-flowered, usually about 'flowered. Singularly elegant. May, June.

- **5. CYCLAMEN**, L. Cal. bell-shaped, 5-parted. Corolla tube ovate short, limb 5-parted, reflexed. Anth. 5, included, sessile. Caps. globous, 5-valved.—Oriental herbs. Root a large tuber. Leaves all radical, ovate or roundish, cordate. Scapes naked, erect, with one nodding flower, but in fruit coiling up and hiding the capsule in the ground.
- 1 C. EUROPRUM. Lvs. crenate; petals lance-ovate, fragrant, roseate. Europe.
- 2 C. Coum. Lvs. entire; petals round-ovate, inodorous, purple. Asia Minor.
- 6. GLAUX, L. Black Saltwort. Calyx campanulate, 5-lobed, corored. Corolla none. Sta. 5 Caps. roundish, surrounded by the calyx, 5-valved, 5-seeded. 4 Maritime, branching, glabrous, with opposite leaves and small, axillary, solitary flowers.
- G. marítima L.—Salt marshes, Can. to N. J. Plantfleshy, branching, leafy, 4—6'; lvs. round-ovate, obtuse, entire, darkly glaucous; calyx reddish-white. July.
- 7. TRIENTÀLIS, L. CHICKWEED-WINTERGREEN. Cal. and cor. 7-(6-8-) parted, spreading. Sta. 7 (6-8). Fruit capsular, somewhat fleshy.

 seeded. 24 St. low, simple. Lvs. subverticillate. Pedicels 1-flowered.
- T. Americana Ph. St. erect, simple, leafless at base; lvs. glomerate at top of the stem, few, narrow-lanceolate, serrulate, acuminate; sepals linear, acuminate. Rocky woods: com. 3-6'. Pedicels 1-4, filiform; corolla white, starlike, 6". May, June.
- 8. LYSIMÁCHIA, L. Loose-strife. Fls. 5-(rarely 6- or 7-) parted. Cor. wheel-shaped, the petals nearly or quite distinct. Sta. 5, on the base of the corolla. Fil. often somewhat connate or with intervening, sterile ones. Capsules globous, 5-10-valved, opening at the apex. Seeds few or many. 24 With opposite or verticillate entire leaves. (Flowers yellow.)
 - § Petals 5-7, distinct, dotted, with 5-7 intervening teeth. (Naumbergia)......No. 1
 - § Petals 5, united at base, that is, monopetalous...(a)
 - a Sterile filaments 0, the perfect stamens monadelphons...(c)
 - a Sterile filaments 5 short teeth alternate with the perfect stamens...(d)
 - c Flowers whorled, in a long, terminal, bracted raceme..........Nos. 2, a c Flowers not racemed—axiliary or paniculate..........Nos. 4—6
 - d Leaves acute at base, tapering to the short petiole.......Nos. 7, 8
 d Leaves rounded or abrupt at base, long-petioled.........Nos. 9, 10
- 1 L. thyrsiflòra L. St. simple: lvs. dotted, linear-elliptical, pointed, sessile; thyrsoid racemes from the middle axils pedunculate, shorter than the leaves; pet. linear, brown-dotted. Meadows, N. Eng. to O., and N. 2f. June. (Naumbergia C-B.)
- 2 L. stricta Ait. Lvs. opposite, rarely in 3's, lanceolate to lance-linear, acute, sessile, dotted; axils producing bulblets after flowering; fls. whorled, in a long, open, terminal raceme, yellow, with purple streaks. Low grounds. 1—2f. July.
 - β. angustifolia (Chapm.) Lvs. very narrow, obtuse; petals acute. South.
- 3 L. Herbemónti Ell. St. simple: lvs. whorled in 4's or 5's, ovate to lance-ovate, pointed, sessile, revolute at edge, dotted; fls. racemed, dotted. Carolina: rare. 2f.
- 4 L. Fr seri Duby. Glandular-downy at top; lvs. opposite, ovate or ovate-cordate, pointed, petiolate, dotted; fis. in a terminal panicle; sep. fringed. S. Car. (Fraser).
- 5 L. quadrifòlia L. Erect, simple; lvs. in whorls of 4's (rarely 5's or 3's), lanceolate, pointed, sessile, dotted; ped. slender, solitary in each axil; pet. oval, obtuse. Damp shades, Can. to Car. and Ky. 18'. Corolla yellow, with purple lines. June.
- 6 L. nummulària L. Moneywort. Trailing, weak; lvs. roundish, subcordate, or short petioles, opposite, dotless; fis. solitary, large, showy Fields and gardens. §

- 7 L. longifòlia Ph. St. slender, flexuous, 4-angled; lvs. linear, shining, revolute at edge; fls. large, in pairs or 4's, terminal on the stem or short branches; petals broadovate, erose-dentate; anthers large. Low prairies. W. and S. 1f—20'. July.
 - 8. tenuis. Leaves lance-linear, flat, edges not revolute. Miss, and La.
- 8 L. lanceolàta Walt. St. angular above; leaves lance-oblong, acute at each end, subsessile, veiny, ciliate at base; ped. solitary, axillary. Meadows. 12—18'. July. B. heterophýlla. Lower lvs. oval or oblong, petiolate; flowers at the summit.
- 9 L. ciliata L. St. erect, 4-angled; lvs. opposite, ovate to lance-ovate, rounded at base, petioles distinct, ciliate; flowers nodding, mostly opposite, in the upper axils, large (1'); stamens distinct. Thickets, along streams. 2—3f. Often branched. J. B. tonsa. Pet. entire, destitute of ciliæ; lvs. and fls. smaller. Mts., Ky., Tenn
- 10 L. radicans Hook. St. square, long, trailing, rooting at the joints; br. slender: lvs. lance-ovate, acute, on long pet.; fls. small (4"). Swamps, Va., and S. 2—4f. Jl.
- 9. ANAGALLIS, L. SCARLET PIMPERNEL. Calyx 5-parted. Cor. rotate, deeply 5-parted, tube 0. Sta. 5, hairy, anth. introrse. Caps. globular, thin, opening all around (pyxis).—Herbs with square stems and opposite or whorled entire leaves. Pedicels axillary, solitary. Fig. 249.
- A. arvénsis L. Procumbent; lvs. broad-ovate, sessile, shorter (6—10") than the curved ped.; sepals lance-linear, as long as the roundish crenate-glandular, red petals. ① Fields, waysides. The flowers (sometimes blue, Dr. Buel) close at 2 p. m., or on the approach of foul weather; hence called the *Poor Man's Weather-glass*.
- 10. CENTUNCULUS, L. FALSE PIMPERNEL. Cal. 4-parted. Cor. urceolate-rotate, 4-cleft, shorter than the calyx. Sta. 4, beardless, united at base. Capsules globous, circumscissile. Seeds very minute. ① Very diminutive, with alternate lvs. Fls. axillary, solitary, subsessile, white?
- C. mínimus L. St. ascending, branched; leaves subsessile, oval, obtuse, entire, the lower opposite; sep. linear-subulate. Wet, Ill., and S. 1-6'. April—July.
- 11. SÁMOLUS, L. WATER PIMPERNEL. Calyx partly adherent, 5-cleft. Corolla salver-form, 5-cleft. Sta. 5, alternating with 5 scales (sterile filaments). Caps. dehiscent at top by 5 valves, many-seeded.—Herbs with alternate lvs. Flowers corymbous or racemous. May—Aug. Figs. 22, 133.
- 1 S. Valerándi L. (S. floribundus K.) St. simple or branched; lvs. obtuse, wedge-oval, the lower petiolate; fls. in a raceme or panicle of racemes, pedicels with a minute bract near the middle; petals longer than the sepals. Wet gravels. 6-12.
- 2 S. ebracte tus Kunth. Erect, leafy below; lvs. obovate-spatulate; fis. racemed, ped. bractless; cor. white, 3 times longer than the calyx (3"). Marshes, Fla., and W.

ORDER LXXXII. PLANTAGINACEÆ. RIBWORTS.

Herbs rarely shrubby, with radical leaves and the flowers in spikes on scapes. Flowers regular, tetramerous. Stamens 4—2, alternate with the lobes of the corolla, and inserted on its tube. Anthers versatile, filaments usually slender and exserted. Fruit a membranous pyxis, with 1, 2, or many albuminous seeds.

PLANTAGO, L. PLANTAIN. RIBWORT. Sep. 4, membranous, persistent. Cor. limb 4-toothed, spreading, persistent on the fruit. Stamens 4 (rarely 2), the long, slender filaments exserted, or in some of the fls. in

cluded. Ovary 2-(4-) celled. Pyxis membranous, opening below the middle by a lid, when the loose dissepiment falls out with the seeds.—Herbs acaulescent. Fls. small, whitish, in a slender spike raised on a scape.

§ Flowers uniform; stamens exserted in all of them(a)
§ Flowers dimorphous, the anthers included in most of them(b)
a Seeds 7-16. Leaves broadly ovate, 7-veined. Spike dense No. 1
a Seeds 4 only. Leaves oblong or cordate, 3-7-veined
a Seeds 2 only. Leaves lanceolate. Scape tall. May-October Nos. 4, 5
a Seeds 2 or 4. Leaves linear, fleshy
b Corolla lobes permanently spreading. Seeds 2, concaveNos. 7, 8
b Corolla lobes closing, and erect on the fruit. SummerNos. 9-11

- 1 P. major L. Common P. Leaves ovate, some toothed, smoothish, palmately 7-veined, ample; spikes 1—2f high. 4 Door-yards: common. Long white elastic fibres are drawn from the veins when the leaf is plucked.
- 2 P. Kamptschática Cham. Leaves elliptic-oblong, obtuse, 3-5-veined; spikes loose-flowered; bracts acute, shorter than the sepals. Ala. (P. Rugelii C-B.)
- 3 P. cordàta Lam. Lvs. ovate, cordate or very abrupt at base, obscurely toothed, subpinnately 5-7-veined; fis. loosely spicate, larger than in No. 1; the bracts ovate, obtuse. 24 Along streams, Can. Wis., and S. As large as P. major. June, July.
- 4 P. lanceolàta L. Lvs. lanceolate, pointed at each end; scape angular, longer than the leaves; spike dense, ovate or cylindric, brown. 2t Meadows. 1—2f.
- 5 P. sparsifiòra Mx. Leaves lanceolate or oblong, pointed each way; scape terete, longer than the leaves; spike long, loose, interrupted. S. and S-W. 6-18'.
- 6 P. marítima L. β. juncoides. Leaves linear, glabrous, fleshy, nearly as long as the slender scape; spike loose, bracts roundish. Coast, N. J., and N. 4—12.
- 7 P. aristàta Mx. Lvs. linear, woolly at base, smoothish above; scape longer; spike dense; bracts long, rigid, awn-like (5''); petals round-cordate, spreading, conspicuous; seeds 2, boat-shaped. Prairies, Ill. 6—10'. June, July. (P. Patagonica, β. (Gray.))
- 8 P. gnaphaloides L. White-woolly; lvs. oblong to linear; spike dense, exceeding the lvs.; bracts deltoid, not exceeding the calyx. Wis. to Tex. 3-6'. June, Jl.
- 9 P. Virgínica L. Hoary pubescent; lvs. elliptical, 3-5-veined; scapes and spikes elongated, dense-flowered; cor. closed on the pod, erect; seeds rarely more than 2; bracts shorter than the cal. (2) Dry hills and rocks, Conn., W. and S. 5-10'. May-Sept.
- 10 P. heterophýlla N. Lvs. linear, entire, or some of them with a few slender teeth; ped. many, as long as the leaves; spikes loose; pod conoid, twice longer than the calyx, crowned with the closed cor., 10-24-seeded. (2) Wet, Penn., and S. 4-8'.
- 11 P. pusilla N. Thinly pubescent; lvs. filiform-linear, shorter than the capillary, few-flowered scapes; pod crested, longer than the calyx, 4-seeded. ① Conn. (Mr. Bowles), W. and S. 1—3'. Seeds oblong. May—July.

ORDER LXXXIII. PLUMBAGINACEÆ. LEADWORTS.

Herbs or undershrubs with the leaves alternate or all clustered at the root. Flowers regular. Calyx tubular, 5-toothed, plaited, persistent. Corolla hypocrateriform, of 5 petals united at base, or sometimes almost distinct. Stamens 5, hypogynous and opposite the petals, or inserted on their claws. Ovary 1-celled, free from the calyx. Styles 5 (seldom 3 or 4). Fruit a utricle, or dehiscent by valves, containing 1 anatropous seed.

- 1. STÁTICE, L. MARSH ROSEMARY. Calyx funnel-form, limb scarious, 5-nerved, 5-parted. Pet. scarcely united at base. Fil. 5, adnate to the very base of the corolla. Ovary crowned with the 5 glabrous, filiform styles, utricle opening crosswise. 24 Herbs with the scape branching, the flowers 3-bracted, sessile on the 3-bracted branchlet.
- S. Limonium L. Very smooth. Leaves oblong to oblancelate, acute, tipped with a bristle, long-stalked; scapes terete, corymbous-paniculate; fis. separate or in pairs, on the upper side of the branchlets, blue-purple. Marshes. 6—12. July—October.
- 2. ARMERIA, Willd. Thrift. Flowers collected in a dense head. Invol. 3- to many-leaved. Cal. tubular-campanulate, 5-angled, with 5 shallow lobes, scarious and plaited. Pet., sta., etc., as in Statice. 24 Lvs. radical, mostly linear. Scape simple, appendaged above with a sheath.
- 1 A. vulgàris. Scape terete, smooth; lvs. linear, flat, obtuse; oute, bracts of the invol. ovate-acute; fls. rose-colored. Sea-coast, Oreg., &c. 1f. June—August.
- 2 A. LATIFÒLIA. Scape solitary, tall; lvs. broad-oblong, 5-7-veined; flowers rose-red, bracts cusp-pointed, scarious. Portugal. 1-2f. June-August.
- 3. PLUMBAGO, Tourn. Leadwort. Cal. 5-lobed. Corolla salverform, tube longer than calyx, limb twisted in æstivation. Anth. 5, linear Stig. 5, filiform. Utricle membranous, mucronate with the persistent style. 52 Flowers cyanic, numerous through the season.
- 1 P. Capénsis. Shrubby; lvs. oblong, entire, white-scaly beneath; fls. in short term.nal spikes, pale blue, the tube 1' or more in length. S. Africa. 2—4f. Hardy S.
- 2 P. CERÙLEA. Herbaceous; lvs. acuminate; fls. in loose spikes, blue. 6". 2 S. Am.
- 3 P. coccinea. Herb tall; lvs. oblong, large; spikes long, loose; fis. scar. 1-2'. India

ORDER LXXXIV. LENTIBULACEÆ. BUTTERWORTS.

Herbs small, growing in water or wet places, with showy, bilabiate fls on scapes. Calyx inferior, of 2 or 3 sepals. Corolla irregular, bilabiate personate, spurred. Stamens 2, included within the corolla and inserted on its upper lip. Anthers 1-celled. Ovary 1-celled, with a free, central placenta. Style 1. Stigma cleft. Fruit, capsule many-seeded. Seeds minute. Embryo straight, with no albumen. Fig. 399.

- 1. PINGUÍCULA, L. BUTTERWORT. Cal. 5-parted, somewhat bilabiate. Cor. bilabiate, ringent, upper lip bifid, lower trifid, spurred at base beneath. Sta. 2, very short. Stig. sessile, 2-lobed. Caps. erect. Sds. co. 24 Lvs. radical, rosulate, entire, greasy to the touch. Scapes 1-flowered, nodding. March—May.
- P. vulgàris L. Scape and calyx a little downy; cor. lips very unequal, lobes obtuse, entire; spur cylindrical, straightish. N. Y. (rare), and N. 6—8'. Cor. 1 long
 P. elàtior Mx. Lys. ovate to spatulate; scapes villous near the base; cal. g.andu-

- lar; corolla lobes obtuse, 2-lobulate; spur half as long as the tube, blunt. S. Car. to Fla. Scape very slender, 8-12' high. Lvs. 1' or less. Fls. 1'. (P. australis N.)
- 3 P. pùmila Mx. Lvs. glabrous, roundish-ovate; corolla tube oblong, lobes emarginate; spur acute, nearly as long as tube. Ga., Fla. 2-4'. Fls. 4-5" long.
- 4 P. lutea Walt. Lvs. elliptic to obovate; cor. bell-shaped, nearly regular, the lobes sinuate-dentate; spur slender, as long as corolla. S. 5-8'. Fls. 9" broad.
- 2. UTRICULARIA, L. BLADDERWORT. Cal. 2-parted, lips subequal. Cor. irregularly bilabiate, personate, spurred. Stamens 2. Stig. bilabiate. Caps. globular, 1-celled. "Loosely floating, or fixed in the mud. Lvs. radical, multifid or linear and entire, mostly furnished with little inflated utricles (whence the name) as buoys. Scape erect. June—Sept. Fig. 399.
- § Floating. Scape involucrate with a whorl of large inflated petioles...... No. 1
- Floating. Scape naked, branches bearing bulblets and bladders...(a)
- - a Flowers yellow.—c Bladders borne on the capillaceous leaves...(d)
 - —c Bladders and leaves borne on separate branches....Nos. 3, 4
 d Spur acute or retuse, about as long as the lips.............Nos. 5—7
 d Spur obtuse, short.—e Fls. of 2 kinds, the lipless down on the stems......No. 8
 - -e Fis. of 1 kind only, all on the scapesNos. 9-11
 b Spur appressed to and scarcely equalling the lower lip of the corolla....Nos. 12, 13

 - 1 U. inflata Walt. Upper lvs. in a whorl of 5 or 6 at the surface of the water; pet. and midvein inflated, lower lvs. capillaceous, dissected, submerged; scape 4-5-flwd. 2t In ponds and ditches. Rhizome or stem long. Scape 8t. Fls. 8th broad, yellow, upper lip rounded, entire, lower lip 3-lohed. August.
- 2 U. purpurea Walt. Leaves all submersed, fibrillous, whorled on the long stem; scape assurgent, 2-3-flowered; lower lip 3-lobed, bisaccate, longer than the conical spur beneath it. (1) Ponds. Scape 3-5'. Flowers 6" broad, violet-purple.
- 3 U. intermèdia Hayne. Lvs. 2-ranked, crowded, 4-5 times forked, divisions linear-subulate, ciliate-denticulate, rigid, 2-3" long; bladders all on leafless branches; scape 2-3-flowered; spur conical, acute; corolla 6-8".

 ① Pools, Pa., and N. 6-8'.
- 4 U. Robbinsii Wood. Leaves alternate, 3—4 times forked, divisions flaccid, linear-capillary, entire, 9—12" long; bladders all on leafless branches; scape tall (8—13'), 4-7-flowered; spur fusiform; corolla 4—5". (i) Mass. (Dr. Robbins.)
- 5 U. striàta Le Conte. Lvs. 3-4-furcate, divisions capillary; scape 2-6-flowered, 8—12'; fls. 6", on slender pedicels, lips subequal, 3-lobed, the upper striate with red, concave, the lower as long as the obtuse, notched spur. ① L. I. to Fla.
- 6 U. longiróstris Ell. Lvs. 2-3-furcate, with setaceous segments; scape 1-3-flowered (3-4'); lower lip entire, shorter than the subulate spur. South.
- 7 U. bittora Lam. Lvs. capillary, root-like, bearing numerous bladders; scape 2-5', 2-flowered; spur obtuse, notched, equalling the lower lips. W. and S.
- 8 U. clandestina N. Lvs. capillaceous-multifld, scattered, bladder-bearing; scape slender, 3—4', 2-3-flwd., seldom seen; cor. 5", spur shorter than the 6-lobed lower lip; ped. down on the stems 1', with 1 apetalous flower. 24 Ponds, Mass. to N. J. and Pa.
- 9 U. gibba L. Minute, with hair-like leaves and few utricles; scape 1-2-flwd., naked (2-3'); corolla spur blunt (gibbous) and short, lips many-lobed. 24 R. I. to Car.
- 10 U. vulgaris L. Lvs. capillaceous-multifid, fibrillous; sc. scaly, 5-12-fiwd., 6-12'; spur conical, shorter than the closed lips (3-4"), divergent; fr. nodding. 24 Ponds.
- 11 U. minor L. Lvs. short, several times forked; sc. 8-6-flwd., 4-7'; cor. ringent. spur blunt, deflexed, much shorter than the obovate, flat lower lip; fr. nodding. 2.
- 12 U. bipartita Ell. Lvs. fibrillous-multifid; sc. 1-3-flwd., 2-3'; cal. lower lip 2 parted; sour obtuse, half as long as the entire lower lip. Soft mud, South

- 13 U. subulàta L. Minute, creeping; lvs. few, linear, entire, obtuse; sc. few, 1-5 flwd., 3', with ovate bracts; spur acute, appressed to the lower 3-lobed lip. Springs.
- 4 U. resupinata Green. Rooting; lvs. linear-capillaceous, erect, undivided (1'); scapes (0), simple, 1-fiwd., 1-bracted (3-6'); spur ascending, remote from and shorter than the erect lips of the *light-purple* corolla (which is 4''). Muddy shores, N. Eng.
- 15 U. cornuta Mx. Scape rooting, tall (9-12'), scaly, 2-5-flwd.; lvs. fugacious or 0; flowers subsessile, palate very prominent; spur subulate, decurved away from the erect tube and limb. Mud or shallow pools. Flowers large, yellow.

ORDER LXXXV. OROBANCHACEÆ. BROOM-RAPES.

Herbs fleshy, leafless, growing parasitically upon the roots of other plants. Calyx 4-5-toothed, inferior, persistent. Corolla irregular, persistent, imbricate in æstivation. Stamens 4, didyfiamous. Anthers 2-celled, cells distinct, parallel, often bearded, at base. Ovary 1-celled, free from the calyx, with 2 or 4 parietal placentæ. Capsule enclosed within the withered corolla, 1-celled, 2-valved. Seeds very numerous and minute, with albumen.

- Flowers polygamous, on spicate branches, sterile above, fertile below..... EPIPHEGUS. 1
- 1. **EPIPHÈGUS**, Nutt. BEECHDROPS. & § 2 Upper fls. complete, but sterile, with a tubular, curved, 2-lipped cor. barely including the stamens. Lower fls. \$\display\$, with a short, 4-toothed cor. and imperfect stamens. Caps. 2-valved, with 2 placentæ on each valve.—A smooth, dull-red, leafless, branching plant, with sessile flowers all along the branches.
- E. Virginiana Bart .- In beech-woods: common. 1f. Fls. brownish, 5". Aug., Sept.
- 2. CONOPHOLIS, Wallroth. Squaw-root. Fls. &, crowded in a thick, scaly spike. Cal. with 2 bractlets at base, 4-toothed, split down in front. Cor. ringent, upper lip arched, notched, lower 3-lobed. Sta. exserted. Caps. 1-celled, 2-valved, with 2 placentæ on each valve.—Stem simple, thick, short, covered with scales, the flowers in the upper axils.
- C. Americana Wal.-In old woods: com. 4-7' high, and 1' thick, pale-yellowish. Jl.
- 3. PHELIPÉA, Tourn. Broom-rape. Fls. &, spiked or racemed. Cal. 2-bracted at base, 4-5-cleft. Cor. 2-lipped, including the stam. Caps. 1-celled, 2-valved, with 2 placentæ on each valve.—Stem thick, scaly.
- P. Ludoviciàna Don. Glandular-pubescent; stem thick, short; spike dense; cal. 5-cleft; cor. funnel-form, lips subequal; bracts ovate, obtuse. Alluvion, Ill.
- 4. APHÝLLON, Mitchell. NAKED BROOM-RAPE. Fls. &, solitary, on long, bractless ped. or scapes. Cal. 5-cleft. Cor. tube elongated, curved, limb spreading, subequally 5-lobed. Anthers included. Capsule with 4 placentæ.—Plants glandular-pubescent. Stem nearly subterraneous.
- 1 A. uniflòra T. & G. Ped. in pairs, simple, naked, each 1-fiwd. Woods and thickets. Ped. 4-5', scape-like, purplish-yellow, like the nodding flowers. June.
- 2 A. fasciculata T. & G. Stem 2-3' high, bearing many peduncles from near the summit, each with few scales and 1 purple flower. Mich., and W. 4-6'. May.

ORDER LXXXVI. BIGNONIACEÆ. TRUMPET-FLOWERS.

Trees, shrubs, or herbs, often climbing, with opposite, exstipulate leaves and large, showy, monopetalous, irregular, 5-parted flowers. Stamens 2 or 4, often with 1 or 3 sterile rudiments. Anthers 2-celled. Ovary 2-carpelled. Style 1. Stigma divided. Capsule woody, 2-valved, with few or many large seeds. Figs. 30, 31, 95, 199, 445.

- § Plants woody, with the leaves mostly opposite, and the flat seeds winged...(I.) f Plants herbaceous, leaves all simple, some alternate. Seeds wingless...(II.)
- -Shrubs climbing. Leaves compound (binate). Calyx truncate... BIGNONIA. 2
 - -Shrubs climbing. Leaves pinnate. Calyx 5-toothed. TECOMA. -Half-shrubby climbers (exotic). Lvs. compd. (bipinnate)... Eccremocarpus. 4
- 1. CATALPA, Scop. CATALPA. Cal. 2-parted. Cor. campanulate, 4or 5-cleft, the tube inflated. Sta. 2 fertile, 2 or 3 sterile. Stig. 2-lipped. Caps. 2-celled, long, cylindric. 5 Lvs. opposite or in 3's, simple, petiolate. Flowers in large, showy, terminal panicles, May-July. Figs. 30-1, 445.
- I C. bignonioides Walt. Lvs. ample, thin, cordate-ovate, lustrous above, downy beneath, long-petioled; fis. in erect, pyramidal panicles, large, irregularly bell-shaped, white, with yellow and violet spots. A beautiful tree 30-50f. Native and cultivated. 2 C. KÉMPFERI. Lvs. smaller, entire or lobed, glabrous both sides; fis. smaller. Japan.
- 2. BIGNONIA, Tourn. Cal. margin nearly entire. Cor. somewhat bilabiate, 5-cleft, bell-funnel-shaped. Sta. didynamous, 4 fertile, 1 a sterile filament. Caps. long and narrow, valves flat or scarcely convex, parallel with the partition. 5 5 5 Often with tendrils.
- 1 B. capreolata L. Climbing, smooth; leaves binate, consisting of a pair of ever green, cordate-lanceolate leaflets and a branching tendril between them; fls. axillary, near 2', red-yellow; pod 6-7' long. Woods, S. 50f. Very slender. March-May.
- 2 B. TWEEDIANA. With yellow fls. 2', in panicles; cal. bilabiate. From Buenos Ayres.
- 3. TECOMA, Juss. Trumpet-flower. Cal. campanulate, 5-toothed. Cor. tube short, throat dilated, limb 5-lobed, subequal. Sta. 4, didynamous, with the rudiment of a fifth, anther-cells 2, diverging. Caps. 2-celled, 2valved, the valves contrary to the partition. Seeds winged. 5 5 5 Lvs. opposite, odd-pinnate in the following.
- 1 T. radicans Juss. Climbing by radicating tendrils; lfts. 4 or 5 pairs, ovate, dentate-serrate, pointed; corolla thrice longer than the calyx; stam. included. Woods, thickets, Penn., S. and W. 20-80f. Fls. red, 2' long. June-Aug. Very showy.
- 2 T. CAPÉNSIS. Climbing; lfts. broad-ovate, crenate-serrate; cor. long, trumpet-shaped, incurved, stam, and style exserted. S. Afr. Flowers corymbed, 2' long, orange,
- 3 T. GRANDIFLORA. Climbing; lfts. lance-ovate, pointed, dent-serrate; cor. scarcely longer than the 5-toothed calyx (3'), scarlet. China and Japan.
- 4 T. JASMINOIDES. Climbing; lfts. ovate, shining, entire; pan. terminal; cor. trumpet-shaped, white, roseate in the throat. Australia. Common in greenhouses.
- 4. ECCREMOCARPUS, R. & P. Calyx acutely 5-cleft, broader and much shorter than the tubular corolla, whose lobes are 5, rounded, reflexed

- Sta. 4, included. Caps. 1-celled, 2-valved, valves placentiferous in the mid dle. Half-shrubby climbers, from S. Am. Tender. (Calampelis, Don.)
- 1 E. SCABER. Lvs. bipinnate; cor. tube inflated above the calyx, scarlet, drooping, 1'.
- 2 E. LONGIFLORA. Lvs. tripinnate; cor. tube cylindric, curved, yellow, 3', drooping.
- 5. MARTÝNIA, L. UNICORN PLANT. Cal. 5-cleft, bracteolate at base. Cor. campanulate, tube gibbous at base, limb 5-lobed, unequal. Sta. 5, one rudimentary and sterile, four didynamous. Caps. coriaceous, ligneous, 4-celled, 2-valved, each valve terminating in a long, hooked beak. ① Chiefly southern, branching, viscid-hairy, strong-scented. Flowers large.
- 1 M. proboscídea Glox. Branches mostly decumbent; lvs. cordate, entire, roundish, villous, upper ones alternate; fls. on long, axillary peduncles; beaks 2 (when the valves separate), hooked; corolla dull yellowish. Fields, thickets, S. and W. 2f. Jn.
- 2 M. FRAGRANS. Lvs. roundish-3-lobed, sinuate-dentate; raceme few-flowered; corolla purple, yellow inside, fragrant; beaks shorter than the pod. Mexico.
- M. LUTEA, with large vellow funnel-form corollas, is from Brazil.
- 6. SÉSAMUM, L. OIL-SEED. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. campanulate, 3-cleft, the lower lobes the longest. Sta. 4, didynamous. Stig. lanceolate. Caps. 2-celled, the cells divided by the inflexed edges of the valves. ① E. India. Leaves petiolate, the lower opposite, upper alternate.
- S. Indieum DC. Lvs. lance-ovate, lower ones 3-lobed, upper ones undivided, serrate: flowers axillary, sessile, pale purple. Fields and gardens. Seeds rich in oil. §

ORDER LXXXVII. GESNERIACEÆ. GESNERWORTS.

Iropical plants, somewhat fleshy, with opposite or radical leaves, no stipules, and showy, somewhat irregular flowers. Calyx half adherent to the ovary (in the following genera), 5-parted. Corolla tubular, 5-lobed, imbricated in bud. Stamens 2 or 4, didynamous, with a rudiment. Style 1. Fruit a capsule nearly free, 1-celled, with 2 double, many-seeded placents.

Corolla tube bell-form, equally tumid at base, limb oblique	1
Corolla bell-funnel-form, gibbous at base, limb short	6)
Corolla salver-form, subequal, limb flat-spreading	. 9

- 1. GESNERIA, L. 24 With tuberous roots and toothed leaves. Sta 4, with a rudiment, anthers cohering at first. Brazil.
- 1 G. LÍNDLEYI. Lvs. opposite, ovate-oblong, rugous; flowers in a terminal raceme, corolla 18", scarlet or red, the limb very short. Brazil.
- 2 G. DOUGLASH. Leaves whorled, ovate, pubescent, with the numerous red-yellow flowers in their axils.—The species are many and much mixed.
- 2. GLOXÍNIA, L'Her. Has often radical leaves (or with very short stems), crenate, and large axillary or radical flowers. Stamens 4, with a fifth rudiment, anthers cohering. Brazil.
- G. speciósa. Leaves oval-oblong, on long radical petioles; ped. subradical, 1-flow ered; corolla bell-shaped, 1½, violet, varying to white.
- 3. ACHIMENES, Br. Erect, downy herbs, with scaly buds. Anth 4, separate, the rudiment on the base of the corolla.

- 1 A. LONGIFLÖRA. Leaves oblong, pointed at both ends, serrate; corona violet-purple 15"; calyx 4-5", pedicel still shorter, 1-flowered, axillary. Mexico.
- 2 A. cocoinea. Leaves ovate, acuminate; corolla scarlet, 10", calyx 5", the pedices longer, axillary, erect, with the flower nodding. Jamaica.

ORDER LXXXVIII. SCROPHULARIACE A. FIGWORTS.

Herbs chiefly, without fragrance, the leaves and inflorescence various. Fls.irreg.,5-(rarely 4-)parted, didynamous or diandrous (rarely pentandrous). Calyx free from the ovary, persistent. Corolla monopetalous, imbricated in bud. Stamens inserted in the tube of the corolla, 1 or 3 of them usually rudimentary. Ovary free, 2-celled, with 1 style, a 2-lobed stigma, and becoming in fruit a 2-celled, co-seeded capsule, with axile placentæ and abuminous seeds. Figs. 70, 106, 134, 167, 434, 502.

```
1 Leaves alternate (or opposite, and the corolla spurred or saccate behind)...(2)
1 Leaves opposite, and the corolla lower lip an inflated sac. (Tribe 2.)
1 Leaves opposite, and the corolla not spurred nor saccate...(5)
   2 Inflorescence compound, centrifugal or terminal. Exotics. Tribe 1...(x)
   2 Inflorescence simple, centripetal or axillary...(3)
       3 Stamens 5. Corolla large, rotate, more or less irregular. Tribe 3...(a)
       $ Stamens 4 or 2. Corolla minute, 4- or 5-lobed. Little herbs. Tribe 7...(k)
       3 Stamens 4. Corolla large, upper lip exterior in the bud. Tribe 4...(b)
       3 Stamens 4 or 2. Corolla lower lip exterior in the bud...(4)
           4 Corolla bell- or thimble-shaped, oblique, lobes spreading. Tribe 8...(m)
           4 Corolla bilabiate, upper lip vaulted and arched. Tribe 12...(p)
   5 Stamens 2, exserted. Corolla rotate or salver-form. (Tribe 9.)
   5 Stamens 2 (rarely 3), included. Corolla tubular, labiate, rotate, &c. Tribe 6 ... (f)
   5 Stamens 4, perfect, -* the 5th a large, conspicuous rudin.ent. Tribe 5...(c)
                       -* the 5th a minute rudiment, or none...(8)
       8 Inflorescence compound, in cymes or panicles. Tribe 5...(d)
       9 Inflorescence simple.-+ Corolla wheel-shaped, largest lobe upward. Tribe 3...(a)
                             -+ Corolla salver-form, lobes about equal. (Tribe 10.)
                             - † Corolla bell-shaped, not helmeted. Tribe 11 .. (a)
                             - † Corolia bilabiate, not helmeted. Tribe 6 ... (e)
                             - † Corolla bilabiate and helmeted. Tribe 12. . . (q)
L SALPIGLOSSIDE ... (Corolla in bud plicate at the clefts. Inforescence cymous.)
    Tribe 1. Salpiglossie ...... Stamens 2. Corolla deeply many-cleft ........... Schizanthus.
                             -a Stamens 4.-y Corolla tubular-funnel-form......SALPIGLOSSIS.
                                           -y Cor, salver-form. Anth. unlike ... BROWALLIA.
                                                                                                 3
                                           -y Cor. salver-form. Anth. all alike. . BRUNFELSIA.
II. ANTIRRHINIDE E. (Corolla in bud imbricate, the upper lip covering the lower.)
    TRIBE 2. CALCEOLARIE. Flowers in cymes, very showy, cultivated...... CALCEOLARIA.
    TRIBE 3. VERBASCEZ. - Stamens 5, corolla not inverted, subregular. . . . . . VERBASCUM.
                          -a Stameus 4. Cor. inverted on the twisted pedicels .... ALONSOA.
    -b Corolla spurred. Pod opens by pores..... .. .. LINARIA.
                                                                                                 9
                            -b Corolla saccate at base, throat closed,............ANTIRRHINUM.
                            -b Corolla throat open, naked inside. Climbers...... MAURANDIA.
                            -b Corolla throat open, with 2 hairy lines. Climbers. . Lopнospersum 12
    Trear 5. Chrionez. -c Sterile filament a scale. Flowers small, lurid ....... Schophularia 13
                         -c Sterile filament shorter than the rest. Seeds winged. . . CHELONE.
                         -c Sterile filament equalling the rest. Seeds wingless.... PENTSTEMON.
                                                                                                15
                            -d Herbs. Corolla labiate, blue and white ...... COLLINSIA.
                                                                                                16
                             -d Shrube slender. Corolla tube straight .......... RUSSELIA.
                             -d Shrubs erect. Corolla tube incurved ....... PHYGELIUS.
                             -d Trees. Corolla blue, tubular-bell-form ..... PAULOWNIA.
    TRIBE 6. GRATIOLE Z. -e Calyx 5-angled. Corolla 2-lipped, 5-lobed, large. . . . . MIMULUS.
                                                                                                20
                         -e Calyx 5-angled. Corolla oblique, 4-lobed, large...... TORENIA.
                                                                                                21
```

-e Calyx 5-parted, equal. Leaves many-cleftCONOBEA.	22
-c Calyx 5-parted, unequal, Leaves undivided	23
- t Calyx 5-parted. Sterile filaments short, or 0 Graticla.	94
-f Calyx 5-parted. Sterile filaments exerted ILYSANTHES	25
-f Calyx 4-lobed. Stamens 2. Flowers minute MICRANTHEMUM. 2	26
-/ Calyx 4-lobed. Stamens 3. Flowers small. S Hydranthelium.	27
II. BHINANTHIDE E. (Corolla in bud imbricate, the lower or lateral lobes exterior.)	
TRIBE 7. SIBTHORPEE.—k Stamens 2. Corolla 4-cleft	28
-k Stamens 4. Corolla 5-cleft. Linoseli 4.	29
Tribs 8. Digitale E m Stamens 2. Calyx 4-parted. Flowers small Synthiris.	30
-m Stamens 4. Calyx 5-parted. Flowers largeDigiatlis.	31
TRIBE 9. VERONICE-EStamens divergent. Upper leaves often alternateVERONICA.	32
TRIBE 10. BUCHNEREE. Stamens approximate by pairs. Upper lvs altern BUCHNERA.	33
TRIBE 11. GERARDIE.E n Stamens long-exserted. Corolla tubular	34
-n Stamens short o Cor. yellow, tube short as limb, SEYMERIA.	35
-o Corolla yellow, tube elongatedDASYSTOMA.	36
-o Cor. purple. Lvs. very slenderGerardia.	37
TRIBE 12. EUPHRASIKE p Anther-cells unequal, separated	38
-p Anther-cells equal -r Calyx 10-ribbed	39
-r Calyx not ribbedPEDICULARIS.	10
-q Calyx inflated. Seeds many, wingedRHINANTHUS.	41
-q Calyx not inflateds Seeds many, wingless EUPHRASIA.	12
-s Seeds 1-4, oblong MELAMPYRUM.	43

- 1. SCHIZÁNTHUS, R. & P. CUT-FLOWER. Cor. irregular, the upper lip 5-cleft, external in æstivation, lower much smaller, 3-parted. Fil. 4, 2 of them sterile. Capsules 2-celled. ① Chili. Leaves pinnatifid, alternate. Cymes supra-axillary.
- S. PINNÀTUS. Lvs. once or twice pinnatisected; cor. segm. longer than tube, the middle segm. of the posterior lip 2-lobed and hood-like; stam. exserted. 1—2f. Fls. delicate and handsome, 1' broad, purple and yellow, with a dark spot in the midst. Aug.—Oct.
- 2. SALPIGLÓSSIS, R. & P. TRUMPET-TONGUE. Corolla obliquely tubular-funnel-form, with an ample throat, lobes all emarginate. Sta. 4, fertile, with a short rudiment. Style trumpet-shaped at apex and incurved. Capsules oblong, valves bifid. 24 Chili. Resembles Petunia.
- S. SINUÀTA. Annual in our gardens, 1-2f, weak, viscid-downy. Leaves elliptic-oblong, sinuate-toothed or pinnatifid. Fls. 14' long, very showy, dark-purple, striped, &c.
- 3. BROWÁLLIA, L. Cor. salver-form, with a long tube, and oblique, 5-lobed limb. Anth. of the two posterior stamens halved, sub-1-celled. Lobes of the stigma broad, divaricate. Caps. membranous, valves bifid.—S. American herbs, with alternate, entire leaves and cyanic flowers.
- 1 B. DEMÍSSA (also elata). Leaves petiolate, ovate; lower fis. axillary, upper racemed; calyx hairy; cor. tube 6", limb 1', blue or violet, varying to wh. ① 1—2f. Summer.
- 4. BRUNFELSIA, Sw. Corolla salver-form, with a long tube, and a broad 5-lobed limb. Sta. 4, all equal. Style incurved at apex, stig. of 2 broad lobes. Caps. coriaceous, valves entire.—S. American shrubs, with alternate, entire leaves and large blue flowers. (Francisea, Pohl.)
- 1 B. HOPEÀNA. Lvs. obovate to ovate; fis. solitary; cor. tube little exceeding the cal., lobes rounded, subequal, violet, blue, or white, 1' broad. 3f. Much branched.
- 2 B. LATIFÒLIA. Leaves elliptic to oblong; fls. in loose cymes; cor. tube thrice longer than the calyx, and longer than the limb (1'). Leaves 3-5' long, shining above.

- 5. CALCEOLARIA, L. SLIPPER-FLOWER. Calyx 4-parted, valvate in bud. Cor. tube very short, limb 2-lobed, lobes entire, concave or spurlike, the lower inflated. Sta. 2, lateral, with no rudiments. Caps. ovoid conical, valves bifid.—S. American and New-Zealand herbs or shrubs, with opposite or whorled leaves and very curious flowers, of all colors, endlessly varied in cultivation.
 - § Leaves pinnatisect. Anther cells separated, one empty. Annual....... No. 1 § Leaves ovate to lanceolate. Fls. corymbous. Anth. cells contiguous.... Nos. 2-4
- 1 C. PINNATA. Rough-downy, weak, 1f, the lower lip orbicular, pale-vellow.
- 2 C. CORYMBÒSA. Erect; lower lip broad-ovate, obtuse, open beyond the middle, vlw
- 3 C. CRENATIFLÒRA. Villous; lower lip hanging, large, obovate, 3-furrowed, spotted, ylw. 4 C. INTEGRIFÒLIA. Viscid; lower lip orbicular, little longer than the upper, scarcely contracted at the base; upper lip twice longer than the calyx. Shrub. 2-3f.
- 6. VERBASCUM, L. MULLEIN. Cor. rotate, 5-lobed, unequal. Sta. 5, declinate, all perfect. Caps. ovoid-globous, 2-valved. (1) Rarely 24 or suffruticous. Leaves alternate. Flowers in spikes or paniculate racemes. June-August. Fig. 434.
 - § Leaves decurrent on the stem. Flowers in a long, thick spike, yellow..... .. No. 1
 - § Leaves not decurrent .- a Flowers in racemes, white, yellow or purple Nos. 2, 3 -a Flowers paniculate, white or yellow....................... Nos. 4, 5
- 1 V. Thapsus L. Common Mullein. Leaves decurrent, densely tomentous on both sides; rac. spiked, dense; 3 of the sta. downy, 2 of them smooth. (2) Fields, waysides. 3-5f. Almost never branched, woolly all over. Flowers numerous. §
- 2 V. Blatt ria L. Moth Mullein. Lvs. clasping, oblong, smooth, serrate; ped. 1 flwd., solitary, racemous; filaments all bearing violet wool. (1) Waste grounds, waysides. 3f. Flowers 1', white or yellow. Stem often branched.
- 3 V. PHENÍCEUM. Leaves mostly radical, ovate to oblong, petiolate, smooth above, downy beneath; racemes rarely branched; flowers violet to red. (2) Eur. 3f.
- 4 V. Lýchnitis L. White Mullein. Whitish tomentous; st. angular; leaves green above, the lower petiolate; fls. in loose fascicles, forming a pyramidal panicle; fil. all white-woolly. (2) Sandy fields, N. Y. to Ga.: rare. Flowers pale yellow. § Eur.
- 5 V. PULVERULÉNTUM. Clothed in cottony, decidnous tomentum; lvs. tomentons both sides, ovate-oblong; fls. numerous, yellow, in a large panicle. @ Eur.
- 7. ALONSOA, R. & P. Cor. resupinate by the twisted pedicel, rotate 5-cleft, lobes very obtuse, unequal. Sta. 4, short, declinate. Caps. obtuse. flattened, septicidal.—S. American, very branching herbs, with opposite leaves, square branches, and terminal racemes of scarlet flowers.
- 1 A. INCISÆRÒLIA. Leaves lance-ovate, incisely serrate, petiolate; cor. 1' or less wide, 3-4 times longer than the calyx. (1) All Summer. From Chili.
- 8. NEMESIA, Vent. Calyx 5-parted. Corolla personate, saccate or spuired behind, upper lip 4-lobed, lower entire. Sta. 4, lower pair circumflexed at base. Caps. compressed, with 2 keeled valves, and winged seeds. .vs. opposite. Fls. solitary and axillary, or racemed. (1) S. Africa.
- 1 N. VERSÍCOLOR. Lvs. ovate to lanceolate and linear, entire or toothed; cor. lobes ob long, all subequal (4-5"), spur 4", incurved, acute. 3f. Blue-white.
- 2 N. FLORIBÚNDA, has ovate leaves, an obtuse spur, and white-yellow flowers.
 - 9. LINARIA, Juss. Toad-Flax. Calyx 5-parted. Corolla personate.

upper lip bifid, reflexed, lower 3-cleft, throat closed by the prominent palate, tube inflated, with a spur behind. Caps. 2-celled, bursting below the summit.—Herbs. Lower leaves generally opposite, upper alternate. Fls. solitary, axillary, often forming terminal, leafy racenes. Fig. 70.

- * Stems prostrate, creeping. Leaves broad, reniform or hastate. Eur.. ... Nos. 1, 2

- 1 L. Cymbalària. Lvs. palmate-veined, reniform, 5-7-lobed, mostly alternate; fis. axillary, small, yellow, spur shorter than tube. 24 Smooth, delicate.
- 2 L. Elátine L. Hairy; lvs. feather-veined, hastate, entire, alternate; ped. solitary, long; cor. yellow and purple. (1) Fields. 1—2f. Very slender. § Eur. July.
- 3 L. Canadénsis Dumont. Lvs. scattered, erect, linear, obtuse; fis. racemed; st. simple; scions procumbent; fis. blue. (1) Fields, waysides. 6-12. Very slender. Flowers small, in a loose raceme. Spur filiform, long, short, or 0. June—Sept.
- 4 L. vulgaris Mill. Common Toad-flax. Leaves linear-lanceolate, crowded; spikes terminal; fls. dense, imbricate; cal. smooth, shorter than the spur. 2t Meadows, way-sides. 1—2f. Very leafy, with showy rac. of yellow and orange fls. Jl., Aug. § Eur. β. Peforta. Corolla with 3—5 spurs, and a regular border of 3—5 lobes, with 5 stamens. Penn. (Dr. Darlington). Poughkeepsie, N. Y. (Mr. W. R. Gerard).
- 5 L. BIPARTITA. Erect; Ivs. linear, alternate; ped. much longer than the lance-linear, scarious-edged sepals; cor. 8-10", violet, the palate orange.
- 6 L. TRIORNITHÓPHORUM. Three Birds. Smooth, glaucous; leaves in 3's and 4's; fls. whorled, each resembling 3 little birds. 24 Eur. 2-3f. Curions.
- 10. ANTIRRHINUM, L. SNAP-DRAGON. Calyx 5-sepalled. Corolla gibbous (not spurred) at base of tube, throat closed (personate) by the prominent palate, upper lip bifid, reflexed, lower trifid. Sta. 4. Capsules opening by 2 or 3 pores, as in Linaria.—Herbs, European, &c., with the lower leaves opposite, the upper alternate. Flowers axillary, large, racemed above. Fig. 502.
- 1 A. majus. Erect; leaves lanceolate; fis. evidently racemed; sep. hairy, shorter than the cor. tube; cor. pink, purple, or scarlet, mouth yellow. 21 18'. Fis. 1'. Summer.
- 2 A. ORÓNTIUM. Low, spreading; lvs. oblong-lanceolate; fls. smaller than in A. majus (6''), the sepals equalling the cor., which is rose or white, with purp. spots. (1) Sum.
- 11. MAURÁNDIA, Ort. Calyx 5-parted. Cor. bilabiate, tube scarcely gibbous at base, throat open, with 2 prominent glabrous folds, upper lip of 2 rounded lobes, lower of 3. Sta. 4. Caps. oblique, opening by chinks below the apex. 4 Mexican, climbing and twining, with large purple flowers all Summer.
- 1 M. ANTIRRHINIFLÖRA. Leaves mostly triangular-hastate; fis. glabrous, 1', tube some gibbous at base, throat partly closed by the prominent hairy palate. 10f.
- 2 M. SEMPERFLÒRENS. Lvs. cordate-hastate, angular; calyx glabrous; cor. bell-form, not gibbous (throat open), 1½' long, pale violet or rose-colored. 10f.
- 3 M. BARCLAYÀNA. Leaves broadly triangular-cordate or hastate; calyx clothed with long glandular hairs; cor. near 2' long, very oblique, purple, throat open. 10f.
- 12. LOPHÓSPERMUM, Don. Corolla tubular-campanulate, limb 5lobed, subregular, throat open, between two hairy lines. Caps. globular Seeds winged. Otherwise as in Maurandia. Fig. 106.

- 1 L. ERUBÉSCENS. Lvs. triangular-cordate, dentate-lobed, pubescent; cal. segm. ovate, hirsute; cor. downy, 21-3' long, red, with an ample border. 10-20f.
- 2 L. SCANDENS. Lvs. cordate-ovate, pointed, coarse-toothed, smoothish; calvx segm. lance-ovate; cor. glabrous, 2', scarlet, limb erect-spreading. 10f.
- 13. SCROPHULÀRIA, L. FIGWORT. Calyx in 5 acute segments. Cor. subglobous, limb contracted, sub-bilabiate, lip with an internal, intermediate scale (sterile filament). Capsules 2-celled. Valves with 2 inflated margins.-Herbs or suffruticous, often fætid. Leaves opposite. Cymes in simple or compound, terminal, thyrsoid panicles. Fig. 167.
- S. nodosa L. Glabrous, tall, branching; leaves ovate, oblong, or lanceolate; fis. in loose pedunculate cymes, combined into an oblong panicle; sterile anther a roundish green scale on the dull, olive-colored corolla. 24 Thickets. 4-6f. July-Oct.
- 14. CHELONE, L. TURTLE-HEAD. SNAKE-HEAD. Calyx deeply 5parted, with 3 bracts at base. Cor. inflated, bilabiate. Sta. 4, woolly, the sterile filament shorter than the rest. Caps. valves entire. Seeds broadly winged. 24 With opposite leaves and sessile flowers in the upper axils.
- 1 C. glabra L. Smooth; lvs. subsessile, oblong-lanceolate, acuminate, serrate, acute at base; flowers densely spiked. By brooks and in wet places. 2f. Stems simple, in clumps. Flowers 1' long, white or roseate, with short gaping lips. Aug., Sept.
- β. purpirea. Lvs. distinctly petiolate, acuminate; flowers rose-purple. West. 2 C. Lyoni Ph. Smooth; lvs. ovate, acuminate, petiolate, serrate, the lower cordate; fls. in a dense spike. Mts. of Car. and Ga. 1-2f. Corolla purple, 11'. July-Sept.
- 15. PENTSTEMON, L. BEARD-TONGUE. Calyx deeply 5-cleft. Cor elongated, often ventricous, lower lip 3-lobed, spreading. The fifth filament (tongue) sterile, bearded, longer than the rest or about as long; anth, smooth, Seeds oo, angular, not margined. 24 N. American, branching, paniculate. Leaves opposite, the lower petiolate, upper sessile or clasping. Flowers showy, red, violet, blue, or white, in Summer.
 - * Native E. of the Mississippi River, sometimes cultivated...(a)
 - a Leaves dissected. Corolla bell-shaped, lobes rounded, subequal........... No. 1
 - a Leaves undivided, serrulate. Sterile filament (tongue) bearded Nos. 2, 3
 - a Leaves entire. Tongue puberulent, widened and incurved at the apex....No. 4
 - * Native W. of the Mississippi, cultivated for ornament...(b)
 - b Leaves incisely pinnatifid. Corolla lobes subequal. Tongue smoothish...No. 5
 - b Leaves serrate, with pale purple or blue flowers. Tongue bearded ... Nos. 6-8 b Leaves entire.—c Cor. strongly bilabiate, scarlet. Tongue bearded....... No. 9
 - -c Cor. scarcely bilabiate,-d scarlet or crimson.....Nos. 10-12
 - - -d blue or violet......Nos. 13-15
- . P. disséctus Ell. Lvs. pinnately divided into linear segm.; fls. in a loose panicle; cor. with a curved tube, 9-10", purple; tongue bearded at apex. Dry. Ga. 2f. Jn., Jl.
- 2 P. pubéscens Sol. Pubescent or glabrous ; ivs. ovate-oblong to lanceolate; fis. in a loose panicle; cor. tube 7-9", gradually enlarged upward, pale purple, lower lip with two bearded folds inside, some longer than the upper. Hills and bluffs. 1-2f. †
- 3 P. Digitalis N. Glabrous; lvs. elliptic to lanceolate, the upper clasping; fis. many, large, corolla tube abruptly enlarged to beil-form, pale blue or purplish, 12-15" long. throat widely open, beardless. Rich soils, Pa., W. and S. 3f. Leaves 3-6'.
- 4 P. grandiflorus Fras. Glabrous and glaucous; lvs. oblong-obovate to roundishovate, upper clasping, all entire; panicle long, slender; corolla bell-shaped, 15", limb nearly regular, bluish purple. Ill., Wis., and W. 3f. Handsome. †

- 5 P. RICHARDSONI. Smoothish, branching; fls. 1', violet, in leafy panicies. Oreg. 2f
- 6. P. ovarus. Puberulent; lvs. cordate-clasping; fls. 9", numerous, light blue. Oreg. 2f.
- 7 P. COB.EA. Puber., tall; lvs. lance-ovate, clasping; fls. 2', broad-campanulate. Tex.
- 8 P. CAMPANULÀTUS. Glabrons; lvs. lance-linear to lance-ovate, long-pointed; panicle long, loose, 1-sided; corolla tube inflated, large, bell-shaped. Mexico.
- 9 P. BARBÀTUS. Smooth and glaucous; lvs. oblong to lance-linear; cor. tube long (13"), scarcely dilated upward, lower lip and tongue densely bearded. Mexico. 2—4f.
- 10 P. Murrayànus. Glaucous; lvs. connate-clasping, upper roundish; cor. 18", bright red. dilated upward, in a long virgate panicle; tongue smooth. Texas. 3f.
- 11 P. HARTWEGI. Upper lvs. clasping; cor. tubular, 2', crimson; tongue glab. Mex. 3f.
- 12 P. GLABER. Smooth and glancous; sts. in bunches, simple; lvs. lanceolate to ovate, entire; flowers 18", in slender panicles, blue-crimson. Nebraska, and W. 2f.
- 13 P. speciòsus. Tall; st. lvs. lanceolate, sessile; cor. blue, 18", mouth ample, tongue filiform, the panicle long, virgate, secund, each cyme with 5-9 fls., very showy. Oreg.
- 14 P. GENTIANOÌDES. Tall; st. Ivs. broad-clasping; cor. 16", violet, mouth ample, tongue glabrous, dilated and retuse at apex, the panicle long, some leafy. Mexico. 3-4f.
- 15 P. CERULEUS. Low, leafy; lvs. lance., sessile; cor. blue, S"; tongue bearded. Neb.
- 16. COLLÍNSIA, Nutt. INNOCENCE. Calyx 5-cleft. Cor. bilabiate, orifice closed, upper lip bifid, lower trifid, with the middle segment carinately saccate and closed over the declinate style and stamens. Caps. with 2 bifid valves. Seeds large, concavo-convex. ① With verticillate or opposite leaves, axillary and terminal flowers, very pretty.
- 1 C. verna N. Lvs. ovate to lanceolate, the cauline cordate-clasping, dentate; verticils 4-6-flwd.; cor. blue and white, twice longer than the calyx, 2 or 3 times shorter than the pedicel. Banks of streams, N. Y., and W. 8-18', branching. May, June.
- 2 C. parvifiòra Doug. Lvs. ovate to lanceolate; verticils 2-6-flwd; cor. blue, little longer than the calyx and little shorter than the pedicels. L. Sup., and W. 6-10'. Jn.
- 3 C. BÍCOLOR. Stem lvs. ovate, crenate, sessile; verticils 6-10-flwd.: calyx hairy, longer than the ped.; cor. 9", rose-violet and white. California. 2f. Hardy and handsome.
- 4 C. GRANDIFLORA has lvs. thickish and all entire, with ∞ large blue-purple fis. Oreg.
- 17. RUSSÉLIA, Jacq. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. tubular, limb sub-bilabiate, of 5 short rounded lobes, the 2 upper twin. Sta. 4, the fifth a small rudiment. Caps. subglobous, septicidal, valves bifid. Sds. ∞ , mixed with hairs. 5 Mexican. Lvs. opposite or whorled, often minute or scale-like.
- R. JÚNCEA. Very smooth, with long, drooping, rush-like branches; lvs. lanceolate to linear, or scale-like on the branches. Flowers scarlet, 1', remote in drooping racemes.
- 18. PHYGÈLIUS, Mey. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. tube long, enlarged above, limb oblique, lobes rounded. Fifth stamen a minute rudiment. Caps. very oblique, with unequal cells. 5 Caffraria. Leaves opposite. Flowers in a 100se panicle of cymes.
- P. Carénsis.—Shrub 2f, smooth and beautiful. Leaves lance-ovate, crenate, petiolate. Flowers pendulous, 1½', crimson, yellow w⁴-hin.
- 19. PAULÓWNIA, Siebold. Calyx deeply 5-cleft, fleshy. Cor. tube long, declinate, enlarged above, limb oblique, with rounded segments. Sta. 4, arched downward, with no rudiment. Caps. acuminate, valves septiferous in the middle. Seeds ∞ , winged. 5 From Japan, with very large cordate, ovate leaves and large blue-purple fragrant panicles.

- P. IMPERIALIS.—In parks, 40f high. Flower-buds formed in Autumn, opening in the following Spring. Corolla near 2'. Tree of rapid growth and kingly port.
- 20. MÍMULUS, L. MONKEY-FLOWER. Calyx tubular, 5-angled, 5-toothed. Corolla ringent, the upper lip reflected at the sides, palate of the lower lip prominent. Stig. thick, bifid. Caps. ∞ -seeded.—Herbs prostrate or erect, with square stems and opposite lys. Ped. axillary, solitary, 1-flwd.
 - § Leaves pinnate-veined. Flowers blue (wild) or yellow (cultivated).....Nos. 1, 2, 6
- 1 M. ringens L. Lvs. sessile, smooth, lanceolate, acuminate; ped. axillary, longer than the flowers. 24 A common inhabitant of ditches and mud soils. 2f. Flowers large, (1'), pale blue, yellow-mouthed, appearing in July and August.
- 2 M. alàtus Ait. Leaves petiolate, smooth, ovate, acuminate; ped shorter than the fis.; st. winged at the 4 corners. 2t N. Y., W. and S., in muddy places. 2f. Aug.
- 3 M. Jamèsil Torr. Stems diffuse, rooting; leaves subentire, round-reniform, 5-7-veined, the upper as long as the peduncles of the small yellow fis. L. Sup., and W.
- 4 M. LÜTEUS. Lys. round-ovate, the cauline sessile or clasping, shorter than the peduncles; calyx ovoid, half as long as the broad, large, yellow, spotted flowers. Cal.
- 5 M. CARDINÀLIS. Branching, villous-clammy; leaves ovate, narrowed to the clasping base, shorter than the long pgd.; cal. large, inflated; cor. ample, rose-orange. Cal.
- 6 M. Moschatus. Musk Plant. Decumbent, hairy-viscid; leaves ovate, dentate; cortube exceeding the calyx, yellow. Oregon. Smells strongly of musk.
- 21. TORENIA, L. Calyx tubular, with prominent angles, oblique. Cor. ringent, upper lip notched, lower larger, trifid. Sta. 4, arched beneath the upper lip, the longer pair appendaged at base. Stigma double. Capsules included.—Herbs tropical, diffuse, with opp. leaves and racemed fls.
- T. Asiática. Lvs. petiolate, lance-ovate, crenate-dentate; calyx acute at base, \(\frac{4}{2} \); cortwice longer, ample, pale purple tipped with violet. \(2f+, \) trailing.
- **22. CONOBEA**, Aublet. Calyx 5-parted, equal. Upper lip of the corolla 2-lobed, lower lip 3-parted. Fertile sta. 4, anth. approximating by pairs, cells parallel. Caps. round-ovoid, ∞ -seeded.—Herbs, with opposite leaves. Peduncles axillary, solitary or in pairs, 1-flowered.
- C. multifida Benth. Low, diffusely-branched, puberulent; leaves petiolate, pinnately dissected; segments linear or cuneate, lobed or entire, obtuse; cor. greenish, scarcely exserted (2''), lobes entire. (1) Sandy banks of rivers, O. to La. 6-12'. July.
- 23. HERPÉSTIS, Gært. Calyx unequally 5-parted. Corolla subbilabiate, upper lip emarginate or 2-lobed, lower 3-lobed. Sta. 4, fertile. Caps. 2-furrowed, valves parallel with the dissepiment. Seeds co, small. 24 Obscure weeds with opposite leaves. Peduncles 1-flowered, axillary, or subracemous, often with "yo bractlets near the calyx.
 - § Leaves feather-veined, o₁ obscurely 1-3-veined. Cor. yellow, or bluish....Nos. 1, 2 § Leaves palmately many-(*-9-)-veined, subentire. Corolla blue............Nos. 3, 4
- 1 H. nigréscens Benth Erect; st. square, branched; leaves oblanceolate, crenateserrate above; ped. equalling or exceeding the leaves; corolla yellowish, upper lip rounded, entire. Wet pl., S. 1-2f. Cor. rather longer (5") than cal. Blackens in drying.
- 2 H. Monntèra Humb. Prostrate, fleshy; lvs. wedge-obovate, subentire; ped. as long (9"') as the lvs.; fls. few, bluish; cor. 4" wide, nearly regular. Wet banks, Pa., & S.
- 3 H. amplexicaulis Ph. Stem submersed, woolly; leaves ovate, cordate-clasping,

obscurely crenate, obtuse; ped. shorter than the calyx, cor. 1 longer, the upper liperarginate; disk 10-toothed. Swamps, N. J., and S. 6-12. August.

- 4 H. rotundifòlia Ph. Creeping, smooth; lvs. round-obovate, entire; ped. 2 or 3 times longer than cal.; cor. upper lip notched. Pools, Ill. to La. 1f. Fls. 5". Aug.
- 24. GRATIOLA. Hedge Hyssop. Calyx 5-parted, subequal. Cor. upper lip entire or slightly bifid, lower trifid, the palate not prominent. Sta. 2, fertile, mostly with 3 sterile filaments. Capsules 2-celled, 4-valved, valves inflexed at margin. 24 Low, with opposite leaves. Peduncles axillary, 1-flowered, usually bibracteolate near the calyx.
 - § Flowers sessile. Cells of anthers vertical. Plants rigid, bristly-hairy.....Nos. 7, 8 § Flowers pedunculate. Anther cells transverse. Plants smooth or viscid...(a)
- 1 G. Virginiàna L. St. ascending, branched; leaves lanceolate, sparingly toothed; ped. as long or longer than the lvs.; cor. twice longer than the cal.; sterile fil. none 24 Common. 4-8'. St. terete, branching, with white or pale-yellow flowers. July.
- 24 Common. 4—8'. St. terete, branching, with white or pale-yellow flowers. July.
 2 G. Floridàna Nutt. St. erect, branched; lvs. lanceolate, few-toothed; ped. longer than the leaves; cor. 4 times longer than the calyx (7"), yellow. @ Fields, S. 6—9'.
- 3 G. sphærocárpa Ell. Ascending, branched; leaves lance-ovate, attenuate to the base, sparingly toothed; ped. scarcely longer than the cal. Damp. 3—7'. W. and S.
- 4 G. aurea Muhl. Smooth; lvs. oblong-lanceolate, subentire, clasping; ped. as long as or longer than the leaves; cor. golden yellow. Muddy soils. 6—8'. August.
- 5 G. viscosa Schw. Viscid-downy; leaves lance-ovate, sharp-serrate, clasping; ped. longer than the leaves; corolla white, twice longer than calyx, which is 2 or 3 times longer than the capsule. Wet places, Ky. to N. Car., and S. 9-12'. (G. Drummondii.)
- 6 G. ramòsa Walt. St. terete, creeping at base; leaves linear, acute, with few teeth near the apex; bractlets nearly 0: sep. linear; cor. white. Muddy shores, S. May-Jl.
- 7 G. pilòsa Mx. Erect, hispid; vs. ovate, few-toothed, clasping, rugous; cor. tube scarcely longer than the calyx, white. Wet, Md., and S. 9-12. July-September.
- 8 G. subulàta Baldw. Erect, hispid; lvs. linear or lance-linear, margins revolute, entire; cor. tube slender, thrice longer than the calyx. Wet sands, Ga., Fla. Sept.
- 25. ILYSÁNTHES, Raf. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. upper lip short, erect, bifid, lower lip larger, spreading, trifid. Sta. 2, fertile; 2 sterile fil. forked, one of the divisions tipped with an obtuse gland, the other acute, or rarely with half an anther. Caps. ovate or oblong, about equalling the calyx. (1) With opp. lys. and axillary, 1-flwd. ped., resembling Gratiola in habit.
- 1 I. gratioloides Benth. Branching, ascending 3-8'; lvs. oblong, obtuse, subsessile, obscurely dentate; cor. tvice longer than the calyx, bluish-white, 4". A small weed-like herb, in wet places: common. Peduncles 3-6". July, August.
- 2 1. grandifiòra Benth. Diffusely creeping; lvs. thick, roundish, entire, subclasping; ped. hirsute, 1', corolla 6" long, violet-blue. Sandy swamps, Ga. (Nuttall.)
- 3 1. refraeta Benth. Erect, slender; lvs. clustered below, obovate to oblong, entire the cauline remote, bract-like, linear-subulate; ped. filiform, refracted in fruit; corlight-blue, 4 times longer than the calyx (5"). Damp pine woods, S. 6-10'. June.
- 4 1. saxícola (Curtis). Stems leafy, clustered; leaves oblong, obtuse, entire, sessile; pod. 3-4 times longer than the leaves (7-9'), refracted in fr.; cor. blue, 4". S. Ang.
- 26. MICRANTHEMUM, Rich. Cal. 4-toothed or cleft. Cor. upper lip shorter, entire, lower trifid. Sta. 2, fertile, a glandular scale at the base of each, sterile filament none. Style short, apex clavate or spatulate. Caps. 2-valved. (1) Slender, glabrous, with opposite lvs. and minute fis.

- M. orbiculatum Mx. Sts. creeping and rooting, branches ascending 1—%; lvs. orbicular to obovate, 3-veined, entire, subsessile; fis. \(\frac{1}{2}'' \) long, lower lip of cor. longer than the calyx. Brackish mud, Del., and S. (M. micranthum, &c.)
- 27. HYDRANTHELIUM, H. B. K. Calyx 4-cleft. Cor. 3-cleft, the upper lobe broader, emarginate. Sta. 3, on the corolla, anth. cells parallel, distinct. Style with two short lobes. Caps. ∞-seeded. Tropical, with opposite leaves and minute, axillary flowers. Habit of Callitriche.
- 11. crenàtum Wood. Submersed stems flaccid, bearing the lvs. above; lvs. round ish, glabrous, crende, abrupt at base, 7-9-veined, on flat, veiny petioles; pedicels 3", reflexed; corolla little exserted, white. Pools, Miss., La. (Dr. Hale).
- 28. AMPHIÁNTHUS, Torr. Calyx 5-parted. Corolla small, funnelform, limb 4-lobed, lower lobe larger. Sta. 2, included, style lightly bifid, lobes acute. Capsule obcordate, compressed, ∞ -seeded. ① Minute, with flowers both axillary, and on terminal, 2-bracted peduncles 1' long.
- A. pusillus Torr.—On wet rocks, Newton Co., Ga. Leaves nearly radical, linear, obtuse; 1—2" long; flowers minute, white. March, April.
- 29. LIMOSÉLLA, L. Mudwort. Calyx 5-cleft. Cor. shortly campanulate, 5-cleft, equal. Sta. approximating in pairs. Capsule partly 2-celled, 2-valved, many-seeded. (1) Minute. Scape 1-flowered.
- L. tenuifòlia Nutt. Lvs. linear, scarcely distinct from the petiole; scape as long as the leaves; cor. segments oval-oblong, shorter than the cal. Mud, Penn., and N. 1'.
- 30. SÝNTHYRIS, Benth. Calyx 4-parted. Corolla subcampanulate, segments 4, erect-spreading or 0. Sta. 2 (rarely 4), on the cor., exserted, anth. cells parallel, distinct. Caps. compressed, obtuse or emarginate. 24 N. American, with a thick root. Radical leaves petiolate, cauline bractlike, on the scape-like stem, alternate. Fls. racemed or spicate. May.
- 8. Houghtoniàna Benth. Hairy; lvs. ovate, subcordate, crenulate, obtuse; stem or scape dense-flwd. above; cor. greenish, as long as the cal. Hills, Mich., and W. 1f.
- 31. DIGITALIS, L. Fox-GLOVE. Calyx 5-parted. Cor. campanulate, ventricous, upper lip reflexed, spreading, middle segment of the lower lip broadest. Caps. ovate, 2-celled, 2-valved, with a double dissepiment. 24 Europe, Asia. Lower leaves crowded, petiolate, upper alternate. Flowers in showy racemes. Poisonous and medicinal. July, August.
- 1 D. GRANDIFLÒRA (or ochroleuca). Great Yellow F. Leaves ovate, veiny, serrulate, clasping; racemes downy, loose; corolla 1∜ long, segments very broad. 4f.
- 2 D. LÜTEA. Plant very smooth, with lance-oblong leaves; raceme smooth, with many flowers, all on one side; corolla 8-10" long, tube not inflated. 2f.
- 3 D. PURPÙREA. Purple F. Lvs. oblong, rugous, petiolate, crenate, large; flowers in a .ong, 1-sided raceme, thimble-shaped, purple or white, spotted. 2—3f.
- 4 D. FERRUGÍNEA. Leaves very smooth, lance-oblong; corolla rusty-brown, the lower lip densely bearded, its middle segment ovate. 4f.
- 5 D. LANÀTA. Leaves lance-oblong, often woolly; flowers downy or woolly, white or brown; lower segment of the corolla obovate. 3f.

- 32. VERÓNICA, L. Speedwell. Calyx 4-parted. Cor. subrotate, deeply 4-cleft, lower segments mostly narrow. Sta. 2, inserted into the tube, exserted. Caps. flattened, often obcordate, 2-celled, few-seeded.—Our species are herbs. Leaves opposite. Flowers solitary, axillary or in racemes, blue, flesh-colored, or white.
 - § Tender shrubs (Australian) with axillary racemes of blue flowers.......Nos. 16, 17 § Herbs tall (European) with opposite lvs. and terminal rac. of blue fls....Nos. 14, 15
 - § Herbs tall, with whorled leaves, terminal racemes, and tubular flowers.....Nos. 1, 2
 - § Herbs low, weak (3—12'). Leaves opposite (at base). Corolla rotate...(a)
 - a Racemes opposite, axillary. Capsule roundish, emarginate...........Nos. 3, 4
 - a Racemes alternate, axillary. Capsule not rounded, very flat.............Nos. 5, 6
 - a Recemes terminal, or the flowers axillary and not racemed...(b)
 - b Floral lvs. like the rest, not longer than the recurved peduncles... Nos. 7-9
 - b Floral leaves bract-like, longer than the erect peduncles...(c)
 - c Perennial. Peduncles equalliag or exceeding the calyx....Nos. 10—1.
 c Annual. Peduncles shorter than the calyx or none.......Nos. 12—13
- 1 V. Virginica L. Culver's Physic. Erect, tall, glabrous or downy; lvs. whorled in 4's-6's, lance-ovate to lance-linear; spikes mostly several, paniculate. 2 In thickets, Vt., W. and S. 2-5f. Corolla white, with exserted style and stamens. July.
- 2 V. Sibírica. Hardly different from No. 1, but it has blue flowers. Siberia. 3f.
- 3 V. Anagállis L. Glabrous, erect; lvs. sessile, clasping and subcordate, lanceolate, acutish, entire or serrulate; rac. in opposite axils; caps. orbicular, slightly notched.
 2 Brooks and pools. Plant fleshy, 1f. Flowers small, blue-purple. June, July.
- 4 V. Americana Schw. Brooklime. Glabrous, decumbent at base, erect above; lvs. ovate or ovate-oblong, serrate, petiolate, abrupt at base; rac. loose; caps. roundish, turgid, emarginate. 24 In clear streams. 12—18′, fleshy. Fls. blue. June, July.
- 5 V. scutellàta L. Glabrous, ascending, weak; lvs. linear or lance-linear, sessile, acute, remotely denticulate; rac. very loose; capsule flat, broader than long, cordate at both ends. 24 Swamps, N. and W. 11. Fls. flesh-color, rather large. June—Aug.
- 6 V. officinalis L. Roughish-downy, prostrate, branching; lvs. wedge-oblong, obtuse, serrate, short-petioled; racemes dense, with pale-blue flowers; capsule downy, triangular-obcordate. 24 Dry fields. 6—12. May—July. § Europe.
- 7 V. Buxbaumii Tenore. Prostrate, hairy; lvs. roundish-ovate, coarsely crenate-serrate, the floral similar, all on short petioles; ped. longer than the lvs.; caps. triangular-obcordate, broader than long. @ Waste grounds, E.: rare. 7-12'. Cor. blue. § Eu.
- 8 V. agréstis L. Neckweed. Hairy, procumbent, diffuse; lvs. cordate-ovate, deeply crenate-serrate, floral similar, all petiolate; ped. as long as the lvs.; caps. roundish, acutely notched, co-seeded. if Fields, E.: rare. 2-8'. Light blue. May-Sept. § Eu.
- 9 V. hederæfòlia L. Prostrate, pilous; lvs. petiolate, cordate. roundish, coarsely 3-5-toothed or lobed, shorter than the ped.; sep. triangular, subcordate, acute, closed in fruit; caps. turgid, 4-seeded. (i) Hard soils, E.; rare. Cor. blue. Mar.—May. § Eu.
- 10 V. alpina L. Branched at base, ascending 1-5'; lvs. roundish-oval to elliptical, very obtuse, toothed or entire, subsessile; racemes hairy, densely few-flwd.; capsule obovate, notched. 2 Summits of White Mts., N. H., and R. Mts. Fls. small. blue
- 11 V. serpyllifòlia L. Branched below, ascending 3-12'; lvs. oval, obtuse, subcrenate, the lower rounded and petiolate, upper bract-like, oblong, entire; rac. smoo his a 100se; caps. obcordate, broader than long. 24 Pastures; com. Cor. blue-wh. May-Aug. §
- 12 V. peregrina L. Smoothish, ascending; lvs. petiolate, oblong, few-toothed, obtuse, upper obl.-lin., entire; fis. subsessile, whitish; caps. roundish, slightly notched, O-seeded. ① Clay soils, fields: com. 4-10'. Plant rather fieshy. May, June.
- 13 V. arvénsis L. Corn S. Hairy, branched; lvs. below round-ovate, st bcordate, petiolate, crenate, the upper lanceolate; corolla pale blue, pencilled, shorter than the calyx (aq in No. 12); caps. obcordate. (1) Dry fields: com. 2—6'. May, June. § Eur

- 14 V. spicàta. Erect, 1-2f; leaves opposite, lanceolate, petiolate, serrate; racemes mostly solitary; pedicels shorter than the calyx; corollas blue, showy. 24 Europe.
- 15 V. PANICULÀTA. Erect, bushy, 1—3f; lvs. opposite and in 3's, lanceolate, acute at base, petiolate; rac. panicled; ped. longer than the calyx. 2t Many garden varieties, hybrids between this and No. 14, all with handsome blue racemes. Europe.
- 16 V. SPECIÒSA. Very smooth, shrubby, with oblong-obovate entire lvs., dense short (2') racemes in the upper axils, and violet-blue flowers, very beautiful. 1—3f.
- 17 V. salicifòlia. Smooth (tree-like at home), with lanceolate, acute, entire leaves, dense glandular-downy racemes (3'), and innumerable blue flowers. 2-5f.
- 33. BUCHNÉRA, L. Blue-Hearts. Calyx 5-toothed. Cor. salver-form, with a slender tube, and flat limb in 5 subequal lobes. Stam. 4, included, with halved (1-celled) anthers. Caps. 2-valved. 24 Turns blackish in drying. Leaves opposite. Flowers in a terminal spike. June—Aug.
- B. Americana L. Rough-hispid, slender; leaves oblong to linear, few-toothed, obtuse, 3-veined; spike long-stalked, 6-12-flowered; cor. tube 6-7" long, limb half as long, deep blue. Woods, N. Y., and S. 2-3f, nearly leafless above.
- 34. MACRANTHÈRA, Torr. Calyx lobes 5, long and narrow. Cor tubular, with an oblique limb, short entire segments, and 4 long exserted subequal stamens. Style long, filiform. Caps. ovate, acuminate. 24 Tall, with opposite pinnatifid leaves and yellow fis. on long decurved peduncles.
- M. fuchsioides Torr.—Pine-barrens, Ga., Fla., and W. 2—3f. Lvs. lanceolate in outline, with lanceolate segments. Rac. long, loose, 1-sided. Cal. seg. denticulate, shorter than the corolla (or entire and still shorter in β. Lecontil). Sept., Oct.
- 35. SEYMERIA, Ph. Calvx deeply 5-cleft. Cor. tube short, dilated, lobes 5, ovate or oblong, entire. Stam. 4, subequal, valves of the capsule loculicidal, entire. Seeds .—Herbs erect, branching. Cauline leaves mostly opposite and incised. Flowers yellow.
- 1 S. macrophýlla N. Tall, smoothish; lvs. large, pinnatifid, with lance-oblong in-
- 1 S. macrophylla N. Tall, smoothish; ivs. large, pinnatind, with lance-ollong incised segments, upper serrate or entire. 24? Woods, W. 4-6f. Cor. 6". July.
- S. peetinata Ph. Viscid-downy, profusely branched; lvs. small (1' and less), pin natifid, seg. few, narrow and entire; caps, acute at base. Dry, S. 3f. Aug.—Oct.
- 3 S. tenuifòlia Ph. Smoothish, much branched; lvs. bipinnatifid, 6" long, segments and rachis filiform; capsule obtuse at base. Wet, S. 2—3f. Cor. 4". Aug., Sept.
- 36. DASÝSTOMA, Raf. Wool-mouth. Wild Foxelove. Cal. campanulate, 5-cleft. Cor. tube dilated, longer than the 5 entire lobes, woolly within. Stam. didynamous, scarcely included, woolly, anthers all equal, awned at base. Caps ovate, acute, 2 valves bearing a septum in the middle. Seeds ©. 24 Tall, erect. Lower leaves opposite. Corolla large, yellow. July—Sept. All blacken in drying. (Gerardia L.)
- 1 D. flava Wood. Plant pubescent, subsimple; lvs. lance-oblong, entire, or toothed, the lower pinnatifid or incised; cal. lobes oblong, obtuse, shorter than the tube; ped very short. Woods. 2-4f. A showy herb. Corollas 18". (G. flava L.)

- 2 D. grandiflora Wood. Minutely pubescent, branched; lvs. petiolate, lance-ovate, pinnaufid, toothed, or entire; ped. as long as the calyx; cal. tube as long as the lobes (4%, corolla 2' long. Wis., Ill. (J. Wolf), and S. (G. grandiflora Benth.)
- 3 D. quercifòlia Benth. Glabrous and glancous, branched; lvs. petiolate, the lower bipinnatifid, upper lance-oblong; cal. lobes longer than the tube, both as long as the pedicels; corolla 2'. Thickets. 3-5f. Common.
- 4 D. integrifolia Wood. Glabrous, subsimple; lvs. lanceolate, acute, entire or nearly so; pedicels shorter than the calyx. Woods, Pa., and W. 1-2f. August.
 - 5 D. pedicularia Benth. Smoothish or downy; lvs. lance-ovate, pinnatifid with toothed segments; pedicels longer than the hairy calyx, whose toothed segments are alout as long as its top-shaped tube. Dry woods. 2—3f. Corolla 15".
 - 6 D. pectinata (Torr.) Very hairy; lvs. lanceolate, pectinate-pinnatifid, seg. toothed; calyx longer than the pedicels, segm. longer than tube. Woods, S. 3f. Corolla 18".
 - 37. GERÁRDIA, L. Cal. 5-toothed or cleft. Cor. tubular, ventricous or subcampanulate, tube longer than the 5 broad, entire, unequal lobes. Sta. didynamous, in pairs, shorter than the corolla. Caps. obtuse or pointed, ∞-seeded.—American herbs, rarely shrubby. Leaves opposite (except No. 4). Flowers axidary, solitary, purple or rose-color. July—Sept.
 - § OTOPHÝLLA. Calyx segments longer than its tube. Two anthers smaller....No. 1 § GERÁRDIA proper. Calyx segments short, equal. Anthers all equal...(a)
 - a Cor. 2-lipped, upper lip very short, straight. Peduncles slender. S... Nos. 2, 3
 - a Corolla lobes subequal, all spreading, throat often hairy...(b)
 - b Leaves all alternate, filiform. Flowers large, on long peduncles. S....No. 4
 b Leaves opposite, rarely the upper alternate and bract-like...(c)

 - c Peduncles much shorter than the flowers.—d Lys. setaceous or none....Nos. 8, 9
 - -d Lvs. linear, 1-2' long...Nos. 10-12

 1 G. auriculàta Mx. Erect, subsimple, rough-hairy; lvs. lance-ovate, the upper auriculate at base; fis. nearly sessile, 7'' long. (i) Low grounds, Pa. to Car., and W. 2f.
 - 2 G. Mettaheri Wood. Smooth, slender, diffusely branched; lvs. linear-flifform; ped. flifform, many times longer than the calyx; cor. 8", upper lip vaulted, notched, lower of 3 rounded lobes, tube with spots and 2 yellow stripes within. (1) Wet sandy places, Mid. Fla. (Dr. Mettauer, 1855). 1—2f. Lvs. 1'—1". (G. divaricata Chapm.)
 - 6.? clause. Cor. tube flattened on the back, throat closed by the inflected lip. Fla. 3 G. nuda Wood. Smooth, flifform, branched; lvs. (except a few at the base) all reduced to minute bracts scarcely 1" long; fls. all terminal, small (5"); caps. globous, exceeding the calyx. Middle Fla. (Dr. Mettaner, 1855). (G. flicanis Chapm.)
 - 4 G. filitolia N. St. terete, much branched; leaves filiform, alternate and fascicled; ped. 1', much longer than the leaves; cor. smooth, 9''. (2) Barrens, Ga., Fla. 2-3f.
 - 5 G. linifòlia N. 24 Stems virgate, clustered at root, smooth; lvs. opposite, erect, linear, 3-1'; ped. 8-12", cal. 2", truncate; cor. 1', spotted. Wet barrens, S. 2-3f.
 - 6 G. tenuifòlia Vahl. Smooth, paniculately branched; leaves linear to filiform, 1', often coiled; ped. as long as the leaves, longer than the flowers, which are 9" long; calyx teeth very short, acute; capsule globular. Fields and woods. 1f.
 - 7 G. Skinneriàna Wood (1848). Roughish; st. virgate, angular, few-branched; lvs. linear, rather obtuse, 1'; ped. axillary, very long (1-2'); cal. 1", teeth obtuse; cor. small (5"), rose-color, not fringed. Low grounds, W. and S. 1-2t. Unlike all the rest, this species does not blacken in drying. (G. parvifolia, Cham.)
 - 8 G. setàcea Walt. (not Benth.) Glabrous, widely branched; lvs. bristle-form, 1' and less; fis. mostly terminal on the filiform, bracted branchlets, large; ped. 2—4"; cal 1". teeth very acute, short; cor. 10", densely fringed. (1) Barrens, Pa., S. and W. 2f.
 - 9 G. aphýlla N. Slender, angular, branched above; lvs. minute, setaceous, 1", or 0; ped. lateral and term., 1-3"; calyx 1", teeth obtuse; corolla 8". (1) Wet. S. 2-3f.

- 10 G. marítima Raf. St. angular, with short branches; lvs. linear, fleshy 6-8"; cor. 7", some of the lobes fringed; ped. very short; cal. trunc. (1) Salt marshes. 4-10".
- 11 G. purpàrea L. St. angular, branched; leaves linear, acute, rough-edged, 1-2'; ped. shorter than the calyx, tube truncate with setaceously acute teeth; corolla large (1'), smooth or downy. ① Low grounds. 1-2-4f. Variable.
- 12 G. aspèra Doug. St. roughish, branched; lvs. narrowly linear, rough-hispid, 1; ped 1-2 times as long as the cal. (3-6"), teeth lance-acute; cor. 1'. ① W. 1-2f.
- 38. CASTILLEJA, L. PAINTED CUP. Calyx tubular, 2-4-cleft. Corupper lip linear, very long, arched and keeled, enfolding the didynamous stamens, anth. oblong-linear, with unequal lobes, the exterior fixed by the middle, interior pendulous. 24 5 Leaves alternate, the floral often colored at the apex. Flowers subsessile, in terminal, leafy bracts.
- 1 C. coccinea Spreng. Lvs. sessile, pinnatifid with linear segments; bracts about 3-cleft, scarlet (sometimes yellow), exceeding the corolla; cal. 2-cleft, nearly equalling the cor., segments notched. 24 Wet meadows, E. (rare) and W. 8—12. May, June
- 2 C. sessilifiòra Ph. Hairy-downy; lvs. sessile, clasping, oblong-linear, mostly tri fid, not colored; calyx sessile, elongated; spikes dense; corolla long, exserted, arched, segments of the lower lip acuminate. 2: Prairies, N-W. 1f. May.
- 3 C. pállida Kunth. Lvs. linear, undivided, 3-veined, the upper lanceolate, the floral subovate, subdentate at the end, whitish; calyx with acute teeth, shorter than the corolla. 24? White Mountains, Green Mountains, and N-W. 1f. August.
- 39. SCHWÁLBEA, L. CHAFF-SEED. Calyx tube 10-ribbed, inflated, obliquely 4-cleft, upper division small, lower large, emarginate or 2-toothed. Cor. ringent, upper lip entire, arched, lower 3-lobed. Caps. 6 long. Sds oo, chaffy. 24 With alternate leaves and flowers in a terminal spike.
- S. Americana L.—Sandy marshes, N. Y. to Fla. 1—2f, stout, simple, downy. Lvw lance-ovate, 3-veined, diminishing upward; corolla brown, 1—1½ long. June.
- 40. PEDICULARIS, L. LOUSEWORT. Calyx inflated, 2-5-cleft, the segments leafy, or sometimes obliquely truncate. Cor. vaulted, upper lip compressed, emarginate, lower lip spreading, 3-lobed. Capsule 2-celled, oblique, mucronate. Seeds angular.—Herbs. Leaves often pinnatifid. Flowers spicate, yellowish.
- 1 P. Canadénsis L. Hairy, simple; lvs. alternate, petiolate, lance-oblong, pinna tifid with toothed segments; spike short, dense, leafy; cor. abruptly incurved, with 2 setaceous teeth; capsule ensiform-beaked. 24 Pastures, copses. 1f. May—July.
- 2 P. lanceolàta Mx. Smoothish, branching; lvs. subopposite, lance-oblong, doubly cut-crenate; spike elongated, loose at base; corolla upper lip larger and covering the lower; capsule short, ovoid. 24 Shady banks, N. Y. to Va. and Wis. 1—26. Sept.
- 41. RHINANTHUS, L. YELLOW RATTLE. Calyx 4-toothed, ventricous. Cor. tube cylindrical, as long as the calyx, limb ringent, galea appendaged, compressed, lip broader, deeply divided into 3 obtuse segments. Caps. 2-valved, compressed, obtuse. ① Erect, with opposite leaves.
- R. Crista-galli L. Mostly glabrous; lvs. oblong or lanceolate; cor. † longer than the calyx; appendages of the galea (upper lip) transversely ovate, broader than long; seeds winged, rattling when ripe. Plymouth, Mass., Lake Superior, and N. 1f.
 - 42. EUPHRASIA, L. EYEBRIGHT. Calyx 4-cleft. Upper lip of the

cor. galeate, concave, apex 2-lobed, the lobes broad and spreading, lower lip spreading, trifid, palate not folded. Sta. unequal, ascending beneath the galea. Capsule oblong, compressed, ∞ -seeded.—Herbs with opposite leaves and the flowers in spikes.

- E. officinalis L. Lvs. ovate or oblong, the cauline obtuse, crenate, bracts acute, cutserrate with cuspidate teeth; calyx lobes subequal; corolla light-blue, lower lobes
 deeply notched. ① White Mountains, Lake Superior. 2-6'. Leaves 1-3''.
- 43. MELAMPYRUM, L. Cow Wheat. Calyx 4-cleft. Upper lip of the corolla compressed, the margin folded back, lower lip grooved, tri-fid. Caps. 2-celled, oblique, opening laterally. Seeds 1—4, cylindric-oblong, smooth.—Herbs with opposite lvs. Fls. solitary in the upper axils.
- M. praténse, β. Americanum (Benth.) Leaves linear-lanceolate, petiolate, glabrous, the upper broader and toothed at base; fis. axillary, distinct; cal. teeth slender, half as long as the yellowish corolla. (1) Woods: common. 6—10', branched. Jn.—Sept.

ORDER LXXXIX. ACANTHACE Æ. ACANTHADS.

Herbs or shrubs with opposite, simple leaves and regular, bracted flowers. Calyx 5-parted, equal or unequal, imbricated in the bud. Corolla 5-merous, tubular below, limb more or less bilabiate, convolute in bud. Stamens didynamous or diandrous, inserted on the tube of the corolla. Fruit a 2-celled, 4-12-seeded capsule. Seeds supported by hooks or cup-shaped processes of the placentæ, exalbuminous.

-	The state of the s	
ş	Seeds destitute of hooked supports(a)	
	a Corolla regular. Seeds few, resting on little cups. Vines	THUNBERGIA. 1
	a Corolla bilabiate. Seeds many, with no supports	ELYTRARIA. 2
5	Seeds resting on hooks proceeding from the placents(h)	
	b Corolla funnel-form, subregular. Stamens 4, unequal	RUELLIA. 3
	h Corolla bilabiate, ringent. Stamens 4. Pod terete	HYGROPHILA. 4
	b Corolla labiate, the upper lip wanting. Stamens 4. † Rare	ACANTHUS mollis
	b Corolla bilabiate Stamens 2c Corolla inverted, upper lip 3-toothed	DICLIPTERA. 5
	-c Corolla straight, lower lip 3-lobed	DIANTHERA. 6
	← Corolla straight, lower lip 3-parted	CYRTANDRA. 7

- 1. THUNBERGIA, L. Calyx short, toothed or truncate, with 2 large bractlets at base. Cor. funnel-bell-form, limb 5-lobed, nearly regular. Sta. 4, unequal, included. Caps. beaked, 3-4-seeded. 5 5 Fls. showy, axillary. T. Alàta. A climbing vine, silky-hairy, with cordate-sagittate lvs. on winged pet.;
- T. ALÀTA. A climbing vine, silky-hairy, with cordate-sagittate lvs. on winged pet.; fis. 11' deep and broad, purple, with a yellow, buff, orange or white border. E. Africa.
- 2. ELYTRARIA, Vahl. Calyx with 4 or 5 unequal segments. Cor. bilabiate, lower lip of 3 bind segments. Sta. 2 fertile, 2 sterile, included. Caps. 8-seeded.—Herbs acaulescent, with (oblong) leaves at base and clasping bracts on the scapes, and the small flowers in a terminal spike.
- E. virgata Mx. Scapes several, glabrous, covered with the bracts, which are ovate, cuspidate, ciliate, the upper subtending the white flowers; calyx with 2 linear bract lets at base, ciliate. 24 Wct plains, S. Car. to Fla. 1f. August.
- 3. RUÉLLIA, L. Calyx 5-parted into slender segments. Cor. funnel form, limb spreading, subequally 5-lobed. Sta. 4, included, didynamous

Caps. narrow. Seeds 4-16, resting on hooks. 24 Low, with tumid joints, opposite leaves, and showy axillary blue, purple, or white flowers.

- § Dapteracánthus. Anthers pointiess. Style bifid. Seeds 8—12........Nos. 1-2 § Calóphanes. Anthers pointed at base. Style simple. Seeds 4. South...(a)
- R. strepens L. Erect, smoothish, with obovate to oblong-petiolate 'vs; ped, very short, 1-4-flowered; bractlets as long as the narrow sepals, little courte. An the slender corolla tube. Dry soils, W. and S. 9-16'. Leaves 2-5'. June, July,
- 2 R. cillosa Ph. Erect, white-hairy, with lvs. obovate to oblong, abrupt at base and subsessile; bractlets and sepals not half as long as the tube of the corolla. Rich soils. W. and S. 1f or more. Leaves 1-2'. Flowers 2-2½'. June-September. β. hipbridus. Low, decumbent, and very hairy. Georgia (Dr. Feay).
- 3 R. tubifiora Le Conte. Downy; leaves oblong to lanceolate, sessile; fis. solitary; sep. lance-linear, as long as the long tube of the white cor. Ga., Fla. June—Aug.
- 4 R. oblongifòlia Mx. Very downy; lvs. obovate to oval, subsessile; fls. 1-3 to gether, bractlets and sepals as long as tube of the spotted corolla. Dry, Ga., Fla.
- 5 R. riparia (Chapm.) Smoothish, simple; lvs. oblong, petiolate; flowers clustered, small (6"), white, bractlets, sepals, and corolla tube equal. Mid. Fla. 12-18".
- 6 R. humistràta Mx. Smooth; lvs. oblong-oval, petiolate; flowers 1—3 together, bractlets shorter than the setaceous sepals. Rich soils, S. Car. to Fla.
- 7 R. linearis T. & G. Small, rough-downy; leaves linear-oblong, imbricated, the bractlets similar; capsule 4-angled, with 2-t seeds. S. Fla.
- 4. HYGRÓPHILA, R. Br. Calyx half-5-cleft, with narrow segments Cor. ringent, lower lip trifid. Sta. 4, unequal, cells of the anth. divergent-sagittate, violet. Stig. subulate. Caps. terete, co-seeded. 24 Stoloniferous, 4-angled. Flowers clustered in the axils. (See Addenda.)
- H. lacústris Nees. Erect, simple, smooth; leaves lance-oblong, sessile (3-4'); fis. sessile, appearing whorled, white. Borders of lakes. New Orleans. 1-2f.
- 5. DICLIPTERA, Juss. Fls. in bracted heads. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. bilabiate, inverted, upper lip 3-toothed, sta. 2, anth. cells equal, one placed above the other. Caps. 4-seeded, the partitions and valves separating. 4
- 1 D. brachiàta Spr. Smooth; st. 6-angled, brachiately branched; leaves lanceolate, long-petiolate, acuminate; heads few-flowered, the upper approximate, sessile, lower often pedunculate; flowers purple, 5-6". River banks, S. 1-2f. June-Aug.
- 2 D. Hàlei Riddell. St. downy, mostly simple; leaves lance-ovate, petiolate; bractlets and sepals fringed with long hairs; corolla 5" long. Fla. to La. 1—2f. Jn.—Aug.
- 3 D. assurgens Juss., with scarlet (1') corollas in 1-sided spikes, grows in S. Fla.
- 6. DIANTHERA, Gron. (Rhytiglóssa, Nees, and C-B.) Cal. 5-parted. Cor. bilabiate, upper lip notched, lower 3-lobed. Stamens 2, anth. cells unequal, one placed above the other. Capsule flattened, 4-seeded above the middle. 24 22 Lay Lvs. smooth, entire. Flowers in bracted spikes or heads.
- 1 D. Americana L. Erect, angular, tall; leaves long-lanceolate, wavy, as long (3-4') as the peduncles; bracts and sepals lanceolate, 3", the ringent corolla 6", violet-purple. Banks, N. Y., W. and S. 2-3f. June, July.
- 2 D. ensiformis Wood. Erect from a creeping base, slender; leaves linear, oblique or ensiform, thick, shorter (3-4') than the peduncles; flowers spicate; calyx 6''; corolla purple, 1'. Fla. April. (D. crassifolia Chapm.)

- 3 D. ovàta Walt. St. square, ascending, 4-8'; leaves lance-ovate, acute, longer than the 3-4-flowered peduncles; corolla pale-purple, 3-4". S. Car. to Fla.
- 4 D. hùmilis Wood. Erect, square, 1—1‡f; leaves lance-elliptical, shorter than the ∞ -flowered, 1-sided spikes; corolla 5", purple. Fla. to La. (Justicia Mx.)
- 7. CYRTANTHÈRA, Nees Corolla ringent, upper lip falcate, lower in 3 narrow segments. Sta. 2, anth. nodding. Caps. 4-seeded? 24 Brazil
- C. CARNEA. Stem tall, stout, with ample ovate to oblong leaves, and large, showy, ter minal spikes of many flesh-colored dowers. In the greenhouse.

ORDER XC. VERBENACEÆ. VERVAINS.

Herbs (or generally shrubs and trees) with opposite, exstipulate leaves. Flowers with a bilabiate or more or less irregular monopetalous corolla. Stamens 4, didynamous, rarely equal, sometimes only 2. Style 1. Fruit dry or drupaceous, 2-4-celled (1-celled in Phryma), forming as many 1-seeded nutlets. Seeds erect or pendulous, with little or no albumen.

5	Herbs. Fruit dry, consisting of—	
	a 4 one-seeded nutlets. Stamens 4. Corolla 5-lobedVERBENA.	1
	a 2 two-seeded nutlets. Stamens 4. Corolla 5-cleft, minute, spicate. S. Fla Priva echinata	
	а 2 one-seeded nutlets. Stamens 2. Flowers spicate, imbedded. S. Fla Sтаснутаврна	
	a 2 one-seeded nutlets. Stamens 4. Corolla 4-partedLIPPIA.	2
	a I one-seeded nutlet, reflexed. Stamens 4. Corolla bilabiate	3
\$	Shrubs. Fruit fleshy, berry-like (or a 2-celled capsule in No. 7)(b)	
	b Leaves compound, digitate. Flowers 5-parted. Seed 1	6
	b Leaves simple, toothed.—c Cymes axillary. Drupes 4-seeded	4
	-c Heads axillary. Drupes 2-seededLANTANA.	5
	b Leaves simple, entire.—d Drupe 2-seeded. Spikes terminal(ALOYSIA.)	2
	-d Drupe 4-seeded. S. FlaCITHAREXYLUN villdsum	١.
	-d Drupe 8-seeded. S. Fla	Ĺ.
	-d Capsule 4-seeded. Flowers in heads	

- 1. VERBENA, L. VERVAIN. Calyx 5-toothed, with one of the teeth often shorter. Cor. funnel-form, limb somewhat unequally 5-lobed, lobes emarginate. Sta. 4, included, the upper pair sometimes abortive. Drupe splitting into 4, 1-seeded, indehiscent carpels.—Herbs or undershrubs Leaves opposite. Flowers sessile, mostly in spikes or heads.
- 2 V. INCISA. Leaves oblong to deltoid, rugous, cut-lobed and serrate, abrupt at base, petiolate; bracts ovate, a fourth as long as the glandular calyx; corolla rose-purple.
 24 Brazil. Stems some shrubby, ascending.
- 3 V. MULTÍPIDA. Small, creeping, branched; leaves multifid into narrow, acute segments; bracts subulate, shorter than calyx. (i) Brazil. Red to white.

- 4 V. YENGSA. Nearly simple, with rigid, oblong-sessile, cut-serrate leaves; bracts subulate, longer than the calyx, both colored; corolla lilac to blue. 24 Brazil.
- 5 V. CHAMEDRIFÒLIA. Leaves oblong-ovate, short-petiolate; bracts subulate, not half the length of the long calyx; corollas scarlet to crimson. 21 Buenos Ayres.
- 6 V. PHLOGIFLÖRA. With many erect branches, and long-petioled, lance-deltoid eaves; bracts lanceolate, half as long as the calyx. Flowers large, red to blue.
- 7 V. TEUCRIOÌDES has very hairy, wrinkled, ovate-triangular, crenate leaves on short stalks, with large white to roseate sweet-scented flowers. 24 Brazil.
- 8 V. angustifòlia Mx. Leaves oblong-linear, tapering to base, serrate, with furrowed veins; spikes 1 or few, slender; corolla deep-blue, bracts as long as the calyx (1/2). 24 Rocks and hills, N. Y. to Va., and W. 1f. Leaves 2—3'. July.
- 9 V. Caroliniàna L. Leaves oblong-obovate to oblong, crenate-toothed, sessile; spike loose; corolla large, roseate, bracts minute. 24 Dry soils, S. 1-2f. June.
- 10 V. hastata L. Common Vervain. Lvs. lanceolate, acuminate, cut-serrate, petiolate, the lower lobed or hastate; spikes panicled, dense, slender, creet and parallel; flowers blue. 24 Waysides: common. 3—6f. § Europe. July—September. Hy brids occur, with cleft leaves and loose-flowered spikes.
- 11 V. urticæfòlia L. Leaves ovate to lance-ovate, serrate, acute, petiolate; spikes axillary and terminal, filiform, lax; bracts shorter than the calyx. 24 A homely weed, in waste grounds. 3f. Flowers minute, white. § Europe. July, August.
- 12 V. stricta Vent. Mullein V. Hairy and hoary, rigidly erect; leaves oval to obovate, unequally dentate, sessile, rugous; spikes dense. 24 Dry fields, W. 1—3f. Very leafy, rather handsome. Corolla blue, 4" broad. July.
- 13 V. bracteosa Mx. Hairy, divaricately branched, leaves laciniate; bracts lance-linear, squarrous on the peduncle and spikes, longer than the small blue flowers. 21 Dry fields, roadsides, N. Y., W. and S. 8—16'. June—September. (V. canescens.)
- 14 V. officinalis L. Smoothish, erect; leaves lanceolate to oblong, pinnately lobed or toothed, subsessile; spikes slender, panicled; bracts not longer than the calyx; flowers purple, small. 24 Waysides, Conn. to Ga. 2—3f. (V. spuria L.)
- 15 V. strigosa Hook. Hoary, rough-downy, rigid; leaves oblong, 3-parted, incised, sessile; spikes strict, lax-flowered bracts long as calyx; corolla large. N. Orl. 2—3f.
- 2. LÍPPIA, L. Fog-fruit. Cal. 2-parted. Cor. funnel-shaped, limb sublabiate, upper limb entire or emarginate, lower 3-lobed. Sta. didynamous, included. Drupe dry, thin, enclosed in the calyx, 2-seeded. 5 4 Leaves opposite or whorled. Flowers small, whitish, in heads or spikes.
- 1 L. nodifiora Mx. St. 4-angled, geniculate, simple, creeping; lvs. lanceolate to oblanceolate, cuneate at base, petiolate. shorter than the ped. Banks, Pa. to Ill., and S.
- 2 L. (Alovsia) citriopòra. Lemon Verbena. Shrub smooth; leaves in 3's, lance-linear, punctate beneath, straight-veined, delightfully fragrant. 3f.
- 3. PHRYMA, L. LOP-SEED. Cal. cylindric, bilabiate, upper lip longer, 3-cleft, lower lip 2-toothed. Corolla bilabiate, upper lip emarginate, much smaller than the 3-lobed lower one. Stamens included. Fruit dry, oblong, striate, 1-celled, 1-seeded. 24 With opposite leaves. Flowers opposite, spicate, deflexed in fruit.
- P. leptostáchya L.—Rocky woods. 2—3f. Leaves large (3—6'), thin, coarsely-toothed; flowers small, light-purple, in very slender spikes. July.
- 4. CALLICÁRPA, L. FREICH MULBERRY. Calyx 4-toothed, bell-shaped. Corolla short-bell-shaped, limb of 4 obtuse segments. Sta. 4, unequal, exserted. Stig. capitate, 2-lobed. Drupe juicy, enclosing 4 nutlets. 5. With opposite leaves and axillary cymes.

- C. Americana L. Pubescent; lvs. ovate, acuminate at each end, crenate-dentate, smooth above; clusters shorter than the petioles; fruit forming dense verticils Light soils, S. Shrub much branched, 3—6f, with purple flowers and fruit.
- 5. LANTÀNA, L. Cal. minute, obsoletely 4-toothed. Corolla fum elrm, the tube long-exserted, limb oblique, upper lip bifid or entire, lower trifid. Sta. 4, didynamous, included. Drupe fleshy, double, the parts separable, 1-seeded. 5 3—6f. Tropical, with square stems, opposite petiotate leaves, and capitate, handsome flowers, often fragrant.

 - * Corollas white or yellow, changing to saffron, scarlet, crimson, &c........Nos. 4, 5
- 1 L. NÍVEA. Branches with reversed prickles; lvs. ovate to elliptic, crenate-serrate, as long as the peduncles; no involucre; flowers white, turning to blue. Brazil.
- 2 I. Sellowiàna. Branches strigous; lvs. rhombic to oblong, coarse-serrate, shorter than the peduncles; heads some involucrate; flowers reddish lilac. Brazil.
- 3 L. involucràta L. Whitish-downy; lvs. obovate to roundish, crenulate, as long as the peduncles; heads involucrate with the outer ovate bracts, lilac. S. Fla.
- 4 L. MIXTA. Prickles reversed or 0; lvs. ovate, crenate, abrupt at base, shorter than the peduncles; bracts as long as the corollas, which are white at first, then changing to yellow, then orange, and lastly red. Brazil.
- 5 L. Có mara L. Often prickly; lvs. as in No. 4, but equalling the peduncles; bracts half as long as the corollas, which are successively yellow, orange, red. Ga., Fla.
- 6. VITEX, L. Chaste-tree. Calyx 5-toothed. Cor. cup-shaped, 5-lobed, somewhat 2-lipped. Stamens 4, unequal, exserted. Drupe entire, 4-celled, 4-seeded. 5 With opposite, digitate leaves and paniculate cymes.
- 1 V. Agnus-cástus. Leaflets 5 or 7, lanceolate, entire, pointed both ways; panicles white-tomentous, terminal, interrupted; corolla purplish. Hardy. 8.
- 2 V. NEGÚNDO. Leaflets 3 or 5, oblong, serrate, acuminate. Mauritius.
- 3 V. INCISA. Leastets 5 or 7, incisely pinnatifid, acuminate. China.

ORDER XCI. LABIATÆ. LABIATE PLANTS.

Herbs with square stems, and opposite, aromatic, exstipulate leaves. Flowers axillary, in verticillasters, sometimes as if spiked or in heads. Corolla labiate (rarely regular), upper lip external in the bud. Stamens 4, didynamous, or only 2. Ovary free, deeply 4-lobed, the single style arising from between the lobes. Fruit composed of 4 (or by abortion fewer) separable 1-seeded nuts or achenia. Figs. 23, 69, 96, 281, 292, 318, 384.

- § Stamens 2, perfect,—p ascending beneath the galea; anthers 1-celled. (Tribe IV.)
 —p ascending through a cleft in the galea; anthers 2-celled...(b)
 - -p exserted, distant; anthers 2-celled...(d)
- ${\bf i}$ Stamens ${\bf i}$, perfect,—q all declined toward the lower lip. (Tribe I.)
- -q erect, or ascending toward the upper lip...(2)

 2 Stamens of equal length, corolla almost regular, 4-5-lobed...(*c)
 - 2 Stamens, the upper pair longer than the lower (outer), and calyx 13-15-veined. (Tribe V.) Stamens, the lower pair longer than the upper (interior) pair...(3)
 - 3 Stamens divergent, apart, mostly straight and exserted...(e)
 - 3 Stamens parallel, ascending and long-exserted from the upper side...(b)
 - 3 Stamens parallel, ascending in pairs beneath the upper lip. . . (4)
 - 4 Calyx 13-veined, 5-toothed, and somewhat 2-lipped...(f)
 - 4 Calyx 5-10-veined, or irregularly netted...(5)

```
5 Calyx strongly 2-lipped, upper lip truncate, closed in fruit ... (A)
            5 Calyx not 2-lipped, 3 or 4-lobed, open in fruit...(k)
            5 Calyx subequally 5-toothed, teeth not spinescent...(m)
            5 Calyx subequally 5-toothed, teeth spinescent...(n)
            5 Calyx unequally 8-10-toothed...(o)
-r Corolla upper lip 3-4-fid, lower boat-form, involving the sta. . Coleus.
                                                                               3
             -r Corolla upper lip 2-lobed, lower 3-lobed..................LAYANDULA.
                                                                               4
-b Stamens 4, exserted through a fissure in the tube...... TEUCRIUM.
                                                                               6
                                                                               7
               - b Stamens very long, involute, arching the corolla ... .... TRICHOSTEMMA.
               8
  SATUREJEE.-(Stamens diverging or ascending, 2-celled. Corolla lobes flattish, spreading.)
               -*c Corolla limb obliquely 5-lobed. Leaves purple.........PERILLA.
                                                                               9
               10
      d Corolla nearly regular, 4-lobed. Calyx naked in the throat ..... LYCOPUS.
                                                                              11
     d Corolla bilablate, -s cyanic, throat naked. Stamens straight .......... CUNILA.
                                                                              12
                     -s yellow, throat with a hairy ring inside...................COLLINSONIA.
                                                                              14
  15
  e Calyx 10-veined, the veins obscured by hairs. Corolla yellow, fringed......COLLINSONIA.
                                                                              14
  • Calvx 10-13-veined,—t throat naked.—u Stamens straight, divergent....... PYCNANTERMUM.
                                 -u Sta, ascending, anth, spurless .... SATUREJA,
                                -u Sta. ascending, anth. spurred ..... DICERANDRA.
                   -t throat hairy .- v Bracts roundish, large ..... ORIGANUM.
                                                                              19
                                 -v Bracts narrow, minute..... THYMUS.
                                                                              20
  / Tube of the corolla straight. Leaves small, subcrenate or entire...... CALAMINTHA.
  f Tube of the corolla curved upward. Leaves large, coarse-crenate...........MELISSA.
                                                                              22
IV. MONARDE E .- Connectile long, transverse, distancing the anther cells ..... Salvia.
                                                                              23
               -Connectile continuous with fil, toothed at the juncture..... ROSMARINUS
                                                                              24
               -Connectile inconspicuous .-- Calyx subequally toothed .... MONARDA.
                                                                              25
                                    -w Calyx bilabiate, aristate.....BLEPHYLLIA.
                                                                              26
  NEPETE K .- Stamens distant, exserted. Flowers in terminal spikes. ..... LOPHANTHUS.
                                                                              27
            -Stamens all ascending.-x Anther cells divergent, much...... NEPETA.
                                                                              28
                                -x Anther cells divergent, little ...... DRACOCEPHALUM, 29
                                -x Anther cells parallel. Fis. large.... CEDRONELLA.
                                                                              30
VI. STACHYDE E. - (Stamens parallel, ascending. Cor. upper lip galeate. Cal. 5-10-veined.)
   A Calyx lips toothed, upper 3 teeth minute, lower 2 large.......BRUNELLA.
                                                                              31
   A Calyx lips entire, upper with an appendage on the back...........Scutellaria.
                                                                              32
      & Calyx 3-lobed. Anthers all distinct. Flowers purple streaked..... MACBRIDEA.
      k Calyx 4-lobed. Anthers, the highest pair connate.......SYNANDRA.
  35
                                                                              36
  m Corolla inflated in the broad, concave upper lip, purple or yellow ......... PHLOMIS.
                                                                              37
   38
                         -y Calyx broad-bell-form, netted ...... ... MOLLUCELLA.
                                                                              39
      n Anthers opening transversely, ciliate-fringed. Leaves notched .......... GALEOPSIS.
                                                                              40
      * Anthers opening lengthwise .- z Achenia rounded at the top. Native ... STACHYS.
                                                                              41
                              -s Achenia rounded at the top. Cultivated., BETONICA.
                                                                              42
                              -s Achenia truncate, 3-angled at top..... LEONURUS.
                                                                              43
            o Corolla white, upper lip flattish. Style equally bifid ...... ... MARRUBIUM.
                                                                              44
            o Corolla white, upper lip concave. Style unequally bifid. South. LEUCAS.
            o Corolla scarlet, exserted. Calyx upper tooth longest......LEONOTIS.
```

4. COIMUM, L. SWEET BASIL. Upper lip of calyx orbicular, lower 4-fid. Cor. resupinate, one lip 4-cleft, the other undivided. Stam. 4, declined, the lower pair longer, the upper often with a process at their base. Verticils 6-flowered, in terminal, interrupted racemes.

O. basílicum L. Lvs. smooth, ovate-oblong, subdentate, petiolate; cal. ciliate. (1) Plant 6-12', in the kitchen-gardens. Very fragrant.

- 2. COLEUS, Lour. Cal. deflexed in fruit, unequally 5-toothed. Cor. decurved, upper lip obtusely 3-4-cleft, lower longer, entire, concave, involving the 4 stamens. ① Verticils 6-∞-flowered. Asia.
- C. BLUMEL Leaves large, ovate, bluntly serrate; verticillasters distinct, co-flowered. 2f. Tender, cultivated for its splendid leaves, which are marked with crimson, green, and bronze. Flowers inconspicuous.
- 3. HYPTIS, L. Calyx 5-toothed, teeth acute or subulate. Cor. tube cylindric, limb 5-lobed, the lower abruptly deflexed, contracted at its base, the 4 others flat, erect or spreading. Stam. 4, declinate. Ach. ovoid or oblong.—In our species the flowers are in involucrate heads. Summer.
- H. radiata Willd. Erect, glabrons; leaves lance-ovate to lance-linear, unequally and bluntly serrate, tapering to the petiole; heads opposite, pedunculate, at length globular, bracts seeming radiate. 21 Damp, S. 2—3f.
- 4. LAVÁNDULA, L. LAVENDER. Cal. ovoid-cylindric, with 5 short teeth, the upper one often largest. Cor. upper lip 2-lobed, lower 3-lobed, lobes all nearly equal, tube exserted, stamens included.
- L. SPICA. Leaves hoary, linear-oblanceolate to linear-lanceolate, rolled at edge, sessile, in the interrupted spike bract-like; flowers small, lilac. Very fragrant, and yielding the well-known Oil-of-Lavender. 12—18'. July.
- 5. AMETHÝSTEA, L. Flowers as in Teucrium, but the stamens are only 2. ① From Siberia.
- A. CCERÙLEA.—A branching, smooth herb, 1f high, with the leaves 3-parted and incised, and blue (to white) corollas little exceeding the calyx. July—Oct.
- 6. TEUCRIUM, L. GERMANDER. Cal. subcampanulate and subregular, in 5 acute segments. Cor. with the 4 upper lobes nearly equal, the lowest largest, roundish. Stam. 4, exserted from the deep cleft in the upper side of the tube.
- T. Canadénse L. Plant erect, hoary-pubescent; lvs. ovate-lanceolate, acute, serrate, petiolate; bracts linear-lanceolate, about as long as the calyx; spike long, of many crowded verticils of odd-looking purplish flowers. 2 Damp grounds. 2f. July.
- 7. TRICHOSTÈMA, Lin. Blue Curls. Calyx very oblique, veiny, ower lip of 2 short teeth, upper twice as long, of 3, all acute. Cor. tube slender, limb obliquely 5-lobed. Filam. 4, very long, exserted and curved. ① Cymes loose, panicled. Corolla blue.
- 1 T. dichótom 2 L. Lvs. oblong-lanceolate, attenuate at base, obtuse, entire pubescent, as well as the stem and branches. Dry soils, Mass., and S. 1f. August.
- 2 T. lineàre N. Leaves linear, nearly smooth; stem and branches puberulent. Drv soils, N. Y. (at Salem), and S. 1f. Flowers as in the other, 4". July, Aug.
- 8. ISÁNTHUS, Mx. FALSE PENNYROYAL. Calyx equally 5-toothed, throat naked. Cor. 5-parted, tube straight and narrow, segm. ovate and equal. Stam. subequal, incurved, ascending, longer than the corolla. 24 Viscid, pubescent, with entire leaves acute at each end. Flowers axillary.
- coerùleus Mx.—Dry fields, N. and W. 1—1‡f. Branching and leafy, resembling Penuyroyal. Leaves lance-elliptic, 3-veined. Flowers 1—2 in each axil, bluc. July.

- 9. PERILLA, L. Calyx subequally 5-toothed, in fruit becoming gibbous and 2-lipped. Cor. bell-form, 5-cleft, lower lobe a little longer. Sta 4, erect, distant, included.-Asia.
- P. ocinoides, S. Nankinénsis, is the Purple Perílla, a fine leaf-plant, 2f high, with large bronze-purple, ovate, cut-fringed leaves. (8. crispa Benth.) (1)
- 10. MENTHA, L. MINT. Cal. equally 5-toothed. Cor. nearly regular, tube scarcely exserted, border 4-cleft, the broadest segment emarginate. Stam, 4, straight, distant, anth. cells parallel, fil naked. 2 Strong-scented herbs. Flowers in dense verticils, pale purple. Summer.
 - -a Verticils axillary, not in spikes...... Nos. 6--8
- 1 M. viridis L. Spearmint. Smoothish, lvs. lance-oblong, acute, cut-serrate; spikes interrupted, attenuate above. Damp soils, 1-2f. & Europe.
- 2 M. rotundifòlia L. Whitish-downy; lvs. roundish to broad-ovate, sharp-serrate; spikes cylindric, nearly continuous. N. J., Pa. (at Easton, Prof. Porter). Ascending 2-3f. Spikes 2-3'. & Europe.
- 3 Ml. sylvéstris L. Woolly-tomentous; lvs. lance-ovate, canescent, finely serrate; spikes conic-cylindric. Delaware Co., Pa. (A. H. Smith).
- 4 MI. piperita L. Peppermint. Smooth; lvs. ovate to lanceolate, serrate; spikes 1', oblong to cylindric; calyx smooth. Wet. 2f. & Europe.
- 5 M. aquática L. Stem reflex-hairy; leaves ovate, serrate, hairy or smoothish; spike globular or oblong, calyx villous. Muddy. \$
- 6 M. sativa L. Stem reflex-hairy, erect, branched; leaves ovate, canescent beneath; calyx teeth subulate-awned. Lancaster, Pa. (Porter). § Europe.
- 7 M. arvénsis L. Smoothish, ascending; leaves ovate, serrate above, entire and acute at base; calyx teeth acute. Fields, M. and W.: rare. §
- 8 M. Canadénsis L. Horsemint. Upright, hoary-pubescent with spreading hairs; leaves lanceolate, very acute both ways; cymes shorter than the petioles; stamens exserted. Damp. Can. to Pa. and Ky.
 - β. borealis. Plant nearly smooth, with narrower leaves.
- 11. LYCOPUS, L. WATER HOARHOUND. Cal. tubular, 4-5-cleft. Cor. subregular, 4-cleft, the tube as long as the calyx, upper segment broadest, emarginate. Stam. 2, distant, diverging, simple. 4 Bog herbs, with the very small flowers in axillary, dense clusters.
- 1 L. Virgínicus L. Bugle Weed. Lvs. broad lanceolate, serrate, tapering and entire at both ends; calyx teeth 4, obtuse, spineless, shorter than the achenia. Common. 1-14f. Plant often purple, and often with long slender runners. July, August.
- 2 L. Europæus L. Lvs. lance-ovate to lance-oblong, petiolate, acute, sinuate-toothed or lobed, the lower incised; calyx teeth 5, acuminate-spinescent, longer than the smooth achenia. Common, and very variable. 1-2f. August.
 - 8. rubellus, with creeping stolons, and downy toothed lvs. (L. rubellus Mœnch.)
 - y. sinuatus, with smooth sinuate-dentate leaves-no runners. (L. sinuatus Ell.)
 - 8. exaltatus. Tall, with smooth leaves cut into linear teeth. (L. exaltatus Ell.)
 - E. angustifolius. Leaves narrow, slightly toothed or subentire. (L. angust. N.) Lvs. oblong, sessile or clasping, remotely toothed. N. J. (Porter).
- 12. CUNILA, L. DITTANY. Cal. 10-ribbed, equally 5-toothed, throat densely villous; upper lip of corolla flat, emarginata. Stam. 2, erect, exserted, distant.—Flowers numerous, pale red.

- C. Mari. na L. Lvs. ovate, serrate, subsessile, 1'; cymes pedunculate, corymbous, axillary and terminal. 24 Rocky woods, N. Y. to Ga. and Ark. 1-2f. July, Aug.
- 13. HEDEOMA, Pers. AMERICAN PENNYROYAL. Calvx 13-striate gibbous at base, bilabiate, throat hairy, upper lip 3-toothed, lower 2-cleft. Cor. bilabiate, upper lip prect, flat, emarginate, lower spreading, 3-lobed. Stam. 2, fertile, ascending.—Low, fragrant herbs.
- II. pulegioides Pers. Lvs. oblong, few-toothed, petiolate, narrowed to each end: verticils axillary, 6-flowered; corolla equalling the calyx. (1) Dry pastures. 6-12'. June-Aug. A small herb of pungent fragrance and taste, common and much used.
- 2 H. hispida Ph. Hairy, branching, with sessile, linear, obtuse leaves and verticils 6-flowered; corolla scarcely exceeding the calyx. (1) Banks, W. 2-5'. July.
- 14. COLLINSONIA, L. HORSE BALM, Cal. ovoid, 10-striate, upper lip truncate, 3-toothed, lower 2-cleft. Cor. exserted, bell-ringent, upper lip in 4 subequal lobes, lower longer, declined, fringed. Stam. 2 or 4, much exserted, divergent. 24 Coarse, strong scented, with large, ovate, serrate, petiolate lvs. and yellowish fls., in a terminal, leafless panicle or raceme.
- 1 C. verticillata Baldw. Viscid-downy above; lvs. broad-oval, 6-8', acute, petioles 1-2'; racemes long, naked; flowers in whorls, 9"; lower lip strongly fringed. Lookout Mt., Tenn., and Middle Ga. 1-2f. Raceme 1f. May, June.
- 2 C. anisata Ph. Viscid-downy; lvs. cordate, acuminate, crenate, 5-7', petiole 1': panicle 3-6', bracts ovate, flowers 5-6". Ga., Fla., Ala. 1-2f. July-Sept.
- 3 C. Canadénsis L. Sparsely downy; leaves mucronate-serrate, acuminate, abrupt at base, 4-7'; lower petioles slender; panicle 5-8', loose, bracts ovate; flowers 5-6". Damp shades, Can. to La. (Hale). 3-4f. Summer.
- 4 C. scabriúscula Ait. Leaves scabrous above, small (11-2'), acuminate, acute at base, petioles slender, 1'; panicle leafy, fls. 4-5", calyx 1". Woods, S. 2f. Sept.
- 5 C. punctàta Ell. Pubescent; lvs. 4-7', lance-ovate, pointed, acute at base, resinous-punctate beneath; panicle leafy below, flowers 5". Woods, S. 2-6f. Sept. +
- 15. HYSSOPUS, L. Hyssop. Calyx tubular, 15-striate, equally 5toothed. Upper lip of the corolla erect, flat, emarginate, lower 3-parted, the middle segment largest, tube about as long as the calyx. Stamens 4.
- H. officinalis L.-Native of Europe and Asia, occasionally cultivated for its medicinal properties. A bushy herb, 2f, with oblong-lanceolate leaves, and bright blue fis, in 1-sided verticils approximate in a terminal spike. St. exserted, diverging. §
- 16. PYCNÁNTHEMUM, Mx. BASIL. Calyx tubular, 10-13-striate, 5-toothed, teeth equal or subbilabiate, throat naked within. Upper lip of corolla nearly entire, lower trifid, middle lobe longest, all ovate, obtuse, stam. 4, distant, subequal, anth. with parallel cells. 24 Erect, rigid branching herbs, all N. American. Verticils dense, many-flowered. Aug., Sept.
 - & Calyx 2-lipped, in flat or loose cymes. Leaves petiolate, subserrate...(a)
 - & Calyx subregular, in roundish dense heads...(b)
 - - b Calyx teeth and bracts with naked awns as long as the corolla.... Nos 5, 4
 - b Calvx teeth awnless, shorter than the corolla...(c)

- c Heads panicled. Leaves subpetiolate, subentire.......Nos. 7-9 c Heads corymbed. Leaves sessi e, entire.......Nos. 10-12
- 1 P. albéscens T. & G. Leaves lance-ovate, acute, whitened beneath, the upper whitened both sides; flowers in little secund racemes. Ala. to La. 2-3f.
- 2 P. Túllia Benth. Villous-pubescent; leaves ovate to lanceolate, acute or pointed; the floral whitened; inflorescence as in No. 1. Mountains, S.
- 3 P. ineànum Mx. Wild Basil. Whitish, with a soft down; leaves ovate, rounded at base, slightly acuminate; the floral whitened both sides; cymes 1' and less broad not racemed; corolla pale red, dotted. Rocky woods, N. and W. 2—4f.
- 4 P. clinopodioides T. & G. Villous-canescent; leaves lanceolate, acute both ways; cymes small, dense, terminal and subterminal. Dry soils, N. Y., N. J., and W. 2—3f. Plant not whitened. Heads 6" diameter.
- 5 P. aristàtum Mx. Smoothish; leaves ovate-oblong, acute, subserrate, rounded at base, petiolate; bracts rigid; heads few, 6-9" diam. Barrens, N. J., and S. 1-2f.
- 6 P. hyssopifolium Benth. Smoothish; leaves linear-oblong, obtuse, nearly ses sile and entire; heads few, large, 1' diameter. Barrens, Va. to Fla. 1-2f.
- 7 P. Tórreyi Benth. Slightly pubescent; lvs. lin.-lanceolate, acute, subentire; bracts and subulate calyx teeth white-pubescent. Dry hills, New York Island, N. J.: rare.
- 8 P. pilòsum N. Hoary with soft, spreading hairs; leaves lanceolate, acute at each end, subentire, subsessile; calyx teeth ovate-lanceolate, and with the bracts white-tomentous. Prairies, W. States, to Ga. 2f. Cymes dense, 6-9".
- 9 P. muticum Pers. Minutely white-downy at top; leaves ovate to lance-ovate, acute, rounded or subcordate at base; calyx teeth short, merely acute. In dry woods. 2-3f. Heads roundish, dense, 4-6".
- 10 P. lanceolàtum Ph. Leaves linear-lanceolate, entire, acute, rigid, abrupt at base, sessile; calyx teeth short, hairy; heads small (3-5"). Dry woods, Mass. to Car., and W. 1-2f. Handsome, fragrant, nearly smooth.
- 11 P. linifòlium Ph. Glabrous; leaves linear, attenuated both ways; heads compact, corymbed; calyx teeth pungently awn-pointed. Dry soils. 1-2f.
- 12 P. nudum N. Glabrons, pale, subsimple: leaves few and small, ovate-oblong, obtuse, entire, sessile; calyx teeth acute, pubescent. Mts., N. Car. to Ga. 1-2f.
- 13 P. montànum Mx. Glabrons except the villous-ciliate ovate and linear bracts leaves lanceolate, serrate, acute; heads involucrate. Mountains, Va. and Car. 1—2£ Resembles a Monarda. Fragrant.
- 17. SATURĖJA, L. Summer Savory. Calyx tubular, 10-ribbed, throat not hairy. Segments of the bilabiate corolla not equal. Stamens diverging, scarcely exserted.—Herbs with small leaves and purplish fis.
- S. horténsis L. St. branching; lvs. linear-oblong, entire, acute at the end; ped. axillary, cymous.
 ① River banks, W., escaped from gardens: rare. §
- 18. DICERÁNDRA, Benth. Calyx 13-striate, tubular, upper lip subentire, lower bifid, throat hairy. Cor. tube exserted, straight, strongly 2-lipped, the upper crect, emarginate, the lower spreading. Sta. 4, exserted, distant, anther cells divaricate, each with a little horn. ① Branching, smooth, with loose cymes.
- 1 D. linearifòlia B. Stem and branches strict; lvs. linear, or linear-oblong; cymes stalked, of 1-5 showy pink flowers, forming slender panicles. Dry woods, Prince Edward County, Va. (Dr. Mettauer), to Fla. (Miss Keen). 1f. October.
- 2 D. densifiòra B. Leaves lance-oblong; cymes sessile, 5-10-flowered. E. Fla.
 - 19. ORÍGANUM, L. MARJORAM. Calyx tube 10-striate, 5-toothed,

hairy in throat. Corolla tube scarcely exserted, upper lip erect, flat, emar ginate, lower with 3 nearly equal segments. Stamens 4, ascending, distant 24 Leaves subentire. Fls. in dense oblong spikes, with imbricated bracts.

- 1 O. vulgare L. Wild M. Leaves ovate, petiolate, hairy; spikes corymbed; bracts ovate, purplish; calyx teeth equal. Fields: rare. 1f. June, July.
- 2 O. Marjorana. Sweet M. Leaves oval or obovate, obtuse, petiolate, hoary-pubes cent; bracts roundish; calyx tube split below. 1f. A kitchen vegetable.
- 20. THYMUS, L. THYME. Cal. 2-lipped, ovoid, 13-veined, upper lip of 3, the lower of 2 subulate teeth, throat hairy. Cor. moderately 2-lipped Sta. straight, exserted, distant. b Leaves small, entire, strongly veined. Bracts minute. Flowers purple. European culinary herbs.
- 1 T. Serpýllum L. Wild T. Stems creeping and ascending, leafy, each terminated with a small, dense, oblong head of flowers grateful to bees. † §. June.
- 2 T. VULGÀRIS. Stems erect from the decumbent base; lvs. oblong-ovate to lanceolate. the sides revolute; fis. in term., leafy spikes. Much branched. 6—10' high. Jn., Jl.
- 21. CALAMINTHA, Mœnch. CALAMINTH. Cal. tubular, 13-nerved, throat mostly hairy, upper lip 3-cleft, lower 2-cleft. Corolla tube straight exserted, throat inflated, limb bilabiate, upper lip erect, entire or emarginate, lower spreading, its middle lobe largest. Stamens 4, the lower pair longer, usually ascending. 24
 - § Herbs hairy. Cymes dense, capitate, bracted. Calyx tube curved, 2-lipped.. No. 1
 - § Herbs hairy. Cymes loose, pedunculate. Calyx tube straight, 2-lipped...... No. 2
 - § Herbs smooth. Cy. loose, sessile, bracted. Cal. straight, teeth subregular... No. 3
 - § Shrubs low, slender, nearly smooth. Cymes few-flowered. Fis. large....Nos. 4-7
- 1 C. Clinopòdium Benth. Wild Basil. Plant clothed with whitish hairs; leaves ovate, subserrate; fls. purplish, in dense verticils or heads, with many subulate bracts. Low woods, N. and W. 1—2f. Heads near 1' wide. June—August.
- 2 C. Nepeta Link. Branched below, soft-villous; leaves small, broad-ovate, obtuse; cymes few-flowered, becoming some racemed; corolla white, 3-4"; calyx 1". Va.. Tenn., to Ga. Roadsides, &c. 2f. Strongly aromatic. July, August. § Europe.
- 3 C. glabélla B. Smooth, decumbent at base, diffusely branched; leaves narrowly oblong, tapering to base; verticils 6-10-flowered. Rocks, O. to Ark. 18'. Cor. 4-5". pale violet. Fragrant like Pennyroyal. Often produces runners, and runs into
 - β. diversifolia. Flowering stems nearly erect, the barren prostrate like runners. bearing small ovate leaves (3—4"). Rocks, Niagara, and N-W. 10'.
- 4 C. Caroliniana Sw. Smooth, simple; lvs. ovate, obtuse, crenate-serrate; bracts similar; cy. few-flwd., on short stalks; cor. rose-purp., 7-9". Dry woods, S. 15". Jl.
- 5 C. coccinea B. Shrub with virgate branches; lvs. narrowly ovate-oblong; verticils of 2-6 ample scar. fls.; cor. 15-18", gland.-pubescent. Sandy shores, Fla. 2f.
- 6 C. canéscens T. & G. Low shrub, minutely canescent-downy; leaves linear, with rolled edges, obtuse, crowded; fis. sol., opp., 8", rose-red. Sandy shores, Fla. 8-12".
- 7 C. dentata Chapm. Tomentous; lvs. wedge-obovate, 2-4-toothed at apex. Fla. 21
- 22. MELISSA, Tourn. BALM. Calyx 13 ribbed, the upper lip 3 toothed, flattened and dilated, lower bifid. Cor. tube recurved-ascending, upper lip erect, flattish, lower spreading, 3-lobed, the middle lobe mostly broadest. Stamens ascending.
- Momentalis L. Pubescent; st. erect, branching; fis. in loose, axillary cymes

leaves ovate, crenate-serrate, petiolate; bracts similar; corolla 7", yellowish. Gardens, whence it has escaped into the fields and woods. 1-3f. July, August.

- 23. SÁLVIA, L. SAGE. Cal. striate, bilabiate, upper lip 3-toothed or entire, lower bifid, throat naked. Corolla ringent, tube equal, upper lip straight or falcate, lower spreading or pendent, 3-lobed. Stamens 2, connectile transverse on the filament, supporting at each end a cell of the balved anther. 12 4 Figs. 96, 281.
 - * Native species.—

 § Calyx limb 3-lobed. Lower anther cell wanting......Nos. 1—

 § Calyx deeply 2-lipped, 5-toothed. Both cells present. Nos. 4—6
 - - -a Flowers red. -b Herbaceous. Nos. 18, 14
 - -b Shrubby.....Nos. 15, 16
- 1 S. azùrea Lam. Smoothish, branching; lvs. linear-oblong and linear, subentire, acutish; racemes slender; verticils 2-6-flowered; corolla pubescent, tube barely ex serted; limb azure blue. 4 S. Car. to Fla. and La. 1—3f. Summer.
- 2 S. longifòtia N.? Tall, branched, puberulent; leaves oblong-lanceolate, serrate; racemes slender; corolla 8-9", tube twice longer than calyx. 24 Ga. to Ark. 3-6f.
- 3 S. urticifòlia L. Thinly pubescent; leaves rhomb-ovate, acute, serrate, decurrent on the petiole; verticils 4-10-flowered, distant in the raceme; corolla smooth, tube little longer than the calyx. 24 Hilly woods, Va., and S. 18'. May.
- 4 S. lyràta L. Lvs. radical, lyrate, erose-dentate, many, stem lvs. about 1 psir, linear spatulate, bract-like; fls. in whorls, racemed at top of the square scape. 24 In woods 6—15'. Flowers 1', violet-purple. April—June.
- 5 S. obovà ta Ell. Lvs. broad-obovate, entire, the floral ovate; verticils remote in the raceme; corolla blue, 8", calyx 3". 21 Ga. to La. 1-2f. June, July.
- 6 S. Claytoni Ell. Lvs. cordate- to lance-ovate, sinuate-pinnatifid, and toothed, rugons, bracts ovate, pointed. 2 Sandy fields, S. Car.
- 7 S. Sclàrea L. Lvs. ample, rugous, broad-cordate, doubly crenate; bracts colored; corolla pale purple, upper lip high-arched. (2) Gardens, § in Penn.
- 8 S. officinàlis. Garden Sage. Shrubby; leaves lance-oblong, crenulate, rugous; corolla upper lip vaulted, equalling the lower. From S. Europe. 1f. July.
- 9 S. PATENS. Hispid and hairy; leaves ovate-deltoid or ovate-hastate, crenate; flowers very large; calyx bell-form, ?"; corolla blue, 2' long; stamen exserted. Mexico. 3f.
- 10 S. ARGÉNTEA. Leaves white with wool, large, ovate, sinuate-lobed, the floral concave; flowers 18", racemed, the upper lip long-falcate. S. Europe.
- 11 S. CHIONÁNTHA, with large white-woolly, linear-lanceolate leaves and very large (2) white flowers with arched galea, is from Asia Minor.
- 12 S. AÙREA. Shrub 3—4f, with roundish ovate whitened leaves, the splendid yellow flowers 2√, calyx 1', in dense racemes. From Africa.
- 13 S. COCCÍNEA. Stem and ovate-cordate leaves beneath hoary-downy; verticils of 6-10 red smooth flowers (8") in a raceme; cal. 2-colored, 4". 24 Cuba, § in Ga., &c. 1-2f.
- 14 S. PSEUDO-COCCÍNEA, 3f high, is hispid with long spreading hairs, has ovate leaves rounded at base. Otherwise like No. 14. 24
- 15 S. FULGENS. Plant branching, weak-stemmed, pubescent, with lance-ovate, subcordate leaves, the corollas 2', bright red, opposite, in terminal racemes. Maxico.
- 16 S. SPLENDENS. Plant erect, smooth, with ovate lvs. and opposite pubescent flowers; cally 1', scarlet as well as the 2' corollas. The commonest species. Mexico. 3f.
- 24. ROSMARINUS, L. ROSEMARY. Calyx upper lip entire, lower bifid. Cor. upper lip 2-parted, lower lip reflexed, in 3 divisions, of which

the middle is the largest. Fil. 2, fertile, elongated, ascending toward the upper lip, having a tooth on the side. 5 S. Europe.

- R. officinalis. Shrub evergreen with opposite, linear-oblong, obtuse, shining leaves. Flowers axillary and terminal, bright blue, fragrant of camphor. 4f.
- 25. MONÁRDA, L. MOUNTAIN MINT. Calyx elongated, cylindric, striate, subequally 5-toothed. Cor. ringent, tubular, upper lip linear, lower lip reflexed, 3-lobed, the middle lobe narrowest. Sta. 2, fertile, ascending beneath the upper lip, and mostly exserted, anth. cells divaricate at base, connate at apex. 24 Verticils few, dense, many-flwd., bracted. Jl.—Sept.
 - * Calyx densely hairy in the throat. Corolls purple or whitish.................Nos. 1, 2
- 1 M. fistulòsa L. Horsemint. Wild Bergamot. Lvs. ovate to lanceolate, pointed, serrate or subentire, petiolate; flowers in large terminal heads; corollas 1', exserted, greenish white, pale lilac, or blue. Thickets, W. Vt., W. and S. 2-4f. Variable.
- 2 M. Bradburiàna N. Lvs. ovate to lanceolate, acute, rounded at base, subsessile; cal. curved, teeth spinescent (as in No. 1); bracts and corolla purple. Prairies, W. 3f.
- 3 M. punctata L. Lvs. lance-oblong, tapering to the petiole; bracts leafy, colored, longer than the pale yellow, brown spotted corollas. Barrens, N. J., S. and W. 2-3f.
- 4 M. didyma L. St. branching, acutely 4-angled; lvs. bread-ovate, pointed, short-petiolate; heads terminal and subterminal, with large (15") showy crimson corollas, and bracts stained with the same hue. Swamps: rare. Often cultivated. 2f.
- 26. BLEPHÍLIA, Raf. Calyx 13-veined, upper lip 3-toothed, lower lip shorter, 2-toothed, the teeth setaceous. Cor. upper lip short, erect, oblong, obtuse, entire, lower lip of 3 unequal, spreading lobes, the lateral ones orbicular. Stam. 2, fertile, ascending, exserted. 24 Verticils dense, approximate in a spike.
- 1 B. hirsuta Benth. Hirsute all over, wide-branched; lvs. ov. lanceolate, pointed, serrate, petiolate; bracts oblong, acuminate, colored, shorter than the pale, purple-spotted flowers; cor. 5". Damp woods, N. Eng., W. Pa., and W. 1—2f. June, July.
- 2 B. clliàta Raf. Thinly hirsute, simple; lvs. lance-oblong, distant, subsessile; verticils 3-5, the ovate bracts long as the calyx. Barrens, Pa., S. and W. 2-4f. Jl.-Sept.
- 27. LOPHANTHUS, Benth. Hedge Hyssop. Cal. 15-ribbed, oblique, 5-cleft, upper segments longer. Cor. upper lip bifidly emarginate, lower lip 3-lobed, the middle lobe broader and crenate. Stam. diverging. 24 Tall, erect. Verticils spicate.
- 1 L. nepetoides B. Stem smooth, stout, angles sharp; lvs. ovate, pointed, serrate; calyx teeth ovate, obtusish, green, in spikes 2-3' long; corollas inconspicuous, greenish white. Fence-rows, &c., M. and W. 3-6f. July, Aug.
- 2 L. scrophularifòlius B. Stem pubescent, angles obtuse; leaves ovate, crenate-serrate; calyx teeth lanceolate, acute, colored; corolla pale purple. Borders of fields, M. and W. 3-4f. July, Aug. Closely resembles No. 1.
- 3 L. anisatus B. Smooth; leaves ovate, &c., whitened beneath; calyx teeth as in No.2; corolla azure-blue, fragrant of anise. Wis. to Dak. (Dr. Matthews.)
- 28. NÉPETA, L. CATMINT. GROUND IVY. Cal. tubular, 5-toothed; Cor. tube slender below, dilated and naked in the throat, upper lip emarginate, lower 3-lobed, the middle lobe largest and crenate, margin of the orifice reflected. Sta. ascending, anther cells divergent. Figs. 318, 384.

- 1 N. eatària L. Catnip. Erect, hoary-tomentous; lvs. petiolate, cordate, deltoid-ovate, coarsely crenate-serrate; flowers spiked, the whorls slightly peduncled. 21 About old buildings, &c. 2—3f. July. §. The delight of cats.
- 2 N. Glechòma B. Gill-over-the-Ground. Leaves reniform, crenate; corolla 3 times longer than the calyx (10"), bluish purple, anthers forming 2 little crosses. 24 Creeping in grass, about walls, &c. 3'—1f. May. § Europe.
- 29. DRACOCÉPHALUM, L. DRAGON-HEAD. Calyx subequal, oblique, 5-cleft, upper segment larger. Cor. bilabiate, upper lip vaulted, emarginate, throat inflated, lower lip spreading, 3-cleft, middle lobe much larger, rounded or subdivided. Sta. 4, distinct, ascending, the upper pair longer. ②
- D. parvifiòrum N. Plant some downy, slender: leaves petiolate, lanceolate, deeply serrate; flowers small, bluish, spicate. N. New York, and W.: rare. 18'. July.
- 30. CEDRONÉLLA, Mœnch. Cal. subcampanulate, 5-toothed. Cor tube exserted, throat dilated, upper lip straight, flattish, emarginate or cleft lower 3-fid, middle lobe largest. Stam. 4, ascending, the upper longer, anther-cells parallel. Flowers spicate, bracted. Summer.
- 1 C. cordata N. Pubescent, producing runners; leaves cordate, petiolate, bluntly crenate; spikes unilateral, corolla pale blue, 1'. 24 Rocks, O., Va.: rare. 1f. June.
- C. Mexicana. Erect, with cordate-lanceolate, dentate leaves; flowers in a spike of close whorls, purple, large. Mexico. 2—3f. (Gardoquia (Lind.))
- 31. BRUNÉLLA, Tourn. Self-heal. Blue-curls. Cal. about 10-ribbed, upper lip dilated, truncate, with 3 short teeth, lower lip with 2 lanceolate teeth. Filam. forked, one point of the fork bearing the anther. 24
- B. vulgaris L. Stem simple; leaves oblong-ovate, toothed, petiolate; flowers bine, in a large oblong-ovoid spike of dense verticils with reniform bracts. Low grounds, very common, varying from 8' to 2t. All Summer.
- 32. SCUTELLARIA, L. SKULL-CAP. Cal. campanulate, lips entire, upper one appendaged on the back and closed after flowering. Cor. upper lip vaulted, lower dilated, convex, tube much exserted, ascending, throat dilated. Stam. ascending beneath the upper lip, anthers approximate in pairs, achenia tubercular. 24
 - § Flowers large (7 to 13" long), racemed at top of the stem, with bracts...(a)
 - a Bracts ovate, abrupt at base. Lips of corolla short. Petioles long... Nos. 1, 2, 3
 - a Bracts lance-oblong, acute at base. Leaves notched, petiolate...(b)
 - a Bracts leaf-like, longer than the calyx. Leaves entire, subsessile .. Nos. 8—10 Flowers large or small, opposite, solitary, in the axils of the leaves Nos. 11—13
- 1 S. versicolor N. Glandular-hairy, erect, branched; leaves broad-ovate, cordate, crenate, veiny; racemes long, many-flowered; bracts ovate, entire, subsessile; corolla 6-7", lips blue, subequal, lateral lobes distinct. Pa., and W. States. 11-4f.
- 2 S. rugòsa Wood. Hairs and leaves as in No. 1, but the stem is weak, ascending, bracts petiolate, and the lower lip of the (8") corolla pendent and twice lorger than the upper. Rocky shores, Harper's Ferry, Va., and S-W. 18".

- 3 8. saxatllis Rid. Smoothish and not glandular, weak, ascending; leaves as in Nos. 1, 2; bracts as in No. 2; corolla 8", lips equal, upper 3-lobed. Del., Va., and W. 2f.
- 4 S. canéscens N. Erect, pubescent; leaves ovate to oblong, lower cordate; racterminal and axillary; bracts lance-linear; corolla 8", canescent, upper lip arched, remote from the lower. Dry soils, M. and W.: common. 1—3f. (S. arguta Bkly.)
- 5 S. villosa Ell.? Slender, erect, stem finely tomentons; leaves lanceolate, acute both ways, serrate; flowers paniculate, bracts lance-linear; corolla 9", tube slender, galea strongly arched, 5 times longer than lip. Ga. (Dr. Feay). 2-3f.
- 6 S. serràta Andr. Erect, subsimple, green, smoothish; leaves ovate, pointed both ways, serrate; rac. few-flwd.; cor. 13", lips subequal. Woods, E. Pa., Ill., and S. 2-3f.
- 7 S. pilòsa Mx. Erect, subsimple, pubescent; leaves rhomb-ovate or oval, obtuse, remote, crenate-serr.; racemes terminal; corolla 9-12", lips distant. Pa. to Ga. 2f.
- 8 S. integrifòlia L. Erect, subsimple, tomentous or downy; leaves ovate to lancelinear, obtuse, entire, or the lower crenate; flowers 9", much enlarged above, the lips subequal, in a terminal raceme. Dry soils, M. and S. 9'-2f.
- 9 S. Floridàna Chapm. Slender, branching; leaves all linear, obtuse, entire, with rolled edges, lowest minute; corolla 1', enlarged above, lips subequal. W. Fla. 1f.
- 10 S. MACRÁNTHA (or Japonica). In gardens, 1f, smooth (except the hairy calyx); lvs. clasping, lance-linear; flowers 1', blue, with subequal lips, handsome. China.
- 11 S. nervósa Ph. Slender, erect, producing runners; leaves sessile, broad-cordate, crenate-serr., 3-5-veined; fls. few, 4", with small floral lvs. Rocks, M. and W. 8-15'.
- 12 S. parvula Mx. Root a string of tubers, stem erect, 3-9'; lvs. ovate to oblong, obtuse, small (6''), sessile, entire; fls. 3'', exceeding the lvs., blue. Fields, M. and W.
- 13 S. galericul ta L. Common S. Erect, branched, smoothish or downy; leaves nearly sessile, cordate-oblong or lanceolate, obscurely crenate, acute; flowers few, large (9-12"), sessile, axillary. Low meadows, Can. to Penn. 12-18'.
- 14 S. laterifiòra L. Mad-dog S. Smoothish, subsimple; lvs. petiolate, lanceolate, serrate; fls. 4"; rac. axillary, secund, equalling the lvs. Ditches, N., W., M. 1-2f.
- 33. MACBRIDEA, Ell. Calyx 3-lobed, upper lobe oblong, narrow, lower rounded. Cor. tube long-exserted, throat inflated, upper lip erect, concave, lower short, spreading, the middle lobe rounded, broadest. Sta. ascending under the upper lip, anthers approximate by pairs. 4 Erect, subsimple, with large purple-white flowers in heads.
- 1 W. pûlchra Ell. Lvs. wedge-lanceolate, acute, serrulate, the floral ovate; corolla 18", streaked with purple and white. Wet pine-barrens, S. 12-18'. Aug., Sept.
- 2 M. alba Chapm. Lvs. wedge-oblong, obtuse, dentate; the floral roundish; corolla white; lower lobes of the calyx notched. Pine-barrens, W. Fla. 12-18'. July, Aug.
- 34. SYNÁNDRA, N. Cal. 4-cleft, segm. unequal, subulate, converging to one side. Upper lip of corolla entire, vaulted, the lower obtusely and unequally 3-lobed, throat inflated. Sta. ascending beneath the galea upper pair of anth. cohering, having the contiguous cells empty. (2) Flowers solitary, axillary, somewhat spicate above. Figs. 69, 292.
- S. grandifiòra N.—Woods, O. to Tenn. 6—18'. Stem simple. Lvs. cordate-ovate acuminate, petholate. Cor. white, 1', with large lobes, purple-striate. June.
- 35. PHYSOSTÈGIA, Benth. LION-HEART. Cal. bell-form, 5-toothed Cor. much exserted, throat inflated, upper lip concave, entire, lower of a broad-spreading lobes. Sta. 4, separate, ascending beneath the upper lip. 24 Smooth, with lanc., serrate lvs. and term. spikes of showy rose-white fis.
- P. Virginiana B. Stems mostly simple; ivs. oblong to narrow-lanceolate, sessile.

thick; spikes 4-rowed, CO-flowered; corolla 8-15", spotted inside. Wet banks, M., W., and S. Often cultivated. 1-4f. August, September.-Variable.

- 36. LAMIUM, L. HENBIT. Cal. 5-veined, with 5 subequal, subulate teeth. Cor. dilated at throat, upper lip vaulted, galeate, lower lip broad, emarginate, lateral lobes truncate, often toothed on each side near the margin of the dilated throat. Stamens 4, ascending. May—November.
 - * Weeds in waste grounds, with roundish leaves and small purple flowers... Nos. 1, 3

 * Lvs. cordate, ovate. Fls. larger (1'), hairy in throat, side-lobes toothed... Nos. 3, 4
 - Lvs. cordate, ovate. Fis. larger (1'), hairy in froat, side-loves toothed...Nos. 3, 4
- 1 L. amplexicable L. Leaves cut-crenate, petiolate, the floral sessile-clasping; corolla slender (6"), galea entire, side-lobes not toothed, throat spotted. (1) 6-10".
 2 L. prepringer L. L. v. republish to cover greater all petiolete; corolla slender.
- 2 L. purpùreum L. Lvs. roundish to ovate, crenate, all petiolate; corolla slender, 6", hairy within, side-lobes with a subulate tooth, galea entire. (1) Penn., &c.: rare.
- 3 L. alba L. Lvs. hairy, petiolate; cor. white, curved, a hairy ring within, and the side-lobes with a tooth. Waysides: rare. Flowers in whorls. Cultivated.
- 4 L. MACULÀTUM (or rugòsum). Leaves hairy, rugous, petiolate, marked with a white oblong spot along the midvein. Flowers as in No. 3, but purplish. Cultivated.
- 37. PHLOMIS, L. Jerusalem Sage. Calyx truncately 5-toothed. Cor. galea broad, keeled, lower lip spreading, 3-fid. Stamens ascending beneath the galea, the upper pair appendaged at base. Leaves rugous. Verticils showy, axillary.
- P. tuberòsa. Tall, smoothish, with large ovate-cordate, crenate leaves; fis. 30—40 in a whorl, purple, hairy inside. Scarce in gardens and waste grounds.
- 38. BALLÒTA, L. BLACK HOARHOUND. Cal. funnel-form, 10-veined, 5-toothed. Cor. tube cylindrical, as long as the calyx, upper lip concave, crenate, lower lip 3-cleft, middle segment largest, emarginate. Sta. 4, ascending, exserted. Achenia ovoid-triangular. 24
- B. nigra L. Lvs. ovate, subcordate, serrate; bracts linear-subulate; cal. throat dilated, teeth spreading, acuminate. Waste places, N. Eng.: rare. July. § Europe.
- 39. MOLUCCELLA, L. MOLUCCA BALM. SHELL FLOWER. Calyx campanulate, very large, the margin expanding, often repand-spinous. Corolla tube included, limb bilabiate. Stamens 4, ascending. ①
- M. Lævis. A curious plant, noted for its ample calyx, much larger than its small, yellowish corolla. Stem smooth, 2f; leaves round-ovate, cut-crenate. Syria.
- 40. GALEOPSIS, L. HEMP NETTLE. Cal. 5-cleft, spinescent. Upper lip of the corolla vaulted, subcrenate, lower lip with 3 unequal lobes, having 2 teeth on its upper side, middle lobe largest, cleft and crenate. Sta. exserted, anth. cells transverse. ① Vert. distant, many-flwd. § Eur.
- 1 G.Tetràhit L. St. hispid, the internodes thickened upward; leaves ovate, hispid, serrate; cor. twice as long as the calyx, upper lip nearly straight, concave; corolla white-purple. A common weed in fields and waste grounds, N. States. 1—3f. Jn., Jl.
- 2 G.Ládanum L. Internodes equal; lvs. lanceolate, subserrate, pubescent; upper lip of the corolla slightly crenate; corolla roseate. Waste soils: rare. 1f. August.
- 41. STACHYS, L. Hedge Nettle. Cal. tube angular, bell-form, 5or 10-ribbed, with 5 acute or pungent teeth. Cor. upper lip erect-spreading or some vaulted, lower spreading, 3-lobed, mid-lobe largest. Stamens as-

cending, lower pair longer, anthers approximating by pairs. Verticils 2-10-flowered, approximating in a terminal raceme.

Our species are much alike, yet easily distinguished. They have stems mostly hispid, leaves elliptic-lanceolate, crenate-serrate, narrowed to an abrupt base, and corolla pale-purple with deeper spots. Summer.

- 1 S. hyssopifolia Mx. Leaves sessile, linear-lanceolate, serrulate, small (1-2/);
- calyx teeth half as long as the 7" corolla. Mass. to Mo., and S. 6-12".

 2 S. glàbra Rid. Leaves all petiolate, serrate; calyx teeth much spreading, as long
- as the corolla tube. Woods, N. Y. to Mich., and S. 15'-3f. Racemes 3-7'.

 3 S. palústris L. Stout, hirsute; leaves some pointed, large, hoary beneath; corolla
- twice longer (7-8') than the calyx teeth. Moist shades, Can. to Car. 1-4f.

 4 S. áspera Mx. Slender, hispid; leaves pointed, sharp-serrate; calyx glabrous.
- teeth hispid, equalling the corolla tube. Damp soils; common. 2f. Not leafy. 5 S. cord ita Rid. Stout, with large, pointed leaves, crenate-dentate; calyx teeth
- triangular, much shorter than the corolla. 24 Shady banks, W. 2-5f.
- 6 S. arvénsis L. Weak, diffuse; lvs. ovate-cordate, obtuse; bracts very short; cal. teeth lanceolate; corolla tube included, lips short. ① Waste grounds, N.: rare. §
- 42. BETÓNICA, Tourn. BETONY. Calyx tubular-bell-form, with 5 awn-like teeth. Cor. as in Stachys, but beardless inside. Stam. ascending parallel beneath the galea. Style bifid. Lower leaves long petioled, cordate, all crenate. Verticils large, dense, in a terminal spike.
- 1 B. officinalis L. Wood B. Spike interrupted at base; flowers purple, cor. twice longer than calyx (7"), galea entire. Gardens, and escaped. 1f. Rare. § Europe.
- 2 B. GRANDIFLORA. Villous; floral leaves clasping; verticils separate; corolla violet, large (15"), handsome, galea obcordate, glabrous. Gardens. 2f. Siberian.
- 43. LEONÙRUS, L. MOTHER-WORT. Calyx 5-10-striate, 5-toothed. teeth subspinescent. Upper iip of the corolla entire, hairy, concave, erect, lower lip 3-lobed, the middle lobe obcordate. Stam. 4, ascending beneath the upper lip. Mostly 2. Verticils axillary. Flowers purplish. Summer.
- 1 L. Cardiaca L. Lvs. palmate-lobed, 3-fld, to lanceolate; corolla longer than the calyx, a hairy ring within. About dwellings. 3-5f. § Asia.
- 2 L. marrublástrum L. Leaves oblong-ovate, coarsely cut-verrate; cor. shorter than the calyx teeth, naked within. Waste grounds. 2—4f. § Europe.
- 44. MARRUBIUM, L. HOARHOUND. Cal. tubular, 5-10-striate, with 5 or 10 subequal teeth. Cor. upper lip erect, flattish or concave, entire or bifid, lower lip spreading, 3-lobed, middle lobe broadest, emarginate, tube included. Stam. included in the tube. 24 Fls. in dense verticils, white.
- M. vulgare L. Hoary-pubescent; lvs. roundish, ovate, crenate-dentate, downy canescent beneath; cal. of 10 setaceous, hooked teeth. Fields, &c. 1-2f. Jn., Jl. § Eur.
- 45. LEONÒTIS, Br. Lion's-EARS. Calyx 10-veined, apex incurved, throat oblique, sub-10-toothed, upper tooth largest. Cor. tube exserted, upper lip concave, erect, entire, lower short, spreading, trifid. Sta. 4, under the galea, anth. in pairs.—Vert. dense, with numerous lin.-subulate bracts.

 L. nepetæfòlia Br. Erect, stout; lys. thin. oyate, crenate, on slender petioles: cal.

teeth 8, spinescent; whorls very large; cor. scarlet, 10". (1) Fields, S. 4-7f. § Afr.

ORDER XCII. BORRAGINACEÆ. BORRAGEWORTS.

Herbs (shrubs or trees), with round stems and branches, not aromatic, Leaves alternate, generally rough, with stiff hairs. Stipules none. Flowers seldom yellow, generally in a coiled (scorpoid) inflorescence. Sepals 5. Petals 5, united below, regular, very rarely irregular. Stamens 5, inserted in the tube. Ovary 4-lobed, or entire, forming in fruit 4 separate, 1-seeded achenia in the bottom of the persistent calvx. Figs. 141, 455.

I. EHRETIEÆ, Ovary entire, style terminal. Fruit 4-seeded, fleshy. Shrubs(a)	
a Calyx 4-5-toothed, in heads. Corolla funnel-form, white. Fla. and t	
a Calyx 4-5-toothed, in corymbs. Corolla funnel-form, white. Fla	43
3 Calyx 5-parted, in secund spikes. Corolla salver-form, pale	1
If HELIOTROPEE. Ov. entire, style terminal. Fr. dry, separating into parts(b)	
b Corolla tube cylindrical, throat open. Fruit separating into 4 parts HELIOTHOPIUM.	2
b Corolla tube conical, throat constricted. Fruit separating into 2 partsHELIOPHYTUM.	3
IL BORRAGE A. Ovary deeply 4-lobed, style basilar. Fruit 4 achenia(c)	
e Corolla irregular, blue,—d having the border obliquely lobed	4
-d having the slender tube bentLrcorsta.	5
• Corolla regular in both tube and border(e)	
• Achenia armed with barbed prickles.—f Corolla salver-formECHINOSPERMUM.	6
— Corolla funnel-formCYNOGLOSSOM.	7
• Achenia unarmed. Corolla throat closed by scales(g)	
g Corolla wheel-form, no tube. Anthers exsertedBORRAGO.	8
g Corolla wheel-form, a very short tube. Anthers includedOMPHALODES.	9
g Corolla tubular-bell-form, white. Style exserted	10
g Corolla funnel-form, blue. Stamens included	11
• Achenia unarmed. Corolla throat not closed with scales(h)	
	12
	13
h Corolla lobes rounded, imbricate in bud,—k white or yellowLITHOSPERMUM.	
-k purple-blueMERTENSIA.	15

- 4. TOURNEFÓRTIA, L. SUMMER HELIOTROPE. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. salver-form, throat naked. Sta. 5, included. Sty. short. Fr. 2-carpelled, 4-celled and 4-seeded. 5 b With entire leaves and secund spikes.
- 1 T. HELIOTROPOÌDES HOOK. Shrubby at base, erect, hairy, with oval obtuse wavy-edged leaves; ped. terminal, 2 or 3 times forked, with numerous small inodorous, pale-lilac, pretty flowers. Buencs Ayres.
- 2 T. gnaphaloides al white-silky, and T. volùbilis, climbing; in S. Fla.
- 2. HELIOTROPIUM, Tournef. HeLIOTROPE. Calyx 5-parted. Cor. salver-form, throat open, folded between the lobes. Anth. sessile. Sty. short, stigma conical, the achenia cohering at base, at length separable. 21 5 Fls. white or purple, in 1-sided, scorpoid spikes. Summer.
- spreading in fruit, hairy. ① Rocky banks, moist fields, Va., and N.: rare. 8-12. § 2 H. Curassávicum L. Glabrous, ascending; leaves linear-oblong to spa.l.atc,
- 2 H. Curassávicum L. Glabrous, ascending; leaves linear-oblong to spa. ...atc, obtuse, tapering to base, veinless and glaucous. (1) Shores, W. and S. 1f.
- 3 H. Peruvlànum. Shrubby, erect, pubescent; leaves rugous, lance-ovate, short-petio late; corolla twice longer than the calyx, peculiarly fragrant. Peru.
- 4 H. CORYMBÖSUM. Pubescent, with lance-oblong leaves tapering both ways; flowers deep purple, less fragrant, but larger than in No. 3.

- 3. HELIÓPHYTUM, DC. Calyx 5-parted. Cor. salver-form, throat constricted, 5-rayed. Anth. included. Sty. very short. Nuts 2, each 2-celled (sometimes with 2 additional empty cells).—Herbs with habit of Heliotrope,
- H. Indicum DC. Erect, branching, hairy; lvs. ovate, erose-serrulate, acute, veiny, rugous, abrupt or subcordate at base; spike terminal, single (rarely forked); corollamuch exserted; fruit with four empty cells. (1) Fields, W. and S. 1—2f. §
- 4. ÉCHIUM, Tourn. VIPER'S BUGLOSS. Calyx 5-parted, segm. subulate, erect. Cor. campanulate, obliquely and unequally lobed, with a short tube and naked throat. Stigma cleft. Achenia tuberculate, base flat. Flowers irregular, in spicate, panicled racemes. Summer.
- E. vulgare L. Plant rough with bristles and tubercles; lvs. lanceolate; fis. large, handsome, violet-blue, many and crowded. ① Fields, Pa. to Va. 11f.
- 5. LYCOPSIS, L. WILD BUGLOSS. Calyx 5-cleft. Cor. funnel-form, tube incurved, throat closed with ovate, converging scales. Ach. perforated at base, ovoid, angular. ① Distinguished mainly by the curved cor. tube.
- L. arvénsis L. Plant hispid, erect, branched above, with lanceolate, repand-denticulate leaves; flowers small, sky-blue with white scales, the bent tube longer than the calyx, in leafy racemes. Fields and waysides. 1f. § S. Europe.
- 6. ECHINOSPÉRMUM, Swartz. Burr-seed. Calyx 5-parted. Cor. hypocrateriform, throat closed with concave scales. Ach. erect, bearing 1—3 rows of echinate prickles, smooth between, compressed or angular, fixed to a central column.—Herbs with bracted racemes and small blue fis.
- E. Láppula Lehm. Branched above; lvs. hairy, lanceolate to linear; corolla longer than calyx, border concave; ach. with prickles in two rows. ① Dry soils. 1f. July.
- 7. CYNOGLÓSSUM, Tourn. Hound's Tongue. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. short, funnel-form, concave, throat closed by 5 converging, convex scales. Ach. covered with echinate prickles, depressed, forming a broad pyramidal fruit, each fixed laterally to the style. Lvs. large. Cor. blue, purple or white.
- 1 C. officinàlis L. Common H. Silky-pubescent, leafy to the top; leaves oblonglanceolate, the upper sessile; naked racemes panicled; corolla dull purple. 24 Pastures, &c. 1—2f. Plant dull green, ill-scented. July. § Europe.
- 2 C. Virginicum L. Plant hairy, leasless above, with oblong-oval lvs. below, and a terminal cluster of short spikes of pale-purple flowers. 2t Woods, Va., N. and W.
- 3 (. Morrisoni DC. Beggar-ticks. Rough-pubescent, widely-branched; leaves acuminate; racemes forked; flowers very small, white; fruit with doubly barbed prickles adhering to all that pass. (1) Rocky places. 2—3f. July.
- 8. BORRAGO, Tourn BORRAGE. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. rotate, with acute segments, a scale at base of each. Sta. converging. Ach. ovoid, muricate, excavated at base, inserted lengthwise into an excavated recep.—Eur.
- B. OFFICINÀLIS. Rough-haired, branching; leaves ovate; flowers sky-blue, showy, in terminal, loose racemes. (2) In old gardens, sowing itself. 1—2f. All Summer.
 - 9. OMPHALODES, Tourn. NAVELWORT. Calyx deeply 5-parted.

Cor. rotate, tube shorter than the calyx tube, throat closed. Sta. included Achenia cup-form, toothed at the edges.—Oriental herbs.

- 1 0. LINIFÒLIA. Erect, smooth, glaucous; leaves obovate to linear-lanceolate; corolla white, twice longer than calyx. ① Spain. 1f. June—August.
- 2 0. VERNA. Runners creeping; leaves cordate to ovate, puberulent; racemes in pairs, few-flowered; flowers bright blue. 24 S. Europe. 6'. April, May.
- 10, SYMPHYTUM, Tourn. Comfrey. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. tubular-campanulate, orifice closed with 5, subulate scales, converging into a cone. Ach, smooth, ovoid, fixed by an excavated base. 24 Oriental herbs.
- S. officinale L. Stem hairy, winged with the decurrent, lance-ovate leaves; fis. white or pink, in revolute racemes. Gardens and fields. 2—4f. Summer.
- 11. ANCHÙSA, L. Bugloss. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. funnel-form, throat closed with 5 scales. Sta. included. Achenia excavated at base.—Europe.
- A. ITÁLICA. Plant bristly-hispid, with lanceolate leaves and panicled racemes of numerous bright-blue, small mellifluous flowers. A hardy biennial. Summer.
- 12. ONOSMODIUM, Mx. Cal. deeply 5-parted, with linear segments. Cor. cylindrical, having a ventricous, half 5-cleft limb, with the segments converging and the throat open. Anth. sessile, included. Style much exserted. Achenia whitish, shining. 24 North American. Racemes terminal, subspicate, one-sided. Flowers white. Summer.
- 1 0. Virgini\u00e1num A. DC. Very rough with appressed, stiff bristles; lvs. oblong, sessile, 5-veined; cor. hispid, \u00e4 longer than the lance-linear sepals, the segm. lance-subulate; anthers arrow-shaped. Dry soils. 15-30'. Corolla 4-5".
- 2 0. Carolinianum DC. Shaggy with long, spreading, rusty-white bristles; leaves lance-oblong, 7-veined; flowers shaggy-bristly; corolla near twice longer than sepals, the segments ovate, obtuse. By streams, M., W., S. 2—4f.
- 3 0. molle Mx. Hoary with soft appressed hairs; lvs. oblong-ovate; corolla hirsute, lobes triangular, pointed. Dry soils, W. 2—3f.
- 13. MYOSÒTIS, Dill. FORGET-ME-NOT. Cal. 5-cleft. Cor. salver- or funnel-form, tube about equalling the calyx, the 5 lobes convolute in bud, throat closed with short, concave scales. Ach. ovate, smooth, with a small cavity at base.—Herbs slightly villous. Racemes bractless, or with a few small leaves at the base. Flowers never axillary. May—Aug. Fig. 455.
 - § Racemes one-sided. Calyx clothed with minute, appressed hairs, if any.....No. 1 § Rac. two-sided. Calyx beset with spreading, minutely-hooked bristles...Nos. 2, 4
- 1 M. palústris Roth. Roughish-downy, or nearly smooth, branching; leaves lance-oblong, obtuse; ped. spreading, longer (2—3") than the equal cal.; cor. 2—2 broad, blue, with a yellow centre. 2 Gardens; from Europe, also escaped in fields, &c.
- β. laxa, taller (19), very slender; lvs. lin.-obl.; ped. 4—6" long. Swamps, ditches.
- 2 M. arvénsis L. Rough with tubercled hairs, branched; leaves oblong-lanccolate, acute; rac. loose, naked; ped. twice as long as the open, equal cal. @ Fields. 6-15'
- 3 M. verna N. (stricta Link.) Rough-bristly, with spatulate to lin.-oblong lve; ped. ascending, as long as the closed, bilabiate calyx; racemes leafy at base. ① Dry hills.
- 4 M. versicolor Pers. Stem very slender, hispid-villous; leaves oblong; racemes leafless; pedicels shorter than the deeply and equally 5-cleft calyx; flowers yellow, varying to blue. Del. (Canby, Porter). § Europe. The true Forget-me-not.
 - 14. LITHOSPERMUM, L. GROMWELL. PUCCOON. Cor. funnel- or

salver-form, limb 5-lobed, orifice open, with or without appen lages, anth included. Stig. obtuse, bifid. Ach. bony, rugous or smooth, flat at base.—Herbaceous or suffruticous, generally with a thick, reddish root. Flowers spiked or racemed, bracted, white or yellow. (See Addenda.)

- § Achenia rugous-tubercled. Corolla throat open, not appendaged, white......No. 1
- § Achenia smooth and white. Corolla throat appendaged.—a Fls. white... Nos. 2--4

 —a Fls. yellow .Nos. 5--7

 —a Fls. white... Nos. 2--4

 —a Fls. yellow .Nos. 5--7

 —a Fls. yellow
- 1 L. arvénse L. Wheat-thief. Leaves linear-lanceolate, obtuse, hairy; calyx nearly equal to the corolla, with spreading segments. (1) A rough weed in fields. 1f--18'.
- Root reddish. Fis. small, solitary in the upper axils. May, June. § Europe.

 2 L. officinàle L. Erect, very branching above; lvs. lanceolate, acute, veiny; calyx nearly equal to the tube of the corolla. 21 Dry soils, N. and M. 1—2f. Flowers
- small, pedicellate, in recurved, leafy racemes. July. § Europe.

 3 L. latifòlium Mx. Rough, erect, subsimple; leaves ovate, sessile, pointed both
- ways; racemes leafy, sepals lance-linear. 2t Thickets, N. Y. to Va., and W. 2f.
 4 L. angustifòlium Mx. Ascending, much branched; leaves linear, rigid; flowers scattered; corolla hardiy exserted. 2t Sandy banks, W. 6-15'. Leaves 1'.
- 5 L. canéscens Lehm. Puccoon. Erect, subsimple, soft-villons; leaves oblong or linear-oblong, obtuse; stem revolute at top, with the showy orange-yellow flowers axillary. 24 Fields, prairies, N. Y., W. and S. 8-12', June, July.
- 6 L. hirtum Lehm. Erect, simple, rough-haired; lvs. lance-linear, the floral lance-ovate; corolla twice longer than the linear sepals. 24 Pa., W. and S. 8-15'. May.
- 7 L. longifiòrum Spr. Slender, simple, cinereous-strigous; leaves linear; corolla tube 4 times longer than the calyx (9-12'). Plains, W. 10-15'. July.
- 15. MERTÉNSIA, Roth. SMOOTH LUNGWORT. Calyx short, 5-cleft. Cor. tube cylindric, limb subcampanulate, 5-cleft, throat open, often with 5 folds or ridges between the insertion of the stamens. Sta. inserted at top of the tube. Ach. smooth or reticulated. 24 St. and lvs. usually glabrous, pellucid-punctate, the radical many-veined, cauline sessile. Rac. terminal.
- 1 M. Virgínica DC. Ascending, very smooth; root leaves large, obovate to ovate, stem leaves sessile, lance-oblong, all entire, obtuse; fis. somewhat trumpet-shaped pendent, 10", blue to lilac, very handsome. Rich soils, N. Y., S. & W. 1-11. May. 1
- 2 M. marítima Don. Glabrous, weak; lvs. ovate, obtuse, fleshy, glaucous; corolla twice longer than calyx, blue-purple. Sea-shore, N. H., and N.: rare.
- 3 M. paniculata Don. Scabrons, erect; lvs. acuminate, cordate-ovate to oblong corolla thrice longer than calyx, blue to white. Lake Superior, and N. †

ORDER XCIII. HYDROPHYLLACEÆ. HYDROPHYLLS.

Herbs mostly, with alternate-lobed leaves and regular bluish flowers. Calyx 5-cleft, usually with appendages at the clefts, persistent, free. Corolla 5-lobed, often with 10 honey scales or furrows near the base. Stamens 5, inserted into the corolla, with a deeply bifid style. Ovary entire, evoid, free, 1-celled, with 2 parietal, several-seeded placentæ. Fruit 2-valved, filled by the placentæ. Seeds reticulated, albuminous.

[§] HYDROPHYLLE A. Ovary and pod 1-celled. Style bifld. Leaves cleft...(a)

^{\$} HYDROLE ... Ovary and pod 2-celled, co-seeded. Styles 2. Leaves entire ... (4)

a Lobes of the corolla convolute in the bud...(b)

a Lobes of the corolla imbricate (quincuncial) in the bad...(c)

b Stamens exserted. Flowers in forked, revolute cymes	. Hydrophylluw	1
b Stamens included. Flowers solitary, opposite the leaves		2
e Flowers solitary. Calyx enlarged in fruit	ELLISIA.	3
c Flowers racemed.—d Lobes of the corolla fringe-toothed	COSMANTHUS.	4
—d Lobes of the wheel-bell-form corolla entire	PHACELIA.	5
-d Lobes of the tube-bell-form corolla entire		6
e Corolla wheel-bell-form. Leaves ordinary, with soft hairs		7
e Corolla funnel-form. Leaves large, with stinging hairs	. WIGANDIA.	В

- 1. HYDROPHÝLLUM, Tourn. WATER-LEAF. BURR-FLOWER. Sepals slightly united at base. Corolla bell-form, convolute in bud, with 5 double folds (nectaries) inside. Sta. exserted. Caps. globous, 1-celled, 2-valved, 4-seeded, 3 of the seeds mostly abortive. Placentæ 2, fleshy, free except at the base and apex. 2 Leaves large, long-stalked, pinnately or palmately veined, cauline alternate. Cymes scorpoid, bractless.
- 1 H. appendiculatum Mx. Hairy; lvs. palmately 5-lobed, the lower pinnately divided, lobes pointed and toothed; sta. often included; appendages deflexed, much shorter (1") than sep. (4-5"); cor. blue. Woods, N. Y. to Wis., & Va. 1-14f. May.
- 2 H. Virginicum L. Nearly smooth; leaves pinnatifid; segments oval-lanceolate, pointed, incised, the upper 3 confluent; petioles long; ped. still longer, bearing a roundish tuft of pale flowers with hirsute calyxes. Moist woods. 1f. June.
- 3 H. Canadénse L. Lvs. smoothish, palmate, roundish, with 5-7 shallow lobes, unequally dentate, teeth obtuse-mucronate; fls. in crowded fascicles; ped. shorter than the forked petioles; cor. white or purplish. Alpine woods. 1-11. June, Jl.
- 4 H. macrophýllum N. Whitish, with reversed hairs; leaves oblong-oval in outline, pinnatifid, and cut into blunt-mucronate teeth; cymes dense, globous, on long peduncles; corolla white, 6"; stamens 10". Rocky woods, W. and S. 1f. June.
- 2. NEMÓPHILA, N. Cal. 5-parted, the sinuses with reflexed appendages. Cor. wheel-bell-form, lobes rounded, convolute in bud, tube with 5 pairs of folds within. Sta. included. Ov. and caps. as in Hydrophyllum, the placentæ each 2-12-ovuled. ① Tender and fragile, with pinnately-parted leaves and solitary, showy flowers.
- 1 N. microcalyx F. & M. Smooth; leaves triangular, 5-3-cleft, with rounded, mucronate teeth; ped. and petioles slender; corolla 1-2", white, calyx still smaller; seeds 1 or 2. Damp woods, S. 3-12', very weak. April.
- 2 N. INSÍGNIS. LVS. oblong, with 7-9 ovate, acute lobes, shorter than peduucles; fig. 1' or more broad, the border pure blue with a white centre. California.
- 3 N. MACULATA. Leaves 3-7-lobed, tapering and entire at base; flowers on long ped., 14' broad, white, with a violet spot on the apex of each lobe. California.
- 4 N. ATOMÀRIA. Leaves and peduncles nearly as in the last; flowers white, 10-12", sprinkled all over with small brown spots. Sierra Mountains.
- 3. ELLÍSIA, L. Cal. 5-parted, equalling the tubular-bell-form corolla, enlarged in fruit. Cor. tube minutely appendaged within. Sta. included. Caps. 2-valved, 4-2-seeded. Leaves pinnatifid, flowers white, May—July.
- R. Nyctelæa L. Weak, slender; lvs. petiolate, the upper alternate, lobes 9-11, lin. oblong; ped. 1-flowered, with calyx larger than corolla. Woods, Pa., W and S. 1f

- 4. COSMÁNTHUS, Noite. MIAMI MIST. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. wheel-bell-form, tube not appendaged, lobes delicately fringe-toothed, as long as the stamens. Ovary hairy. Capsule 2-valved, 4-seeded. ① Delicate, with alternate leaves and small pale flowers in long, bractless racemes.
- 1 C. Púrshil Wood. Nearly smooth, erect; lvs. pinnatifid, the upper sessile, lobes 5-7, oblong, acute; rac. 9-15-flowered; pedicels longer than the lance-linear, ciliate sepals; fls. light blue, 5-6". River bottoms, Ill., Ky., to Ga. 8-12'. May, June.
- 2 C. fimbriatus Mx. Pubescent; stems clustered, assurgent; leaves pinnate, with 5—" roundish or oblong-obtuse lobes; pedicels as long as the oblong-spatulate, obtuse sepals; corolla white, 4—5". Mountains, Tenn., Va., to Ga. May.
- 5. PHACÈLIA, L. Cal. not appendaged. Corolla tubular-bell-form, lobes entire, imbricate in bud, tube appendaged within. Sta. 5, generally exserted. Ov. and caps. hispid, ovoid, 4 − ∞-seeded.—Herbs hispid, with alternate leaves and 1-sided racemes. May, June.
- 1 P. bipinnatifida Mx. Stem hairy, suberect, much branched; lvs. cut-pinnatifid, long-petioled, segm. again incised; rac. forked or simple, loose; corolla twice longer than ealyx. 6". blue. (2) Hilly woods. Ill. to N. C. and Ala. 1—2f.
- 2 P. TANACETIFÒLIA. Hispid or hairy, tall, with pinnatisect leaves, long, delse ta cemes, corollas blue, and long, exserted stamens. California. 1—2f.
- 3 P. congésta. Hoary-pubescent; lvs. pinnate with very unequal alternate-cut lfts. racemes loose, spicate; flowers small, blue; stamens little exserted. California. 1f.
- 4 P. parvifiòra Ph. Stems smoothish, weak; lvs. all petiolate, pinnatifid or 3-fid. lobes distant, small; fis. 4", pale; sep. smoothish. (2) Shady banks, Pa., and S. 9'.
- 5 P. maculàta Wood. Erect, branched, sparingly hirsute; lvs. pinnatifid, 5-7-lobed, lower petiolate, upper sessile; fis. 7", violet-blue, 10-spotted around the yellow throat; sepala bristly-ciliate, linear-oblong. (2) Stone Mountain, Ga., and W. 6-12'.
- 6 P. pusilla Buckley. Pubescent; leaves sessile, pinnatifid, lobes abruptly pointed; fis. pale-blue or white; sepals linear-oblong; stamens exserted. Prairies, Ala.
- 7 P. Franklinii Gray. Soft-hairy, erect; lvs. bipinnatifid with crowded lobes; racemes short, dense, crowded, with blue fis. Isl. Royal (Porter) to Oreg.! Cultivated.
- 8 P. viscida. Viscid with glandular hairs, ovate, coarsely-toothed leaves, and long, revolute racemes, uncoiling as the large (9") purple-blue flowers expand. Cal. 1f.
- 9 P. MENZIÈSH. Lvs. linear, entire, or the lower with few linear-oblong lobes; flowers sessile, light-blue, in short spikes. Oregon.
- 6. WHITLÀVIA, Harvey. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. tubular-campanulate, the 5 lobes abruptly spreading, throat slightly contracted. Sta. exserted. Capsule ∞-seeded. ① From Texas and California.
- W. Grandiflöra. Some viscid, with broad, ovate, petiolate, coarsely-toothed leaves, loose racemes of large (1) deep-blue (or white) bell-shaped flowers. June—October.
- 7. HYDROLEA, L. Sep. 5. Cor. rotate-campanulate, 5-lobed, bearing the 5 stamens. Styles 2, distinct. Capsule 2-celled, 2-valved, the placentæ large, with ∞ minute seeds.—Herbs with entire leaves and cymes of blue flowers. July—September.
- 1 H. corymbòsa Macbride. Not spiny, some hairy above; lvs. lance-ovate, sessile; branchlets corymbed, each with a terminal, showy, azure flower. Ponds, S. 1-2.

- 2 H. quadriválvis Walt. Spiny, hispid; leaves lanceolate, petiolate; cymcs 4.4 flowered; cor azure-blue, 5-6" broad; sep. ovate. Slow waters, S. C., and W. M.
 - 8. WIGANDIA, H. B. K. Cor. funnel-form.—Herbs with large leaves.
- W. CARACASANA. Half-shrubby, with ovate-cordate, doubly-crenate, variegated, ample leaves, stinging hairs, and revolute spikes of small flowers. S. Am. Greenhouse.

ORDER XCIV. POLEMONIACEÆ. PHLOXWORTS.

Merbs with alternate or opposite leaves and 5-parted, regu'ar, showy flowers. Corolla monopetalous, the lobes convolute, rarely imbricate in estivation. Stamens 5, adherent to the corolla tube, and alternate with its lobes. Ovary 3-celled. Stigma 3-cleft. Capsule 3-celled, 3-valved, loculicidal. Seeds few or many, albuminous, attached to a permanent columella. Fig. 46.

2.00
1. POLEMONIE E. Sepals united at base. Lobes of the corolla convolute in bud(a)
II. DIAPENSIEÆ. Sepals distinct, oval. Lobes of the corolla imbricated in budDIAPENSIA. 7
a Stamens unequal, included in the tube of the salver-form corollaPHLOX.
2 Stamens unequal, in the tube of the funnel-form (scarlet) corolla
a Stamens equal and protruded from the corolla tube. Seeds CO(b)
b Leaves undivided, opposite. Corolla wheel-funnel-form, dentateFENZLIA. 3
5 Leaves variously divided. Ovary and pod OD-seeded(c)
c Stamens equal and straight. Corolla of various forms
c Stamens declined in the bell-form corolla.—d Low herbs POLEMONIUM. 5
-d Climbing shrubsCob.za. ' 6
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·

- 1. PHLOX, L. PHLOX. LYCHNIDEA. Calyx prismatic, deeply 5-cleft. Corolla salver-form, the tube more or less curved. Sta. very unequally inserted, and included in the tube. Caps. 3-celled, cells each 1-seeded.—A highly ornamental North American genus. Lvs. mostly opposite, sessile, simple, entire. Fls. in terminal cymes, corymbed or panicled. Fig. 46.

-4 Leaves imbricated.... No. 11

- 2 P. maculata L. Stem roughish, purple-spotted, upright; leaves thickish, lanceolate, the upper ovate-cordate; fls. many, purple, in an oblong panicle; calyx teeth lanceolate, acure. 2 Moist fields, Penn. to Car., and W. 2-3f. June-August.
 - B. gractitor. Tall, slender, rough; leaves lance-linear and linear. Ga. (Feay).
 y. suarcolens. Smooth; flowers white, sweet-scented. Gardens.
- 3 P. Carolina L. Ascending, often branched; leaves lanceolate, rounded at base, pointed; fis. rose-purple, in small, dense cymes. 21 Prairies, woods, Pa., W. and S. 9'-2f. May-July.-β. στλει has roughlish stems and ovate leaves.

- 4 P. glabérrima L. Slender, erect; leaves oblong- to lance-linear, taper-pointed thick, with rolled margins; calyx teem sharp-pointed; corollas pale-pink, few. 21 Prairies and barrens, Wis. to Ga. 1-3f. June, July.
- 5 P. pilòsa L. Ascending, slender, glandular-hairy above; lvs. lanceolate to linear, attenuate to an acute apex; corymbs loose; calyx teeth bristle-pointed, much longer than the tube; corolla small. 24 Wis. to N. J., and S. May, June.
 - B. Floridana. Leaves oblong-lanceolate; calyx teeth lance-setaceous. Fla.
- 6 P. involucràta Wood. Hoary-pubescent, branched and ascending at base; lvs linear-oblong, rather obtuse, clasping, flat, the floral similar and closely subtending the dense corymbs as if involucrate; calyx teeth linear or subulate-spatulate; flowers purple to carmine. 2 Dry soils, S. 6-12'. May, June.
- 7 P. reptans Mx. Assurgent, with creeping stolons; lvs. obovate to ovate, obtuse, fls. few; sep. linear-subulate; cor. blue-purple. 21 Hills, Ind. to Pa., and S. 9'. Jn.
- 8 P. divaricata L. Low, diffuse, downy; lvs. ovate to lance-oblong, acute; flowers grayish-blue, lobes notched; sep. lin.-subulate. 2t N. Y. to Wis., and S. 1f. Apr., May. β. Laphamii. Leaves ovate; corolla lobes obtuse, entire. Wis. (Lapham).
- 9 P. Drummondii Hook. Upright, forking, glandular-hairy; lvs. lanceolate to oblong, mostly alternate; sepais lance-setaceous, revolute; flowers in dense cocymbs, all shades in the gardens, white to purple, with a star. (1) Ga. ! to Texas.
- 10 P. bifida Beck. Low, assurgent, diffuse; lvs. lance-ovate to lance-linear; fls. few, sepals linear, petals deeply bifid, purple. 24 Ill. to Mo.: rare. 6/. April.
- 11 P. subulata L. Moss Pink. Procumbent, much branched and very leafy, in tufts; leaves rigid, linear to subulate, fascicled; flowers pink to white, covering the tufts in May. 5-8'. Penn., S. and W., and in gardens.
- 2. COLLOMIA COCCÍNEA. (1) From Chili, has bright carmine-red fis in heads subtended by broad bracts. Leaves ovate-lanceolate, often 3-cleft st apex, alternate. Pods 3-seeded. 10—15'. June, July.
- 3. FÉNZLIA DIANTHOÌDES. ① California. A small pink-like herb 8-6', with exquisitely beautiful flowers, 1', solitary, pink with 5 purple dots around a vellow eye, and the 5 lobes evenly notched at the end. Leaves linear, opposite.
- 4. GÍLIA, R. & P. Cal. teeth acute. Cor. funnel-form, the tube short or long, bearing the equal sta. more or less exserted and not declined. Pet. entire. Pod ∞-seeded.—Herbs with elegant, showy flowers.

 - 6 Eugína. Corolla tube included in the calvx, scattered or capitate.......Nos. 3, 4
- 1 G. coronopifòlia Pers. Standing Cypress. A splendid herb 2-4f, plume-like in form, closely beset with delicate pinnatifid lvs. and bearing at top a long (1f) thyrse of bright red flowers (15"). (2) Sandy banks, S. C. to Fla., and W. July-Sept. +
- 2 G. ANDROSÀCEA. Strict, simple, downy; lvs. opp., digitately 5-9-cleft into very narrow segments; cor. 1' or more long, lilac, purple or white. ① Cal. 6—12'. May, Ju.
- 3 G. TRÍCOLOB. Diffusely branched; lvs. 2-3-pinnatifid; flowers many, 3-colored, limb lilac, throat purple, tube yellow. A great favorite, from California.
- 4 G. CAPITATA, with the blue 6" flowers at length in round dense heads. Cal. and Oreg.
- 5. POLEMONIUM, L. GREEK VALERIAN. Calyx and corolla bellform, with suberect segments. Stamens equally inserted, declined, hairy at base. Capsules 3-valved, 3-celled.—Herbs weak, with alternate pinnatelydivided leaves and terminal cymes, blue to white.
- 1 P. reptans L. Diffusely branched; leaves 7-11-foliate, leaflets acute; fls. nodding pod cells 2- or 3-seeded. 21 Damp uplands, N. Y. to Wis., and S. 1-11. May.

- P. corùleum. Tall, with erect branches; leaflets 11-17, pointed; fis. erect; seeds
 O. Swamps, Vt., N. Y., N. J. (Dr. Howe, Prof. Porter). 2-3f. Often cultivated.
- 6. COBÆA SCANDENS. Calyx large and leaf-like. Cor. large, throat ample, limb spreading, dull purple. Leaves pinnatisect, ending in a tendril. Coarse climbers, from Mexico. The lower leaf-segments resemble stipules.
- 7. DIAPÉNSIA, L. Cal. of 5 oval sepals, closely subtended by bracts. Corolla bell-form, imbricated in the bud. Fil. flat, arising from the sinuses of the corolla, anth. cells diverging at base and the dehiscence transverse. Caps. 3-celled, co-seeded. __. Prostrate, with densely imbricated, entire leaves and solitary terminal flowers.
- 1 D. Lappónica L. A little tufted shrublet, with fieshy, evergreen, obtuse leaves and the tiny white fis. raised on pedicels 1' long. White Mountains. 2—3'. July.
- 2 D. barbulàta Ell. Prostrate, creeping, forming dense beds, with short branches flowers terminal, sessfle; anth. short-awned at base. Barrens, N. J., and S. 3-6'. Jn.

ORDER XCV. CONVOLVULACEÆ. BINDWEEDS.

Chiefly twining or trailing herbs, sometimes parasitic, sometimes shrubby. Leaves (or scales when leafless) alternate. Flowers regular, pentamerous and 5-androus. Sepals imbricated. Corolla monopetalous, 5-plaited or lobed, convolute in bud. Ovary free, 2-(rarely 3-)celled or falsely 4-celled, or of 2 distinct, 1-ovuled pistils. Capsule 2-6-seeded. Embryo large, coiled in mucilaginous albumen. Figs. 48, 65, 81, 82, 209-10, 262.

III. CUSCUTINE E. Leafless, twining, orange-yellow parasites	. CUSCUTA.	11
II. DICHONDRE E. Leafy. 2 distinct ovaries with 2 distinct styles	DICHONDRA.	10
I. CONVOLVULEÆ. Leafy. Ovary 1. Capsule dehiscent. Seed-lobes leafy(a)		
a Styles united into one(b)		
3 Styles 2 or 3, distinct or nearly so. Stamens included(s)		
b Ovary and pod 4-celled.—c Stamens exserted. Flowers small	.QUAMOCLIT.	
—c Stamens included. Flowers large	.BATATAS.	
b Ovary and pod 3-celled. Stigma capitate, granulate	PHARBITIS.	3
b Ovary and pod 2-celled(d)		
d Stigma 1, capitate.—e Stamens included		4
-e Stamens exserted	.CALONYCTION.	5
d Stigmas 2,-x ovate, flattened. S. F.a		
-a linear-terete. Calyx not bracted	CONVOLVULUS.	6
- coblong-terete. Calyx in 2 large bracts	.CALVSTEGIA.	7
a Styles each bifid. Peduncle very short	.F.volvulus.	8
g Styles each simple. Peduncies longer than the leaves	STYLISMA.	9

- 1. QUÁMOCLIT, Tourn. CYPRESS-VINE. Sep. 5, most y mucronate. Cor. tubular-cylindric, with a salver-form border. Sta. exserted. Style 1, stigma capitate, 2-lobed. Ov. 4-celled, cells 1-seeded. 2 From Tropical Am.
- 1 Q. vulgarls Choisy. Cypress-vine. Lvs. pinnatifid to the midvein, segm. linear, parallel, acute; ped. 1-flwd.; sep. ovate-lanceolate; cor. scarlet. ① An exceedingly delicate vine, in gardens, and often escaped S. July, Aug. §
- 2 Q. coccinea Mench. Leaves cordate, acuminate, entire or angular at base; ped. Mongated, about 5-flowered; calyx awned; flowers light scarlet, limb nearly entire by broad. (i) Along rivers 8, and W. June-Aug § †

- 2. BATATAS, Rumph. Sweet Potato. Cal. of 5 sepals. Cor. campanulate, with a spreading limb. Stam. 5, included. Style simple, stigma capitate, 2-lobed. Capsule 4-celled, 4-valved, with 4 erect seeds. by Herbs, or shrubby, with milky juice.
- 1 B. littoralis Chois. Creeping, sending out runners; lvs. smooth, thick, sinuate with 3-5 rounded lobes and cordate at base; ped. 1-flowered, as long as the leaf; sep. abrupt-pointed; seeds tomentous; corolla white. 2t Coast sands, S. Aug.—Oct.
- 2 B. macrorhiza Wood. Creeping or twining; lvs. cordate, lobed or entire, soft-downy beneath; ped. 1-5-flowered, shorter than the leaves; cor. purple; seeds villous. 24 Sands, S. C. to Fla. Root very large. (Ipomæa Michauxii Swt.)
- 3 B. édulis. Sweet Potato. Lvs. 3-5-lobed or angled, lobes acute; ped. 3-5-flowere. as long as the petioles. 2t W. Indies. Extensively cult. for its sweet tubers. Purple.
- 3. PHÁRBITIS, Chois. Morning Glory. Calyx 5-sepalled. Cor. bell-tunnel-form. Sty. single, stig. capitate, granulate. Ov. 3-(rarely 4-)celled, cells 2-seeded. b Beautiful, cultivated and spontaneous.
- 1 P. purpurea Wood. Twining stem clothed with reversed hairs; lvs. cordate, entire; ped. 2-5-flowered; corolla large, dark purple, varying to blue, flesh-color, &c, appearing x long succession, in fields and gardens. June, July. §
- 2 P. Nil Chois. Some hairy; leaves cordate, 3-lobed; ped. 1-3-flowered, shorter than the petioles; sepals ovate, long-pointed, corolla tube white, border indigo (nil) blue. Gardens, and in fields. July, Aug. §
- 3 P. HEDERÀCEA, from S. Am., differs from P. Nil in the middle lobe of its lvs., which is ovate, and contracted at base; ped. 1-flwd.; cor. 2' or more broad, varying in purple and blue, blue and white, pink and white, &c.—The hybrid P. LIMBÀTA has a purple star with a white border and leaves scarcely lobed. ①
- 4 P. LEÀRH, from Mexico, has ped. longer than the cordate, velvet-silky leaves, each bearing a cluster of magenta-blue-red flowers. Greenhouse. 4. 10—15f.
- 4. IPOMCA, L. Cal. 5-sepalled. Cor. bell-funnel-form. Sta. included. Style 1, stigma capitate. Ov. and capsule 2-celled, cells 2-seeded.—Herbs, shrubs, or trees. Our species are herbs creeping or climbing.
 - * Flowers capitate, involucrate, small, blue. Sepals hairy......No. 1
 - Flowers separate.—a Sepals bristly ciliate, capsules somewhat hairy......Nos. 2, 3
 —a Sepals glabrous.—b Flowers purple. Maritime.....Nos. 4, 5
 - -δ Flowers white, rarely yellow...Nos. 6-8
- 1 1. tamnifolia L. Hairy; leaves ovate, cordate, acuminate, large, equalling the peduncles; fis. crowded, 9", with linear bracts and sepals. ① Ga. to La. Jl.—Sept.
- 2 1. commutata R. & S. Smoothish; lvs. cordate, entire or 3-lobed; ped. as long as the petioles; flowers 2-5, purple to pink, 18"; sep. 5". (1) Fields, S. July-Oct.
- 3 1. lacunòsa L. Puberulent; lvs. cordate, entire or angular-lobed; ped. 4 as long as the petioles; flowers 1-3, white, with a purplish rim, 1', sepals 4 as long. ① Dry fields and hills, Penn. to Ill., and S. 2-6f. August, September.
- 1 1. Pes-Caprie Sw. Roughish; leaves roundish, emarginate or 2-lobed, thick; ped. as long as the petioles; fis. 1-5, purple, 3' long. Coasts of Ga. and Fla. June +.
- 5 1. sagittifòlia (Mx.) Glabrous; lvs. cordate-sagittate; ped. as long as the petiole, much shorter than the one large (3') purple flower. 24 Marshes, S. June +.
- 6 1. sinu ta Ort. Lvs. palmately 7-cleft, varying to sinuate-lobed; segments pinnatifid; ped. 1- or 2-flowered; corolla white, 1'. 2t Ga., Fla. 20f. July-October.
- 7 I. ciliolàta Pers. Leaves cordate, entire, acuminate; ped. 1-flowered, 2-bracted above; corolla large. yellow; sepals 8" long. 24 N. Car. and Tenn.
- 8 1. pandurata Meyer. Wild Potato. Leaves broad-cordate to panduriform; ped.

1-5-flowered, longer than the petioles; sepals \(\frac{1}{2}\) as long as the corolla; corolla \(\frac{1}{2}\), white with a purple centre. \(\frac{1}{2}\) N. Y. to Ill., and S. July, August.

- 5. CALONÝCTION SPECIÒSUM (or Ipomœa Bona-nox), Good-Night; is a tall climber of the W. Indies and S. Fla., often cultivated in the greenhouse. Flow-ors 4-7 on each long peduncle, very large, funnel-form, white.
- CONVÓLVULUS, L. BINDWEED. Sep. 5. Cor. bell-form. Style
 Stigmas 2, thread-form, often revolute. Ovary and capsule 2-celled, 4 seeded.—Herbs or shrubs, twining or erect.
- 1 C. arvénsis L. Prostrate or climbing; leaves arrow-shaped to ear-shaped; ped. bearing 1 small rose-white flower and 2 bracts. 24 Fields; rare. June. §
- 2 C. TRÍCOLOR. Stem weak, 1—3f high; leaves lance-obovate, sessile, shorter than the 1-flowered ped.; corolla yellow in centre, white next, border blue. ① Europe.
- 7. CALYSTÈGIA, Br. Calyx 5-parted, included in 2 leaf-like bracts. Cor. bell-form, 5-plicate. Style 1. Stigmas 2, obtuse. Capsule 1-celled, 4-seeded.—Herbs, with the flowers solitary.
- 1 C. spithamæa Br. Erect or assurgent, 6-8' (a span) high; leaves lance-oblong, as long as the peduncles; flowers white. 2 Can. to Penn., and W. June.
- 2 C. Sèpium Br. Rulland Beauty. Glabrous, twining; lvs. cordate-sagittate, lobes truncate; bracts cordate; flowers many, large, white with a reddish tinge. 24 Hedges, thickets, Can. to Fla. 6-10f. May-July.
 - β. Catesbeiana. Pubescent, with small leaves and short peduncles. S.
 - y. ? paradóxa. Tomentous; bracts linear, remote from the flowers. (Pursh.)
- EVÓLVULUS, L. Sep. 5. Cor. bell-, funnel-, or wheel-form. Sty.
 each bifid. Ovary and capsule 2-celled, 4-seeded.—Herbs diffuse.
- E. sericeus Swtz. Stem dividing at base into simple, filiform, procumbent branches; leaves lance-linear, sessile, 3-veined, silky beneath, 9"; ped. 1—2", 1-flowered; corolla wheel-form, 5", white. 24 Prairies, Ga., Fla., to La. 1f.
- 9. STYLISMA, Raf. Sepals 5, equal. Corolla bell-form. Stamens included. Styles 2, rarely 3. Stig. capitate. 24 Slender creepers.
- 1 S. humistràta (and aquática) Walt. Hairy or smoothish; leaves oval, oblong, or linear, obtuse or retuse both ways, on short petioles; ped. longer than the leaves, 3 (1-5-)flowered; bracts minute; styles less than i united; corolla 6-9", white. Sandy soils, Va. to O., and S. 2-5f. Lvs. 12-18". (S. evolvuloides Choisy.) Jn.-Sept.
- 2 S. Pickeringii (Torr.) Leaves linear, narrowed to subsessile base; bracts leafy, equalling the flower; styles more than 1 united, otherwise as No. 1. N. J. to N. C.
- 10. DICHÓNDRA, Forst. Sep. 5, obtuse. Corolla bell-form, 5-cleft. Pistils 2, distinct. Capsules 2, utricular, 1-seeded. 24 Prostrate.
- D. repens Forst. Lvs. round-cordate or reniform, the petiole longer than the blade or the 1-flowered peduncles; calyx villous, larger (3") than the whitish corolla (2") Wet grounds, S. 3—12". March—May.
- 11. CUSCUTA, Tourn. Dodder. Fls. 5-(rarely 4-)parted. Corolla globular-bell-form. Sta. appendaged with scales or fringes at base. Styles 2. Caps. 2-celled, 4-seeded. ① Stems yellow to orange, thread-form, with minute scales for leaves, twining against the sun and living on other plants.
 - § Stigmas illiform as well as the styles. Capsule regularly circumscissile.... No 1
 - § Stigmas capitate. Capsule indebiscent or bursting irregularly . . . (*)

- 1 C. Epilinum Weih. Flax D. Fls. sessile in small, dense, remote heads; calyx 5-parted, scarcely shorter than the globular corolla or capsule. Flax fields. Jn. § Eur.
- 2 C. glomerata Choisy. Fls. in compact masses surrounding the foster stem while its own filiform stems decay; sepals 1", with many squarrous bracts; corolla white, 2", tube-bell-form, 5-lobed. On the Compositæ, &c., W. and S.
- 3 C. compácta Juss. Fls. in large (1-2') masses, with thick stems; sep. and 3-b bracts minute (\(\frac{1}{2}'\)); cor. slender, with 5 oblong lobes. N. Y., W. and S., on shrubs.
- 4 C. tenuifiòra Eng. Pale, much branched, on high plants; fls. short-pedicelled; cor. tube slender, twice longer than the calyx or its own short obtuse lobes; capsule often but 1- or 2-seeded. Wet grounds, N. J., Pa., to Ill., and W.
- 5 C. infléxa Eng. Fls. pedicelled, mostly 4-parted; cor. fleshy, its lobes erect and inflexed, margins crenulate; capsule brown, capped with the dead corolla. Prairies and open woods, Ill. to Va. and Ga. On Hazel, Rhus, &c.
- 6 C. decòra Chois. Fls. pedicellate, 5-parted, large (14''), fleshy, white; cor. broadbell-form, lobes acute; capsule enveloped by the dead corolla. Wet, Ill. to Fla.
- 7 C. chlorocárpa Eng. Low, branching, orange; fis. 4-parted, short-pedicelled, 1", bell-form, the lobes of cal. and cor. acute; caps. large, greenish. Wis. to Del., & S.
- 8 C. arvénsis Beyr. On low plants; flowers small (\(\frac{4}{7}\), 5-parted, pedicellate; corolla tube shorter than its pointed lobes, or the rounded sepals. N. Y. to III., and S. Jn., Jl.
- 9 C. obtusifiòra H. B. K. Low, bright orange; fis. pedicell., dotted with red glands (β. glandulosa); sep. round-obtuse; caps. 1½". Mostly on Polygonum. Ga., S. and W.
- 10 C. Gronòvii Willd. Stems thick, often high-climbing; fls. mostly 5-parted, a: length densely panicled; corolla tube bell-form, longer than the calyx, its lobes ob tuse, entire, spreading. Common in all the country. Flowers 11/2.
- 11 C. rostràta Shutt. Fls. large (2—3"), in loose cymes; corolla deeply bell-form. lobes obtuse; capsule 2—3", with a 2-pointed beak. Mountains, Md. to S. Car.

ORDER XCVI. SOLANACEÆ. NIGHTSHADES.

Plants herbaceous, rarely shrubby, with a colorless juice and alternate leaves often in pairs. Flowers mostly regular, often extra-axillary, 5-parted, on bractless pedicels. Corolla valvate or plicate in the bud, and often convolute. Calyx persistent. Stamens 5, adherent to the corolla tube, alternate with its lobes; anthers 2-celled. Fruit a 2-(rarely 3- or more)celled capsule or berry. Seeds ∞ , with a curved embryo in fleshy albumen. Figs. 66, 113, 168, 260, 483-4.

- NOLANEÆ. Ovaries few or CO, distinct, simple. Corolla funnel-bell-form.....NOLANA.

 § SOLANEÆ. Ovary 1, compound, 2-(or more)celled...(*)

 Corolla wheel-form, the tube very short. Anthers convergent...(b)

 Corolla bell-form, the broad tube including the erect anthers...(c)

 Corolla funnel-form, tube long and—a the limb somewhat unequal...(d)

 —a the limb quite regular...(e)

 b Stamens connate, opening by slits inside. Berry torous...........LYCOPERSICUM.
 - b Stamens connate, opening by slits inside. Berry torous. Lycopenmeicum.
 b Stamens connivent, opening by slits. Berry dryish, angular. CAPSICUM.
 c Corolla bluish. Berry dry, enclosed in the enlarged calyx. NICANDRA.
 c Corolla yellowish. Berry juicy, enclosed in the enlarged calyx. PHYSALIB.
 - c Corolla purplish. Berry blackish, sitting on the open calyx.......ATROPA

		d	Stamens	exserted,	declinat	e. Caps	sule openi	ng by a li	d	HYOSCYAMUS		8
		d	Stamens	included,	unequal.	Capsu	le openin	g by valv	08	PETUNIA.		9
e	Stan	ens	exserted	l, growing	to the s	ummit o	f the tube			NEIREMBERG	IA.	10
	Stan	ens	exserted	d, growing	to the b	ottom of	f the tube			LYCIUM.		11
	Stan	ens	included	i.—x Flor	vers 3'-1	2' long.	Calyx p	rismatic.		.DATURA.		12
				-a Flor	wers 1'-4	long.	Calyx ter	rete		NICOTIANA.		13
				-a Flow	vers 6-10	" long.	Calyx t	erete, sho	rt	CESTRUM.		14
				-a Flow	ers 5" lo	ng. Le	aves very	small		FABIANA.		15

- 1. NOLÀNA, L. Calyx 5-parted. Cor. showy, funnel-bell-form. Ovaries 3—40, distinct, 1-6-celled, becoming as many drupes around the base of the style. 2 5 From S. America, with blue flowers.
- 1 N. ATRIPLICIFÒLIA. Stems procumbent; leaves thick, entire, ovate to spatulate, obtuse; flowers solitary, supra-axillary, with a yellow tube, azure-blue border, and white zone, numerous all Summer.
- 2 N. PROSTRÀTA. Leaves ovate-oblong, tapering both ways; calyx segments triangular-arrow-shaped; corolla blue with dark-purple streaks. Otherwise as No. 1.
- 2. LYCOPÉRSICUM, Tourn. Tomato. Calyx 5-6- ∞ -parted. Cor. rotate, with a short tube and a plicate-valvate limb. Stamens 5-6- ∞ , exserted, anth. connate at apex, longitudinally dehiscent on the inner face. Berry fleshy, 2-3- ∞ -celled. Ped. extra-axillary, ∞ -flowered.
- L. ESCULÉNTUM Mill. Hairy; st. herbaceous, weak; lvs. unequally pinnatifid, segments cut; corolla many-lobed; fruit torulous, furrowed, smooth. (1) A coarse, strong-scented herb with yellowish flowers and splendid fruit.
- 3. SOLANUM, L. Potato. Calyx 5-parted, persistent. Cor. rotate, subcampanulate, tube very short, limb plicate, 5-cleft, lobed or angular. Anth. erect, connivent, distinct, opening at the top by 2 pores. Berry 2-celled, subglobous or depressed. Seeds ∞.—Herbs or shrubs. Peduncles terminal, becoming lateral by the extension of the axis. Figs. 260, 483-4.

4	Prickles none. Anthers obtuse(a)
	a Herbs, with the flowers and fruit in clusters
	a Shrubby climbers, with clustered flowers and fruit Nos. 3, 4
	a Shrubs erect, with orange or scarlet berries
-	Plants armed with prickles. Anthers linear-oblong, pointed(b)
	b Flowers 5-parted. Calyx open in fruit. Anthers equalNos. 7-9
	b Flowers 5-parted. Calyx closed on the fruit. Anthers unequalNos. 10, 11
	b Flowers 6-9-parted. Calyx open with the large fruit
8	. tuberosum L. Common Potato. Subterranean branches bearing tubers : leaves

- 1 S. tuberosum L. Common Potato. Subterranean branches bearing tubers; leaves pinnatifid unequally and interruptedly; corolla 5-angled, ped. jointed. S. America. Cultivated since the 17th century. Many varieties.
- 2 S. nigrum L. Nightshade. Smoothish; leaves ovate, toothed, wavy, or entire; umbels lateral, drooping, flowers small (2-3"), whitish; berries black, as large as a peppercorn. Weed in old fields. 2-3f. Summer. § Europe.
- 3 S. Dulcamàra L. Bittersweet. Stems shrubby, slender, climbing; leaves cordate, entire or with 1 or 2 pairs of lobes at base; clusters terminal and lateral, corolla purp.e, with 5 green spots; fruit red. July. § Europe.
- 4 S. JASMINOIDES. Climbing high, smooth, lvs. ovate, entire; clusters blue-wh. Brazil,
- 5 S. PSEUDO-CÁPSICUM. Jerusalem Cherry. Erect, like a dwarf tree; leaves oblong-lanceolate, smooth, shining; flowers solitary, white, berries scarlet, as large as cherries. Mauritius. 2—4f. Handsome.
- 6 S. LACINLATUM. Shrub erect, smooth: lvs. pinnatifid; fis. blue; fr. orange. Australia.

- 7 S. Carolinénse L. Horse Nettle. Prickles large, yellow, scattered on the stem, petioles, and veins; leaves angular-lobed, acute; flowers white, 10-15", racemed; berries yellow. Roadsides, N. Y., S. and W. 1-2f. June.
- 8 S. Virginiànum L. Hairy and prickly; leaves deeply pinnatifid with angular sinuate lobes; flowers pale-violet, 15", in leafy racemes. Va., and S. July.
- 9 S. mammosum L. Apple-of-Sodom. Villous and with scattered spines; leaves roundish-ovate, subcordate, lobed; berries inversely pear-shaped. ① Waste grounds, Ga., Fla., and W. Flowers violet, 1b". Fruit yellow.
- 10 S. ROSTRÀTUM. Hoary-comentous and very prickly; leaves doubly sinuate-lobed flowers yellow, 12-15"; fruit closed in the burr-like calyx. ① Kansas.
- 11 S. HETERODÓXUM. Very hairy and prickly; leaves doubly pinnatifid, lobes runcinate; flowers violet-blue. ① From Texas. Fruit black.
- 12 S. Melóngena (or esculentum), Egg Piant. Prickly; lvs. ovate, wavy or sinuste; flowers violet; fruit very large, glossy-purple, prized as a great delicacy. E. India.—A variety has white fruit exactly imitating a goose-egg.
- 13 S. TEXANUM. With scarlet fruit depressed-globous and lobed. From Tex. Mex.
- 4. CÁPSICUM, Tourn. PEPPER. Calyx erect, 5-cleft. Cor. rotate, tube very short, limb plaited, 5-lobed. Anth. connivent. Fr. capsular, dry, inflated, 2-3-celled. Seeds flat, very acrid.—Herbs or shrubs, with hot and acrid taste. Leaves often in pairs. Ped. axillary, solitary.
- C. ÁNNUUM. Red or Cayenne P. Herb with angular, branching stem, smooth ovate entire leaves and large roundish or lance-form red fruit. ① Many varieties.
- 5. NICÁNDRA, Adans. APPLE OF PERU. Cal. 5-cleft, 5-angled, the angles compressed, sepals sagittate. Cor. campanulate. Sta. 5, incurved. Berry enveloped in the persistent calyx. (1) Peruvian. Summer.
- N. physaloides Adans. Herb smooth, with ample ovate-oblong, sinuate-angled lvs.; flowers solitary, axillary, white, with blue spots. Gardens and fields. 2—51. §
- 6. PHÝSALIS, L. GROUND CHERRY. Calyx 5-cleft, persistent, at length inflated. Cor. bell-rotate, tube very short, limb obscurely 5-lobed. Sta. 5, connivent. Berry globous, enclosed within the 5-angled calyx.—Herbs (rarely shrubs) with angular branches. Leaves alternate or unequally twin. Flowers solitary, nodding, extra-axillary, all Summer.

 - § Anthers blue or violet. Ped. shorter than the petioles...(b)
- 1 P. viscosa L. Viscid-pubescent, diffuse; leaves ovate to oblong, mostly abrupt at base and bluntly toothed; corolla 8-10"; fruiting-calyx 14'. 21 Dry soils. 1f.
- 2 P. Pennsylvanica L. Puberulent, decumbent; leaves ovate to lanceolate, repand-toothed or entire, base obtuse or acute; corolla slightly spotted, 6-8"; fruit-calyx rounded, 1'. 2 Dry soils, Penn., S. and W. 6-15'.
 - β. lanceolata. Pubescent; leaves tapering and acute both ways. S.
- 3 P. angustifòlia N. Glabrous; leaves lance-linear, entire, thickish; fruit-calyx wing-angled, 1'; corolla 10-12". 2t Wet sands, Fla. 6-12'.
- 4 P. nyctaginea Dun. Pubescent; leaves small, elliptic-ovate, bunt-toothed; calyx hairy; corolla small (5-6"), wholly yellow. South. 6-12'.
- 8 P. Alkekéngi L. Strawberry Tomato. Pubescent, erect; leaves deltoid-ovate, acuminate, repand; calyx reddening in fruit. 21 Gardens and fields. 1—2f.

- 8 P. pubéscens L. Viscid-tomentous, decumbent; leaves ovate or cordate, base unequal, repand; corolla spotted, 6"; fruit-calyx 5-angled. (1) Damp. S. and W. 9-13".
- 7 P. angulàta L. Smooth, erect; lvs. ovate to oblong, acutely toothed; cor. small (3-6"); fruit-calyx ovoid-conic, longer than its stalk. (1) Dry fields.
- 8 P. Linkiàna Nees. Smooth. diffuse, 2f or more; leaves lance-oblong, attenuate both ways, subulate-toothed; corolla 6"; fruit-calyx 1\frac{1}{2}. \(\hat{1} \) S. C., Ga. (Dr. Feay).
- 9 P. Philadélphica Lam. Smoothish, erect; lvs. obliquely ovate, pointed, angular-repand; corolla 9", spotted and striped; berry large, red. ① M. and W. +
- 7. ATROPA, L. DEADLY NIGHTSHADE. Calyx 5-parted. Cor. campanulate, limb 5-cleft, valvate-plicate in bud. Stam. 5, distant, included. Berry globous, 2-celled, sitting on the enlarged calyx. 24 Herbs of lurid colors. Leaves often twin.
- A. Belladónna.—Europe. Leaves ovate, entire, large. Berries dark-purple. handsome but poisonous, like the whole plant. Medicinal.
- 8. HYOSCYAMUS, Tourn. HENBANE. Calyx tubular, 5-cleft. Cor tunnel-form, one of the 5 obtuse lobes larger. Sta. 5, declinate. Stigma capitate. Capsule ovoid, 2-celled, opening with a lid near the summit.—Coarse herbs, native in Eastern countries.
- H. niger L. Branched, very leafy, viscid-hairy and fætid; leaves sinuate-lobed, classing; corolla straw-color, netted with purple, in one-sided spikes. 3 In old fields, and rubbish. 2f. Poisonous—medicinal. July.
- 9. **PETUNIA**, Juss. Cal. segments oblong-spatulate. Cor. funnel- or salver-form, tube cylindric, limb spreading, slightly unequal. Sta. 5, inserted in the middle of the tube, unequal, included. Caps. 2-celled. Seeds minute. South American herbs. Leaves alternate, entire, the floral twin. Flowers solitary, large, all Summer. Fig. 66.
- 1 P. NYCTAGINIFLORA. Erect, diffusely branched, viscid-hairy; flowers white, tube slender, thrice longer than the calyx, limb spreading 14-3'. 24
- 2 P. VIOLÀCEA. Prostrate at base, then erect, viscid-hairy; flowers violet-purple, tube inflated, twice longer than the calyx. By admixture numerous varieties, single, double, striped, &c., are raised.
- 10. NIEREMBÉRGIA, Ruiz & Pav Cal. curved, 5-cleft. Cor. funnel-form, tube long and slender, limb ample, spreading, plicate, slightly unequal. Sta. 5, inserted in the throat, unequal, connivent, anth. hid beneath the stigma. Capsule 2-celled, co-seeded.—South American, chiefly herbs, creeping, with elegant, solitary, extra-axillary flowers.
- N. orácilis. Stems very slender and much branched; lvs. linear to spatulate; flowers 1' or more, white, lilac, purple, with a yellow eye.
- 11. LÝCIUM, L. MATRIMONY VINE. Cal. 2-5-cleft. Cor. tubular, bell- or funnel-form, 4- or 5-lobed. Sta. 4 or 5, exserted. Berry 2-celled, seeds several. 5 5 Often spiny. Leaves alternate, entire, often clustered. Flowers small, solitary or in pairs.
- L. Bárbarum L. Branches spiny, slender, pendulous or climbing; leaves lanceolate; corolla greenish-purple, 5-parted; calyx 3- or 4-toothed; berries small, orangered. From Barbary. Planted for arbors walls, &c.

- L. Caroliniànum Mx. Branches rigid, spiny, upright; .vs. fleshy, club-shaped, clustered; flowers small, 4-parted, purple. Salt marshes, S. 3f.
- 12. DATURA, L. THORN APPLE. Calyx large, tubular, inflated, deciduous, or spathe-form. Cor. funnel-form, limb plicate in bud, with 5 or 10 cuspidate angles. Sta. 5. Caps. 2-celled, 4-valved, cells 2-parted. ①5 Coarse, fœtid, poisonous, with large, often handsome flowers. Fig. 168.
- 1 D. Stramonium L. Jimson Weed. Stem forked; lvs. large, ovate, with unequal sides and angular teeth; corolla cream-white, 2 long. Waste grounds. 3f. § β. Tatula. Stem purple; flowers bluish-white; stem 3-4f. S. and W. §
- 2 D. QUERCIFÒLIA. Leaves sinuate-pinnatifid; flowers white, 5' broad. Mexico. 2f.
- 3 D. FASTUGSA. Stem dark purple, with whitish, shining dots; lvs. lance-ovate; cor violet without, white within, single or double, ?' long. ① Egypt. Splendid.
- 4 D. METEL. Villous-pubescent; lvs. ovate; flowers white, 4' broad. Mexico. 3-4f.
- 5 D. METELOÌDES. Smoothish, slender; leaves ovate-oblong; flowers pure white or tinged with blue, 5' broad. Very fine. From Mexico.
- 6 D. CERATOCAÙLA. Stem terete, thick, purple; leaves lance-ovate; corolla thrice longer (5-7') than the calyx, tube incurved, limb 10-toothed. Cuba.
- 7 D. ARBÒREA. Leaves lance-ovate, downy; calyx spathaceous, entire; corolla 8—10' long, white, green-veined; anthers distinct. Peru. Flowers often double.
- 8 D. SUAVÈOLENS. Leaves ovate-oblong, entire; calyx 5-toothed; corolla 9-12' long. sweet-scented, white; anthers cohering. Mexico.
- 9 D. SANGUÍNEA, has flowers 8' long, limb red, tube yellow, with purple veins. Peru.
- 13. NICOTIÀNA, Tourn. Tobacco. Calyx urn-shaped, 5-toothed. Cor. funnel-form, 5-lobed. Sta. 5. Caps. 2-celled, 2-4-valved. ① Coarse narcotics, with large, entire leaves and terminal fls. Jn.—Aug. Fig. 113.
- 1 N. rústica L. Viscid-pubescent; lvs. petiolate, ovate; corolla tube cylindric, lobes round-obtuse, greenish-yellow. Weed in N. Y., &c. 1-14f. §
- 2 N. TABÀCUM. Virginia T. Viscid-pubescent; leaves lanceolate, sessile and decurrent; corolla tube inflated in throat, lobes acute, rose-color. 4-6f.
- 3 N. LONGIFLÒRA. Branches spreading; upper leaves sessile, cordate-lanceolate; flowers racemed, white-purple-yellow, tube slender, 4'. Hardy South.
- 14. CESTRUM, L. Calyx often colored, 5-cleft. Cor. tubular-funnel-form, tube clavate, limb 5-cleft or 5-parted, plicate in bud. Sta. 5, included, adnate to cor. below. Style 1. Berry few-seeded. 5 S. American, with entire leaves and brilliant flowers in clusters, fragrant.
 - § Habrothámnus. Corolla clavate, red or purple, limb suberect............Nos. 1, 2
- § EUCÉSTRUM. Corolla club-funnel-form, yellow-orange, limb spreading... Nos. 3, 4

 1 C. ÉLEGANS. Lvs. lance-ovate; corolla purple, shining, 9"; calyx purple, 3". 5—6f.
- 1 C. ELEGANS. LVS. lance-ovate; corolla purple, shining, 9"; calyx purple, 3". 5—61.

 2 C. FASCICULÀTUM. LVS. broad-ovate; corolla scarlet, 9"; calyx reddened, 3". 5—6f.
- 3 C. AURANTIACUM. Leaves lance-ovate; corolla tube inflated, orange-colored, 5". 4f.
- 4 C. PARQUI. Leaves narrow-lanceolate; corolla dull yellow, 6", tube terete.
- 15. FABIANA IMBRICATA, Ruiz & Pav., is a fine little shrub resembling a Tamarix, with small (6" long) ovate leaves covering the numerous branches, and small violet-white flowers. + Chili.

ORDER XCVII. GENTIANACEÆ. GENTIANWORTS.

Herbs smooth, with a colorless, bitter juice, with entire, exstipulate leaves. Flowers regular, mostly centrifugal in inflorescence and convolute in the bud. Calyx persistent. Corolla withering, its lobes alternate with the stamens. Ovary free, 1-celled, with 2 more or less projecting parieta placents. Fruit a 2-valved, septicidal, co-seeded capsule, rarely baccate Seeds with a minute, straight embryo in the axis of fleshy albumen. Fig. 140

I. GENTIANE E. Corolla convolute (in No. 8 imbricate) in the bud. Leaves opposite...(b)

II. MENYANTHEE. Corolla valvate-induplicate it. the bud. Leaves alternate or radical(a)
a Petals beardless or nearly so. Leaves simple, floatingLimnanthemum. 10
a Petals bearded inside. Leaves trifoliate, erect
b Sepals only 2. Corolla 4-parted, tubular-campanulateOBOLARIA. 8
ò Sepals as many as the petals, more or less united(c)
c Corolla lobes furnished each with a spur in the middle of the back HALENIA. 7
e Corolla lobes furnished each with a large central gland
c Corolla lobes plain, without spurs or glands(d)
d Leaves reduced to scales. Corolla deeply 4-parted
* d Leafy.—e Style none, stig. sessile. Corolla tubular
—e Style present.—x Corolla tube longer than the limbЕкүтнкжа.
-c Corolla tube shorter than the limbEusrowa.
-x Corolla wheel-form, tube none
1. SABBATIA, Adams. American Centaury. Calyx 5-12-parted.
Cor. rotate, 5-12-parted. Sta. 5-12, anth. soon recurved. Style 2-parted
Caps. 1-celled. (1) (2) Slender, with very beautiful flowers, in Summer.
§ Lapithæa. Corolla 7-12-(mostly 9-)parted, rose-red
Flowers white but \(\lambda - x\) paniculate or scattered
a Flowers white but \ -z paniculate or scattered
a Flowers rose-red.—b Branches opposite
-b Branches alternate
1 & chlaroides Ph Simple or forked flowers 1 5 nedunculate 20/1 notels ob.

- 1 S. chloroides Ph. Simple or forked; flowers 1-5, pedunculate, 20"; petals oblanceolate, 10"; sepals linear-spatulate, 6"; leaves lanceolate to oblong. Wet grounds, Plymouth, Mass., R. I., and S. 1-2f. †
- 2 S. gentianoides Ell. Strict, subsimple; leaves linear, exceeding the internodes; flowers sessile, 2-bracted, solitary, or several together; petals obovate, 10"; sepals lance-subulate, 4". Wet barrens, Ga., Fla., and W. 1—2f.
 - β. Boykinii (Gray). Leaves lance-oblong, at least the lower. Ga.
- 3 S. calyeòsa Ph. Rigid, divaricately-forked; flowers few, distant; sepals oblanceolate (5-8"), as long as the petals; leaves oblong, 3-veined. Va., and S. 1f.
- 4 S. paniculata Ph. Stem much branched, terete, with 4 thread-like ridges branches mostly opposite; leaves small, oval. oblong to linear; panicle diffuse; see pals subulate, 3"; petals 6". Low grounds, Va., and S. 1—2f.
 - β. Elliottii. Branches alternate; leaves mostly linear; petals 7 or 8".
- 5 S. lanceolàta (Walt.) Corymbously branched and 4-angled above; leaves ovate to lanceolate, 3-5-veined; flowers 6-parted, 1' broad. Barrens, N. J. to Fla. 2f.
- 6 S. macrophýlla Hook. Stem terete throughout, corymbed at top; leaves erect, thick, ovate, acuminate, 3-5-veined; flowers small (†' broad). Fla., La.
- 7 S. angulàris Ph. Stem with 4 winged angles, corymbous-panicled; leaves ovate, 5-veined, clasping; flowers 15-18' broad, with a greenish star. Wet meadows, N. Y. to Ill., and S. 10-18'.
- 8 S. brachlata Ell. Stem obtusely 4-angled, panicled; leaves lance-linear to linear

howest ovate; flowers 15", the star purple, bordered with green; petals oblong-obovate, obtuse. Prairies, Ind. to Va., and S. 1f.

- 9 S. grácilis Salisb. Very slender, diffuse; leaves oblong to linear-filiform; flowers distant; pet, elliptic, obtuse, 5"; sep. filiform, 4". Wet, Mass. to Fla., and La. 2f. β. stellaris. Suberect, the flowers larger (13" broad), the star yellow.
- 10 S. CAMPÉSTRIS. Low (6-10'), erect; lvs. ovate to oblong; fls. few, 15" broad, the star yellow; calyx tube 5-winged; sepals as long as the broad petals. La.
- 2. EUSTOMA, Don. Calyx 5- or 6-parted, with subulate segments. Cor. wheel-funnel-form, 5-6-parted. Sta. shorter than the style.—Herbs glaucous, with few large splendid blue flowers.
- 1 E. Russelliànum. Stem 1—2f, forked; lvs. ovate, cuspidate, subconnate; fls. long-stalked, expanding 3—4', petals oval. (i) Ark. (Mr. Robertson).
- 2 E. exaltatum, taller, with flowers 2' broad, grows in S. Fla. (Chapman).
- 3. ERYTHRÆA, Renealm. Calyx 5-4-parted, angular. Cor. funnelform, 5-4-parted, tube slender. Anth. 5-4, exserted, spirally twisted. Style slender. ① Stem squarish, 3-10'. Leaves connate at base.
- 1 K. ramosíssima, β. Muhlenbergii (Griseb.) Stem 1-3-times-forked into a loose cyme; leaves ovate-oblong; flowers pedicellate, bright purple, 4". L. Is. to Va.: rare.
- 2 E. spicata Pers. Stem forking, erect; leaves oval to lanceolate; fis. sessile, 8". spicate on the long branches, rose-white. Nantucket to Md. § Europe.
- 3 E. Centaùrium Pers. Erect; lvs. oblong, acutish at each end; flowers subsessile in the loosely corymbed cymes, rose-purple, 6". Oswego, N.Y. August. §
- 4. GENTIANA, Tourn. GENTIAN. Calyx 5- or 4-parted or entire. Cor. tubular, limb 5- or 4-cleft, closed or open. Sta. 5 or 4. Stig. 2, style 0 or very short. Capsule oblong, 1-celled, seeds numerous and minute.—Herbs with showy flowers in August to October.
- —b blue; the corolla open or expanding...Nos. 8—10
 1 G. crinita Freel. Fringed G. Stem and branches erect; leaves lanceolate, acute: petals obovate, finely fringed at margin. (i) Moist soils, Can. to Ga., and W. 1f. A
- beautiful and interesting plant.

 2 G. detónsa L. Stem and few branches strict; leaves lance-linear; flowers solitary, long-stalked, petals crenate-ciliate. (1) N. Y. to Wis. 1f.
- 3 G. quinquefiòra L. St. 4-angled; lvs. ovate to lanceolate, acute; fls. 7-8", pedicellate, clustered; sepals subulate, very short, or (in β. partifiora) lance-linear, 4"; corolla segments bristle-pointed. (a) Fields and woods. 1f.
- 4 G. angustifòlia Mx. Slender, erect; fl. 18—20" long; lvs. linear; sepals linear, 7—10"; corolla blue, lobes ovate, the cleft folds much shorter. N. J. to Fla. 1f. β. viridifiora. Flower nearly sessile, 15", greenish white, folds very short. S.
- 5 G. ochroleùca Frœl. Lvs. smoothish, oval to elliptical, acutish both ends; calyx segments lance-linear, nearly equalling the 20" corolla. Pa. (Prof. Porter) to Fla. 1f
- 6 G. alba Muhl. Very smooth, stout; lvs. lanceolate, the broad base clasping; fis. 2' long, calyx segments ovate, very short. Woods, prairies, M. and W. 1 2f.
- 7 G. Andrewsii Griseb. Closed Blue G. Simple, smooth: leaves oval-lanceolate

- cluster dense, terminal; calyx segments ovate-oblong, 3-4"; corolla 18", inflated, never opening, folds as long as segments. Woods, N. Eng. to Fla. 2f.
- 8 G. Saponària L. Subsimple, stont, smooth; leaves oblanceolate to lance-oblong, 3-veined; calyx segments linear, 6-8"; corolla 2', folds much shorter than the open erect lobes. N. J., Pa., to Ill., and S. 2f. Leaves-2-3'.
- 9 G. linearis Wood. Simple, slender; lvs. lance-linear to linear, 1-(rarely 3-)veined; calyx segments subulate, 4-7"; corolla folds subentire, much shorter than the erect or spreading lobes. N. Eng. (rare) to Iowa and Ky. 1-11f. July-Sept.
- 10 G. pubérula Mx. Slender, rough or puberulent; leaves 1', oval to ovate, very rough-edged, clasping, acute; calyx segm. lanceolate, 5"; corolla subcampanulate, 15", lobes very acute, folds short, cleft. Prairies, W, and S. 9-18'.
- 5. BARTONIA, Muhl. Screw-stem. Fls. 4-parted, persistent. Corsubcampanulate, pet, slightly united. Stig. thick, some bifid. Sds. very on and minute. 24 Slender, erect, with scale-like lvs. and small white fls.
- 1 B. verna Muhl. Low, simple, 3-5', clustered; ped. 1-tlowered, petals 3'', oblong, obtuse, sepals 1'', acute. Bogs and barrens, Va. to Fla. March.
- 2 B. tenélla Muhl. Branched above, very slender, 5—12'; ped. opposite, erect, subequal, 4"; petals pointed, 1", sepals nearly as long. Wet. Mass. to Fla. August β. brachiata. Pedicels bent outward and upward, some alternate. S.
- 6. FRASERA, Walt. Columbo. Fls. mostly 4-parted. Pet. united at base, oval, spreading, each with 1 or 2 bearded glands in the middle. Sty. 1, stig. 2, distinct. Caps. compressed, 1-celled. Seeds few, large, elliptic, margined. 24 Showy and tall, with opposite or verticillate leaves.
- F. Carolinénsis Walt. Smooth, 4—9f high! paniculate above; lvs. oblong, sessile, in 4's—6's; petals greenish with blue dots, and a large purple gland. Rich soils, N. Y., S. and W. A stately plant, and a good tonic. June, July.
- 7. HALÈNIA, Borkh. Felwort. Flowers 4-parted, broad bell-form. Each petal prolonged at base into a spur, which is glandular at the end. Stigmas 2, sessile.—Flowers panieled.
- H. defféxa Griseb. Erect, branched, lower leaves oblanceolate, upper lance-ovate, 3-5-veined; spurs slender, curved outward, half as long as the 4" greenish-yellow petals. (a) N. Eng. (rare) to Wis. 18'. August.
- 3. OBOLÀRIA, L. PENNYWORT. Calyx of 2 wedge-oblong sepals. Corolla tube-bell-form, 4-cleft. Sta. on the corolla. Stigma sessile, bifid. Seeds ∞ , very minute. 2ℓ Flowers sessile, pale.
- O Virgínica L.—Woods, N. J., W. and S. Stem 4—8', subsimple. Leaves roundish, sessile, thick, crowded above, sepals similar. April, May.
- 9. MENYANTHES, Tourn. Buck Bean. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. rotate or funnel-form, limb spreading, 5-lobed, villous within, no glands at the base. Stamens 5. Style 1, stigma bifid. Capsule 1-celled.—Bitter herbs, actively medicinal. Leaves trifoliate, nearly radical.
- M. trifoliàta L.—In muddy places, Penn. to Cal., and N. 8—12'. Petioles long and round. Scapes bearing racemes of handsome, flesh-colored flowers. May.
- 10. LIMNANTHEMUM, Gmel. FLOATING HEART. Cal. 5-parted. Cor. rotate, each seg with a glandular scale at base. Sty. short or 0, stig.

2-lobed. Caps. opening by decay. A Stagnant water. Pet. long, bearing an umbel of small white fis. below the roundish leaf-blade, also oblong tubers.

- 1 L. lacunòsum Griseb. Leaves small (1-2/), smooth, round-reniform; seeds smooth and shining. N. Eng to Fla. (Villarsia lacunosa Vent.)
- 2 L. trachyspermum Gray. Lvs. large (3-5'), dotted and pitted beneath; seeds muricate about the margins. Md. to Fla. and La. (Menyanthes, Mx.)

ORDER XCVIII. LOGANIACEÆ.

Heros or shrubs with opposite leaves, stipules between the petioles or at least a ridge, and with 4- or 5-parted regular gamopetalous flowers. Ovary superior, stigmas as many as the cells. Fruit a 2-celled capsule, or a 1-2-seeded drupe. Seeds winged or peltate, with albumen. Fig. 47.

- 1. GELSEMIUM, Juss. Yellow Jessamine. Cor. bell-funnel-form with 5 short rounded lobes. Sta. 5, now longer and now shorter than the style (dimorphous). Caps. flattened, twin, cells each with 4—6 winged sds > Very slender, with numerous flowers. The stipules a mere ridge.
- G. sempérvirens Ait.—Woods and banks, Va., and S., overrunning bushes and low trees. Leaves thick, shining, lanceolate. Flowers 1'. March—May.
- **2. SPIGÈLIA**, L. Pink-root. Calyx seg. linear-subulate. Cor. narrowly funnel-form, limb 5-cleft. Anth. 5, convergent. Caps. twin-lobed, few-seeded.—Herbs, with the flowers sessile in terminal spikes. Fig. 47.
- S. Marilándica L. Stem square, erect, simple; leaves sessile, ovate-lanceolate; spike scorpoid, uncoiling as the 3—8 handsome flowers expand; corolla 11—2' long. 24 Thickets, Pa. to Ill., and S. June. Mcdicinal.
- 3. MITRÉOLA, L. Corolla tubular, short, 5-cleft, hairy in the throat. Sta. 5, included. Ovary 2-celled, styles 2, united only at top with 1 stigma. Capsule 2-horned, ∞-seeded. ① Flowers in several scorpoid spikes at top of a long terminal peduncle. June—August.
- 1 M. petiolàta T. & G. Branching; leaves ovate to lanceolate, tapering at base to a petiole; raceme loose-flowered. Va., and S. 1-2f.
- 2 M. sessilifòlia T. & G. Nearly simple; leaves oval to elliptical, sessile, shorter than the internodes; raceme close-flowered. S. C. to Fla. 10—18'.
- 4. POLYPRÈMUM, L. Calyx seg. 4, subulate. Corolla broad bellform, lobes a little unequal, obtuse, throat bearded. Stamens 4, included. Stigma subsessile. Capsule ovoid. ① Smooth, diffusely branched from base, with linear-subulate leaves. Flowers sessile.
- P. procumbens L.-Dry fields, Va., and S. 6-12. In dense patches. May-Sept.

ORDER XCIX. APOCYNACEÆ. DOG-BANES.

Plant with an acrid, milky juice, entire, exstipulate, mostly opposite lva

Flowers 5-parted, regular, the calyx persistent, the corolla twisted in æstivation. Stamens 5, with distinct filaments, anthers filled with granular pollen. Ovaries 2, distinct, but their stigmas blended into a head-shaped mass. Fruit 1—2 follicles, or capsular or baccate, with albuminous seeds.

ş	Herbs erect, native.—a Corolla bell-form, whitish. Leaves opposite		ч
	-a Corolla salver-form, blue. Leaves alternate	AMSONIA.	2
5	Half-shrubby, cultivated, trailing or erect. Corolla wide-spread	VINCA.	3
ş	Shrubs twining.—b Native. Flowers small, yellowish	FORSTERONIA.	4
	-b Cultivated. Flowers large, white	ECHITES.	£
8	Shrubs erect.—c Leaves opposite or in 4's. Corolla yellow	ALLAMANDA.	6
	-c Leaves opposite or in 3's. Corolla roseate	NERIUM.	7
	-c Leaves alternate. Flowers 3". Fruit a drupe. S. Fla	VALLESIA.	

- 1. APÓCYNUM, Tourn. Dog's-Bane. Cor. bell-form with short lobes. Sta. included, alternating with 5 glandular teeth on the base of the corolla. Ovaries 2. Stigma connate. Follicles slender, distinct. Seeds comous. 4 Leaves entire, mucronate, opposite. Flowers pale, in cymes, June—Aug.
- 1 A. androssemifòlium L. Leaves ovate; cymes terminal and lateral; cor. 8", with red stripes, tube longer than the calyx, lobes spreading. Hedges and fields. 3f. A handsome plant, smooth or downy.
- 2 A. cannabinum L. Leaves oval to lance-oblong, often downy beneath; cymes terminal; corolla 1", tube not longer than the calyx, lobes erect. In shades. 2—4f Pods 3' long. (A. hypericifolium Ait.)
- 2. AMSONIA, Walt. Calyx segment pointed. Cor. tube hispid, funnel-form, limb in 5 linear segments twisted in bud. Style 1. Ovaries 2, connate at base, follicles 2, erect, slender. Seeds not comous. 24 Leaves alternate, entire. Clusters terminal, blue.
- 1 A. Tabernæmontàna Walt. Leaves ovate-lanceolate, acuminate; sepals lance-acuminate; corolla 8", livid blue. Damp grounds, W. and S. 2f. May, June.—Varies with leaves lance-elliptic, and sepals acute.
- 2 A. ciliàta Walt. Leaves more or less crowded. linear or filiform, the margins ciliate; cluster long-stalked, corymbed, or soon panicled; corolla glabrous outside. Sands, S.: common. 1—2f. April, May.
- 3. FORSTERÒNIA, Meyer. Corolla funnel-form, deeply 5-cleft, twisted in bud. Anthers adherent to the stigma. Stigma 2-lobed. Follicles 2, spreading, seeds comous. 5 Leaves opposite.
- F. diffórmis DC. Climbing; leaves round oval to lance-oval, cuspidate-pointed; cymes axillary and terminal, stalked; calyx segments ovate, long-pointed; corolla 3—4", pale yellow. Swamps, Va., and S. May—August.
- 1 V, MINOR. Procumbent; leaves elliptic-lanceolate, not ciliate; sepals lanceolate; flowers scentless, violet, purple, or white. May, June. Europe.
- 2 V. MAJOR. Decumbent; leaves ovate, ciliate at edges; sepals long, bristle-pointed.

 In shades, forming loose masses, leaves often silver-edged. Europe.
- 8 V. ROSEA. Erect, soft-downy; leaves oval, obtuse; flowers large, roseate, often white or white-edged, perpetual. From Madagascar.

- 5. ECHITES, Br. Cor. funnel- or salver-form, not appendaged, lobes convolute, bearing the subsessile anthers in the throat; 5 glands at base of ovaries. Foll. 2, slender. Sds. comous. 5 5 Lvs. opp. (Mandevilla, Lindl.)
- E. SUAVEOLENS. Climbing; leaves cordate-ovate, acuminate, shorter than the axillary or terminal racemes; flowers fragrant, 2'. S. America.
- E. umbellata Jacq. and E. Andréwsii Chapm. are indigenous in S. Fla.
- 6. ALLAMANDA CATHÁRTICA. Shrub from Guyana, with slender branches, oblong thin-pointed leaves, and bright-yellow flowers 24-3'. Cor. funnel-bellform, lobes 5, rounded, throat appendaged. Ova. 1, becoming a prickly, 1-celled capsule.
- 7. NERIUM, L. OLEANDER. Corolla salver-form, convolute, throat crowned with 5 cleft scales. Anth. arrow-shaped, tipped with a long hairy bristle. 5 Lvs. lanceolate, acute both ways, thick and leathery, in 2's or 3's.
- 1 N. OLEÁNDER. Leaves lanceolate; scales of the crown each of 3 or 4 pointed unequal teeth: fls, clustered, inodorous, often double, 2'. Palestine. 5-10f, very handsome.
- 2 N. opòrum. Leaves linear-lanceolate; scales of the crown each 4-7-cleft; appendages of the anthers exserted; flowers fragrant, India.

ORDER C. ASCLEPIADACEÆ. ASCLEPIADS.

Plants (chiefly herbs in the United States) with a milky juice, often twining. Leaves opposite (rarely whorled or scattered), without stipules, entire. Flowers generally umbellate, 5-parted, regular, the sepals and also the petals united at base, both valvate in æstivation. Stamens united, adherent to and covering the fleshy mass of the two united stigmas. Pollen cohering in masses. Ovaries 2, forming follicles in fruit.

Fig. 590.-1. Asclepias cornuti. 2. A flower, the petals and sepals reflexed, and the corona erect. 3. One of the segments of the corona with the horn bent inwardly. 4. A pair of pollen masses suspended from the glands. 5. A mature follicle. 6. Vertical section of P. phytolaccoides showing the two ovaries. 7. Lobe and horn of the corona

Stems erect. leafy, herbaceous(a)	
§ Stems climbing, often shrubby(c)	
§ Stems low, leaves fleshy, all radicalSTAPELIA.	12
a A little born in each hood of the crown. Petals reflexed	1
a No horns in the crownb Petals reflexed or spreading	2
-b Petals erect	3
e Corolla salver-form, white, the crown in the bottom of the tube STEPHANOTIS.	10
e Corolla wheel-form, flattish, the lobes spreading(n)	
c Corolla segments erect, crown 5-leaved,—d each leaflet 2-awned ENSLENIA.	4
-d leaflets awnless	5

90	Crown double, the outer a ring, the inner 5-leaved. S. Fla	SARCUSTENNA	
93	Crown simple,—x deeply 5-parted. Leaves linear	SEUTERA.	ì
	-x of 5 awned scales. Leaves ovate	PERIPLOCA.	9
	-x a ring 5-10-lobed, or merely wavy(y)		
3/	Anther slits vertical, pollinia pendulous. Leaves thin	VINCETORICUM.	7
y	Anther slits horizontal, pollinia spreading. Leaves cordate	GONOLOBUS.	8
3/	Anther slits vertical, pollinia erect. Leaves thick	HOYA. 1	11

- 1. ASCLEPIAS, L. MILK-WEED. SILK-WEED. Calyx and cor. segm. soon reflexed. Staminal crown of 5 distinct hoods (cucullate leaflets), each with a little curved horn from within. Anth. consolidated with the stig., forming a 5-angled truncate mass (antheridium), opening by 5 chinks. Pollen masses (pollinia) 5 pairs, hanging vertically by a pedicel from a cleft gland. Follicles 2, lance-shaped, seeds comous. 21 Erect, with the flowers in simple umbels which are between the petioles or terminal. Jn.—Aug.
 - * Flowers whitish, greenish, or purple in various shades...(a)
 - - a Leaves linear, very narrow...(x)
- stalked, longer than the many-flowered umbels; hoods ovate; horns acute. Road sides and hedges. 2—4f. Leaves 5—8'. Flowers 6".

 2 A. Sullivantii Eng. Leaves ovate-oblong, smooth both sides, nearly sessile,
- hoods obovate; horns blunt; flowers 9". Ohio to Ill. July.

 3 A. purpurascens L. Simple; leaves ovate to elliptical, acute mucronate; um
- 3 A. purpurascens L. Simple; leaves ovate to elliptical, acute mucronate; um bels subsolitary, terminal; peduncle 1-2'; pedicels 1'; horns horizontal. N. Eng. to N. Car., and W. 3-4f. Flowers large (6"), dark purple. Hoods lance-ovate.
- 4 A. incarnàta L. Branching above; leaves lanceolate; umbels many or few, some what panicled; flowers small (3"); ped. 1—2". Wet places. 3—5f: common.
 β. pulchra. Hairy; leaves lance-oblong or -ovate. Very handsome. †
- 5 A. ovalifòlia Dcsn. Low, downy; lvs. ovate, acutish; umbels subsessile, 10-15-fiwd.; pet. oval; hoods yellowish, obtu-e, longer than the horns. W. (A. Vaseyi C-B.)
- 6 A. perénnis Walt. Branched at base, half-shrubby, smooth; leaves thin, lanceolate, pointed both ways, long-stalked, exceeding the small white umbels; hoods shorter than the horns. Low grounds. W. and S. 2f. (A. parviflora C-B.)
- 7 A. quadrifòlia Ph. Simple, smooth; leaves ovate, acuminate, some of them in whorls of 4; umbels few, loose-flowered, long-stalked. Dry woods. 2f.
- 8 A. variegata L. Simple, smoothish; leaves oval to lance-oval, short-pointed, acute at base; umbels densely Φ-flowered, small (1'—18" diam.); hoods orbicular.
 β. nicea. Lvs. elliptical, pointed both ways; umb. 10-15-flwd. N. J., W. & S. 1-3f.
- 9 A. phytolaccoldes Ph. Tall, simple; leaves broadly ovate, pointed both ways, glaucous; umbels lateral, with about 20 drooping fls.; peduncles and pedicels 1-3' long; hoods truncate, with 4 unequal teeth; horns exserted. Damp shades. 4-56.
- 10 A. tomentòsa Ell. Woolly, stout; leaves lance-oblong, wavy, cuspidate; umbels lateral, with many large flowers; hoods obovate, truncate. Barrens, S

- 11 A. obovàta Ell. Tomentous; leaves obovate, obtuse, mucronate; umbels 10-14 flowered, lateral; fls. large, yellowish-green; hoods elongated. Gravels, Ga., Fla.
- 12 A. rubra L. Simple, glabrous; lvs. ovate, long and acutely pointed, subsessile; umbels panicled above, few; flowers red-purple; hoods acute, some longer than the slender exserted horns. Barrens, N. J., and S. 2—3f. Leaves 3—5'.
- 13 A. obtusifòlia Mx. Simple, smooth; leaves oblong to oblong-ovate, subcordate, obtuse-mucronate; nmbels 1—3, terminal, pedunculate, 15-25-flowered; hoods truncate, shorter than the sickle-shaped horn; flowers 6", red-green. M., W., S. 3f.
- 14 A. amplexicaùlis Mx. Simple, flexuous, glaucous; lvs. ovate, cordate-clasping, obtuse, not mucronate; ped. lateral and terminal, with ∞ dull-purplish flowers; pedicels slender; hoods ovate, including the horns. Copses, S. 1—2f.
- 15 A. tuberòsa L. Butterfly-weed. Stem ascending, hairy, umbellate branched; leaves sessile. alternate, lance-oblong; umbels many, erect; flowers bright orangered; hoods oblong; horns suberect. Dry fields. Root tuberous. Stem 2f. †
- 16 A. paupércula Mx. Smooth and virgate; leaves linear and oblong-linear, 4-6' long; umbels with few large yellow-red flowers at the naked summit. N. J., and S.
- 17 A. Curassávica L. Half-shrubby and branching at base; branches terete, leafy to the top; leaves lance-linear; umbels with few large scarlet flowers. S. Fla. Cult.
- 18 A. cinèrea Walt. Stem wiry, simple, naked above; leaves linear-filiform, 1-3', erect; umbels terminal, several, bracteolate, 3-5-flowered; peduncles 4-6"; pedicels 6-8"; corolla ashy-purple, 3-4". Damp barrens, S. C. to Fla. 2-3f.
- 19 A. virídula Chapm. Stem and leaves as in No. 18; umbels 6-12-flowered, yellowish green, shorter than the leaves. Fla.
- 20 A. Michaùxii Desn. Stems diffuse; leaves linear, 3-4', scattered; umbels conflowered, often panicled, mostly shorter than the lvs.; fls. 3", fragrant. Sands, S. 1f.
- 21 A. verticillàta Ell. Simple, slender, erect; leaves linear, very narrow, generally verticillate; umbels small, many, lateral. 1' diameter, pedunculate. Swamps. 2f.
- 2. ACERATES, Ell. Hoods of the crown destitute of a horn. Other wise nearly as in Asclepias. 24 Flowers greenish. June—August.
 - § ACERÀTES proper. Umb. lateral; pet. reflexed; crown adnate to anth... Nos. 1—9 § ANÁNTHERIX. Umbels terminal; pet. spreading; crown free from anth... Nos. 4, 5
- 1 A. viriditòra Ell. Stout, whitish-downy; leaves thick, oval, obtuse, petiolate, varying to elliptic-lanceolate, or even to orbicular (Ga., Prof. Pond); umbels small, dense, subsessile. Sands. 2f. Leaves exceedingly variable.
- 2 A. longifòlia Ell. Rough-puberulent, simple; leaves alternate, lance-linear to linear; umbels lateral, pedunculate, densely many-flowered; flowers small, 3", crown stipitate. Prairies, W. 2—3f. Peduncles 1'.
- 3 A. lanuginòsa Desn. Low, stout, hairy; leaves lanceolate; umbel 1, on the naked summit of the stem, dense; crown sessile. Prairies, Wis. 1f.
- 4 A. connivens Dcsn. Strict, half-shrubby; leaves oval-oblong; umbels 7-12-fwd., along the naked summit of the stem; pet. 5", oval, with a short cusp; hoods connivent over the anthers. Barrens, Ga., Fla. 2f. Leaves 20-30".
- 5 A. paniculàta Desfn. St. angular; lvs. lance-oblong, obtuse; umbels clustered at the leafy top, 5-9-flowered; pet. large, half-erect, 7"; pods glabrons, seeds with long silky tufts. Ga. to Ill. and Kan. (Rev. J. H. Carruth.)
- 3. PODOSTÍGMA, Ell. Cor. seg. 5, erect, oblong. Crown stipitate, hoods without horns. Follicles 2, long, slender, smooth. 2 Low and simple, with opposite leaves and supra-axillary few-flowered umbels.
- P. pubéscens Ell.—Wet grounds, S. A curious plant, with linear-oblong leaves and 3—5 umbels of yellowish-green flowers, in May, June. 1f.
 - 4. ENSLENIA, Nutt. Cor. 5-parted, segments crect; hoods or scales

of the crown 5, free, each terminated by 2 filiform, flexuous lobes. Pollinia oblong, pendulous. Stig. 5-angled, conical. Follicles cylindraceous, smooth. 2 A twining herb, with opposite, cordate leaves, and creamwhite flowers in small lateral corymbs.

- E. álbida N.-W. and S.: common. 6-10f. Clusters 5-8-flwd., fragrant. July, Aug.
- 5. METASTELMA, Br. Cor. somewhat bell-form, segments incurved at apex. Crown of 5 distinct scales. Stigma flat. Pods smooth, slender, seeds comous. 5 Lvs. cuspidate, smooth. Umb. of few small flowers
- M. Fraseri Desn. Leaves oval; umbels sessile; pet. ovate, ciliate, as .ong as the linear crown-scales. In Carolina (Fraser, in DC.).
- M. Schleetendahlii and other species grow in S. Fla. (Dr. Chapman.)
- 6. SEUTERA, Reich. Sepals 5, lanceolate. Cor. rotate, segm. acute. Crown on the base of the sessile anthers, of 5 retuse segments. Pollinia ovoid, pendulous. Stigma bifid. Pods smooth, seeds comous. b Leaves linear, fleshy. Umbels few-flowered.
- marítima Desn.—Salt marshes, S., twining on the rushes, &c. Leaves opposite,
 Umbels 7-10-flowered. Pet. greenish, crown short, white. June—October.
- 7. VINCETÓXICUM, Mœnch. Calyx and cor. 5-parted, wheel-form. Crown a fleshy, 5-10-lobed disk. Anth. tipped with a membrane. Pollinia and fruit as in Asclepias. 24 ½ Flowers small, in dense clusters.
- 1 V. nigrum Monch. Herb somewhat twining, with lance-ovate, attenuately-acute leaves and small blackish clusters in the axils. Gardens and fields: rare.
- 2 V. scopàrium (N.) Shrubby at base, much branched; leaves thin, linear, 1'; clusters short-stalked, downy, with few green flowers; pods slender, 1'. Fla.
- 8. GONÓLOBUS, Mx. Corolla subrotate, 5-parted, convolute in bud. Crown a small, fleshy, undulate-lobed ring, attached to the throat of the corolla. Anth. opening transversely beneath the stigma. Pollinia 5 pairs, horizontal. Pods turgid, seeds comous. 5 Leaves cordate. Umbels few flowered, short, extra-axillary. Flowers brownish.
 - * GONÓLOBUS proper. Cor. rotate, flat, lobes linear to oblong, smoothish...Nos. 1—8
 * CHTHAMÀLIA. Corolla bell-form, small (woolly), lobes ovate, 1" longNo. 4
- 1 G. macrophýllus (and kevis) Mx. Smooth, or with minute down and scattered hairs; leaves short-pointed, base-lobes open; umbels 5-flowered, buds conic-pointed; pet. linear-subulate, 4"; pod smooth, ribbed. Shady banks, Va. to Ky., and S. 3-5f.
- 2 G. obliquus Br. Hirsute with spreading, unequal hairs; leaves acuminate, base-lobes closed and some oblique; umbels 2-5-flowered, buds oblong, pet. linear-oblong 6"; pod muricate, ribless. Banks, O. to Pa. and Ga. 3-5f.
- 3 G. hirsutus Mx. Hirsute; leaves acuminate; umbels 5-8 flowered, buds ovoid petals oblong, 3", yellow, downy; pod muricate. Woods, South. 4-8f.
- 4 G. prostràtus Ell. Branches from base, prostrate, 6—12'; leaves small (1'), reniform-cordate; umbels sessile, 3-5-flowered; corolla segments ovate, 1", very woolly inside, dark purple. Sands, Ga. (Dr. Feay). (Chthamalia pubera Desn.)
- 9. PERIPLOCA, L. Cor. rotate, flat, 5-parted. Crown 5-cleft, tipped with 5 filiform awns. Filaments distinct, anthers cohering. Pollinia 5, each 4-lobed, single. Follicles 2, smooth, divaricate. Seeds comous.

- P Greea L. Leaves ovate, acuminate, 3-4'; flowers panicled on a long peduncle; petals very hairy, linear, obtuse, purple. Gardens, &c. 10-15f. August. §
- 10. STEPHANOTIS, Pet.-Th. Sepals distinct. Cor. salver-form, limb 5-lobed, convolute in bud, tube including the 5-leaved crown in its enlarged base. 5 Leaves thick, very smooth.
- 8. FLORIBÚNDA. Leaves oval; flowers 5-8 on each peduncle, white and fragrant, tube 1', limb 1\(\frac{1}{2}\)' broad. Greenhouse plant, from Madagascar.
- 11. HOYA, Br. WAX-PLANT. Sepals 5. Corolla rotate, flat, valvate in bud. Crown of 5 depressed, spreading segm. Pollinia fixed by the base, connivent. Pods smooth, seeds comous. Smooth, fleshy.
- H. CARNÒSA. Branchlets pubernlent; leaves oval-oblong; flowers in dense umbels, pink-colored, wax-like. Greenhouse plant, from E. India.
- 12. STAPÈLIA, L. CARRION-FLOWER. Calyx 5-parted. Cor. rotate, fleshy, 5-cleft. Crown double, of 2 rings entire or lobed. Pollinia erect. Pods erect, smooth.—Fleshy, leafless, cactus-like plants, from S. Africa, with large, dark-red fætid flowers, in the greenhouse.
- S. H'RSÙTA, with erect, dull-green 4-sided branches. toothed on the angles, and flowers 3-4' broad, with purple, ciliate, lance-ovate petals.

ORDER CI. OLEACEÆ. OLIVEWORTS.

Trees and shrubs, with opposite, simple or compound leaves, and regular 4-8-parted diandrous flowers. Corolla rarely wanting, its divisions more in number than the stamens. Ovary free, 2-celled, with 2 (rarely 1 or ∞ ovules in each cell. Fig. 16.

II	OLEACE # proper. Corolla valvate, 4-parted or 0. Ovary cells 2- or 00-ovaled(*)				
	Flowers perfect, corolla present. Leaves simple(a) Flowers imperfect, inconspicuous, often apetalous(c)				
	a Flowers yellow. Ovary with many ovules in each cell				
	a Flowers white, or lilac. Ovary cells 2-ovuled(b)				
	b Stamens exserted. Fruit a fleshy drupe or berryOLEA. 8				
	b Stamens included x Corolla salver-form, tube longer than lobes SYRINGA. 4				
	-x Corolla funnel-form, tube shorter than lobesLigustrum. 5				
	-x Corolla lobes long, linear, drooping				
	e Leaves simple. Corolla 0. Fruit a fieshy drupe				
	Leaves pinnate, Corolla 0, or present. Fruit a winged samara				
	1. JASMINUM, L. JESSAMINE. Calyx 5-8-lobed. Cor. salver-form,				

1. JASMINUM, L. JESSAMINE. Calyx 5-8-lobed. Cor. salver-form, limb 5-8-cleft, convolute in bud. Sta. included. Berry double, 2-seeded. ? Petioles jointed.

5	Leaves opposite, unifoliate.	Flowers white, 8-10-parted Nos. 1, 2
5	Leaves opposite, 3-9-foliate	Flowers white, 5-parted
5	Leaves alternate, 3-7-foliate.	Flowers yellow, 5-partedNos. 6, 7
_		

- 1 J. SARBAC. Scarcely climbing; leaves ovate; petals 8, rounded, fragrant. India.
 2 J. LAURIFÒLIUM. Climbing; leaves lanceolate; pet. 9 or 10, linear, fragrant. India.
- 3 J. Azóricum. Diffuse ; leaflets 3, ovate, shining ; flowers very fragrant. Azores,
- 4 J. OFFICINALE. Climbing; lfts. 7, lanceolate; sep. linear, equaling cor. tube. Asia.

- 5 J. GRANDIFLÖRUM. Climbing; leaflets 9. oval, some confluent, the odd one pointed, sepals thrice shorter than the corolla tube; petals oval. India.
- 6 J. REVOLUTUM. Not climbing; Ifts. ovate, pointed; pet. roundish, recurved. Asia.
- 7 J. odoratissmum. Climbing; lfts. oval, obtuse; fis. less fragrant than No. 6. Azores
- 2. FORSYTHIA, Vahl. Calyx very short, deciduous. Cor. subcampanulate, lobes long, twisted in bud. Sta. inserted in the base of the tube, included. Seeds ∞ in the 2-celled pod. 5 Leaves opposite or in 3's, appearing after the yellow flowers.
- 1 F. VIRIDÍSSIMA. Branches erect, strict, covered with flowers in early Spring, each flower separate, pedicellate, lateral; leaves lanceolate. China.
- 2 F. SUSPÉNSA. Branches weak, pendulous; leaves ovate; flowers scattered. Japan.
- 3. SYRÍNGA, L. LILAC. Calyx small, persistent, many times shorter than the tube of the salver-form corolla. Sta. included. Pod 2-celled, valves bearing the septum in the middle, seeds 4. 5 Leaves opposite.
- 1 S. VULGÀRIS. Common L. Leaves cordate-ovate, entire, glabrous; flowers lilac to lilac-purple, in a dense thyrse. very fragrant. A beautiful shrub, from Hungary; varying with flowers binish, or white. April—June.
- 2 S. PÉRSICA. Persian L. Leaves lanceolate, acute, smooth, often pinnately :left, thyrse loose, smaller, white, or lilac-blue. Persia.
- 3 S. VILLOSA. Chinese L. Leaves elliptic, acute, hairy beneath. N. China.
- 4. ÒLEA, Tourn. OLIVE. Calyx short. Corolla tube short, limb 4 parted, spreading. Stamens 2, inserted in the base of the tube, exserted. Ovary with 4 suspended ovules, ripening only 1 or 2 seeds. Drupe fleshy, oily. 5 b Leaves opposite. Flowers white.
- 1 0. Americana L. Leaves oblanceolate to elliptic, entire, smooth, shining, attenuated to a petiole; raceme compound, scarce longer than the petiole; flowers diecious; drupes globular. Swamps, N. J. to Fla. 15—20f.
- EUROPÆA. Leaves lanceolate, mucronate; racemes longer than the petioles; drupes oval. Europe. Cultivated in California, rarely far South. 20—40f.
- 3 O. FRAGRANS. Shrub; leaves lance-oblong, serrate; flowers small, white, very fragrant, in axillary corymbs, white-red; styles 2. China. (Osmanthus.)
- 4 O. CLAVÀTA. Shrub with ovate entire leaves and many small flowers in large panicles; style 1, club-shaped, exserted like the stamens. China. Hardy S.
- **5. LIGUSTRUM**, L. PRIVET. PRIM. Cal. minutely toothed. Cor. funnel-form, 4-lobed. Sta. subincluded. Sty. very short. Berry 2-celled, 2-4-seeded. Sds. angular. 5 With simple lvs. and term. panicles of white fls.
- L. valgare L. Leaves lanceolate to obovate, 1-2', obtuse or acute, thick but deciduous; flowers small, in small thyrses; anthers partly exserted, but shorter than the ovate corolla lobes. Planted in hedges. May, June. § Europe.
- 6. CHIONÁNTHUS, L. FRINGE TREE. Cal. short, 4-parted. Cor. tube very short, including the 2 stamens, the limb of 4 linear lobes. Style very short. Drupe fleshy, with a bony 1-seeded nut. 5 5 With opposite leaves and white flowers in panicles.
- C. Virginicus L. Leaves oval to oblong; panicle with filiform branches and pedicels;

petals very narrow, drooping, 10". A highly ornamental shrub or small tree, in woods, S. Penn., and S. April—June.

- 7. FORESTIÈRA, Poir. Diœcious, apetalous; buds ∞ -flowered. 5 Flowers sessile, crowded, each flower a pair of stamens surrounded by a calyx of 4 sepals. 2 Flowers pedicellate, umbellate, no calyx, an ovary tipped with a slender style and capitate stigma, cells 2, ovules 4. Drupe 1-seeded. 5 5 Leaves opposite, simple. Flowers minute.
- 1 K. acuminata Poir. Glabrous; leaves lance-elliptic, pointed both ways, rerr i late, petiolate; drupe linear-oblong, pointed. Streams, Ill. to Ga. 15f.
- 2 F. ligustrina Poir. Some downy; leaves ovate to oblong, obtuse, attenuate to a petiole, serrulate; drupe oval-oblong. Banks, Ga., Fla.
- 3 F. porulòsa Poir. Smooth; leaves lance-oblong, obtuse, sessile, dotted and rusty beneath; drupe round-ovoid. Coast of E. Ga. and Fla.
- 8. FRÁXINUS, Tourn. Ash. Fls. & \$\frak{2} \coin & \frak{2}\$. Cal. 4-toothed. rarely 0. Cor. of 2 or 4 oblong or linear petals, or 0. Sta. 2. Stig. bifid. Samara 2-celled, flattened, winged at apex, 4-ovuled, but 2-seeded. \$\frak{5}\$ because opposite, odd-pinnate, petiolate. Flowers racemed or panicled. Wood valuable for timber. April, May. Fig. 16.
 - § Native species, all diœcious and apetalous, in woods, &c...(a)
- 1 F. Ornus. Flowering Ash. Lifts. 7-9, lanceolate, serrate above; buds pubescent; panicles dense; petals 2 or 4, linear-oblong, white; fruit lance-linear. Parks.
- 2 F. EXCÉLSIOR. European Ash. Leaflets 11—13, lance-oblong, serrate; racemes short, dense; fruit linear-oblong, notched at end; pet. and calyx 0. A tall tree, in parks, &c. β. PÉNDULA, the Weeping Ash, is one of its varieties.
- 3 F. Americana L. White Ash. Leaflets 7-9, ovate, acuminate, subentire, shining; panicles loose; fruit calyculate, the seed portion terete, half as long as the oblong wing. A forest tree 40-80f. Timber excellent.
- 4 F. pubéscens Walt. Red Ash. Leaflets 7-9, lance-ovate, acuminate, subserrate, petioles and branchlets velvety-pubescent; fruit calyculate at the acute base, gradually widened into the oblanceolate wing. Wet woods. 30-60f.
- 5 F. viridis Mx. f. Green Ash. Lfts. 7-9, lance-ovate, serrate, long-pointed, bright green, and, with the petioles and branchlets, glabrous; fruit calyculate, spatulate, obtuse, the seed portion as long as the wing. Woods, W. and S. 15-25f.
- 6 F. platycarpa Mx. Leaflets 5-7, elliptical, acute, obscurely serrate, some downy; fruits oroadly-spatulate, attenuate to the calyculate base, some of them (especially in β. triptera) with 3 angles winged! Va., and S.
- 7 F. quadrangulata Mx. Blue Ash. Leaflets 7—9, short-petiolulate, lance-ovate, acuminate, sharply serrate; branchlets square or acutely 4-angled; buds velvely; fruit oblong, winged to the base. Woods, W. 60—80f.
- 8 F. sambucifolia Lam. Black Ash. Leaflets 7—11, lance-ovate, sessile, serrulate, pointed; fruit oblong with equal ends, notched at apex. Swamps, Can. to Pa. and Ky. 40—70f. Wood used for hoops, baskets, &c.

COHORT 3. APETALÆ,

OR MONOCHLAMYDEOUS EXOGENS. Plants with no corolla, the calyx or perianth green or colored, consisting of a single series of similar organs, or often wholly wanting.

ORDER CII. ARISTOLOCHIACEÆ. BIRTHWORTS.

Low herbs or climbing shrubs, with alternate leaves and perfect flowers. Perianth tube adherent to the ovary, brown or dull, valvate in the bud. Stamens 6 to 12, epigynous and adherent to the base of the styles. Ovary 6-celled, becoming a 6-celled, many-seeded capsule or berry. Seed albuminous, embryo minute. Figs. 24, 333.

- 1. ASARUM, Tourn. WILD GINGER. Calyx bell-form, regular, 3-cleft. Sta. 12, placed upon the ovary, anth. adnate to the middle or summit of the filaments. Style very short, stigma 6-rayed. Fruit fleshy, 6-celled, crowned with the calyx. 24 Acaulescent, with creeping rhizomes and 1 or 2 leaves on each branch. Flowers solitary.
 - § Leaves in pairs. Calyx lobes pointed, reflexed. Ovary wholly adherent......No. 1 § Leaves solitary. Calyx lobes obtuse, subcrect. Ovary partly free....... Nos. 2, 3
- 1 A. Canadénse L. Lvs. 2, broad-reniform, on long, opposite, radical petioles with the flower between; sepals greenish-purple, pointed, reflexed; filaments extended above the anthers. Rich shades. The root is a popular remedy. May, June.
- 2 A. Virginieum L. Leaf orbicular-ovate, glabrous, coriaceous, deeply cordate, entire, obtuse; flowers subsessile; calyx short, smooth outside; segments obtuse, dull purple. Rocky solls, Va., Ky., and S. April.
- 3 A. arifòlium Mx. Leaf broadly hastate with a deep sinus; fl. 7—9", tubular, soon precedate, lobes short and obtuse. Rich soils, Va., and S. March—May.
- 2. ARISTOLOCHIA, Tourn. BIRTHWORT. Calyx tubular, tube variously bent and inflected above the ovary, limb irregular. Anth. 6, subsessile on the style. Stig. 6-lobed. Caps. 6-celled, ∞ -seeded. 2t Caulescent, with alternate leaves and lateral lurid purple flowers.
 - § Stem erect. Calyx tube sigmoid (i. e., twice bent like the letter S).......Nos. 1, 2 § Stem climbing, woody. Calyx tube recurved, once bent upward. May, Jn. Nos. 3, 4
- 1 A. serpentària L. Virginia Snake-root. Stem flexuous; lvs. petiolate, oblong or ovate, thin, cordate, acuminate; ped. radical, many bracted; cal. tube smoothish, contracted in the midst. Thickets, Pa., S. and W. 8-13'. June, July.
 - 8. hastata. Leaves narrowly oblong, auricled at base, short-stalked. S.
- 2 A. reticulàta N. St. very flexuous; lvs. oval, cordate-clasping, with decursating lobes, strongly reticulated; flowers radical, small (5"). La. 1f.
- 3 A. Sipho L'Her. Dutchman's Pipe. Lvs. glabrous, ample, round-reniform: ped. 1-flowered, with 1 clasping bract; flowers 1½, bent like a siphon or tobacco-pipe, limb spreading. A vigorous climber, 30—40f, in hilly woods, Pa. to Ky., and S. †
- 4 A. tomentòsa Sims. Leaves downy or hairy beneath, round-cordate, very veiny; ped. solitary, 1-flowered, bractless; flowers 20", tube yellowish, limb purple, reflexed, throat nearly closed. Banks, Ill., and S. 30—40f. May.

ORDER CIII. NYCTAGINACEÆ. MARVELWORTS.

Herbs (shrubs or trees) with tumid joints, entire and opposite leaves Flowers generally surrounded with an involucre (calyx-like when the flower is solitary). Calyx a delicate, colored, funnel-form or tubular perianth, deciduous above the 1-celled, 1-seeded ovary, leaving its persistent base to harden and envelop the fruit (achenium) as a kind of pericarp. Stamens 1 to several, definite, slender, hypogynous, exserted, unequal. Embryo coiled around the copious white albumen. Figs. 143, 207.

§ Involucre just like s calyx, including one flower	MIRABILIS. 1
§ Involucre 5-leaved, including many flowers in an umbel-like head	ABRONIA. 2
§ Involucre 5-lobed, including 3-5 flowers	Охуварния. 3
§ Involucre 0.—x Herbs, with minute flowers in little clusters	BORRHAAVIA.
-x Shrubs. Flowers diocious, cymous. S. Fla	PISONIA.

- 1. MIRABILIS, L. MARVEL OF PERU. FOUR-O'CLOCK. Involucre calyx-like, 5-lobed, 1-flowered, lobes acuminate. Perianth (calyx) tubular funnel-form, limb spreading. Sta. 5, and style more or less exserted. Fruit (as in all the genera) an achenium invested in the permanent base of the calyx. 24 Cultivated. Leaves ovate, more or less cordate, acuminate.
- 1 M. Jalàra. Erect, glabrous; flowers 3—6 in each terminal fascicle, short-stalked opening at about 4 o'clock P. M., and remaining in bloom all night, infinitely various in color. Peru. 2f. Summer.
- М. менотома. Erect, glabrous; flowers sessile, mostly yellow, smaller than in M. Jalapa; limb 6". Mexico.
 Summer.
- 3 M. LONGIFLÒRA. Weak, diffuse, viscid-pubescent; lower leaves long-petioled; flowers sessile, tube 6' long, hairy, border 1', white. Mexico.
- 2. ABRONIA, Juss. Involuce 5-leaved, surrounding an umbel-like head of many small flowers on a long peduncle. Perianth salver-form, limb 5-lobed, corolla-like, deciduous. Sta. 5, and style included. 24 Fleshy.
- 1 A. UMBELLÀTA. St. prostrate; lvs. ovate, long-petioled; umbellate heads compact; fis. rosy-lilac or pink, the lobes obcordate. Sandy sea-coasts, California. 1—2f.
- 2 A. FRAGRANS. Stem ascending; leaves lance-ovate, long-stalked; umbels loose, fis. and involucre white, tubes near 1'. Dalles, Oregon.
- 3. OXÝBAPHUS, Vahl. Invol. 5-cleft, containing 3—5 fls., persistent. Perianth tube very short, limb bell-form, plicate, deciduous. Sta. 3, and style exserted. Fruit obovoid, ribbed. 24 Flowers small, purple.
- nyctagineus Sweet. Smoothish, erect, forked; lvs. broad-ovate to lancoolate, subcordate, acute; ped. solitary; involucre 3-5-flowered. Banks, W. June—Ang.
- 2 0. angustifolius Sweet. Bushy, with alternate branches; lvs. lanceolate, acute both ways, subsessile, 1-2/; ped. 1-1/2, axillary; involucre cup-shaped, hispid, 3 flowered; ovary hispid. Dry soils, S. 2-3f. June-July.
- 3 0. álbidus Sweet. Stem with strict slender branches, or simple; leaves linear oblong, petiolate, the upper often bract-like; ped. half as long (6"-1") as the leaves, involucre hairs, 3-flowered. S. 1-2f. May.
- 4. BOERHAAVIA, L. Involucre 0, bractlets deciduous. Perianth funnel- or bell-form, colored, 5-lobed, upper half deciduous, lower persist-

ent. Sta. 1—4. Fruit 5-ribbed, truncate at apex, 1-seeded. ① Leaves petiolate. Flowers very small.

- B. erécta L. Glabrous; lvs. ovate, wavy, pale beneath; clusters 3-6-fiwd., dietant in a strict panicle with filiform branchlets. Sands, S. 2-4f. June-Sept.
- B. hirsuta, and B. viscosa, grow in S. Fla., according to Dr. Chapman.

ORDER CIV. POLYGONACEÆ. SORRELWORTS.

Herbs (rarely shrubs) with alternate leaves and mostly sheathing stipules (ochrew) surrounding the stem above each tumid joint. Flowers mostly perfect. Perianth (or calyx) 3-6-cleft, mostly colored, imbricated in bud and persistent. Stamens 4—15. Ovary 1-celled, free, with a single, erect ovule. Styles or stigmas 2 or 3. Fruit a 3-angled achenium enclosed in the calyx. Seed erect, albuminous, with a curved embryo. Figs. 147, 151-4, 286, 304, 313, 337, 521.

ERIOGONUM. 1
BBUNNICHIA. 2
OXTRIA. 3
RHEUM 4
RUMEX. 5
THYSANELLA. 6
POLYGONELLA. 7
FAGOPYRUM. 8
POLYCONUM. 9
Coccolobus.

- 1. ERIÓGONUM, Mx. Fls. many in each common 5-toothed involucre. Cal. deeply 5-cleft. Sta. 9, sty. 3. Ach. 3-angled or 3-lobed.—Herbs clothed with down or wool. Lvs. alternate, exstipulate, mostly at the base of the stem, the upper bract-like, often whorled at the forks of the umbel late inflorescence. Very abundant in the Pacific States. June—Aug.
- 1 E. tomentòsum Mx. Lower lvs. crowded, oblong-obovate, rusty-white beneath, the upper whorled in 3's; involucre sessile; calyx colored. 21 Dry soils, S. 2—3f.
- 2 E. longifolium N. Lower lvs. crowded, oblong-linear, white beneath, the upper scattered; involucre pedunculate; calyx green, woolly. Fla., and W. 2-4f.
- 2. BRUNNÍCHIA, Banks. Calyx colored, 5-parted, lobes oblong, at length increased and closed on the obscurely 3-angled achenium. Fil. 8, capillary, styles 3, slender, stigmas entire. 5 Tendrils from the ends of the branches. Flowers racemed, greenish.
- B. cirrhòsa Banks.—A smooth, shrubby vine, 10-20f, on river banks, Car. to Fla., and W. Leaves cordate to ovate, entire. Sheaths obsolete. May.
- 3. OXÝRIA, R. Br. MOUNTAIN SORREL. Cal. herbaceous, 4-sepalled, the 2 inner sepals erect, larger, the 2 outer reflexed. Ach. lens-shaped, thin, girt with a broad, membranous wing. Sta. 6, equal. Stig. 2, sessile, penicillate. 24 Low, nearly acaulescent, alpine plants.
- O. renifòrmis Hook (or digyna Camp.) Root leaves on long stalks, reniform; outer sepals † as long as the inner; fruit orbicular. White Mountains, and N. 3-4'. June.

- 4. RHEUM, L. RHUBARB. Calyx colored, 6-sepalled, persistent. Sta 9. Sty. 3, very short, spreading, stig. multifid, reflexed. Ach. 3-angled, the angles margined. 24 Flowers asciculate in racemous panicles.
- R. RHAPÓNTICUM L. Pie-plant. Leaves smooth, cordate-ovate, very large (1-2f), the petioles juicy and pleasantly acid, of equal length; stems nollow, 3-4f, panicles bursting from large white bracts. Siberia.
- the 3 inner (valves) larger, petaloid, connivent over the achenium, 1 or more of them usually bearing a tubercle or grain on the back, the 3 outer green. Sta. 6. Styles 3, short, stigmas penicillate-fringed. Ach. and seed 3-angled, embryo lateral.—Weed-like herbs with small, greenish flowers often whorled, in racemes or panicles. May—July. (See Addenda.)

§ Docks. Flowers all or mostly perfect. Valves bearing grains on the back...(*)

§ Sorrels. Flowers diœcious. Valves grainless. Leaves acid (hastate).... Nos. 11, 19

* Valves entire, or merely angular...(a)

a Pedicels in fruit shorter or not longer than the valves...(b)

- 1 R. crispus L. Yellow D. Root fusiform, yellow; lvs. lanceolate, wavy, acute, the lower oblong, subcordate; ped. twice longer than calyx; valves broad-ovate, cordate, each bearing a grain; rac. long, some leafy. 2f Fields. 2—3f. § Europe.
- 2 R. verticillàtus L. Water D. Leaves acute at each end, lance-oblong; rac. leaf less, dense; ped. 7—9" long, deflexed; valves broad-ovate, each benring a large grain.
 24 In muddy places. 2f. Whorls 10-30-flowered.
- 3 R. Hydrola pathum Huds. Great Water D. 5. orbiculatum. Tah (3-51); lvs. lance-obl., acute both ways, erose-crenulate, the lower very long; pan. naked, denseped. 5-6"; valves round-ovate, obtuse, all grain-bearing. 2: Pools, M. and N.

y. Floridanus. Valves deltoid-ovate, obtusely-pointed. Fla.

- 4 R. altissimus Wood. Peach-leaved D. Tall (3-6f); leaves entire, lance-elliptical, acute both ways; rac. leafless, panicled, slender; valves broadly subcordate, one of them grain-bearing, one obscurely so, and one naked. 2, Wet. M. and W. (R. Britannicus Meisn. nec Linn. who says "valves all grain-bearing.")
- 5 R. salicifolius Weinm. Fale D. Lvs. lin.-lanceolate, attenuate-acute both ways; pan. leafy at base; ped. very short; valves all grain-bearing. 24 Cosst, N-E. 3f.
- 6 R. conglomeràtus Murr. Lvs. oblong to lanceolate, lower subcordate; whorls mostly axillary; valves oblong-ovate, all grain-bearing. 24 Wet. N. 2—3f. §
- 7 R. sanguineus L. Lvs. as in No. 6, mostly with red veins; pan. leafy at base, whorls distant; valves oblong-obovate, one or two grain-bearing. 24 Fields. §
- 8 R. obtusifòlius L. Lower leaves ovate-cordate, obtuse, upper narrow, acute; panicle leafy, whorls distant; valves hastate-ovate, one chiefly grain-bearing, all with some bristle-shaped lateral teeth. 24 Fields, &c. 2—3f. § Europe.
- some bristle-shaped lateral teeth. 24 Fields, &c. 2—3f. § Europe.

 9 R. maritimus L. Golden D. Low (1f); leaves lance-linear, the lowest cordate, wavy; whorls crowded; valves rhomb-ovate, pointed, each with 4 lateral awns and a large grain, yellowish. (4) Brackish waters, Mass. to Car.
- 10 R. pulcher L. Lower lys. cordate, some fiddle-shaped, upper lanceolate; whorle distant, leafy; valves strongly toothed, unequally grain-bearing S. §
- 11 R. Acetosélla L. Sheep Sorrel. Leaves oblanceolate, the base lobes conspicuous; valves not increasing in fruit. A common weed. 6'—1f
- 12 R. hastulatus Baldw. Leaves with small auricles or none, glaucous; valves in creasing to round-cordate in fruit; ped. jointed. Mo. to Ga. . rare.

- 6. THYSANÉLLA, Gray. Fls. & ♥ 2. Cal. colored, 5-parted, lobes all erect, the 2 outer cordate, the 3 inner smaller, pectinate-fringed. Sta. 8. Styles 3. Achenia 3-angled, acuminate.—A smooth, erect herb, with the habit of Polygonella. (Polygonum, Ell.)
- F. timbriàta Gr.—Pine-barrens, Ga., Fla. Stem branched, 2-3f. Sheaths bristle-fringed. Lvs. linear, 1-2'. Fls. rose-white, in crowded, panicled spikes. July-Oct.
- 7. POLYGONELLA, Mx. Calyx colored, 5-sepalled, persistent. Sta. 8, included. Styles 3 or almost 0. Ach. 3-cornered, naked or enclosed in the 3 inner sepals enlarged and become scarious valves. Embryo straight.—Herbs or delicate shrubs, with very narrow leaves and the small flowers solitary in each ochrea.
 - § Fis. diecious. Pedicel 1". Filaments all filiform. Stig. nearly sessile...Nos. 1—3
 § Fis. all v. Pedicel 2". The 3 inner filaments dilated. Styles manifest...Nos. 4, 5
- 1 P. parvifòlia Mx. Shrubby, branches strict, leafless above; lvs. linear-cuneate, panicle oblong; inner sepals equalling the acute achenia. S. 1-2f.
- 2 P. gracile N. Annual, glancons; branches filiform; leaves spatulate; 3 inner sepals exceeding the pointed achenia. Dry sands, S. 2-8f.
- 3 P. Croomia Chapm. Shrubby; branches slender; leaves linear (2-3"); 3 valves unequal, 2 roundish. 1 oblong, exceeding the achenia. Uplands, S.
- 4 P. Meisneriàna Shutt. Shrubby, very leafy, leaves linear, filiform, 6-10", evergreen, ochrea tipped with a white membrane; 2 outer sepals reflexed. Uplands, Ga., Ala., Fla. 1-2f. A delicate bushy shrub.
- 5 P. articulàta Meisn. Annual, strict, with erect branches, which are soon nearly naked; leaves linear, caducous from the tops of the truncate sheaths; sepals flesh-colored, expanding. Dry. N. J., and W.: rare.
- 8. POLYGONUM, L. Knot-grass. Calyx of 5 sepals, rarely fewer, colored or greenish, similar, imbricated in bud, at length all connivent, persistent. Sta. 8, rarely fewer. Sty. 2 or 3, mostly 3, short filiform. Ach. 3-cornered or lens-shaped, enclosed in the dry, withered calyx. Embryo curved, lateral, lying in a groove at one angle of the albumen. Herbs with ochreate-jointed stems and small, white, red, or greenish fls. June—Sept.
 - § Stems armed with retrorse prickles. Lvs. cordate-sagit. Echinocaulon.. Nos. 21, 22
 - - * Calyx equally 5-parted. Styles erect...(a)
 - a Sheaths salver-form. Stamens 7. Style 2-parted. Tall. Amblyogonum...No. 16 a Sheaths subcylindrical. Stamens 5, 6, 8. Styles 2 or 3...(b)
 - b Flowers in leasless, terminal, spike-like racemes. Persicaria...(c)
 - b Flowers axillary, or seldom forming a leafy raceme...(e)
 - c Raceme 1, dense. Stem at base or rhizome decumbent.... Nos. 14, 13
 - c Racemes several. Sheaths naked, not fringed......Nos. 12, 13
 - c Racemes several. Sheaths bristly, fringe-ciliate...(d)

 - e Achenium protruding beyond the talyx, 3-angledNos. 3, 4
- 1 P. aviculare L. Bird's K. Doorweed. Procumbent, diffuse; leaves lance-ellip

tic, acntish, 1'; flowers 2 or 3 together, subsessile, reddish; achenia striate, dull, enclosed; stamens 5—8. ① A common weed, 6-16'. In rich shady soils it arises to β , erectum, with larger oval leaves and pedicellate flowers.

- 2 P. ténue Mx. Slender, rigid, erect, with long simple-angular branches; lvs. linear, erect; sheaths bristle-fringed; flowers solitary; achenia shining. Dry. 1-1f.
- 3 P. maritimum L. Prostrate, diffuse, glaucous, with very short joints and swelling torn sheaths; lvs. fleshy, oblong, 1-6"; fls. sessile, at length spicate; fruit little exserted, smooth and shining. (i) Sandy coasts, Mass. to Ga. 4-1f.
- 4 P. ramosíssimum Mx. Erect or ascending, much branched, striate; lvs. linear oblong, 1-2'; flowers greenish, pedicellate; fruit \(\frac{1}{2}\) exserted, olive-green, shining, 1\(\frac{1}{2}''\). (i) Sandy shores, R. I. to Mich. and Md. 2-3f.
- 5 P. hirsutum Walt. Densely hirsute with spreading tawny hairs, erect; lvs. lanceolate; sheaths fringed; flowers white, in 2 or 3 slender spikes.

 8 S. 2-3f.
- 6 P. hydropiperoides Mx. Mild Water-pepper. Stem smooth, slender, sheaths long, close, fringed and hispid; lvs. linear-lanceolate, not acrid; spikes erect, slender, loose at base; calyx glandless, achenia shining.
 - B. se area the leaves and stem above are more or less hispid. 24 Wet. 1-3f.
- 7 P. acre H. B. K. Water Smartweed. Glabrous, virgate, slender; sheath loose, bristle-fringed; lvs. lanceolate, acrid; spikes filiform, erect; flowers reddish-green, dotted like the leaves; fruit shining. (1) Wet places, S. and W. 2-5f.
- 8 P. TINCTÒRIUM. Madder. Lvs. oval; spikes oblong, dense, roseate. China. 1-2f.
- 9 P. Hydropiper L. Water Pepper. Glabrous; sheaths bristly-ciliate; lvs. lanceolate, very acrid, finely punctate; spikes nodding, loose, slender, greenish; calyx punctate; stamens mostly 6; achenia roughened, black. (1) Damp. 1-2f. §
- 10 P. Careyi Olney. Stem erect, 3-5f, bristly and much branched; leaves lanced late, some hispid; stipules tubular-truncate, ciliate; spikes dense, purplish, nodding on long hairy peduncles. (i) Swamps, N. Eng. to Penn. (See p. 447.)
- 11 P. Persic ria L. Smart-weed. Glabrous, erect; leaves lanceolate, usually marked with a brown spot; sheaths fringed; spikes dense, erect, oblong; stamens 6; style 2-cleft; achenia shining. ① Waste grounds: common. 1—2f. §
- 12 P. Pennsylvánicum L. Branches above and pedicels glandular-hispid; leaves lanceolate; spikes erect, oblong, crowded, rose-colored, showy; achenia lens-shaped, with flat sides. ① Margins of waters. 2—47.
 - B. densifforum. Smooth; racemes slender; achenia truly lens-shaped. South
- 13 P. incarnàtum Ell. Smoothish; leaves lanceolate; branches and ped. glandu lar-dotted; spikes linear, nodding, becoming long; achenia lens-shaped, with concave sides. ① Ditches and pools, W. and S. 2—3f.
- 14 P. amphibium L. Stem prostrate and rooting below, ascending; leaves thick, smooth, lance-oblong, variable; spikes oblong, ovoid or dense; stamens 5; style 2-cleft. Pools and swamps. 3—4f. Spike 1' or more.
 - B. terresire. Plant more or less hirsute; spikes elongated.
- 15 P. viviparum L. Low, simple, erect from a creeping rhizome; leaves lance linear, with rolled edges; spike 1, linear. 2 White Mountains, and N.
- 16 P. orientále L. Prince's Feather. Tall, erect, branched; leaves large, with hairy salver-form sheaths; stamens 7; styles 2; spikes large, red, nodding, showy.

 (i) Fields and gardens. 3—81.
- 17 P. Virginiànum L. Stem simple; leaves lance-ovate, acuminate; flowers remote, 1 from each sheath, in a slender raceme, greenish. 2t Shades, 3—4f.
- 18 P. convólvulus L. Knot Bindweed. Prostrate or climbing, roughish, sheathed naked; leaves hastate, pointed; flowers in axillary fascicles or in interrupted racemes; fruit exserted, dull, blackish. (1) Fields. 2—4f. §
- 19 P. cilinode Mx. Climbing; sheaths ciliate at base; leaves deeply cordate, pointed; racemes paniculate, loose; achenia shining. Hedges. 3—8f.
- 20 P. dumetorum I. Hedge Bindweed. Climbing high; joints not ciliate; knows

cordate-hastate, with acute lobes; outer sepal keeled and winged on the back; fruit smooth, black. Thickets. 3—12f. §.—A native form,

β. scandens, has the raceme panicled and the sepals with very broad wings.

- 21 P. sagittàtum L. Scratch-grass. Climbing, 3-5f, rough backwards; leaves lance-sagittate; flowers in small heads, whitish; stamens 8; style 3. ① Wet.
- 22 F. arifolium L. Rough with reversed prickles, 3-5f; leaves hastate, apex and lobes pointed; flowers racemed; stamens 6; styles 2. Wet.
- 9. FAGOPÝRUM, Tourn. Buckwheat. Calyx colored, equally 5-parted, persistent, unchanged. Stamens 8, alternate with 8 honey-glands. Styles 3, with capitate stigmas. Ach. 3-angled, much exceeding the calyx. (1) Leaves cordate-hastate. Flowers rose-white, in panicled racemes.
- 1 F. esculéntum Mœnch. Smoothish; leaves with obtuse lobes; flowers showy, numerous, sought by bees; achenia ovoid-triangular, wingless, black. Fields. 2-4f. §
- 2 F. TARTÁRICUM. India Wheat. Glabrous; leaves broader than long, lobes acutish; ratemes axillary and terminal, scarcely panicled; achenia lance-triangular, angles sinuate-dentate, rather obtuse; calyx minute. Tartary. Cultivated.

ORDER CV. PHYTOLACCACEÆ. POKEWORTS

Herbs with alternate, entire leaves and perfect, 5-parted flowers. Calya free. Stamens 5—30, alternate with the sepals when of the same number Ovary of 1 to several carpels, each 1-ovuled. Styles and stigmas as many as carpels Fruit baccate or acheniate. Seeds erect, with the embryocolled around the albumen.

- 1. PHYTOLÁCCA, Tourn. POKE. GARGET-WEED. Calyx 5-parted. Stamens 5—25. Styles 5—12. Berry depressed-globular, with as many seeds as styles.—Herbaceous. Racemes terminal, soon opposite the leaves.
- P. decándra L. Stem stout, purplish, tall; leaves ovate; flowers with 10 stamens and 10 styles; berries black, full of crimson juice. Hedges. 5-8f. July+.
- 2. RIVINA, Plum. Calyx 4-parted, 3-bracted. Sta. 4 or 8. Berry at last dry, 1-seeded, embryo a vertical ring. Shrubby, with racemes terminal, soon lateral.
- R. lævis L. Branching, smooth, 6—8f; lvs. ovate; fis. rose-white, in long racemes stamens 4. Fla., and W. Herbage bright-green.
- 3. PETIVÈRIA ALLIÀCEA L. Half-shrubby, 2—3f, with obovate-obtuse leaves and spicate flowers. Grows in S. Car. (Michaux), and S. to the tropics.

ORDER CVI. CHENOPODIACEÆ. CHENOPODS OR GOOSE-FOOTS.

Ilerbs chiefly weed-like and homely, more or less fleshy, with alternate exstipulate leaves. Bracts not scarious. Flowers greenish, regular. Calyimbricated in bud. Stamens as many as, and opposite to the calyx lobes, of fewer Ovary 2-styled, 1-celled, becoming a 1-seeded, thin utricle or cary cpsis. Embryo coiled or spiral.

13



 Flower of Chenopodium album.
 Calyx, &c., removed, showing the ovary and 2 stamens.
 Seed cut across, showing the coiled embryo.
 Branch of Salicornia herbacea.
 Two joints magnified.
 Ovary of a flower.

- & Leaves that, neither fleshy nor spiny. Embryo a ring around copious albumen . . . (a) Leves none, or linear and fleshy or spinescent. Embryo a spiral or folio. Albumen 0...(y) a Stems erect. Flowers greenish, all similar and perfect...(b)

 a Stems erect. Flowers greenish, of two sorts, monœcious or diæclous...(x) -c Pericarp thin, in a calyx bordered all around CYCLOLOMA. -c Pericarp thin, in a plain, unbordered calyx..... ... Chenopolium. 6 -d Fruit in a veiny, wrinkled calyx. Leaves pinnatifid ... ROUBIEVA. 5 -d Fruit axillary to a bract, no calyx. Leaves linear Corispersion. 10 & Fruit enclosed in a hardened calyx without bracts. Cultivated SPINACIA. 9 z Fruit naked (no calvx) between two bracts. Leaves oval or triangular ... ATRIPLEX. 7 11 12
- 1. BOUSSINGAÚLTIA, Kunth. MEXICAN VINE. Cal. corolla-like, open, 5- or 6-parted, with several imbricated bracts. Stig. 3, club-shaped. Pericarp thin. b Twining to the right. Leaves thick, petiolate. Flowers in many spike-like racemes. S. America.

y Embryo a conic spiral. Sepals appendaged. Leaves spinescent.....SALSOLA.

- B. BASELLOIDES. Leaves broadly cordate-ovate, acuminate. 24 Arbors. 15f.
- 2. BETA, Tourn. BEET. Cal. 5-cleft, persistent. Sta. 5. Ovary half-adherent. Stig. 2. Utricle depressed, corky, enclosed in and consolidated with the ribbed calyx.—Herbs with fleshy roots, furrowed stems, alternate leaves, and greenish, spicate flowers.
- B. vulgàris. Glabrous; leaves large, wavy, acute both ways; spikes in a large panicle the second year. ② S. Eur. Cultivated for its root, which is commonly red. β. Cicla. Scarcity. Leaves roughish; root slender, whitish; flowers in 3's. γ. Rapa. Turnip Beet. Root napiform, white or red, very sweet.
- 8. Mangel-wurtzel. Root very large, mostly white. Cultivated for stock.
- 3. CYCLOLÒMA, Moquin. Calyx 5-cleft, lobes strongly keeled, at length appendaged outside with a circular membranous border or crown. Sta. 5, styles 3. Utricle depressed, enclosed. ① With furrowed stems, ulternate lobed leaves, and small sessile flowers.
- ('. platyphflum Moq.—Banks of the Mississippi, Ill., and W. 1—11f, white-downy above. Leaves lance-oblong, sinuate-toothed or lobed, %. Flowers at length in small panicles. July—Sept.
- 4. CHENOPODIUM, Tourn. PIGWEED. GOOSEFOOT. Calyx bractless, 5-cleft, lobes often keeled, never appendaged, more or less enclosing the fruit. Sta. 5, styles 2. Utricle depressed, membranous, seed mostly

horizontal, lenticular. Weeds often glaucous or glandular, with alternate often rhombic lys., and the minute fls. in panicled spikes. June—Aug.

- Plants ill-scented, smooth, never glandular. Embryo a complete ring...(*)
 Plants glandular-puberulent, green, aromatic. Embryo a half ring...(b)
 - - * Herbage green, rarely purplish, not glaucous or mealy...(a)
- 1 C. glancum L. Prostrate or ascending, branched; leaves ovate to oblong, obtuse, sinuate-angled or -dentate; racemes simple; seed partly enclosed. (1) Mass. to Pa.: rare. 1f. Leaves 1-2', whitish beneath. § Europe.
- 2 C. album L. Common P. Erect, loosely branched striate; lvs. rhombic ovate, sinuate-toothed to subentire; racemes some panicled; seed wholly enclosed. (1) The commonest of weeds, 2—7f, often striped with purple.
- 3 C. Bosciànum Moq. Erect, branched; lvs. small, lance-linear, entire, canescent beneath; seed partly enclosed.

 ① Shades, Pa. (Prof. Porter), and S. 2f.
- 4 C. polyspérmum L. Ascending, branched from base; lvs. ovate to oblong, ensire, bright green; racemes spike-like, strict; fruit partly enclosed. Rare. § Eur.
- 5 C. hýbridum L. Leaves ample, subcordate, deeply sinuate-angled, with pointed lobes; racemes leafless; seed rugous, dull. (1) Common, 2-4f. § Europe.
- 6 C. murale L. Ascending; leaves ovate-rhombic, acute at base, unequally and acutely toothed; seed acute-edged, dull-rugous. ① Rare. 12—18'.
- 7 C. úrbicum L. Erect; leaves as in No. 6, but slightly mealy; racemes strict, dense, in an erect narrow panicle; seed blunt-edged, shining. ① 2-4f. §
- 8 C. ambrostoìdes L. Mexican Tea. Branched; leaves oblong to lance-linear, attenuate both ways, sinuate-toothed to entire; spikes dense, leafy, seed shining, obtuse-edged; fruit wholly enclosed. (i) 1-2f. § Mexico.
- 9 C. anthelminticum L. Worm-seed. Subsimple; leaves ovate-oblong, deeply sinuate-serrate or pinnatifid; racemes spike-like, long; styles mostly 3; fruit as in No. 8. 24 Waste grounds. 1—3f. § Mexico.
- 10 C. Botrys L. Oak-of-Jerusalem. Leaves oblong, obtuse, sinuate-subpinnatifid; branches strict, panicles slender, spirally twisted. (1) Sands, &c. 1—2f. Plants strongly aromatic of turpentine.
- 5. ROUBIÈVA, Moq. Calyx 5-toothed. Sta. 5. Styles and stig. 3. Seed lens-shaped, quite vertical, enclosed in the veiny rugous calyx. 24 Pubescent, much branched. Leaves pinnatifid.
- R. multifida Moq.—Roadsides about New York. Prostrate and ascending, 1—2f. Flowers minute, in numerous panicled racemes. Leaves 1'. § S. America.
- **6. BLITUM**, Tourn. BLITE. Calyx 3-5-sepalled, mostly becoming juicy and berry-like in fruit, enclosing the utricle. Sta. 1—5. Styles 2. ① Leaves petiolate. Flowers glomerate.
- 1 B. Bonus-Henrieus Reich. Good King Henry. Subsimple, ascending, mealy; leaves triangular-hastate; stamens 5. Waysides, N.: rare. § Europe.
- 2 B. maritimum N. Much branched; leaves lanceolate, attenuate to both ends; stamen 1; seed shining. Marsher, R. I., N. Y., and N. J. 1-2f. August.
- 3 B. capitatum L. Strawberry B. Branched; leaves triangular-hastate glomer ate fruit reddened like strawberries, insipid. Va., and N. 1--2f. June.

- 7. ATRIPLEX, Gært & Bractless. Calyx 3-5-sepalled. Sta. 3-5. Quary 2-styled, with no stam., enclosed between 2 leaf-like bracts, with or without a calyx.—Herbs or shrubs, often mealy or scurfy, with opposition alternate hastate leaves and glomerate-spiked green flowers.
- 1 A. hastàta L. Slender, weak, green; leaves petiolate, hastate, remotely-toothed; flowers single in the slender spikes, bracts triangular-ovate, denticulate. N. Eng. to S. Car., coastward. 1-3f.-β. Purshiàna is scurfy.
- 2 A. littoralis L. Erect with many strict branches; leaves short-stalked, lanceolate to linear, subentire; flowers glomerate, forming interrupted spikes; bracts hispid, triangular-hastate, denticulate. Lake shores, N-W.
- 3 A. rôsea L. Canescent, ascending, branched; lvs. ovate to oblong, sinuate-toothed; glomerules axillary, bracts rhombic, toothed. Albany, N.Y. (Prof. Porter). 2f. § Eur.
- 4 A. HORTÉNSIS. Garden Orache. Erect, branched; lvs. triangular-hastate or -oblong, subentire, bright green; bracts roundish, entire. Asia.
- 5 A. arenària N. Sand Orache. Mealy-canescent, branched; leaves oval to oblong, entire, short-petioled; bracts broad-cuneate, united, denticulate. (1) Sea-beaches, Mass. to Fla. (Obione, C-B.) 6-12. July-Sept.
- 9. SPINACIA, Tourn. SPINAGE. Directious, bractless. & Cal. 3-5-sepalled. Sta. 4 or 5, exserted. Q Calyx tubular, 2- or 4-toothed, soon hardening and enclosing the compressed achenium. Styles 4. (1) Leaves petiolate. Flowers green, axillary. June, July.
- OLERÂCEA. Leaves hastate-lanceolate to arrow-shaped; fruit-calyx solitary, 3-angled' armed with 2 or 4 slender prickles, or unarmed. ① Gardens. 1—2f.
- 10. CORISPÉRMUM, Juss. Calyx 1-2-sepalled or 0. Stam. 1—5.
 Styles 2, short. Pericarp oval, flat and thin, adnate to the seed, vertical.
 (1) With narrow, sessile leaves, and sessile, solitary, axillary flowers.
- C. hyssopifolium L. Hairy or glabrous, much branched; flowers in many bracted spikes, bracts ovate, subulate-pointed; leaves 1' and less; fruit a pellucid disk. Sandy lake-shores, Buffalo, and W. §
- 11. SALICORNIA, Tourn. Saltwort. Samphire. Flowers 2 or 3 together, sunk in the cavities of the jointed stem. Calyx bladder-like, denticulate, enclosing the compressed vertical fruit. Stamens 1 or 2. Styles 2. Embryo folded.—Seaside, jointed, fleshy herbs almost leafless, with opposite branches.
- 1 8. herbàcea L. Suberect; spikes elongated, green; joints truncate and bractless; middle flower largest. (i) Salt marshes. 8—12. August.
- 2 S. Virgínica L. Erect; spikes short, soon red; joints short, tipped with 2 acute bracts: flowers all alike. 24 Salt marshes. 6—9'. Sept. (S. mucronata C-B.)
- 3 S. fruticòsa L. Prostrate, with ascending branches; spikes slender, joints tipped with 2 obtuse bracts. 4 Sandy beaches. (S. ambigua C-B.)
- 12. CHENOPODINA, Moq. Glasswort. Calyx bracteolate, cup shaped, 5-parted, fleshy in fruit with the seed horizontal. Sta. 5. Stigma sessile. Embryo a flat spiral.—Smooth seaside fleshy plants, with alternate sessile leaves and axillary flowers. (Suæda, Forsk.)

- C. maritima Moq. Diffusely branched; lvs. linear, 2' and less, semiterete; flowers mirute, green, clustered, sessile; seed black, shining. ① Marshes. August.
- 13. SÁLSOLA, Gært. SALTWORT. Fls. § sessile. Sep. 5, transversely-winged on the back. Wings enlarged and scarious in fruit. Sta. 5. Styles 2. Utricle depressed, horizontal. Embryo cochleate.—Seaside fleshy plants, with terete leaves and axillary, whitish flowers.
- S. Kali L. Branches diffuse on the sand, rigid, with crowded subulate leaves, each tipped with a spine; flowers solitary, wings purplish; seed with a thin testa and green embryo coiled like a snail-shell. ①

ORDER CVII. AMARANTACEÆ. AMARANTHS.

Herbs similar to the last Order, but with an imbricated involucre of 3 dry, scarious bracts added to the flowers. Sepals 3—5 (rarely but 1), persistent and often colored, unchanged in fruit. Stumens 3—5. Ovary compressed, 1-celled, 1—∞ - ovuled. Style 1. Fruit a utricle, caryopsis or berry. Seed vertical, albuminous. Embryo annular.

5 /	Anthers 2-celle	d. Ovary with	many ovules.	Cultivated.			CELOSIA.	1
8 1	Inthers 2-celle	d. Ovary 1-ov	uled. Leaves	alternate(*)			
8 4	Inthers 1-celle	d. Ovary 1-ov	uled. Leaves	opposite(a	E)			
	* Flowers mo	nœcious or pa	lygamous, all v	with a calyx	and stamen	B	AMARANTUS.	2
	* Flowers did	eclous, the pist	tillate with neit	ther calyx no	or stamens.		ACNIDA.	3
	a Steri	le stamens non	e(Flowers w	hite, panicul	ate)		IRESINE.	4
	a Steri	le stamens non	e(Flowers cr	rimson, &c.	Capitate.	Cultivated)	.GOMPHRENA.	5
	a Steri	le stamens 5, tl	he 5 fertile in a	tubex He	ads axillar	7	.TELANTHERA.	6
				_r Sni	kes termins	l and a villary	ERCRICHIA	7

- 1. CELÒSIA, L. COCKSCOMB. Fls. perfect, 3-bracted. Calyx of 5 sepals. Sta. 5, anth. 2-celled. Stig. 2 or 3, recurved. Utricle circumscissile, many-seeded, more or less enclosed in the calyx.—Herbs or shrubs, smooth, erect, with alternate leaves and brilliant, scarious flowers.
- I C. CRISTATA. Leaves lance-ovate; spikes ovoid-pyramidal, varying in cultivation to fantastic shapes, crimson or even white. (i) E. India. 2—4f.
- 2. AMARÁNTUS, Tourn. AMARANTH. Fls. & & & or & , 3-bracted. Cal. of 5 or 3 sepals. Stamens 3—5, rarely 2, anth. 2-celled. Stig. 2 or 3. Fruit a 1-seeded utricle, circumscissile, or tearing, or not opening. ① Coarse weeds, with alternate petioled lys. and minute fls. in clusters. Aug.
- 1 A. hypochondriacus L. Prince's Feather. Smoothish; leaves lance-oblong, on long stalks, some reddened; spikes very obtuse, the terminal one much the largest; flowers deep purple. Fields and gardens. 3-6f. § Mexico.
- 2 A. paniculatus Mog. Prince's F. Pubescent, pale-green; leaves lance-ovate

- spikes slenger, acutish, crowded, all nearly equal, reddish-green, or in β. sanguineus, crimson; bracts short-awned. Fields and gardens. 2—3f. § Mexico.
- 3 A. retrofféxus L. Pubescent, erect, stout; leaves ovate or subrhombic, obtuse-pointed; panicle of thick, crowded, dense spikes; bracts awned, longer than calyx. A common weed in gardens and fields. 2—4f. Plant green or glaucous. §
- 4 A. hýbridus L. Erect, glabrous, green; leaves ovate, bright green; panicle loose; spikes terete, obtuse; calyx shorter than the awned bracts. § Mexico.
- 5 A. albus L. White Pigweed. Whitish, diffusely spreading; leaves long-petioled, rhomb-ovate, very obtuse; glomerules remote, in pairs, 4- or 5-flowered: common. §
- 6 A. melanchólicus. Lore-lies-bleeding. Erect, usually dark-purple; leaves lanceoblong, obtuse, emarginate; glomerules dark-purple. Asia. 2—4f. β. tricolor. Leaves variegated with purple, green, and yellow.
- 7 A. spinosus L. Much branched; leaves rhomb-ovate, obtuse, with 2 spines in
- each axil; spikes panicled, erect, acute; bracts equalling the sepals; utricle falling without opening. Waysides, Penn. to Fla., and W.
- 8 A. lividus Moq. Erect, smooth, livid-purplish; lvs. elliptic, obtuse, emarginate; spikes slender, rigid, acute; sepals thrice longer than bracts; fruit rugous. §
- 9 A. defléxus L. Ascending, ashy-green, branches deflexed; leaves rhomb-lanceolate, obtuse; spikes thick, obtuse; sepals longer than bracts; fruit smooth. §
- 10 A. viridis L. Erect; livid-purple; leaves long-petioled, ovate; spikes panicled, rather loose and long; sepals twice longer than the bracts. Waste grounds, S.
- 11 A. pùmilus Raf. Diffuse or prostrate; leaves subsessile, obovate; flowers in axillary, sessile glomerules; fruit twice longer than the calyx. Sandy sea-coasts.
- 3. ACNIDA, L. WATER HEMP. Fls. & \(\frac{1}{2} \), 3-bracted. & Calyx of 5 equal, erect sepals. Stamens 5, anth. 2-celled. \(\frac{1}{2} \) Cal. 0. Ovary 1-ovuled, with 3—5 stig. Utricle 1-seeded, naked. (1) Glabrous, tall, branched, with long-stalked, entire leaves and fls. small, green, in slender spikes. Jl.—Oct.
- 1 A. cannabìna L. Leaves lanceolate to linear, pointed, 2-8'; \$ spikes numerous, rather dense, 2-4'; \$ spikes interrupted; panicle leafy; fr. 1\(\dagger'\), obovoid, bracts \(\dagger\) as long. Salt marshes. 3-8f. The two sorts quite dissimilar.
- 2 A. tamaríscina. Leaves lance-oval, 1-5'; spikes interrupted and leafy at base, or throughout; 9 bracts longer than the ovary. Wet shores, E. and W. 1-6f. The plant scarcely differs from & No. 1.
- 4. IRESINE, Br. Fls. & Q or Q, 3-bracted. Calyx of 5 erect sepals. Sta. 5, anth. 1-celled. Stigmas 2 or 3. Utricle valveless, included in the calyx.—Leaves opposite, petiolate. Flowers minute, scarious, white, in dense spikes or heads. September, October.
- I. celosioìdes L. Branches opposite, strict; leaves ovate-lanceolate; flowers in numerous delicate panicled spikes. (1) Banks, W. and S-W. 2-4f.
- 5. GOMPHRÈNA, L. GLOBE AMARANTH. Fls. 3-bracted. Cal. 5-sepalled, erect. Fil. 5, 3-cleft at apex, middle tooth bearing the 1-celled anth. Stig. capitate. Fr. as in Iresine. Tropical plants. Lvs. opposite Flowers in heads.
- G. globòsa. Trichotomously much branched; leaves oblong, entire; flowers fadelers bright purple, in heads 1' diameter. ① E. India. 1—2f.
 - 6. TELANTHERA, Br. Fls. 3-bracted. Cal. of 5 sepals. Stamens 5,

with 5 intervening sterile filaments, anth. 1-celled. Stig. capitate. Fr. as in Iresine. Leaves opposite. Heads axillary and terminal.

- T. polygonoìdes Moq. Procumbent, diffuse, hairy; leaves oval, obtuse, attenuate to a winged petiole; flowers silvery whitish. 24 Waste grounds, S.
- 7. FRŒLÍCHIA, Mœnch. Fls. 3-bracted. Calyx tubular, 5-eleft at apex. Sta. 5, connate into a tube, with 5 sterile filaments. Anth. 1-celled Stigmas capitate or tufted. Utricle enclosed in the hardened calyx. (1) Hairy or woolly stems, long-jointed.
- F. Floridana Moq. Nearly simple, strictly erect; leaves linear; flowers in short dense, cottony spikes. River banks, W. and S. 1-3f. July, August.

ORDER CVIII. LAURACEÆ. LAURELS.

Trees and shrubs aromatic, mostly with alternate, simple, punctate leaves. Flowers with a colored perianth of 4—6 slightly united, strongly imbricated sepals. Anthers 2- or 4-celled, opening upward by as many recurved, lid-like valves. Ovary 1-celled, 1-ovuled, free, in fruit a berry or a drupe. Seed without albumen.

- 1. PÉRSEA, Gært. RED BAY. BAY GALLS. Fls. §, umbellate, with no involucre. Cal. of 6 sepals. Sta. 12, the 3 inner sterile, reduced to mere glands, anth. 4-celled (2 cells above and 2 below). Drupe oval, seated on the persistent calyx, containing 1 large seed. §
- P. Carolinénsis Mx. Tree 30—40f, often but a shrub, with lance-oblong, entire, firm leaves, 6'; umbels small, on ped. 1—2'; drupe oval, blue. Swamps, Va. to Fla. Bark deep-furrowed; wood fine, rose-colored. April, May.
- 2. SÁSSAFRAS, Nees. SASSAFRAS. Fls. & 2. Calyx 6-parted, deciduous. & Sta. 9, the 3 inner with a pair of glands at base, anth. 4-celled. 2 Sta. 6, all sterile. Ov., style, and stig. 1. Drupes ovoid, blue, on thick red pedicels. 5 Flowers yellow, appearing before the leaves in Mar.—Jn.
- S. officinàle Nees. Shrub or small tree, 10—20f; leaves of two forms—ovate and entire, or 3-lobed, cuneate at base; flowers handsome, in racemes or corymbs. Fields and woods. Bark pleasantly aromatic.
- 3. BÉNZOIN, Nees. SPICE WOOD. Flowers & Q, with 4 involucrate scales. Cal. 5- or 6-parted. & Sta. 9, the inner 3 glandular at base, anth. 2-celled. Q Sta. 15—18 rudiments. Drupe obovoid, red. 5 5 Lvs. entire. Fls. yellow, in small lateral clusters before the leaves. (Lindera, Thunb.)
- 1 B. odoríferum Ness. Shrub 6-12f; leaves lance-obovato, acute at base; buds and pedicels smooth. Moist woods; common. May.
- 2 B. melissæföltum Nees. Shrub 2-3f; leaves lance-oblong, abrupt or cordate at base; buds and pedicels villous. Swamps, S. February, March

- .4. TETRANTHÈRA, Jacq. Pond Spice. Fls. as in Benzoin, but the anthers are 4-celled and 4-valved as in Sassafras. Drupe globular red). 5 Flowers yellow, precocious. February, March.
- T. geniculata Nees. Shrub 8—15f, with branches and branchlets very crooked and divaricate. Leaves small, oval to oblong. Swamps, S.

ORDER CIX. LORANTHACEÆ. LORANTHS.

Shrubby plants, parasitic on trees, with thick, opposite, exstipulate leaves. Flowers mostly diclinous, an adherent calyx of 2—8 lobes, with stamens of the same number, opposite the calyx lobes. Ovary 1-celled, becoming a fleshy fruit with one albuminous seed. (See Addenda.)

- PHORODÉNDRON, N. MISTLETGE. Fls. \$2, in jointed spikes, mostly 3-lobed. \$Anth. sessile on the base of each lobe, the 2 cells divergent. \$2 Stig. sessile (no stamens). Fr. a pulpy, viscous berry.—Herbage yellowish-green. Stems brittle, woody, firmly engrafted on the limbs of oaks, elms, &c.
- P. flavéscens N. Stems much branched, 1—14f; leaves wedge-obovate, thick, entire, as long as the spikes; berry white, pellucid, sticking to the limb which it touches until it takes root.

ORDER CX. SANTALACEÆ. SANDALWORTS.

Irees, shrubs, and herbs, with alternate, undivided leaves, with the calyx tube adherent to the ovary, limb 4-5-cleft, valvate. Stamens as many as the sepals, and opposite to them. Ovary 1-celled, with a free central placenta bearing at top 2—4 suspended ovules, but in fruit drupaceous, 1-seeded, crowned with the persistent calyx.

- 1. COMÁNDRA, N. BASTARD TOADFLAX. Calyx tube adherent, limb 4- or 5-parted. Anth. 4 or 5, connected as above mentioned. Fil. on a 5-lobed perigynous disk.—Smooth plants, with herbaceous branches and whitish flowers in small umbels.
- 1 C. umbellàta N. Flowers perfect; branches strict, corymbed above; leaves oblanceolate, subsessile; umbels 3-flowered, exceeding the leaves; connecting hairs yellow. Rocky woods, 1f. Leaves scattered, 9". June.
- 2 C. Darbya A. DC. Flowers diccious; branches short, leafy; leaves elliptical, mostly opposite; umbels 5-flowered, shorter than the leaves; connecting hairs white. Woods, S.: rare. 1—2f. The fertile plant unknown.
- 2. BUCKLÉYA, Torr. Fls. & ?, the ? with a double calyx, the inner (corolla) caducous, and without stamens. Sty. 4-lobed. & Calyx single, 4-lobed, with 4 stam. Fruit oblong, 10-furrowed, 1-seeded. 5 Leaves subsessile, entire. Sterile flowers clustered, fertile solitary.

- B. distychophýlla Torr.—Mountains of E. Tenn. Shrub 10—20f; leaves ovate, acuminate; fruit 8—9" long, resembling that of Forestiera.
- 3. PYRULÀRIA, Mx. OIL-NUT. Fls. 6 2. Calyx 5-cleft, half-adherent by the 5-toothed disk. Style 1, stigmas 2 or 3. Drupe pear-shaped, 1-seeded, with the albumen very oily. 5
- P. pùbera Mx. Shrub 4-6f, spineless, with oval-oblong leaves and small greenish flowers in terminal racemes; drupe 7-9". Mountain streams, Pa., and S. May.

ORDER CXI. THYMELACEÆ. DAPHNADS.

Shrubs with a very tough, acrid bark, entire leaves and perfect flowers, with the calyx tubular, colored, the limb 4-(4- or 5-)parted, regular, the tube bearing the stamens, as many or usually twice as many as its lobes, and free from the ovary, which is 1-celled, 1-ovuled, the suspended seed with little or no albumen.

- 1. DIRCA, L. LEATHERWOOD. Cal. colored, tubular, limb obscurely 4-toothed. Sta. 8, exserted. Style 1. Berry 1-seeded. 5 Fls. opening before the oblong-obovate, alternate leaves, 3 from each bud.
- D. palústris L. Shrub 3-5f, along streams, with very tough bark; flowers 4", yellowish, in April, May; berry oval, small, red.
- 2. DAPHNE, L. Cal. colored, funnel-form, limb spreading, 4-parted. Anthers 8, subincluded. Stigmas capitate. Berry fleshy, 1-seeded. 5 Native of the Old World.
- 1 D. Mezèreum. Shrub 1—3f. with very smooth lanceolate leaves appearing later than the lateral clusters of rose-purple, sweet-scented flowers.
- 2 D. ODORA. Shrub 2-3f; leaves lance-oblong, evergreen; clusters terminal, roseate, very fragrant. Greenhouse.
- 3 D. Laurèola. Shrub 1-5f, hardy, with large oblanceolate, shining, evergreen leaves and axillary clusters of greenish flowers.

ORDER CXII. ELÆAGNACEÆ, OLEASTERS.

Shrubs or trees usually with the leaves covered with a silvery scurf, entire. Flowers mostly diocious, the calyx free, entire, persistent, becoming in fruit pulpy and berry-like, enclosing the 1-celled, 1-seeded achenium Embryo straight, with little albumen.

- 1. ELÆÁGNUS, L. OLEASTER. Cal. 4-cleft, colored within. Sta. 4, alternate with the sepals. Achenium enclosed in the mealy, 8-furrowed calyx tube. 5 5 With silvery foliage.
- 1 E. ARGÉNTEA Ph. Silverberry. Shrub 8--12f; leaves broadly or narrowly elliptical, acute, 1-2f; flowers axillary, deflexed, canescent. Dakota, and W.
- 2 E. HORTÉNSIS. Tree with narrow-lanceolate, acute leaves; flowers axillary, erect.— Also, E. LATIFÓLIA, with evergreen leaves, is cultivated.

2

- 2. SHEPHÉRDIA, N. Fls. & Q. Cal. 4-cleft. Sta. 8, with 8 glands. Quality tube closely investing the ovary, limb 4-lobed. Sty. and stig. 1. Berry globular, fleshy. 5 Spinescent.
- 1 8. Canadénsis N. Shrub 6—8f; leaves elliptic-ovate, clothed beneath with stellate hairs and rusty scales, nearly smooth above. Banks of streams, N. Clusters subsessile. Berry sweetish.
- 2 S. ARGÉNTEA N. Buffalo Berry. Tree 12—18f; leaves oblong-ovate, obtuse, both surfaces smooth and covered with silvery scales. Fruit the size of a currant, scarlet, well-flavored. Missouri.
- 3. HIPPOPHÆ RHAMNOIDES. Shrub with lance-linear leaves, silvery white beneath, and a crowd of yellow, acid drupes. Europe.

ORDER CXIII. EUPHORBIACEÆ. SPURGEWORTS.

Herbs, shrubs, or trees, usually with a milky, aerid juice. Flowers diclinous, sometimes enclosed in a cup-shaped involucre. Calyx inferior, sometimes wanting. Corolla scale-like or colored, often wanting. Ovary free, sessile or stipitate, 2-, 3-(or more)-carpelled; styles distinct or united. Fruit of 2, 3 (or more) 1-2-seeded carpels (rarely of 1 carpel) united to a common axis, at length separating. Embryo in fleshy albumen. Fig. 142.



547. Head or capitulum of Euphorbia corollata. 8. The involucre tube bia corollata. 8. The involucre tube cut open, showing the monandrous, staminate flowers surrounding the pistillate. 9. One of the 2 flowers,

with a toothed bract at base. 50 Cross-section of the ovary, showing the 3 one-seeded cells or carpels.

- , Cells of the ovary 1-ovuled ; fruit cells or carpels 1-seeded . . . (*)
- · Cells of the ovary 2-ovuled; fruit cells or carpels each 2-seeded...(x)
 - * Flowers in a cup-shaped involucre, the a many, each merely a stamen, the a

 - a Stigmas and carpels 6-9. Fruit fleshy, apple-like. Trees. S. Fla.... HIPPOMANE Mancinella.
 a Stigmas and carpels 3. Fruit dry, capsular...(b)
 - b Stamens erect in the bud, 2-4 in number...(c)
 - b Stamens erect in the bud, 8-00 is number...(d)
 - & Stamens inflexed in the bud. & Flowers usually with small petals...(e)
 - e Staminate calyx imbricated in bud. Anthers pendulous. Tree. S. Fla. . . . SEBASTIANIA lucida.
 - c Stam. calyx imbricated in bud. Anthers erect. Flowers in spikes......Stillingia.
 - e Stam. calyx valvate in bud. Flowers in racemes. Plant downy.......Tragia.

 - z Calyx 4-parted; stamens 4, distinct, large. Flowers in bracted spikes.......PacHYSANDRA. 11 z Calyx 4-parted; stamens 4, distinct. Fls. axillary. Shrub. Lvs. opposite....Buxus. 12
- 1. EUPHÓRBIA, L. Spurge. Fls. monœcious and achlamydeous, several in an involucrate cluster, simulating one flower (see figures). In-

volucre calyx-like, 4- or 5-lobed, often with 4 or 5 large glands. 3 Fls 9 or more, each a stamen with a bract. 2 Flower central, a 3-celled, 3-ovuled ovary on a pedicel. Styles 3, 2-cleft. Caps. 3-lobed, separating into 3 nutlets.—Plants with a milky juice.

§ Shrubs of the greenhouse, with scarlet bracts or involucres
§ Herbs, erect, without stipules. Leaves alternate or opposite(a)
§ Herbs, mostly prostrate, diffuse. Leaves all opposite, oblique at hase,
small, furnished with small stipules at base. Glands of the involucre
4, usually white-margined. (1) May—Nov(x)
a Glands of the involucre 5, bordered with white petaloid appendages(b)
a Glands of the involucre 4 or 5, crescent-shaped or 2-horned(c)
a Glands of the involucre 1-5, neither white nor horned(d)
b Heads pedunculate. Branches regular. Leaves oblong to linearNos. 1, 2
b Heads pedunculate. Branches irregular. Leaves oval or ovateNos. 3, 4
b Heads nearly sessile. Leaves with broad white margins
c Umbel of many rays. Stem leaves narrow, alternate. Seeds smooth. 2 Nos. 6, 7
c Umbel of 3 rays, and forked. Stem leaves alternate, thin
c Umbel of 3 or 4 rays, and forked. Stem leaves opposite, thick
d Inflorescence a simple terminal cluster. Leaves toothed or lobedNos. 12, 13
d Inflorescence a forked cyme, peduncles in the forks. Lvs. entire Nos. 14, 15
d Inflorescence a compound umbel. Heads terminal(e)
6 Seeds reticulated or wrinkled. Leaves serrulate
e Seeds smooth and even,—k in a rough, warty fruit Nos. 18—20
—k in a smooth and even fruitNos. 21—23
* x Leaves serrulate or serrate. Seeds roughened with wrinkles or pits(y)
y Stems ascending or erect. Plants smooth or smoothishNos. 24-26
y Stems flat on the ground, spreading, mostly hairyNos, 27, 28

1 E. corollàta L. Flowering S. Erect, glabrous, or subglabrous; umbel 3-7-rayed, rays 3- and 2-forked; lvs. oblong to oblong-linear, obtuse, those of the umbel whorled or opposite; involucre glands obovate, petaloid. 24 Dry fields, 1—2f. July, Aug. β. angustifolia. Leaves oblong-linear; umbel becoming irregular. S.

2 Leaves entire. Seeds smooth and even. Plant glabrous..... Nos. 29-32

- 2 E. Curtisli Eng. Smooth, slender, branched from base, divisions about 3-forked, then 2-forked; leaves opposite or in 3's, linear-oblong or linear; heads minute; involucre glands narrowly white-bordered. 21 Barrens, S. 1f. (E. discoidalis Chapm.)
- 3 E. pubentíssima Mx. Hairy, 2 or 3 times forked; leaves oval or avate-oblong, petiolate or subsessile, scattered, the floral much smaller; heads minute; involucre glands minutely white-margined, entire. Dry. S. 1f. (E. paniculata Ell.)
- 4 E. mercurialina Mx. Stem naked below, leafy, and 3- or 2-forked above, pubercent; leaves oval or ovate, petiolate, mostly opposite; involucre lobes crenulate, white. Tenn.: rare. 8-10'. Too near to the preceding.
- 5 E. marginàta Ph. Leaves lance-oblong, sessile, the floral crowded, and with a broad white margin; umbel 3-rayed, capitate. ① Ky., and W. 1f. †
- 6 E. Cyparíssias L. Lvs. linear, much crowded, the floral broad-cordate, all sessile; umbel of many simple rays; glands lunate. 21 Fields and gardens. 1f. §
- 7 E. Esula L. Lvs. lance-linear, the floral broadly cordate; umbel of many forked rays, and scattered branches below; glands 2-horned. Fields: rare. §
- S E. Peplus L. Leaves round-cuneate, the floral ovate; umbel of 3 (rarely 5) forked rays; carpels doubly wing-keeled on the back. Fields, N. Eng.; rare. § Europe.
- 9 E. Ohlótica Steud. Smooth, erect from a decumbent branching base; lvs. mostly floral, reniform, sessile, the pairs appearing orbicular; carpels not winged; glands 2 aorned. 24 Woods, Ohio, W. and S. 1f. (E. commutata Eng.)

- 10 E. tetrápora Eng. Leaves linear-spatulate, the floral larger, transversely ovate; umbel 3-rayed; seeds 4-pitted on the inner face. (1) Ga. to La. 10'.
- 11 E. Lathyris L. Caper S. Stout, 2 or 3f high; leaves sessile, lance-linear, all opposite; umbel 4-rayed, then forked; glands horned. Gardens, and §.
- 12 E. heterophýlla Mx. Stem with scattered branches, 1—3f; leaves ovate, or sinuate-lobed, or panduriform, all petiolate and scattered, the upper stained red on the margins; gland 1, sessile. Iowa to Ga. June, July.
- 13 K. dentàta Mx. Stem 8'-2f, hairy, with opposite branches; leaves opposite, ovate, dentate, petiolate; heads subsessile; seed tubercled, round and black; gland 1 or more, stalked. (1) Shades, Penn. to Iowa and La.
- 14 E. Ipecacuánhæ L. Root long, stems clustered, slender, diffusely forked; lve opposite, all oblong to linear, obtuse, sessile; heads on filiform pedicels; seed white, compressed, pitted. 24 Sands, coastward. 8-12'. (E. gracilis Ell.)
- 15 E. nudicaùlis Chapm. Slender, forking above; leaves minute (\(\frac{1}{2}\)''), obovate, the upper opposite; heads minute, glands margined, greenish. 2t Fla.
- 16 E. Helloscopia L. Stout; umbel 5-rayed, rays trifld, and forked; lvs. cuneate to obovate, whorled above; glands round, stalked. ① Waysides, N. §
- 17 E. dictyospérma F. & M. Slender; umb. once or twice 3-forked, then 2-forked; floral leaves roundish-ovate, subcordate, cauline oblong-spatulate to obovate; fruit warty, seeds reticulated. ① Ky., and S-W. (E. Arkansana C-B.)
- 18 E. Darlingtonii Gray. Tall (2-3f); umbel 5-8-rayed, rays forked or trifid; leaves entire, oblanceolate, the floral oval. 2 Woods, Penn., and S.
- 19 E. platyphýlla L. Erect, 8-16'; umbel 5-rayed; leaves lance-oblong, subcordate, serrulate, the floral triangular-ovate. (i) Lake shores, N. §
- 20 E. obtus. ta Ph. Erect, 1-2f; umbel 3-rayed, rays trifid or forked; leaves all sessile, serrulate, obtuse, the floral roundish-cordate, the lower oblanceolate; fruit very warty. (1) Woods, Va., and W.
- 21 E. Inundata Torr. Smooth, erect; umbel 3-rayed, and forked; leaves entire, sessile, lanceolate to oblong-ovate; glands round, entire; seeds globous. 21 Wet barrens. Fla. 6-12', Heads on slender peduncles. Root woody.
- 22 E. sphærospérma Shutt. (E. Floridana Chapm.) Lvs. lance-linear to cordate-ovate; heads green, glands crenate. Otherwise like No. 21. 24 Dry. Fla. 1—2f.
- 2.3 E. telephioides Chapm. Plant some fleshy, 2-5' high; lvs. ovate, large on the stem, small on the umbel. Otherwise like No. 22. 24 West Fla. May, June.
- 24 E. hypericifòlia L. St. 1-2f; lvs. 6-12", oval-oblong, serrate all around; sds. oval, obtusely 4-angled, wrinkled and tubercled, black. (i) Fields; common.
- 25 E. glyptospérma Eng. St. 5-10'; lvs. 4-6'', linear-oblong, serrulate toward the apex; stip. fringed; sds. ovoid, obtuse-angled, wrinkled, amber-color. Wis., and S-W.
- 26 E. maculàta L. Hairy; leaves oblong, serrulate, often with a brown spot; stip. minute; seeds sharply angled, obscurely wrinkled, reddish. Sandy fields: common.
- 2.7 E. humistrata Eng. Hairy; Ivs. elliptic-obovate, serrulate at apex, rarely spotted; stipules fringed; seeds obtuse-angled, oval, roughened, brownish. Banks, W.
- 28 E. serpyllifòlia Pers. Smooth; lvs. obovate-oblong, serrulate at apex, seldom spotted; stipules fringed; seeds acutely 4-angled, cross-wrinkled. Banks, W.
- 29 E. polygonifòlia L. Lvs. oblong-linear; glands of invol. not appendaged; seeds large (1" long), ovoid, smooth and whitish. Sandy sea and lake coasts.
- 30 E. Geyeri Eng. Leaves oblong-obovate; glands with narrow appendages; seeds small (†"), ovoid, acute, obtusely 3-angled, ash-colored. Sandy soils, N.W.
- 31 E. serpens H. B. K. Lvs. round-ovate, very small (1-2"); stip. triangular; glauds scarcely appendaged; pod acutely keeled, seeds ovoid-3-angled. Ill. to La.
- 32 E. cordifòlia Ell. Lvs. 4-6", cordate-oval; glands conspicuously white-appendaged; pods and seeds as in No. 31. Fields, South. Spreading 1f.
- 33 E. splendens. Shrubby and fleshy, thorny; lvs. ovate, acute both ways; ped. ax illary; floral leaves in pairs, broader than long, scarlet Madagascar.

- 34 E. FULGENS. Not spiny; lvs. lanceolate, pointed both ways, floral lvs. scon falling; lobes and appendages of the involucre red and purple. Mexico.
- 35 E. PULCHÉRRIMA (or Poinsettia). Floral leaves lanceolate, of a brilliant red, lower leaves wedge-oblong, often fiddle-shaped, all pointed. Mexico.
- 2. STILLÍNGIA, Gard. Fls. &, in a terminal, dense spike, apetalous & Calyx cup-form, lobed and crenulate. Sta. 2 or 3. Fil. exserted, with short, 2-lobed anthers. 2 Calyx 3-lobed. Style trifid, with 3 diverging, simple stigmas. Capsule 3-lobed, 3-celled, 3-seeded.—Plants smooth, erect, with alternate leaves. Fertile flowers at the base of the sterile spike. Bracts of the spike biglandular at base. May—Sept.
- 1 S. sylvática L. Herbaceous; stems clustered; leaves subsessile, lance-linear to lance-oblong, and obtuse to acuminate, crenate-serrulate; spikes yellowish, longer than the leaves; glands cup-shaped. 2t S. 1—3f.
- 2 S. aquática Chapm. Shrubby; stem single; lvs. short-stalked, lanceolate, acute, sharply serrulate; spikes shorter than the leaves; glands peltate. Fla. 3-6f.
- 3 S. ligustrina Mx. Shrubby; leaves lance-ovate, petiolate, entire; stipules ovate; spikes shorter than the leaves; sta. 3. Swamps, S. 6-12f. (Sebastiania, Muller.)
- 4 S. sebífera L. Tallow Tree. Tree 30-40f; lvs. long-petioled, rhomboidal, acuminate, entire; fruit rough, blackish, seeds white. S. §. (Excecaria, Mul.)
- 3. TRAGIA, Plum. Fls. &. Cor. 0. & Calyx 3-parted. Sta. 2 or 3, distinct. Q Calyx 5- to 6- to 8-parted, persistent. Style 3-cleft. Stig. 3. Fruit 3-lobed, 3-celled, separating into 3 bivalve, 1-seeded nutlets. 24 by Homely weeds. Lvs. mostly alternate, pubescent, stipulate. Fls. smail, racemed. May—August.
- 1 T. macrocárpa Willd. Slender summits of the branches twining; ivs. cordate-ovate, acuminate, serrate; rac. long (3-4'); fr. 5-6". Copses, Ky., and S. 2-4f.
- 2 T. urticæfòlia Mx. Erect, hairy, sparingly branched; leaves deltoid-lanceolate, truncate at base, sharp-serrate; fruit very hairy. Dry. S. 1—2f.
- 3 T. innocua Walt. Erect, branched, puberulent; leaves ovate-oblong, varying to linear, coarsely few-toothed or entire. Dry. S. 1f. (T. urens L., but it does not sting as Linnœus supposed.)
- 4. JATROPHA, L. Spurge Nettle. Fls. 8, in forked cymes; the fertile generally in the forks. Calyx colored, imbricate in bud. Corolla present or not. Sta. 10—30, monadelphous. Styles 3, forked. Pod 3-carpelled. 24 Leaves palmi-veined, stipulate.
- J. urens, β. stimulosa Mul. Low, hispid with bristly stings; leaves half 3-5-lobed, cordate, lobes lanceolate, serrate; sepals white, eval, spreading; corolla 0. Sandy woods, S.: common. Stings white, γ' long. March—July. (Cnidoscolus, Pohl.)
- 5. ACALYPHA, L. Three-seeded Mercury. Fls. 8, in short clusters or little spikes, surrounded by a large cut-toothed bract. Cor. 0. & Calyx 4-parted. Sta. 8—12, monadelphous, with halved anthers. 2 Calyx 3-parted. Styles 3, each 2—∞-eleft. Fr. 3 nutlets. ① Weeds resembling Nettles, with stalked alternate leaves (and 5 tropical). Summer.
- 1 A. Virginica L. Leaves lance-ovate, obtusely pointed, obscurely serrate, equaling their petioles (1-2'); sterile spikes hardly exserted. Dry. 10-20'.

 3. gracillenta. Leaves narrower, on shorter stalks; 3 spikes exserted.

- 2 A. Caroliniana Walt. Lvs. ovate, cordate, closely and strongly serrate; & spikes axillary, & terminal, fruit soft-echinate, bracts with linear lobes. W. and S.
- 6. MERCURIÀLIS, Tourn. Fls. 8, apetalous, axillary, in bractless spikes or fascicles. Calyx 3-parted. Sta. 10—20, anth. 2-celled, extrorse. Fruit 2-carpelled, 2-seeded.—Herbs with opposite, petiolate leaves.
- M. ánnua Willd. Lvs. lanceolate, &c., thrice longer than the stalks; branches opposite; & spikes long, interrupted, seeds oval, pitted. ① Waysides, S.: rare. §
- 7. RICINUS, Tourn. CASTOR OIL PLANT. Fls. 8, apetalous. Calyx 3-5-parted, valvate in the bud. 5 Sta. ∞ , with irregularly united filaments. 2 Style short, stigmas 3, 2-parted, plumous, colored. Capsule echinate, 3-lobed, 3-celled, 3-seeded.—Herbs or shrubs.
- R. communis L.—A stout ① herb with peltate, palmi-lobed leaves, 4—12, divided into lance-shaped lobes. Southward it becomes a shrub, or tree 10—20f. Cult. for its seeds, yielding the castor oil. or for the ornament of its splendid foliage. E. India.
- 8. CROTON, L. Fls. 8. Calyx 4-8-parted. Petals hypogynous, 4-8, mostly minute, often (especially in the ?) wanting. \$ Disk with 4-6 lobes. Sta. 5 or more, anthers inflexed in the bud. ? Ovary 3-celled, styles 3, 1-3-times forked. Fruit 3-carpelled, 3-seeded.—Plants glandular, clothed with scurf or stellate hairs. Leaves alternate.

 - § Hairy or scaly. Fertile calyx 5-parted, with 3 styles, each 2- or 3-cleft Nos. 2-4 § Densely woolly. Fertile calyx 8-parted. Styles 3, each twice 2-cleft Nos. 5, 6
- 1 C. monanthógynus Mx. Stellate-downy, di- and tri-chotomously branched; lvs. ovate or subcordate, silvery beneath, fis. in the forks. (i) Prairier, Ill., and S. 1f.
- 2 C. glandulòsus L. Hispid. tri-(or 4-)chotomously branched; lvs. clustered at the forks, lance- to linear-oblong, serrate, with 2 concave glands at base; fis. in clusters, the sterile 4-parted, 8-androus. ① A straggling weed, W. and S. 1-2f.
- 3 C. argyranthemus Mx. Clothed with silvery glandular scales, branched at base; lvs. oval to oblong; fis. in a hd. or spike, silvery all over, all 5-parted. 24 Ga., Fla. 1f.
- 4 C. marítimus Walt. Half-shrubby, bushy, trichotomously branched, tomentous; lvs. broad-oval, silvery beneath; flowers in dense heads on long stalks; gtam. about 10; stigmas 18—20. Drifting sands, sea-coast, S. 2—3f. July—Oct.
- 5 C. capitàtus Mx. Lvs. ovate to oblong, long-petioled, obtuse; \$\(\pi \) cal. large (7"), 7-8-cleft; styles 3, each 4-parted to base; seed double-convex. W. and S.
- 6 C. Ellióttii Chapmn. Lvs. lance-oblong, short-petiolate, acutish; ç cal. 6" diam., 5-S-cleft; styles 3, each 4-cleft to the middle; seeds plano-convex. ① S. 2—3f.
- 9. CROTONÓPSIS, Mx. Fls. 8, minute, in spikes. Calyx 5-parted. 8 Petals 5, spatulate. Sta. 5, distinct. 2 Petals 0, 5 scales instead. Stig. 8, each bifid. Ovary and pod 1-celled, 1-seeded. ① Slender, silvery-scurfy, with small, alternate leaves. Upper flowers sterile.
- C. linearis Mx.—Sandy swamps, N. J. to Ill., and S. Stems as slender as Flax, repeatedly trifid and forked, 1—2f. Leaves linear-oblong, 6—10". June—Sept.
- 10. PHYLLÁNTHUS, L. Flowers 8, axillary. Calyx in 5 or 6 segments. Petals 0. Stam. 3, very short. Styles 3, bifid. Ovures and seeds 2 in each 2-valved carpel.—Leaves alternate, in 2 ranks.
- P. Carolinénsis Walt. St. elender, with alternate branches; lvs. oval, 6-10", the ramial much smaller; flowers subsolitary. (1) Pa. to Ill., and S. 6-18". June-Aug

- 11. PACHYSÁNDRA, Mx. Flowers 3, apetalous, in bracted spikes Calyx 4-parted. 3 Filaments 4, long-exserted, flat. 2 Styles 3, recurved Capsule 3-horned, 3-celled, cells 2-seeded. 24 Procumbent stems from long creeping root-stocks. Leaves alternate.
- P. procumbens Mx. Lvs. ovate to obovate, coarsely toothed, clustered above the spikes, which are all near the base of the stem. Va. to Xy., and S. March-May.
- 12. BUXUS, L. Boxwood. Flowers s, axillary. s Calyx 3-leaved, petals 2. Sta. 4. s Cal. 4-sepalled. Pet. 3. Sty. 3. Caps. with 3 beaks and 3 cells. Seeds 6. b 5 Leaves opposite, ovate, entire, smooth.
- B. SEMPÉRVIRENS. A tree of slow growth, fine-grained wood, in Europe. The dwarfed varieties are planted in gardens for edgings.

ORDER CXIV. URTICACEÆ. NETTLEWORTS.

Plants of various habit, with stipules (which are often early deciduous) and with small inconspicuous, mostly diclinous flowers. Calyx regular, free from the 1-celled ovary. Stamens as many as the calyx lobes and opposite to them. Fruit a 1-seeded samara, drupe or achenium, separate or aggregated. The following groups have usually been regarded as Orders

ULMACEE. Trees with colorless innoxious juice. Flowers habitually perfect, not	
in aments. Fruits separate. No albumen. (Figs. 181, 256, 295, 316, 382, 509)(a)	
ARTOCARPE A. Trees with milky poisonous juice. Flowers diclinous, in aments	
or heads. Fruits aggregated. Seed albuminous. (Figs. 195-6, 298, 349)(b)	
SS URTICE &. Herbs. Flowers diclinous, not in aments. Filaments crenulate.	
Fertile calyx 3-5-parted. Embryo straight. (Fig. 503)(c)	
SANNABINE E. Herbs. Flowers diclinous. Filaments straight. Fertile calyx	
of 1 sepal, spathe-like. Embryo curved or coiled. (Fig. 213)(d)	
G Flowers appearing before the leaves. Fruit a samara winged all around	
	1
a Flowers with the leaves. Fruit wingless, -x a dry nut from a 1-celled ovary PLANERA.	5
—α a sweet, fleshy drupeCritis.	3
b Flowers enclosed within a hollow receptacle, both kinds togetherFicus.	4
Flowers externaly Fertile aments globular. Branches thorny	5
-y Fertile aments globular. Plants thornless	1m 6
-v Fertile aments oblong, fruit sweet, juicy MORUS.	7
e Herbs with stinging hairs.—z Stamens 4. Leaves opposite	8
-s Stamens 5. Leaves alternate	9
e Herbs stingless.—n Stamens 3. Fertile calyx 3-sepalled	10
Stamens 4o Flowers in slender spikes	11
-o Flowers in involucrate clusters	
d Herbe twining. Fruit in an imbricate strobile-like ament	13
d Herbs erect. Fruit a 2-valved caryopsis in axillary pairs	i. 14
3 TTT BETTO T Trac Die V Colons 4 0 close Stom 4 0 61 1	
1. ULMUS, L. Elm. Fls. §. Calyx 4-9-cleft. Stam. 4-9, fil. le	ong
nd slender Styles 2 Overy 2 celled Samara flat 1-seeded 5	Fla

- 1 U Americana L. White Elm. Lvs. oval, acuminate, doubly serrate; flowers in cose, umbel-like clusters; fruit oval, 6", its 2 beaks with points incurved and meeting. A majestic tree, with ascending branches and often long pendulous "weeping" branchlets. Native, and everywhere cultivated.

- 2 U. racemòsa Thomas. Cork Elm. Smaller tree, with rigid branches; branchlets downy, often with wing-like corky ridges; flowers 2—4 in each fascicle, which are arranged in racemes. N. H. to Wis., and S. 20—30f.
- 3 U. Floridana Chapm. Tree 30-40f, with brittle branches, smooth; lvs. thick, acute; fruit orbicular, 2-3", its teeth broad and erect. W. Fla.
- 4 U. alàta Mx. Winged Elm. Whahoo. Tree, with its branchlets here and there winged with 2 corky ridges; leaves lance-oblong, acute, 1-24; flowers racemed; fruit downy all over, with its 2 beaks slender. Ill. to Va., and S.
- 5 U. fulva L. Red Elm. Slippery Elm. Tree 20-40f; buds covered with fulvous down; leaves oblong-ovate, acuminate; flowers reddish, 7-parted, sessile; fruit orbicular. Low grounds. Valued for its very mucilaginous liber.
- 6 U. CAMPÉSTRIS. English Elm. A stately tree, 50—70f, with rigid branches and dense foliage; leaves small, ovate; stamens 5; fruit nearly orbicular. Europe.
 β. Suberôsa. Branchlets with thick corky wings; stamens mostly 4. Europe.
- 7 U. MONTANA. Scotch Elm. Witch Elm. Large tree, with ample obovate, cuspidate leaves, rough above, downy beneath; flowers 5-parted; fruit oblong, 1/. Europe.
- 2. PLÁNERA, Gmel. Fls. & & Q. Cal. lobes and sta. 4 or 5. Stig. 2, oblong, diverging; ova. 1-celled, fruit 1-seeded, wingless, indehiscent. 5
- P. aquática Gm. Tree 30-40f, elm-like, with small smooth, ovate, acute, serrate leaves and axillary flowers in clusters of 2-5; nut roughened. Swamps, S.
- 3. CELTIS, Tourn. NETTLE TREE. SUGAR-BERRY. Fls. & § 9, the & 6-parted and the § 5-parted. Sty. 2, elongated, spreading. Drupe globular. 5 5 Leaves mostly oblique at base. Flowers subsolitary. Fig. 316.
- 1 C. occidentalis L. Tree 30-70f, with wide-spread branches; lvs. ovate, subcordate, acuminate, serrate, rough-hairy beneath; ped. longer than the petiole; sepals triangular-ovate, erect, white; drupe 3", dark purple. Woods, &c.
 - β. crassifblia. Leaves cordate, thick, mottled with dark and light green.
 - y. integrifolia. Leaves smooth, subentire; bark smooth. W. and S.
- 2 C. pàmila Ph. A straggling shrub. 8—10f, with broad-ovate, acute, smooth, serrate leaves; calyx of 6 oblong-linear spreading segments, 2". Woods, S.
- 4. FICUS, Tourn. Fig. Banian. Fls. θ, minute, fixed upon the inner surface of a hollow receptacle. δ Calyx 3-parted, sta. 3. 2 Calyx 5-parted, ovary 1, seed 1. Fruit (syconus) composed of the enlarged, fleshy receptacle enclosing the numerous dry, imbedded achenia. Fig. 195.
- 1 F. Cárica. Common Fig. Leaves cordate, 8-5-lobed, repand-dentate, rough and downy; fig pear-shaped. From Asia. A shrub in our conservatories, a small tree S.
- 2 F. ELÁSTICA. India-rubber Tree, in the greenhouse, with a straight, simple trunk, and very large (8-10'), shining, thick, oblong leaves. E. India.
- 3 F. REPENS. Creeping on walls, &c., with ovate, cordate, acute, serrate lvs. E. India.
- 4 F. Indica, the Banian (§ 207), with many trunks, may grow South.
- 5. MACLURA, N. OSAGE ORANGE. Flowers & \(\xi\), the \(\xi\) racemous, calyx 4 parted. \(\xi\) Flowers in a dense globular head. Calyx 4-sepalled, fleshy, finally embracing the obconic achenium, all ripening into a globular sorosis, resembling an orange. Style terminal. \(\xi\) Juice milky. Leaves alternate, entire. Branches with sharp spines. Fig. 298.
 - M. aurantiaca. Lvs. shining, ovate-oblong, thickish, pointed; fruit yellow when ripe, lactescent, pendulous. Arkansas. Planted for hedges. May, June.
 - 6. BROUSSONETIA L'Her. PAPER MULBERRY. Fls. 5 9 in amenta

the & cylindric, the 2 globular, style lateral, ovary becoming a fleshy club shaped 1-seeded fr. protruding from the tubular, 3- or 4-toothed calyx. 5

- B. PAPYRÍFERA. Tree with a low bushy head, of rapid growth, with rough and downy leaves, ovate or variously lobed; fruit dark red, hispid. Japan. Fig. 349.
- 7. MORUS, Tourn. Mulberry. Fls. 8, in aments, the \$ loose, the \$ dense and spike-like. Cal. 4-parted, sta. 4, sty. 2. Achenium compressed, enclosed in the fleshy calyx, the whole spike thus constituting a compound berry (sorosis). \(\frac{1}{2} \) Leaves alternate, broad, often palmately lobed. Fig. 196.
- 1 M. rubra L. Tree or shrub, 15-60f; roots yellow; leaves rough and downy, subcordate, serrate; fertile spikes cylindric; fruit dark red, very sweet.
- 2 M. ALBA. Chinese M. Shrubs (here), with smooth and shining, cordate, unequally serrate leaves; fruit whitish. Introduced for silkworms.
- 3 M. NIGRA. Tree for ornament and shade, from Persia, with rough, ovate or lobed leaves; fertile spikes oval; fruit reddish-black, acid.
- 8. URTICA, Tourn. NETTLE. Fls. 8, sometimes 8 \(\chi \). 8 Calyx 4 sepalled. Ovary a cup-shaped rudiment. Sta. 4. \(\chi \) Sepals 4, the outer pair minute, the inner at length surrounding the shining, compressed achenium. Stig. 1, sessile.—Herbs with stinging hairs. Leaves opposite. Fls. green, in axillary or subterminal clusters or racemes. Summer. Fig. 503.
- I U. pròcera Willd. Stem tall (3-6f), slightly hispid, with few stings; leaves lance-ovate, 5-veined, uncinate-serrate; spikes panicled above. Waste places; common.
- 2 U. dioìca L. St. 1—8f, very hispid and stinging; leaves ovate, deeply serrate, the slender point entire; spikes clustered in the axils. Wastes: common. §
- 3 U. urens L. Low (1f), hairy; lvs. broadly ovate, coarsely serrate, 5-veined; clusters pedunculate, loose, by pairs in each axil. Waste grounds, E. §
- 4 U. chamædrioides Ph. St. 1—2f, with scattered bristles; leaves ovate, crenate-serrate; clusters capitate, 1 or 2 in each axil, spiked above. Ky., and S.
- 9. LAPÓRTEA, Gaudich. Wood NETTLE. Fls. in axillary panicles, the 3 calyx 5-parted, the 2 of 4 sepals, the 2 inner larger. Sta. 5. Stig. subulate. Achenium flat, ovate, very oblique. 24 Hairs stinging. Lvs. ample, ovate, petiolate.
- I.. Canadénsis Gaud. Leaves 3-5', acuminate, serrate; flowers minute, green, in panicles, 1-2', the lower sterile. Damp woods. 2-6f.
- 10. PÌLEA, Lindl. RICHWEED. Fls. in dense axillary clusters, the & with 3 or 4 sep. and sta. 2 Sepals 3, unequal, oblong. Sta. 3 rudiments. Achenia roughened, erect, ovate. ① Smooth, stingless. Stipules united.
- P. pimila Gray. Stem succulent, weak; leaves rhomb-ovate, crenate-serrate, long-stalked; flowers green, in short clusters. Moist shades. 3-18'. July, Aug.
- 11. BCHMÈRIA, Jacc False Nettle. & Calyx 4-parted, with lanceolate, acute segments. Stamens 4. Q Calyx tubular, truncate, or 4-toothed, persistent and closely investing the ovate, pointed achenium.—Herbs or shrubs, stingless. Flowers minute.
- B. cylindrica Willd. Erect, simple; leaves generally opposite, on long petioles

ovate, acuminate, dentate; upper spikes interrupted, leafy at top, sterile, lower dense, fertile.
 24 A coarse weed in swamps.
 2-3f. Spikes 1-6'. July, August.
 β. laterifiora has narrower leaves, shorter stalks, all alternate.

- 12. PARIETARIA, Tourn. Pellitory. Fls. polygamous, in clusters, surrounded by a many-bracted involuere. & Cal. 4-sepalled. Sta. 4, at first incurved, elastically expanding. Q Stigma tufted. Ach. polished, enclosed within the persistent, 4-lobed calyx.—Herbs weed-like, with alternate leaves. Clusters of green flowers axillary.
- 1 P. Pennsylvánica Muhl. Lvs. oblong-lanceolate, veiny, tapering to an obtase point, entire; involucre longer than the flowers. ① Rocky shades. 6—12'.
- 2 P. Floridàna N. Leaves round-ovate, obtuse, entire, on long petioles; flowers as long as the involucre. (1) Damp sands, S. 10'. (P. debilis Forst.?)
- 13. HUMULUS, L. Hop. Fls. \$2, the \$panicled, with 5 sep. and sta. Anth. with 2 terminal pores. \$2 Aments with large imbricated, entire, 1-flowered bracts. Cal. of 1 sepal, investing the achenium. Styles 2 Embryo coiled. \$2 Twining with the sun. Leaves opposite. Fig. 213.
- H. lùpulus L.—Rich alluvion, along streams, and extensively cultivated. Stems 10—20f. Leaves cordate, 3-5-lobed, rough, on long stalks. Bitter, narcotic. July.
- 14. CÁNNABIS, Tourn. HEMP. Flowers & \$, the & with 5 sep. and sta., in panicles. \$ In spikes. Cal. a single spathe-like sepal enfolding the 2-valved cariopsis. Embryo curved. ① Leaves opposite, digitate.
- C. sativa L.—Fields, waste grounds. Tall, erect, 4—8f. Leaves petiolate, regularly formed of 5—7 lanceolate-serrate leaflets. Cultivated S-W. June. §

ORDER CXV. SAURURACEÆ. SAURURADS.

Herbs with jointed stems, alternate, entire leaves furnished with stipules. Flowers in spikes, perfect, naked, having neither corolla nor calyx. Stamens definite. Ovaries 3—5, more or less united. Fig. 15.

SAURÙRUS, L. LIZARD-TAIL. Inflorescence a terminal spike of 1flowered scales. Sta. 6, 7, 8 or more. Ovaries 4. Berries 4, 1-seeded. 2 Stem angular. Leaves cordate, acuminate, petiolate.

cérnuus Willd.—Common in marshes, 1—2f. Leaves 4—6'. Spikes slender, recurved at the more slender top, its flowers whitish. July, August.

ORDER CXVI. CALLITRICHACEÆ. STARWORTS.

Herbs aquatic, small, with opposite, simple, entire leaves. Flowers axillary, solitary, very minute, polygamous, achlamydeous, with 2 colored bracts. Stamen 1, rarely 2; filament slender; anther 1-celled, 2-valved, reniform. Ovary 4-celled, 4-lobed; ovules solitary. Styles 2; stigmas simple points. Fruit 1-celled, 4-seeded, indehiscent. Seeds albuminous.

CALLITRICHE, L. Character the same as that of the order. >

- Stems short (6"-2"), spreading on moist grounds. Leaves reniform.....Nos. 1, 2
- * Stems (3—16') growing in water. Fruit sessile.—x Leaves of two kinds...Nos. 3, 4

 -x Leaves all linear.........No. 5
- 1 C. Austinii Eng. Lvs. obovate, 1-2"; fruit depressed, 4-lobed all around, its pedi-
- cel and stig. Learly as long, lobes narrowly winged. N. J. (Porter), N. Y., and W. 2 C. peploides N. Lvs. elliptical, 1"; fruit roundish, 4-lobed above, sessile, its stig-
- mas twice as long, lobes not winged. Tenn. to La. (Hale). 1-2/.

 3 C. verna L. Floating lvs. 3", rosulate, obovate, narrowed below, the submersed leaves 6", oblong-linear; fruit oval, emarginate, longer than its stigmas. Pools.
- 4 C. heterophýlla Ph. Floating leaves spatulate, attenuate below, 4-6", the submersed linear, 6-9": fruit globous, obcordate, its stigmas rather longer. Pools.
- 5 C. autumnalis L. Leaves all submersed, 3-5", linear, obtuse at both ends; fruit rounded, its lobes slightly united, winged; styles slender. Lakes and rivers.

ORDER CXVII. PODOSTEMIACEÆ. THREADFOOTS.

Herbs aquatic, with the habit of seaweeds, with alternate, dissected leaves, with flowers minute, perfect, naked or with 3 sepals. Stamens 1 or many, hypogynous. Ovary compound, 2-3-celled, with as many stigmas, and numerous ovules. Fruit a many-seeded capsule, ribbed and somewhat pedicelled. Albumen none.

PODOSTÈMUM, L. C. Rich. THREADFOOT. RIVER WEED. Fls. axillary, solitary. Sta. 2, fil. united below. Ovary oblong-ovoid. Stig. 2, sessile, recurved. Caps. 2-celled. Seeds minute.—Small, submersed ..., adhering to stones and pebbles.

P. ceratophýllum Mx. Leaves alternate, repeatedly forking into linear, threadform segments; stem a few inches long, in running water: common.

ORDER CXVIII. CERATOPHYLLACEÆ. HORNWORTS.

Herbs aquatic, with whorled, dichotomously dissected leaves. Flowers 8, sessile, axillary, minute, with neither calyx nor corolla. Involucre 8-12-cleft. Anthers (12—24) sessile. Fertile flower a simple 1-celled ovary with one ovule. Cotyledons 4.

ORDER CXIX. EMPETRACEÆ. CROWBERRIES.

Heath-like shrubs, with evergreen, linear, exstipulate leaves, and small, imperfect flowers. Calyx of 4—6 hypogynous, imbricated scales, the inner often colored and petal-like. Stamens 2—4, with compound pollen. Ovary free, 2–9-celled, 2–9-ovuled. Fruit fleshy, with as many seeds. In Batis the drupes are consolidated.

- Stamens 3. Stigmas 6-9-rayed. Berry 6-9-seeded....... Empetreum. 1

- 1. ÉMPETRUM, Tourn. CROWBERRY. Fls. & Q. Perianth consisting of 2 series of scales, the 3 inner petaloid. & Sta. 3, anth. pendulous on long filaments. Q Stig. subsessile, 6-9-rayed. Drupe globular, with 6-9 seed-like nutlets. Alpine.
- E. nigrum L. A small prostrate shrub, 1-4f; branches closely beset with oblonglinear leaves with rolled edges, 2-3"; berries black, eatable. High mountains of N. Eng., N. Y. May, June.
- 2. CORÈMA, Don. Perianth of 5 or 6 bractlets, the 3 inner sepaloid. Sta. 3, exserted. Povary 3- or 4-celled. Style filiform, 3- or 4-cleft, with narrow stigmas. Drupe globular, minute, with 3 or 4 seeds.
- C. Conradii Torr. Shrublets diffusely branched, 6-12', with narrowly linear leaves, 2-3"; flowers in terminal clusters, with brownish scales and purple stamenes Sandy barrens, N. J. and N.-E., forming blackish tufts. April.
- 3. CERATIOLA, Mx. SAND-HILL ROSEMARY. Fls. 8, of 6—8 imbricated, concave, fimbriate scales, the 2 or 4 inner membranous. 3 Sta. 2, exserted, anth. 2-celled, roundish. 2 Ovary 2-celled. Style short. Stig. 4 or 6, spreading, toothed. Drupe 2-seeded. 5 Branches whorled, erect.
- C. ericoides Mx.—Sandy places, Ga., Fla. 3—6f. Leaves whorled, crowded, linear-terete, 5—6". Flowers reddish, followed by yellowish drupes. March, April.
- 4. BATIS, P. Br. Fls. \$2, in cone-like spikes. \$ Calyx of 2 unequal, united sepals. Pet. 4, clawed. Sta. 4, anthers introrse, exserted. 2 A mass of 4-celled ovaries only, becoming a sorosis of 4-seeded drupes.
- B. marítima L.—Salt marshes, Fla. Stems prostrate, 2—3f; leaves club-shaped fleshy, 1'. Spikes 5", fleshy. Petals white. June—September.

ORDER CXX. PLATANACEÆ. SYCAMORES.

Trees with a watery juice, alternate, palmate leaves, and sheathing, scarious stipules. Flowers monœcious, in globular aments, destitute of both calyx and corolla. Sterile.—Stamens single, with only small scales intermixed. Anthers 2-celled, linear. Fertile.—Ovary terminated by a thick style with one side stigmatic. Nut clavate, tipped with the persistent, recurved style. Seed solitary, albuminous. Fig. 288.

- PLATANUS, L. PLANE TREE. BUTTON WOOD. SYCAMORE. Character of the genus the same as that of the order. The 3 and 2 flowers in separate aments.
- P. occidentàlis L. Tree in hard, gravelly soil, 50—80f. The trunk grows to great size, and hollow; bark whitish; leaves large, angularly lobed and toothed; stipules oblique; balls pendulous, solitary. May.

ORDER CXXI. JUGLANDACEÆ. WALNUTS.

Trees with alternate, pinnate, exstipulate leaves and monoccious flowers. Sterile flowers in aments, with an irregular perianth. Fertile, solitary or clustered.

9 Calyx regular, 3-5-lobed, tube adherent to the partly 2-4-celled ovary. Fruit a tryma (§ 157), with a fibrous epicarp (shuck) and a

bony endocarp (shell). Seed large, orthotropous, exalbuminous, with lobed, often sinuous, oily cotyledons.

- 1. JUGLANS, L. WALNUT. & Fl. a calyx, scale-like 5- or 6-parted, with about 20 stamens.

 Prince Fl. a calyx, scale-like 5- or 6-parted, with about 20 stamens.

 Prince Fl. a calyx, scale-like 5- or 6-parted, with about 20 stamens.

 Prince Fl. a calyx, scale-like 5- or 6-parted, with about 20 stamens.

 Prince Fl. a calyx, scale-like 5- or 6-parted, with about 20 stamens.

 Prince Fl. a calyx, scale-like 5- or 6-parted, with about 20 stamens.

 Prince Fl. a calyx, scale-like 5- or 6-parted, with about 20 stamens.

 Prince Fl. a calyx, scale-like 5- or 6-parted, with about 20 stamens.

 Prince Fl. a calyx, scale-like 5- or 6-parted, with about 20 stamens.

 Prince Fl. a calyx, scale-like 5- or 6-parted, with about 20 stamens.

 Prince Fl. a calyx, scale-like 5- or 6-parted, with about 20 stamens.

 Prince Fl. a calyx, scale-like 5- or 6-parted, with about 20 stamens.

 Prince Fl. a calyx, scale-like 5- or 6-parted, with about 20 stamens.

 Prince Fl. a calyx, scale-like 5- or 6-parted, with a specific flower calvers.
- 1 J. cinèrea L. White W. Butternut. Tree 40-50f, with a large but short trunk, and wide-spread branches; leaflets 15-17, lanceolate; fruit oblong-ovate, viscidhairy. Good for its fruit and handsome wood. April, May.
- 2 J. nigra L. Black W. Tree 60—90f, with a long straight trunk; leaflets 15—21, larce-ovate, subcordate; fruit globous, glabrous, uneven, the kernel edible. The wood is dark-purple, used in cabinet-work. April, May.
- 3 J. REGIA, from Persia, but called English walnut, has 7-11 leaflets, and a smoothish endocarp (shell) with a rich kernel. Rarely cultivated.
- 2. CARYA, N. HICKORY. & Calyx scale-like, 3-parted, with 4-6 stamens. Q Calyx 4-cleft, no petals. Stig. 2-lobed, lobes bifid. Epicarp 4-valved, disclosing a smooth, even nut. 5 Timber very strong. Leaves and both kinds of flowers from same bud, in March—May.
 - Leaflets 13-15, scythe-shaped. Nut oblong, thin-shelled, very sweet..........No. 1
 - § Leaflets 7-11. Nut with a tender shell and very bitter kernel........... Nos. 2, 3
 - § Leaflets 5-9. Nut roundish, hard-shelled, sweet and eatable...(*)
 - * Valves of the epicarp distinct to the base. Bark with loose plates...Nos. 4, 5

 * Valves of the epicarp united below. Bark continuous, firm........Nos. 6—8
- 1 C. olivæfórmis N. Pecan Nut. Tree 60-90f; leaflets falcate, 5-6'; & amenta separate to base; nut with its kernel loose in the thin, oblong shell. River bottoms, Ind., Ill., and S. Bark at length shaggy.
- 2 C. amara N. Bitter Nut. Tree 20—40f; leaflets about 9, ovate-oblong, sharply serrate; fruit roundish, valves half-united; nut white. Moist.
- 3 C. aquática N. Tree 30-40f; leaflets about 11, lanceolate, oblique, subentire; fruit pedunculate, ovate, with a thin, reddish shell. Swamps, S.
- 4 C. alba N. Shagbark. Tree 40-50f, with a rough, shaggy bark; leaflets 5, the two lower much smaller; fruit and nut roundish, squarish, with a thin shell and very sweet meat; common. Fruit and timber excellent.
- 5 C. sulcàta N. Thick-shellbark. Tree 40—80f, with shaggy bark; leaflets 7 or 9, the odd one subsessile; fruit large, oval, 4-furrowed; nut pointed at each end, 11—2' long, with thick shell. Common West.
- 6 C. tomentosa N. Mocker Nut. Tree 40-60f; bark rugged, but not shaggy; leaflets 7-9, odd one stalked, all and the petiole rough-downy; aments hairy; nut with a very thick shell and small kernel.
- 7 C. porcina N. lignut. Tree 60-100f; leaflets 5 or 7, nearly glabrons; fruit ovate to pyriform, with a bitterish kernel; common. (C. glabra Torr.)
- 8 C. microcárpa N. Tree 60-80f; leaflets 5 or 7, glabrous; aments glabrous; fruit roundish-ovoid, as small as a nutmeg. Woods, N. Y., and S.

ORDER CXXII. CUPULIFERÆ. MASTWORTS.

Trees or shrubs. Leaves alternate, simple, straight-veined, with deciduous stipules. Flowers 8, the sterile in aments which are racemed or capi-

tate. & Culyx scale-like or regular, with 5—20 stamens inserted at its base. Q Culyx adherent to the 2-3-celled, 2-6-ovuled ovary. Fruit a 1-celled, 1-seeded nut, solitary or several together, invested by an involucre which forms a scaly or echinate cupule. Seed destitute of albumen, filled by the embryo with its large cotyledons. Figs. 1-4, 182, 256, 277, 218-22, 338-40, 381, 386, 435, 507, 511.

§ Sterile flowers in aments, fertile, solitary, or few together...(*)

f Sterile flowers and fertile, both kinds in pendulous aments...(*)

- 1. QUERCUS, L. OAK. & Fls. in loose aments. Calyx mostly 5-cleft. Sta. 5—10. & Fls. in clusters or scattered. Ov. 3-celled, 6-ovuled (Fig. 162), with 3 stig., but in fruit a 1-seeded nut (acorn) seated in a scaly cup or involucre. 5 5 A noble genus. In many oaks the fruit is ②, that is, 2 years in ripening, known by its occupying the old wood below the leaves of the season.
 - § Leaves mostly entire, the ends subequal, petioles very short...(*)
 - * Peduncle longer than the oblong acorn. Leaves evergreen. Fruit 1.... No 1
 - * Peduncle shorter than the acorn. Fruit 3.—x Lvs. downy beneath... Nos. 2, 3
 —x Lvs. smooth both sides... No. 4
 - - * Lvs. at base cuneate, short-pet., 3- or 5-lobed. Shrubs or small trees.. Nos. 7-9
 - Leaves at base abrupt or truncate, mostly long-petioled, 7-9-lobed...(a)
 a Nut one-third immersed in the saucer-shaped, fine-scaled cup... Nos. 10, 11
 - a Nut near half immersed in the hemispherical, coarse-scaled cup...(b)
- § Lvs. 9-25-toothed, downy beneath, 4wnless. Acorn (), sweet, eatable...Nos. 19, 20

 1 Q. virens Ait. Live Oak. Tree 40-50f, often much smaller, very valuable for tim-
- ber; leaves small, firm, elliptic-oblong, obtuse, downy and pale beneath, rarely a few sharp teeth; nnt oblong-obovoid; ped. 1'. Va., and S.

 2 Q. cinèrea Ph. Upland Willow O. Shrub 4—20f; lvs. as in No. 1, but more downy
- 2 Q. cinerea Ph. Upland Willow O. Shrub 4—20f; Ivs. as in No. 1, but more downy beneath; nut roundish, in a saucer-shaped cup. Barrens, Va. to Fla.
- 3 Q. imbricària Mx. Laurel O. Shingle O. (Fig. 388.) Tree beautiful, 40-50f, with dense dark-green foliage; lvs. 3-5', lance-oblong, wavy, shining above; nut roundish, in a shallow cup. Common W. and S. Makes poor shingles.
- 4 Q. Phellos L. Willow O. Tree 30—60f, with poor timber; lvs. linear-lanceolate, entire, 3—4', glabrons; acorn roundish. 6", in a shallow cup. Bordera of swamps, N. J. to Ky. and Fla. Young shoots with toothed leaves.
 - β. laurifolia. A large handsome tree; lvs. 3-5', often with a few teeth. S. †
- 5 Q. aquática Mx. Water O. Tree 20—40f, of rounded form and dense, shining foliage; leaves wedge-obovate, entire or obscurely 3-lobed above, attenuate to base, short-petioled; nut round-ovoid. Swamps, Md. to Fla., and cultivated.
- 6 Q. nigra L. Black-Jack. Barren O. Iron O. Tree small and gnarled, with dark massy foliage; leaves short-petioled, wedge-form, mostly with 3 subequal rounded lobes at apex. subcordate at base, rust-downy beneath. N. Y., W. and S.

- 7 Q. triloba Mx. Downy Black-Jack. Tree of rapid growth, 20-30f; leaves oblong cunciform, acute at base, rusty-tomentous beneath; lobes at apex often toothed. bristle-pointed; nut depressed. Earrens, N. J. to Fla.
 8 Q. Catesbæi Mx. Turkey O. Tree 20-25f; leaves large, very irregular, glabrous,
- 8 Q. Catesbæi Mx. Turkey O. Tree 20—25f; leaves large, very irregular, glabrous, cuneate at base, lobes deep, narrow, with bristle-pointed, divaricate teeth; cup large, half covering the ovoid, mealy nut. Barrens, South.
- 9 Q. Ilicifòlia Wang. Scrub O. Bear O. Shrub 3—7f, straggling; lvs. petiolale, obovate, angularly 5-(3-7-)lobed, 3—4', whitish-downy beneath; acorn small (5—6"), cup very shallow. Barren tracts; common. Animals feed on the acorns.
 - β. Georgiana. Leaves smaller and smoother, of the same form, on Stone Mt.!
- 10 Q. rubra L. Red O. Tree 50-70f, wide and high; leaves long-stalked, glabrons sinuses rounded, shallow, lobes 7-9, with bristle-pointed teeth; acorn 1', ellipsoid immersed in the shallow cup. Wood reddish, coarse; common.
- 1 i Q. palústris Mx. Pin O. (Figs. 1-4.) Sinuses deep and broad, lobes oftener 5 petioles long (1-2'), toothed as in Q. rubra; acorns 7-8"; nut i immersed in the cup. Tree 60-80f, with a light open foliage, in wet, cool soils.
- 12 Q. falcàta L. Spanish O. Tree 60—70f; lvs. long-stalked, obtuse at base, ashytomentous beneath, lobes 5—7, narrow, simple or toothed, more or less falcate; acorn globular, 4—5", in a shallow subsessile cup. Va. to Fla.
- 13 Q. coccinea Wang. Scarlet O. Trees very large (80f); lvs. much like Q. rubra, but changing to scarlet in Autumn, while that becomes red-brown; acorn 7—8", nut immersed in the cup. In young shoots the leaves almost lose their lobes and teeth, but keep their bristles. Not rare.
- β. tinctoria. Black O. Leaves oftener obovate in outline; bark black and bitter.
 14 Q. Leana N. Lea's O. Leaves oblong, blunt at base, margin with a few angular,
- very fregular lobes; acorn roundish, in a hemispherical cup. Rare. Ohio (Clark), Ill. (Wolf). A hybrid? but very constant.
- 15 Q. alba L. White O. (Fig. 339.) Lvs. short-petioied, acute at base, oblong, sinnate-pinnatifid, lobes subequal, obtuse; acorn sessile; nut oblong-ovoid, immersed in the tubercled cup. Timber very useful.
- 16 Q. obtusíloba Mx. Iron O. Post O. Tree middle size, wide-spreading; leaves cuneiform at base, downy beneath, deeply sinuate, the 3 upper lobes dilated, each 2-lobed; nut oval, half immersed, sweet. Timber good.
- 17 Q. macrocárpa Mx. Moss-cup O. (Figs. 340, 435.) Leaves deeply and lyrately sinuate-lobed (most deeply in the middle); cup very deep, fringed with the pointed scales, nut 1 or more immersed, 1'. Common. W. and S.
- 18 Q. lyràta Walt. Over-cup O. Tree large; leaves acute at base, whitish beneath, with 7-9 triangular acute lobes; cup rugged with the scales, nearly or quite including the round nut. Swamps, S.
- 19 Q. bicolor Willd. Swamp White O. Tree handsome, 70f; leaves obovate, acute and entire at base, white-downy beneath, with 9 or more obtuse teeth or lobes; acorns in pairs on long (1-2') peduncles. Low woods.
- 20 Q. Prinus L. Swamp Chestnut O. Tree 50—70f, with large (1') sweet acorns; leaves 4—7', obovate, crenate-undulate, downy beneath, with straight, strong veins; fruit ped. shorter than the petioles; nut immersed. (Q. monticola.)
 - B. acuminata. Leaves oblanceolate, pointed, teeth sharp; fruit subressile
 - y. prinoides. Shrub 3-4f; fruit crowded, sessile; leaves small.
- 2. CASTANEA, Tourn. CHESTNUT. Sterile flowers in long, slender aments, fertile fls. few, 3 together, in an involucre. Cal. 6-lobed or parted. Sta. 8—20.

 Ovary 3—6-celled, with as many stigmas. Fr. a prickly involucre (burr), 4-valved, enclosing 1—3 coriaceous 1-seeded nuts.

 Leaves acuminate, expanding before the flowers. Fig. 381.
- 1 C. vesca L. Tree 50-80f, with a large straight trunk. Lvs. 6-9' long, lance-obing,

serrate, smooth; nuts mostly 2 or 8 together; aments 6-9', yellowish, in July, the brown nuts ripe in October. In woods.

- 2 C. pùmila Mx. Chinquapin. Shrub 6-12f, much branched; leaves obovate to oblong-ovate, downy beneath; nut solitary. N. J., W. and S.
- 3. FAGUS, Tourn. BEECH. Sterile flowers in capitate aments, suspended by a slender peduncle, fertile 2 within an involucre. Calyx 5- or 6 cleft or lobed. Stam. 5—12. 2 Ovary 3-celled with 3 stigmas. Fruit a pair of 1-seeded, sharply 3-angled nuts in a prickly involucre. 5 Leaves piicate in bud. May. Figs. 182, 256, B.
- 1 F. ferruginea Ait. Tree 50-80f, with a smoothish ash-colored bark; lvs. ovato to oval. short-petioled, pointed, regularly and remotely toothed, hairy when young. Timber fine-grained. Hardly distinct from
- 2 F. SYLVÁTICA, the European Beech, which has broader leaves, and is occasionally cultivated, especially the variety with purple leaves.
- 4. CÓRYLUS, Tourn. HAZEL-NUT. Sterile flowers in a cylindrical ament, fertile flowers in a capitate one. Calyx represented by 2 scales in the axil of a bract. Stam. 8, with half-anthers. 2 Ovary adherent, 2-cyuled, 2-styled. Nut bony, roundish, 1-seeded, enclosed in a many-cleft involucre. 5 Leaves acuminate, expanding after the flowers. May.
- 1 C. Americàna Walt. Shrab 5-10f; leaves roundish, cordate; involucre bell-form, much wider than the nut, coarsely toothed. Thickets: common.
- 2 C. rostràta Ait. Shrub 3-6f; leaves ovate to oval; involv "e bottle-shaped, longer than the nut, 2-parted, with toothed segments. Thickets.
- 3 C. AVELLÀNA. Filbert. Shrub 3—10f; leaves as in No. 1; invaluere not larger than the large rounded nut. From Europe, rarely cultivated.
- 5. ÓSTRYA, Michl. LEVER-WOOD. HOP HORNBEAM. & Aments cylindrical, hairy. Calyx a scale, with 8 1-celled bearded anthers. Aments loose, flowers in pairs under each deciduous scale; ovary with 2 stigmas, enclosed in a sac (involucre), which in the hop-like fruit is inflated, ovoid, and much larger than the nut. 5 Wood very hard and strong.
- O. Virgínica Willd. Small tree 20—30f; leaves elliptical, acuminate, serrate; buds acute; fertile ament oblong, pendulous, 2'. Woods. April, May.
- 6. CARPINUS, L. HORNBEAM. IRON-WOOD. & Aments long, cylindric. Calyx a roundish ciliate scale, with 8—14 stamens, slightly bearded. Aments loose, with large oblong 3-lobed bracts, each 1—3-flowered. Calyx 6-toothed. Stigmas 2. Nut ribbed. 5 April, May.
- C. Americana L. Tree small, 12—20f; leaves ovate-oblong, acuminate, serrate: bracts of the fertile aments becoming leaf-like, 1' long. In woods.

ORDER CXXIII. BETULACEÆ. BIRCHWORTS.

Trees or shrubs with bark in thin layers, leaves alternate, simple, straight-veined, and with deciduous stipules. Flowers &, 3 together, in the axil of each 3-lobed bract of the ament. Calyx 0. & Stamens distinct, definite. Anthers 2-celled. Quary 2-celled, 2-ovuled, becoming in fruit a thin, 1-celled, 1-seeded nut. Figs. 163-4, 283, 296, 307, 312, 437

- 1. BÉTULA, Tourn. Birch. & Fls. in clustered, drooping, slender aments, bracts peltate, deeply 3-parted. Calyx a scale, sta. 4. Aments oblong-ovoid, bracts 3-lobed, 3-flowered. Calyx 0. Ovary tipped with 2 styles. Nut flattened, winged. 5 5 Buds sessile. Flowers yellow, precocious, in Spring. Figs. 163-4, 437.
 - * Trees with a yellowish bark, smoothish leaves, and short, erect, 2 aments.....No. 1
 - Trees with a reddish-brown bark and ovate-oblong, subcrect, 2 aments.....Nos. 2, 3
 - Trees with a white bark, long-stalked leaves, and drooping & aments......Nos. 4, 5
 Shrubs with brownish bark, roundish leaves, and short, erect, & aments....Nos. 6, 7
- 1 B. lùtea Mx. f. Yellow B. A forest tree 40-80f, known at sight by its silver-yellow bark; leaves ovate, deeply and doubly serrate; 3 aments 2-4', drooping, the 9 ovoid-oblong, 1', erect. Can. to N. Car. (B. excelsa C-B. not of Ait.?)
- 2 H. lenta L. Black, Sweet, or Cherry B. A noble tree, about 60f; lvs. cordate-oval, acuminate, sharply serrulate; 3 aments 3-4, 2 aments erect, pedunculate, much shorter. Woods, Can. to Ga. Timber rose-colored. Cambium (§ 418) sweet and spicy.
- 3 B. nigra Ait. Red B. Tree 30-50f, the bark loose and torn; leaves rhomb-ovate, acute both ends, repand and serrulate, small, petioles hairy; 3 aments 2-3', drooping, 9 oval, sessite, erect, 6". Swamps, Mass. to Fla. Twigs very slender.
- 4 B. populifolia Ait. White B. Tree 30—40f, trunk white, twigs brown; leaves delicid (Fig. 307), lobed and serrulate, acuminate. Thickets, Me. to Pa.
- 5 B. papyràcea Añ. Paper, or Canoe B. Tree 50—70f, trunk white, branches brown; lvs. ovate, acuminate, doubly serrate; a aments 1' long. Mt. woods, Can. to Pa.
- B. minor. Shrub 6-9f, with smaller and merely acute leaves. White Mountains, 6 B. pùmila L. Dwarf B. Shrub 2-7f, branches (not glandular) and young leaves downy; lvs. rounded to obovate, serrate, 6-16". Swamps, Ct. to Pa. (Prof. Porter).
- 7 B. glandulòsa Mx. Shrub 1-4f, upright, branches glabrous, dotted with wart like glands; leaves round-obovate, glabrous, crenate, 9". Mts., N. and N-W. β. rotundifolia. Shrublet prostrate, 6-12'; lvs. orbic. White Mts. (B. nana C-B.)
- 2. ALNUS, Tourn. ALDER. & Flowers in cylindric, drooping aments, bracts peltate, with 5 scales and several flowers beneath. Calyx 4-parted, sta. 4, anth. 2-celled. & Aments ovoid, bracts cuneate, truncate, thick, 2-flowered. Calyx of 4 scales, persistent. 5 5 Buds peduncled.
 - * Fls. developed before the lvs. in early Spring. Fruit almost wingless..... Nos. 1, 2
 - * Fls. developed with or after the leaves. Fruit winged, No. 3,.... wingless, No. 4
- 1 A. incàna Willd. Speckled, or Black A. Stems 8—20f; leaves obtuse at base, broad oval or ovate, sharp-serrate and some lobed, glaucous-downy beneath; stipules lance oblong. Thickets by streams, N. Eng. to Wis. and Can.
- 2 A. serrulàta Ait. Smooth A. Stems in clumps, straightish, 10—15f; lvs. obovate, pointed, doubly serrulate, smooth; stipules elliptical, obtuse. Swamps.
- 3 A. víridis DC. Mountain A. Shrub 3-4f; lvs. oval, acute, clammy; stip. broad-ovate; fertile aments on long stalks, oval. Streams in mountains, northward.
- 4 A. marítima Muhl. Tree 20f; leaves glabrous, ovate to obovate, cuneate, serrulate; tertile aments ovoid-oblong, 1'. River banks, Del., and S.

ORDER CXXIV. MYRICACEÆ. GALEWORTS.

Shrubs with alternate, resinous-dotted, often fragrant leaves, with the flowers monœcious or directions, both kinds in scaly aments, and destitute of corolla or calyx. & Stumens 2—8. ? Ovary 1-celled, with 1 erect ovule. Stig. filiform. Fr. dry or drupaceous, indehiscent. Seed with no albumen.

- 1. MYRICA, L. CANDLEBERRY MYRTLE. Fls. & \$, the & in cylindrical aments; anth. 4—10 in each scale, large, 2-celled. \$\mathcal{Q}\$ Aments ovoid, ovary 1 to each bract, in a cup of 3—5 scales, stigmas 1—4, spreading. Drupes covered with wax or resinous dots. \$\frac{1}{2}\$ Leaves undivided.
- or a few remote teeth above; stam, about 6; aments 6-9"; drupe oval, 2", covered with white wax (bayberry tallow). Coasts, Can. to Fla.
 - β. Carolinénsis. Lvs. large (3-5'), evergreen, tapering to the petiole. M. a.d S.
 γ. pùmila. Leaves linear-oblanceolate, acute at each end. 1-3f. S.
- 2 M. Gale L. Sweet Gale. Shrub 3-4f; leaves wedge-oblong, obtuse and serrulate at apex, 1-14'; aments 4-8"; nuts crowded, 1", reddish. Shores.
- 3 M. inodòra Bartr. Shrub 6-16f, with whitish bark; lvs. thick, evergreen, 1-2', oblong, obtuse, entire, with rolled edges; drupe 3", ovoid, black. Fla.
- 4 M. Floridàna (Chapm.) Shrub 2-6f, with brown bark; lvs. oblanceolate, acute, entire, long-stalked, deciduous; drupe oblong, greentsh, 6". Mid. Fla. !
- 2. COMPTONIA, Sol. SWEET FERN. Fls. 8, the 8 in cylindric aments, with reniform pointed bracts and 3—6 stamens. 2 Aments glo bular. Ovary surrounded by 6 linear scales longer than the bracts. Nut ovoid. 5 Leaves pinnatifid, narrow, fern-like, stipulate.
- C. asplenifòlia Ait.—Dry hills, Can. to Va. Shrub 2f, with brown twigs, the very fragrant leaves 3—5' long, with 20—30 wing-like lobes. Stipules pointed.

ORDER CXXV. SALICACEÆ. WILLOW-WORTS.

Trees or shrubs with alternate, simple leaves and deciduous or persistent stipules. Flowers & \(\hat{2}, \) both kinds in aments, one under each bract of the ament. Calyx none or cup-form and entire. Ovary 1-2-celled, with 2 short styles. Fruit a capsule, 2-valved, \(\omega \)-seeded. Seeds with a tuft of hairs coma) and no albumen. Figs. 17-20, 200, 287.

- 1. SALIX, Tourn. WILLOW. OSIER. Aments cylindric, bracts imbricated, entire, 1-flowered, no calyx, but a little nectariferous gland instead. & Sta. 2—7. Quarty ovoid-acuminate, stigmas 2, short. Caps. 1-celled, the valves revolute when open. Seeds on. 555 Branches mostly long and slender. Leaves mostly narrow and pointed, and with stipules. Nos. 4, 10, and 21 are used in basket-making.
 - § Stamens 3-10. Aments with the leaves, scales green-yellow, caducous Nos. 1-3

 - \$ Stamens 2, rarely 3 (1 in No. 13), the filaments distinct...(*)
 * Scales yellow-green. Am. with the lvs.—a Ov. subsessile, glabrous. Trees...5—7
 —a Ovaries stalked. Shrubs.....Nos. 8, 9
 - - b Ovaries and pods stalked, and glabrous. Aments with the lvs....Nos. 12, 13
 - b Ovaries and pods stalked, and glabrous. Aments with the lvs....Nos. 12, 13 b Ovaries and pods stalked, and downy or silky...(c)
 - c Aments appearing with the leaves. Shrubs...................Nos. 14-16
 - c Aments appearing before the subentire hairy leaves...........Nos. 17—19
 - c Am. before the serrate, smooth or downv long petioled lvs.... Nos. 20, 21

- 18. lùcida Muhl. Shining W. Tree small, handsome, 5-15f; branches green; lvs smooth and shining, lance-ovate, acuminate with a long point; stip. serrate; stam mostly 5. Along streams, especially northward and northwest. Often cultivated.
- 2 S. PENTÁNDRA. Bay W. Tree 20—40f, very elegant, in shrubberies; lvs. lance-ovate, cuspidate-pointed, shining; twigs reddened; aments yellow; sta. 5+. Europe.
- 3 S. nigra Marshall. Black W. Shrub 10—20f; leaves linear-lanceolate, attenuate to both ends; stip. small, caducous; branches pale yellow; stamens 3—5. Common.
- 4 S. purpurea L. Shrub 6-10f, with long, slender, olive-colored twigs; leaves very smooth, oblanceolate; 1 filament with 2 anthers. Low grounds. †
- 5 S. frágills L. Crack W. Bedford W. Trees tall (60-80f), of quick growth, with greenish divergent twigs brittle at base (like many other species); leaves lanceolate; stipules cadicous; stanens 2, rarely 3. Often planted in parks. § Europe.
 - B. decipiens. A smaller tree, with red polished twigs and upper leaves obovate, y. Russelltana, has long-pointed, serrate, bright lvs. with conspicuous stipules.
- 6 S. alba L. White W. Yellow W. Large trees, with straight branches and yellowish tough twigs; lvs. lanceolate with a straight point, and silky-whitish, especially be neath; stigmas subsessile, 2-lobed. Common, of rapid growth. §
 - B. ritellina, has shining, yellow branches, with narrower leaves.
 - y. carulea, leaves bluish, nearly or quite smooth bencath. By rivers.
- 7 S. BABYLÈNICA L. Weeping W. Tree of large size, with long, slender, pendent branches; lvs. linear-lanceolate, acuminate; stipules roundish; ş aments 1—2' long, the ż unknown in U. S.—β, annulàris, leaves curled into a ring. Not drooping.
- 8 S. longifolia Muhl. Shrub diffuse, 2-10f, with whitish twigs; lvs. long, linear, pointed both ways, remotely touthed, hairy. River banks, N. Eng., and W.
- 9 S. myrtilloides L. Shrub low, erect, glabrons; lvs. elliptic-oblong, entire, acute or obtuse. Mountain bogs, N. and N-W. (S. pedicéllaris Ph.)
- 10 S. vimintalis L. Basket Oster. Stems long, straight, slender, 10-12f; lvs. lancolinear, long, pointed, silky-canescent beneath; aments precocious. Wet.
- 11 S. herbàcea L. Arctic W. Low, creeping, 1-2' high; lvs. round-oval, cordate, serrate, glabrous; aments few-flowered, terminal. Summits of White Mountains.
- 12 S. cordata Muhl. Shrub 6—8f, with smooth, green branches; lvs. lance-oblong, cordate, acuminate, smooth; stipules large, serrate. Wet grounds.
 - β. myricoides. Leaves not cordate, with 2 glands at base, glaucous beneath.
 - y. angustata. Leaves lanceolate, acute at base; stipules much smaller.
- 13 S Cútlerl Tuckm. Low. prostrate; lvs. elliptic to obovate, shining above; sta men single; aments pedunculate, dense. White Mountains. (S. uva-ursi C-B.)
- 14 S. vagans, β. rostrata (Andersson). Shrub 3—12f, with straight, erect, yellowish branches; leaves lance-ovate to lance-obovate, acute, subentire, glaucous-downy beneath; stip, toothed; fertile aments becoming long and loose; ovaries long-pointed (rostrate). Dry grounds, Penn., N. and W. (S. livida Wahl.)
- 15 S. argyrocarpa And. Shrub low, creeping; leaves lance-oblong or -linear, claucous beneath with appressed silvery hairs; pod short-conical, silvery-silky, style slender. White Mountains. Young plants all silvery. (S. repens C-B.)
- 16 S. chlorophýlla And. Shrub low, spreading; lvs. glabrous, glaucous beneath-lanceolate to oblanceolate, subentire; fruit very short-stalked; style very long, stigma entire; stipules 0. White Mountains, and N. (S. phylicifolia C-B.)
- 17 S. tristis Ait. Sage W. Small downy shrub with a profusion of small naked aments; leaves lance-linear to oblanceolate; stipules minute, caducous. Dry fields.
- 18 S. hùmilis Marsh. Shrub 4—8f, with brown twigs; lvs. oblanceolate; stip. lunate, subdentate, shorter than the distinct petioles. Dry. (S. Muhlenberghiana Barr.)
- 19 S. cándida Willd. Shrub 4-6f, handsome, all whitish; leaves linear-lanceolate very long; stipules lanceolate, as long as the petioles. In damp woods. Common.
- 20 S. discolor Muhl. Sbrub 7-15f; branches greenish-brown; leaves lance-oblong remotely toothed, glaucous beneath; stipules lunate, toothed or entire; ov. conical, densely silky; stigmas long, linear. Swamps. (S. eriocephalus Mx.)

- 21 S. petfolàris Sm. Shrub 4—15f, twigs long, slender, tough, purplish or yellowish; lvs. linear-lanceolate, smooth, glaucous beneath; stipules lunate, dentate: ovaries ovoid, densely silky, stigmas very short. Sandy banks of streams.
 - B. serices. Lvs. grayish-silky beneath; stigma sessile; stipules deciduous.
- 2. PÓPULUS, Tourn. POPLAR. ASPEN. Aments cylindric, scales lacerate-fringed. Cal. an oblique, disk-like cup, its margin entire. & Sta. 8—30. Q Ova. free, stig. very large, 2-lobed. Caps. 2-valved, 2-celled. The Large trees, with soft, light wood. Leaves broad, on long, often compressed petioles. Aments lateral, before the leaves.

 - Buds viscid with a resinous varnish. Leaves always glabrous...(x)
- 1 P. ALBA. Abele P. Silver-leaf P. Tree rapidly growing, and spreauing by the roots; leaves cordate, lobed, dark green above, very white beneath. Europe.
- 2 P. tremuloides Mx. American Aspen. Tree 25—40f; bark smooth, greenish; lvs. roundish-cordate, abruptly pointed, dent-serrate; petioles compressed, rendering the leaves tremulous in the slightest breeze. Woods: common.
- 3 P. heterophýlla L. Cotton-wood. Tree 40-60f, with smooth greenish bark; lvs. roundish, cordate or ovate, serrate, white-downy when young; buds very downy, short, obtuse; stamens very many; seed with much cotton. Wet woods.
- 4 P. grandidentàta Mx. Tree some 40f. with smoothish gray bark; lvs. roundovate, acute, with large unequal sinuate teeth, villous when young; buds subpubescent; petioles compressed. Woods. Common northward.
- 5 P. balsamífera L. Balsam P. Tacmehac. Tree 40-80f, with rough bark; lvs. ovate, acuminate, with appressed serratures; buds very fragrant. Wet. N.
- 6 P. cándicans Ait. Ralm-of-Gilead. Tree 30-50f; lvs. ovate, cordate, acuminate, serrate; petiole hairy; buds full of fragrant resin. Woods, and cultivated.
- 7 P. angulàta Ait. Western Cotton-wood. Tree 40-80f, branches acutely angular or winged; leaves deltoid-ovate, or broad-cordate; buds little viscid. S. and W.
- 8 P. Canadénsis Desf. Necklace Cotton-wood. Tree 40-80f; young branchlets angular; lvs. deltoid to oval, acuminate, erose-denticulate, subcordate; ament scales not hairy. By rivers and lakes, N. and W. (P. monilifera Ait.)
- 9 P. nigra, 3. betulifolia. Black P. Tree with an ovoid form, 30-40f; young branches and lys. pubes.; lys. deltoid-rhombic. pointed, crenate-serrate. N. Y.: rare, † y. dilatata. Lombardy P. Tree very tall, pyramidal in form; lys. deltoid. Com.

CLASS II. GYMNOSPERMÆ.

Pistils none, or represented by open scales, with ovules in their axils. Stigma none, but the pollen applied directly to the ovules, which become naked seeds, destitute of a true pericarp. Flowers always diclinous. Cotyledons often more than 2. (§ 510.)

Сонокт 4. CONOIDEÆ. Equivalent to the Class. (§ 515.)

ORDER CXXVI. CYCADACE Æ. CYCADS.

Trees of low stature, simple trunks with their internodes undeveloped and the surface scarred with the fallen leaves. Leaves pinnate, parallel-

veined, circinnate. Flowers directions, naked, in cones, s anther covering the under surface of the connectile. Scales peltate, bearing naked ovules dorsal or marginal.

- 1. CYCAS REVOLÙTA, from Japan, hardy South, has a short thick trunk, crowned with numerous pinnate leaves, 4—5f long, with innumerable linear 1-veined leaflets rolled at the edges. Fruit in an oblong spadix.
- 2. ZAMIA INTEGRIFÔLIA. COONTIE. FLORIDA ARROW-ROOT. Stem corm-like, abounding in starch. Leaves 3—5f long, leaflets 8—5', lance-oblong, jointed to the rachis, entire, co-veined; fruit in a large oblong cone. S. Fla.

ORDER CXXVII. CONIFERÆ. CONIFERS.

Trees or shrubs mostly evergreen, abounding with a resinous juice. Leaves scattered or fascicled, mostly linear, parallel or fork-veined. Flowers & & or &, destitute of corolla or calyx, in aments and cones. & Stamen 1, or several united. & Ovary, style, and stigma wanting. Ovules 1—oo at the base of the carpellary scale. Fruit a strobile (cone) with the scales woody and distinct, or baccate with the scales fleshy and coherent. Figs. 107, 166, 194, 216, 256, 293, 299, 352–3, 473–4, 491. See Hoopes' Book of Evergreens.

1. PINUS, L. PINE. Fls. 8, the 5 in clustered aments. Stamen 1, with a 2-celled anther. 2 Aments of many open imbricated carpellary scales, each with a bract at the back and 2 inverted ovules at base within. Cone woody, persistent two years, the scales often thickened and awned at the tip. Seeds nut-like, winged. Cotyledons 3—12. 5 Fascicles of 2—5 linear-filiform leaves, sheathed at base.

§ Leaves in 5's.—z	Scales spineless, hardly thickened at end	Nos. 1-3
-x	Scales ending with a cap and a spine	No 4
§ Leaves in 3'sy	Cones o'blong, with small recurved spines	Nos. 5, €
— <i>y</i>	Cones ovoid, with weak or strong spines	Nos. 7-9
§ Leaves in 2'sz	Scales tipped with spines or prickles	Nон. 10-13
-z	Scales spineless.—a Trees native	Nos. 13, 14
	-a Trees European	Nos. 15, 16

- P. strobus L. White Pine. A majestic tree, 100-170f, in the forests; lvs. needle-shaped, 4-5', not rigid; cones oblong, 5-7', pendulous. Woods, Penn., N. and N-W. Timber of great value in architecture.
- 2 P. ExcELSA. Bhotan P. Lvs. glaucous, 5-7'; cones cylindric, 6-9'; nuts winged. Asia

- 3 P. CEMBRA. Stone P. Leaves 2-3'; cones ovate, erect; seeds hard, wingless. Alps.
- 4 P. ARISTATA. Colorado P. Leaves 1-11', crowded; cones oval, 21'. Tree 40-50f.
- 5 P. australis Mx. Long-leaved P. Tree 60-100f, very resinous; leaves 10-15', crowded; cones lance-oblong, nearly as long as the leaves. Stands in extensive forests, South. Very valuable for turpentine, timber, or fuel.
- 6 P. Tæda L. Loblolly P. Tree 50-90f; leaves 6-10', with long sheaths; cones defiexed, half as long as the leaves, with small but strong spines. S.
- 7 P. seròtina Mx. Pond P. Tree 30-50f; leaves 5-8', rigid; cones broadly ovoid, polished, nearly spineless, as large as a goose-egg. Wet lands, S.
- 8 P. rigida Mill. Pitch P. Tree 30-70f, with very rough bark; leaves rigid, 4-6', with short sheaths; cones clustered, ovoid-conic, 2-3'. Sandy barrens.
- 9 P. PONDERÔSA. Tree 50-100f in California, with sturdy trunk, smoothish bark, heavy wood; leaves 9-12'; cones 3\frac{1}{2}', conical, with short strong spines.
- 10 P. mitis Mx. Yellow P. Spruce P. Tree of slow growth, 30-60f; lvs. covering the branchlets, some of them in 3's, mostly in pairs, 3-5', slender; cones 11-2', ovoid-conic, clustered. In dry lands. Timber very valuable.
- 11 P. pungens Mx. Tree with crooked branches, 20-30f; leaves stout, crowded, about 2'; cones ovoid, 2', with stout spines 3" long. Mountains, Penn., and S.
- 12 P. inops Ait. Jersey P. Scrub P. Tree 15-25f, rough and crooked; lvs. rigid, obtuse, 2-3'; cones ovoid-oblong, 2-3', with straightish prickles. Barrens.
- 13 P. resinòsa Ait. Norway P. Red P. Tree 60f, bark smoothish; lvs. slender, 5-6', sheaths 6-12"; cones conic with a rounded base, half as long as the leaves. Dry woods, Penn. to Wis., and N. Timber compact, moderately resinous.
- 14 P. Hudsonica Poir. (P. Banksiana Lamb.) A straggling pine 5—25f; lvs. rigid, curved, 1', the cones longer (11—2'), recurved, smooth. Rocks, Me., W. and N.
- 15 P. Lárico. Corsican Pine. A large tree of rapid growth, very handsome in parks; leaves slender, bright green, wavy, 4-6'; cones 2-3'. Branches whorled.
 β. Austríaca. Austrian P. Leaves more rigid, of a rich dark-green color.
- 16 P. SYLVÉSTRIS. Scotch P. Tree of rapid growth, perfectly hardy; Ivs. 2—4', twisted, rigid, bluish green; cones ovoid-conic, 2—3'. Common in Europe.
- 2. ÁBIES, Tourn. SPRUCE. FIR. HEMLOCK. 3 Aments clustered with the old lvs. 2 Am. solitary, cones with thin, flat, spineless scales, per sistent one year. Seeds winged. Cotyledons 3—9. 5 Lvs. solitary, not sheathed, scattered over the branches, linear, short, mostly petioled.
 - § Fir. Cones erect, the scales decidnous. Lvs. flat, spreading two ways...(x)
 - § Spruce. Cones nodding. Lvs. 4-sided or ensiform, pointing all around...(a)
 - § Hemlock. Cones hanging. Leaves flat, mostly spreading two ways.......Nos. 1-3

 a Cones oval, 1-2' long, the scales nearly entire. Native. †............Nos. 4, 5
- 1 A. Canadénsis Mx. Common H. Tree 50—80f, very beantiful when young; lvs. short-linear (6—8"), glaucous beneath; cones ovoid, terminal, as long as the leaves, scales concealing the bracts. Rocky woods: common N.
- 2 A. WILLIAMSONII (or Pattoniana). Large tree in Oregon, very fine and hardy here, but rare; leaves yellowish, 6-8", the cones three times longer, bracts concealed.
- 3 A. Douglássii. A huge tree in Oregon, handsome; cones with long, 3-forked bracts.
- 4 A. nigra Mx. Double S. Tree pyramidal, 60-80f; leaves 6-7", dark green; cones ovoid, 1-2, scales erose-denticulate. Damp mountain woods, northward.
- 5 A. alba Mx. Single S. Tree 30—80f, subpyramidal; leaves 6—9", glaucous; cones deciduous, cylindrical, 2', with the scales entire. Rocky woods: common.
- 6 A. Proem (or excelsa). Norway S. A stately tree with dense dark-green foliage; lva. 9-12''; cones 5-8' long, light brown, scales notched. Very common.

- 7 A. Menzièsii. Tree 50-70f in Oregon; lvs. 1/, silvery-glaucous; cones 3-4/, many.
- 8 A. BRACTEÀTA. Tree 100f in California; leaves 2—3', silvery-glaucous beneath; cones 4', bracts 3-lobed, middle lobe much exceeding the scale, and recurved.
- D A. PECTINÀTA. Tree from Europe, 80f; leaves 9", obtuse, glaucous beneath; cones 1—7', brown when ripe, bracts fringed, the cuspidate point spreading.
 - B. CEPHALÓNICA, from Greece, bracts linear-oblong, toothed, reflexed.
 - y. NORDMÁNNIA, from Crimea, bracts with an entire recurved point.
- 10 A. Fraseri Ph. Double Balsam F. Tree small (15-30f); bark smooth, bistered as in the next; leaves 8-10", seeming 3-veined beneath; cones 2-2', oblong; bracts denticulate, long-pointed, reflexed. White Mountains! and Alleghanies.
- 11 A. balsamea Marsh. Balsam F. Tree 30—50f, with smooth bark filled with blisters (reservoirs) of balsam; leaves 8—10", obtuse, silvery beneath; cones cylindrical, 3—4" x1", bracts concealed or slightly exserted. Damp woods. Cultivated.
- 12 A. Sibírica (or Pichta). Small tree from Asia; leaves 1'; cones ovoid-conic, 3-4'
- 13 A. GRANDIS. Tree 200f in Oreg.; lvs. 1'-18", bifld, silvery beneath; cones oblong, 4'.
- 3. CEDRUS, Link. & Am. solitary, terminal. & Cones persistent two or three years; scales persistent, close-pressed; bracts concealed adnate to the scales. F. Leaves sessile, fascicled as in Larix, rigid, evergreen.
- 1 C. Libàni. Cedar of Lebanon. Tree with wide-spread branches; leaves 9—15", dark green, acute; cones oval, obtuse, brown, 3 x 2", scales very many.
- 2 C. DEÓDARA. Huge tree in the Himalayas; lvs. 1-2', light glaucous; cones ovoid, 4'.
- 4. LARIX, Tourn. Larch. Tamarack. & Anthers 2-celled, cells opening lengthwise, with simple pollen grains. Q Cones erect, oval or roundish, scales colored, persistent. Seeds with a proper wing. \$\frac{1}{2}\$ Leaves deciduous, acerous, soft, scattered, and in axillary, many-leaved fascicles.
- 1 L. Americana Mx. A splendid tree 70—100f, with straight axis and horizontal branches; leaves filiform, very slender, 1—2', in bunches of 12—20; cones deep pur ple, 6—10", scales few, with inflexed edges. Woods northward. Common in cult. β. péndula. Branchlets slender and drooping. Exquisitely beautiful.
- 2 L. EUROPÆA. Large tree; lvs. flattened, linear-spatulate; cones 1-11 long.
- 5. JUNÍPERUS, L. JUNIPER. Fls. \$ \(\frac{1}{2} \), aments very small, roundish. \$ Scales peltate, each with 4—7 anther-cells beneath. \(\frac{1}{2} \) Scales few, united at base, 1-2-ovuled, forming a sort of berry in fruit. Cotyledons 2. \(\frac{1}{2} \) Leaves subulate or scale-like, pungent, opposite or whorled.
 - § Lvs. scale-form, opp., 4-rowed, and subulate in 3's, not jointed, nerveless...Nos. 1-3
 - § Lvs. all subulate and in 3's, divaricate, jointed to the stem, 1-nerved Nos. 4-7
- 1 J. Virginiàna L. Red Cedar. Tree of middle size, dark green; early lvs. very slender, 3-4", little divergent, in 3's, later ones 1-2", scale-form, 4-rowed, opposite, appressed; cones or berries small, blue-white, on short branchlets. Rocky soils.
- 2 J. sabìna, β. procúmbens Ph. Shrub tralling; lvs. opposite, obtuse, a gland in the middle, imbricated in 4 rows; fruit larger (3"), nodding, dark purple. Rocks, N.
- 3 J. Bermudiàna L. Late branchlets very slender, covered with scale-form pungent lvs. in 4 rows, divergent, 1"; fr. brown, no bloom, 2", subsessile. Fla. 15-20f.
- 4 J. commùnis L. Common J. (l'ig. 353.) Tree or shrub; leaves in 3's, crowded, pungent-acuminate, 6-8", fruit small (2"), subsessile, dark-purple, sweetish. Woods, β. alpina. Shrub trailing; leaves more crowded, less spreading, curved. N.
 - γ. oblongs. Branchlets drooping; leaves lance-linear, glaucous; fruit clustered.
- 5 J. RÍGIDA. Weeping J. Branchlets drooping; lvs. channelled on the upper side. Japan.
 6 J. OXYCÈDRUS. Shrub 10-12f, from Eur., is known by its red-brown berries 3-4" long.
- 7 J. DRUPACKA. Shrub from Syria, 8-12f, with berries dark-purple, as large as a plum

- 6. CUNNINGHÀMIA SINÉNSIS. Tree from China, 30—40f, very anique. Leaves 1—1½', lance-linear, stiff and pungent, in 2 rows. Cones ovoid. 1½', with toothed and pointed scales (or bracts?) each 3-seeded.
- 7. THÚYA, Tourn. Arbor Vitæ. Fls. 8, on different branches, terminal. 8 Anther-cells 4 on each imbricated scale. 2 Scales few, in pairs, opposite, imbricated, each 2-6-ovuled. Seeds winged. 5 5 Leaves scale-form, opposite, imbricated in 4 rows.
- 1 T. occidentalis L. Tree branched from base to summit; leaves rhombic ovate, ubercled on the back; cones oblong, scales not reflexed, each 2-seeded. On rocky banks, common N., now very frequent in cultivation. Many varieties.
- 2 T. (THUYOPSIS) DOLABRATA. Tree from Japan, 40-60f, with ovate scale-form lvs., not appressed; cones small, roundish, each scale 5-seeded. Rare.
- 3 T. (BIOTA) ORIENTALIS. Shrub light green, or yellowish; ramifications vertical; cones broad, with thick scales and horn-like reflexed points. China.
- 8. CUPRÉSSUS, Tourn. Aments 8, small, roundish. \$ Scales each with 2—∞ erect ovules. Cone globular, the scales angular, peltate, valvately closed until ripe. \$ Leaves scale-form, flat, imbricated as in Thuya, often with a tubercle on the back. CYPRESS.
- 1 C. SEMPÉRVIRENS. Cone large, oval, 1', scales CO-seeded; lvs. minute, ovate, obtuse very closely imbricated. Cultivated South. Tree strict, conical, 20—40.
- 2 C. thyoldes L. White Cedar. Tree pyramidal, filiform branchlets square; leaves minute, lance-ovate, close, the tubercle manifest. Swamps. Cones small as peas.
- 3 C. Lawsonn. Splendid tree from Oregon; branchlets flattened, feather-like, bluishgreen; leaves lance-ovate, tubercled; cones 1½". Becoming common.
- 9. TAXODIUM, Rich. Bald Cypress. Fls. 8, sessile, small, roundisn, the 5 in spikes, 2 in pairs below. Cone globular, the scales peltate, angular, thick, firmly closed till ripe, with 2 angular seeds at base. Cotyledons 6—9. 5 With deciduous, linear, 2-rowed leaves.
- T. distichum Rich. Tree 100—125f, trunk 6—9f diam.; large conical excrescences grow up from the roots; lvs. light-green, scattered, in 2 rows on the slender branchiets. Swamps, Va., and S. Timber valuable.
- 10. SEQUÓYA, Endl. Red-wood. Cones roundish, with peltate trapezoid, 5-seeded scales, valvately closed. Seeds winged both sides. 5 Immense, Californian. Leaves linear or subulate, alternate.
- 1 S. SEMPÉRVIRENS. Tree 200f, with a diam. of 10f; bark blackish, with rose-purple wood almost imperishable; cones globular, 1'; leaves of 2 kinds.
- 2 S. GIGÁNTEA. Tree 300f, with a diam. of 30f (often larger!); bark cinnamon color, wood dull red, cones oval, near 2'; leaves mostly subulate. Rarely planted.

ORDER CXXVIII. TAXACEÆ, YEWS.

Trees or shrubs, with the general habit of the Pines, but with no cones, nor even the carpellary scale. Flowers consisting simply of anthers or an ovule involucrate with bracts. Fruit a nut-like seed, naked, or in a cup form dry or pulpy disk. Cotyledons 2. Fig. 166.

- Leaves linear to ovate, 1-veined. Anthers 2. Seed inverted, in a shallow cup.......Podocarrus. 3
- Leaves flabelliform, fork-veined. Anthers 2. Seed erect, in a deep cup...... Salisburia. 4
- 1. TAXUS, Tourn. YEW. Flowers axillary, the & in aments. Stain. or bracts peltate, 3-8-lobed, with 5-8 anther-cells. 2 Flower solitary. Ovule erect, becoming a nut-like seed, sitting in a deep fleshy cup-shaped disk. 5 5 Leaves rigid, alternate, in 2 rows.
- 1 T. Canadénsis L. Dwarf Y. (Fig. 166.) Shrub low or prostrate, branches ascending; lvs. mucronate, revolute-edged, 9-12"; stam. with 5 anther-cells; fruit depressed-globous, a black seed in an amber-colored cup. Rocky soils, northward.
- 2 T. BACCATA. English Y. Tree of low stature, widely spreading; lvs. falcate, acute, flat, 10-12"; stam. with 6-8 anther-cells; fruit oblong-bell-form. Europe.
- 3 T. brevifolia N. Tree 15-50f, branches ascending; lvs. 7-10', very narrow; sta. with 6 anther-ceals; fruit oval. Fla.? and Oreg. The species are all closely related.
- 2. TORREYA, Arn. Flowers axillary, the & many in the ament, bracts in 4 rows. Stamens with 4 anther-cells. Q Ovule with few bracts, becoming drupe-like, at length a dry ovoid bony nut or seed. 55 Leaves rigid, alternate, 2-rowed, pungent, lance-linear.
- T. taxifolia Arn. Tree 15-30f, with erect strict form, dark green; lvs. 1-11 long, 2-ranked as well as the branchlets; fruit smooth, glaucous, ovoid, 9-11". Fla. †
- 3. PODOCARPUS, L'Her., contains some rare evergreens with remarkably large leaves (2-3' long). As yet very sparingly cultivated.
- 4. SALISBURIA ADIANTIFÒLIA (or Ginkgo biloba). Tree 40-80f, from Japan, strict and pyramidal. Lvs. fau-shaped, 2-lobed, fork-veined and petiolate, in structure much like the Maidenhair Fern. The flowers and fruit are seldom seen.

PROVINCE, ENDOGENS.

THE MONOCOTYLEDONOUS PLANTS. Stems without the distinction of bark, wood, and pith, endogenous in growth (§ 421). Leaves mostly parallel-veined and alternate. Flowers 3-parted (rarely \$\forall). Embryo with one cotyledon. (Prov. Acrogens, 360.)

- CLASS III. PETALIFERÆ. Endogenous plants having flowers either with a whorled perianth or without one, but never glumaceous. (Class IV. GLUMIFERÆ. Page 355.)
 - COHORT 5. SPADICIFLOR.E. Flowers crowded on a thickened or club-shaped rachis (spadix), mostly naked, rarely with a scale-like perianth. (Cohort 6, p. 322.)

ORDER CXXIX. PALMACEÆ. PALMS.

Trees or shrubs, chiefly with unbranched trunks growing by the terminal bud. Leaves large, plaited, on sheathing petioles, collected in one terminal cluster. Flowers perfect or polygamous, on a branching spadix pursting from a spathe. Perianth double, 3-merous, hexandrous, ovaries (and styles) 3, distinct or commonly united into 1, each 1-ovuled. Fruit fleshy, 1-3-seeded. Fig. 508.

- 1. SABAL, Adans. PALMETTO. Fls. \$, sessile, complete. Sepals 3 un.ted, petals 3, subdistinct. Sta. 6, fil. distinct. Ovaries 3, soon united, Sty. 1. Fr. a dryish 3-seeded berry. \$ 5 Caudex (\$ 227) procumbent or crect, beset with the persistent bases of the petioles. Lvs. palmately fanshaped, many-cleft. Flowers small, greenish. June—Aug.
- 1 S. Palmétto Loddig. Caudex erect, 20-50f, usually enlarged above; the majestic lvs. are 6-10f long, all from one terminal bud; spadix much shorter than the leaves, spathe double; berry globular. Along the coast, Fla. to S. C.
- 2 S. Adansoni Guern. Caudex prostrate; lvs. rigid, longer than the even-edged petioles; spadix slender, much branched, as high (3-4f) as the leaves; style thick, obtuse; berry depressed. Along the coast, in low grounds, S.
- 3 S. serrulàta R. & S. Caudex creeping; petioles aculeate-serrate; spadix thick.
 2—3f; style subulate; berry oblong-ovoid. Barrens, S. C. to Fla.
 B. minima. Every way smaller; leaves about 7-cleft. E. Fla.
- 2. CHAMÉROPS, L. BLUE PALMETTO. Fls. § and §. Perianth as in Sabal. Sta. 6 or 9, connate at base. Ovaries 3, distinct, stig. sessile. Berries 3, 1-seeded. Palms acaulescent. Petioles aculeate. Spadix dense-flowered, flowers yellowish. June—Aug.
- C. Hystrix Fraser. Candex low, making offsets at base; leaves 3—4f, the petiolos spiny in the axils; drupes ovoid, hairy, in masses. Clay soils, Ga., Fla.

ORDER CXXX. ARACEÆ. AROIDS.

Herbs with a creeping rhizome or corm, an acrid or pungent juice, leaves often veiny, and the flowers mostly diclinous and naked. Inflorescence a spadix, dense-flowered, naked or mostly surrounded with a large spathe. Perianth none, or of 4—6 scales. Anthers extrorse. Ovary free, stigma sessile. Fruit baccate or dry, seeds albuminous. Figs. 432, 436.

House, or greenhouse plants, usually with very large leaves(y)	
• Wild native plants, growing in water or damp places(a)	
a Spadix growing to the spathe. Q Flower solitary. Floating	PISTIA.
a Spadix free, enveloped in the spathe(c)	
a Spadix naked, destitute of a spathe.—b Leaves ensiform	
-b Leaves oval, &c	
Flowers covering only the base of the spadix. Perianth 0	Arisæma.
c Flowers covering the whole spadix, or all but the base, and(d)	
d Monecious. Spathe involute. Stamen around a shield	
d All perfect.—x Perianth 0. Spathe open, white. Swamps	
-x Perianth regular. Spathe shell-form	
y Spadix naked at the top. Spathe yellowish. Leaves peltate	
y Spadix naked at the top. Spathe yellowish. Leaves not peltate y Spadix covered with flowers. Spathe white.—z Leaves green only	
-s Leaves variegated	

- 1. PÍSTIA, L. Spathe tubular at base, spreading above. Fls. 8, few the upper 3 in an involucre, of 3—8 anther-cells. 9 Fl. solitary, of a 1-celled ovary and thick style. Berry several-seeded.
- P. spathulàta Mx. Floating free in still water; leaves 1-2', obovate-spatulate, rosulate, the veins lamellated beneath; spathe white. E. Fla.
- 2. ARISÆMA, Mart. DRAGON-ROOT. INDIAN TURNIP. Spathe convolute at base. Spadix with a long naked summit, flower-bearing at base. & Fls. above the fertile, each merely a cluster of 4 or more stamens. Q Ovary 1-celled, stig. flat. Berry red, 1- or few-seeded. 24 Root tuberous. Scape sheathed with the petioles.
- 1 A. triphýllum Torr. Jack-in-the-pulpit. Stem a large corm flercely acrid; scape round, thick, 8-12'; leaves 2, trifoliate; leaflets oval, pointed, sessile; spathe striped, inflected over the club-shaped spadix. Rocky woods. April +.
- 2 A. quinatum Wood. Leaves 1 or 2, with very long sheaths, one or both quinate; leaflets oval to lance-oval, acute, or obtuse, cuspidate, narrowed to a petiolule. Ga. to Car., in hilly woods. 1—2f. (A. polymorphum Buckley.)
- 3 A. Dracontium Schott. Green Dragon. Leaf mostly 1, pedate, with 7-11 lanceoblong leaflets; spadix subulate, longer than the spathe. Bogs. 2f.
- 3. PELTÁNDRA, Raf. Spathe convolute. Spadix staminate above, pistillate below. Anth.-cells 8—12, opening at top, adnate to a thickened peltate connectile. Berries 1-∞-seeded. 24 Leaves sagittate, the long petioles sheathing the scape. May, June.
- 1 P. Virgínica Raf. Leaves sagittate-hastate, the base lobes long and turned outward; spathe green, 4-6' long; berries green, 1-3-seeded. Marshes. 9-18'.
- 2 P. glauca Feay. Leaves sagittate-cordate, lobes rounded; spathe white and open at the top, 3'; berries Oo-seeded, red. Coastward, S. (Xanthosoma, Sch.)
- 4. CALLA, L. Spathe ovate, spreading, white. Spadix covered with the naked fls. Perianth 0. Fil. 6, slender, with 2-celled anthers. Berry red, depressed, 3-6-seeded. 24 22 Rhizome creeping. Leaves cordate.
- C. palústris L.-Shallow waters, Pa., and N. Scape 4-6'. Leaves 2-3'. July.
- 5. SYMPLOCÁRPUS, Salisb. SKUNK CABBAGE. Spathe shell-form, thick, close to the ground in early Spring, preceding the leaves, incurved at base and apex. Spadix oval, covered with the dull purple, perfect fls. Perianth 4-parted. Berries 1-seeded. 21 ... Leaves all radical, very large.
- S. feetidus Salisb.—Swamps, meadows: common. Leaves cordate-oval, 12-20'.
- 6. ORONTIUM, L. GOLDEN CLUB. Spathe 0. Spadix cylindrical, yellow, crowning the naked scape. Perianth 4-6-sepalled. Sta. 4-6. Fr. a dry utricle, 1-seeded. 24. ** Leaves lanceolate, all radical.
- O. aquaticum L.—Pools and brooks. 1f Very smooth. Scape thickened upward, green at base, white above, the summit (flowers) golden yellow. June.
- 7. ACORUS, L. SWEET FLAG. Spathe 0. Spadix cylindric, sessile issuing from the side of a leaf-like scape. Perianth 6-sepalled. Sta. 6. Ova and fruit 3-celled, capsular, co-seeded. 4 Rhizome thick, aromatic. Lvs all radical, linear-ensiform like the scape.

- Cálamus L. Scape ensiform, continued long and leaf-like above the green, doneflowered spadix. In wet soils. 2—3f. Root tastes warmly pungent. June, July.
- 8. COLOCÀSIA ANTIQUÔRUM, from Egypt, &c., has large (2—3f) ovatesagittate, peltate, repand leaves, on petioles longer than the scape. Spathe erect, much longer than the spadix. Cultivated for food, and for ornament.
- 9. PHYLLODÉNDRON GRANDIFÒLIUM. Stems rooting, running or climbing. Leaves very large (2-4f), opaque, strongly veined, cordate-sagittate, acute, entire. Petioles terete, red-spotted. Spathe yellowish. S. America.
- 10. RICHÁRDIA AFRICANA (Kunth, Calla Æthiopica L.). Known everywhere as the Ægyptian Calla, but native of the Cape of Good Hope: is a grand house-plant, 2—4f, with large hastate-cordate leaves, round scapes, a large milk-white spathe rolled in at base and back at apex, surrounding a yellow cylindric spadix.
- 11. CALÀDIUM BECOLOR. Roots tuberous. Lvs. radical, peltate, hastate-cordate, short-pointed, variegated with crimson or purple at the centre, or pellucid at base, or white-spotted. A splendid leaf-plant. Panama!

ORDER CXXXI. LEMNACE Æ. DUCKMEATS.

Herbs minute, stemless, floating free upon the water, and consisting of a leaf-like frond, or a tuft of leaves, with one or more fibrous roots. Flowers bursting from the substance of the frond, or axillary, enclosed in a spathe, the sterile consisting of 1 or 2 stamens, the fertile of a 1-celled ovary. Fruit a utricle, with 1 or more seeds. Emb. straight, in fleshy albumen. Fig. 516

- 1. **LEMNA**, L. DUCKMEAT. Fls. from a chink in the edge of the frond, 2 sterile, each a single recurved stamen, with 1 fertile,—an ovary with style and stigma. Ovules and seeds 1—7. ① 24 Fronds 1—7" long Roots hair-like. Flowers rarely seen.
- 1 L. trisúlca L. Fronds oblong, as long (2-3") as their stalks, proliferous from their sides, thin, obtuse. Pools of clear water, in patches.
- 2 L. perpusilla Torr. Fronds thin. 3-veined, round-obovate, 1-2", in groups of 3-7; style slender; seed round-oblong, erect. Ponds, N. Y., W. and S. August.
- 3 L. minor L. Fronds thick, veinless, obovate or roundish, 1-2", single or in groups of 2-4; style short; seed ovoid, half-erect. Stagnant waters: common.
- 4 L. polyrrhiza L. Fronds oval, 2-3", thickish, 5-7-veined, purplish beneath, cach with a bundle of black roots beneath. Stagnant waters: rare.
- 2. WÓLFFIA, Horkel. Fls. from the centre of the minute frond, 2 only; \$\partial \text{flower} a stamen with a 1-celled anther. \$\partial \text{Ovary with a very short style, ovule and seed 1. (1) Fronds \(\frac{1}{2}\left(\frac{1}{2}\left(\frac{1}{2}\right)\right), rootless, separate.
- W. Columbiàna Karsten. Frond round-oval. Floating, with Lemna, seeming merapecks of green—the least of all flowering plants. Not rare.

ORDER CXXXII. TYPHACEÆ. TYPHADS.

Herbs growing in marshes and ditches, with rigid, ensiform, sessile leaves Flowers monœcious, arranged on a spadix or in heads, with no spathe

Perianth of a few scales, or a tuft of hairs, or 0. Stamens 1-4, with long slender filaments. Ovary with 1 pendulous ovule. Seed albuminous, with an axial embryo. Fig. 211.

- 1. TYPHA, L. CAT-TAIL. REED-MACE. Spadix long, cylindric, dense. sterile above. & Sta. 3 together, united into a common filament. 2 Ova. pedicellate, surrounded at base by a hair-like pappus or calyx. 24 Fls. very numerous, packed solid in the large brown terminal spadix.
- I T. latifolia L. Leaves linear, flat, exceeding the stem; spadix cylindric, the sterile and fertile contiguous. Tall and smooth, 3-5f, in swamps,
- 2 T. angustifolia L. Leaves linear, channelled, exceeding the stem; spadix cylin dric, the sterile some remote from the fertile. Swamps. 2-4f.
- 2. SPARGANIUM, L. BURR REED. Spadices or globular heads many, the lower fertile, consisting of sessile pistils, each with 3-6 sepals, and forming 1-seeded nuts. Sterile heads a mass of stamens with scales intermixed. 24 August.
- 1 S. eurycarpum Eng. Stout, 1-3f; lvs. very long, carinate beneath; fruit heads 1', nuts large, obpyramidal, truncate, sessile; sterile heads numerous. Borders of rivers and ponds, N. Eng. to Pa., and W. (S. ramosum C-B.)
- 2 S. simplex Huds. Erect, slender, 1-2f; leaves triangular at base, long and narrow; sepals spatulate, denticulate; nuts beaked and stiped; heads 6-8" broad, the a more than the e. Ponds and bogs, N. and W.
 - B. natans. Leaves floating, flat; stigma shorter than the style; heads few.
- 3 S. minimum Bauhin. Slender, weak, simple, erect or floating; leaves narrow, flat; heads few, axillary, small (3-4"); fruit scarcely beaked, sessile. Streams, N. Eng., and W. (S. angustifolium C-B.)

ORDER CXXXIII. NAIADACEÆ. NAIADS.

Water plants with jointed stems, and sheathing stipules, or sheathing petioles. Flowers perfect or diclinous, naked or with a 2-4-parted perianth. Stamens definite. Ovaries free, sessile, 1-ovuled. Stigma simple, often sessile. Fruit indehiscent. Seed without albumen, with a straight or curved embryo.

- Flowers axillary, sessile, the staminate reduced to a single stamen...(a)
 - a Fertile flowers reduced to a single pistil, with 2 or 3 stigmas. Leaves opposite... NAJAS.
- a Fertile flowers with about 4 pistils in a cup, with as many stigmas..... ZANNICHELLIA. 2 • Flowers spadaceous, or 2-20, sessile on a spadix or spike...(b)
 - b Flowers monecious, seated in 2 rows on the side of a linear, flat spadixZostera.

 - b Flowers perfect. Perianth 4-sepalled. Stamens 4. Pistils and achenia 4......Ротаноджтом. 5
- 1. NAJAS, L. WATER NYMPH. & Fl. a solitary stamen, in a little hooded spathe. 9 Fl. a naked pistil with 2-4 subulate stigmas. Fr. a little 1-seeded, drupe-like nutlet. Entirely submersed. Lvs. opposite, linear, broader at base, toothed. Flowers axillary.
- 1 N. major All. Stem frail and slender, 1-3f; leaves 1' and less, crowded above with conspicuous spinulous teeth; nutlets ovoid, 14' long. N. Y. (Clinton).

- 2 N. Indica Cham., β. gracillima. Stems filiform, forking; leaves opposite and in 3's, very narrowly linear, remotely spinulous-serrate. N. Y. and Pa. (Porter).
- 3 N. fléxilis Rostk. Leaves narrowly linear, in 3's, 4's, and 6's, minutely serrulate, as well as their abruptly-widened sheathing base, 3—12". Ponds: common.
- 2. ZANNICHÉLLIA, Micheli. HORN PONDWEED. Fls. 8, both kinds together in the same axil. 3 Sta. 1, with a slender fil. 9 Cal. of 1 sepal, cor. 0. Ova. 4 or more, each with a style and stig. Fr. 4 or more oblique achenia. 25 Submersed, with filiform branches, and linear, entire leaves.
- palústris L. Stems round, leafy, 1-2f; leaves opposite, grass-like, 2-3'; anther 4-celled; achenia 4-6, toothed on the back. Pools and ditches; rare.
- 3. ZÓSTERA, L. SEA WRACK. Spadix linear, leaf-like, bearing the state of the state
- Z. marina L. Rhizome creeping, sending up long simple stems; lvs. alternate, ribbon-like, 1—5f long; spadix 2', in a spathe at base of a leaf. Grows in the sea, along shore, Me. to Ga., and is washed up by the waves.
- 4. RÚPPIA, L. DITCH-GRASS. Fls. & , 2 together on a spadix arising from the sheath of a leaf. Perianth 0. Anthers 2, large, sessile, 2-celled. Ovaries 4, fruit 2—4 dry drupes on pedicels. 24 25 A grass-like plant, all submersed but the flowers. Flower-stalk at length very long.
- R. marítima L. Stems filiform, branched, 2-5f; leaves linear-setaceous, 2-6', on inflated sheaths; flowers arising to the surface. Seas, and lakes (Hankenson), E.
- - § Leaves of two kinds, the floating oval-elliptical, coriaceous, petiolate;
 - stipules free from the petiole, connate; submersed leaves thin...(*)
 - 6 Leaves all similar, submersed, mostly thin and membranous...(a)
 - - a Leaves linear or setaceous .- x Stipules 0, or adnate to the leaf...... Nos. 14, 15
 - -2 Stipples free, -y Stems flat..........Nos. 16, 17
 - -y Stems filiform....Nos. 18—20
- P. natans L. Subsimple; floating lvs. 2—3', lance-oblong, narrowly obtase, on siender (2—6') petioles; stipules long, linear; lower lvs. few, linear, 2—6'; spikes 1—2', on thick peduncles much longer; fruit turgid, 3-keeled. Ponds and ditches.
- 2 P. Claytoni Tuckm. Simple; floating leaves lance-oblong, about 15-veined, 1—1½', longer than their petioles, opposite; lower lvs. linear, 3-veined, 3—6'×1", spikes and their peduncles near 1'; fruit orbicular, 3-keeled. Streams and ponds: common.
 - β. heterophýllus. Petioles and peduncles longer than the leaves (2-3'). Mass.
- 3 P. hýbridus Mx. Stems branching, filiform; floating lvs. oval, 5-7-veined, 7-10" their petioles shorter, subopposite; spikes and their stalks 4-6"; lower lvs. linear setaceous, 1-3", many; fruit minute, dentate. Common.

B. diversifolius. Leaves nearly all floating, oval, the lower few and short.

- 4 P. Spirillus Tuckm. Very delicate, branched; floating lvs. oval to lanceolate, 5-9 veined, 7—10", on short broad petioles; lower leaves narrowly linear, obtuse, 1—2, submersed ped. 1-2-flowered; embryo a little spiral. Streams: rare.
- 5 P. gramineus L. Stem much branched, terete; floating lvs. long-stalked, ovate to oblong, acutish, 13-veined; lower leaves lanceolate to lance-linear, pointed, stip obtuse; fruit small, obtuse-angled. Common, and very variable.
- 6 P. fluitans Roth. Lvs. long-stalked, the floating thinnish, opposite, elliptic-oblong, the submersed linear-oblong, all acute both ways, 11-21-veined; fruit acutely 3-keeled on the back. In ponds and rivers. (P. lonchitis Tuckm.)
- 7 P. pulcher Tuckm. Stem simple; floating leaves ovate, subcordate, 25-35-veined. ò-5', alternate; upper submersed lvs. lanceolate, long-acuminate, undulate, the lower oval-oblong; fruit 3-keeled. Penn., N. J. (Prof. Porter), N. and W. Rare.
- 8 P. amplifolius Tuckm. Stems simple; floating leaves oval to elliptical, 24-4', 35-45-veined, on long, opposite stalks: submersed lvs. larger than the floating, 5-7', lanceolate, short-stalked, or sessile. Ponds. (P. fluitans C-B.)
- 9 P. lucens L. Leaves large, often shining, iance-oval, 3-5' x 1', pointed and mucronate, on short stalks; spike 2'; fruit roundish, slightly keeled. Rivers and lakes.
- 10 P. obrùtus Wood. Stem simple: leaves all submersed, narrow-lanceolate, 3/, obscurely 7-veined, subsessile, acute; spike 1', the stalk 2'; fruit inflated, acutely keeled conspicuously umbilicate both sides. Slow waters. No floating leaves.
- 11 P. prælóngus Wulf. St. very long, branched; lvs. lance-ovate to lanceolate, obtuse, half-clasping, often large; peduncle very long (3-5'); fruit sharp-keeled. Rivers.
- 12 P. perfoliatus L. Stem branched; lvs. cordate-clasping, roundish to ovate, obtuse; ped. short, few-flowered; fruit not keeled. Ponds and slow waters; common.
- 13 P. erispus L. Branched below; leaves 3-veined, half-clasping, narrow-oblong obtuse, 1-2', crisp-wavy; fruit acuminate beaked. Penn., and E. (Prof. Porter).
- obtuse, 1-2°. crisp-wavy; fruit acuminate beaked. Penn., and E. (Prof. Porter).

 14 P. pectinatus L. Stem flexuous, repeatedly forking; leaves linear-setaceous, 2-3°; spike interrupted, on a long filiform peduncle; fruit large (2°), rough. E. and N.
- 15 P. Robbinsii Oakes. Stem very branching; leaves lance-linear, crowded, sheathing the stem with their bases; spikes on short peduncles. N. and W.
- 16 P. compréssus L. St. branching, flattened; lvs. linear, co-veined, 2-4' x 1-2"; stip. obtuse; spike 12-15-flowered, much shorter than the peduncle. Ponds.
- 17 P. obtusifòlius Mert. and Ktch. St. branching, flattened; lvs. linear, 3-veined; stip. obtuse; spike 6-8-flowered, as long as the peduncle. Pa., and N-W.
- 18 P. paucifierus Ph. St slightly flattened, much forked; ivs. linear, 1-8"×1-1"; flowers few (3-12) in the spike; fruit distinctly crested. Rivers, &c.
- 19 P. pusíllus L. Stem filiform, branched; leaves linear, varying to capillary, 1-2-veined; spikes 3-5-flowered, long-stalked; fruit not keeled. Shallow waters.
- 20 P. Tuckermàni Robbins. Very slender and delicate, forked; lvs. capillary and confervoid: spike 6-9-flowered, on a very long peduncle (5'). Ponds, Pa., and N.

COHORT 6. FLORIDEÆ.

ENDOGENOUS PLANTS with the flowers usually perfect and complete, the perianth double, 3-parted, the outer often, and sometimes both, green.

ORDER CXXXIV. ALISMACEÆ. WATER PLANTAINS.

Marsh herbs, with parallel-veined, petiolate leaves and branching peduncles. Flowers perfect or monoccious, with a regular double perianth Sepuls 3, green. Petals 3, colored or green. Stamens hypogynous. Ovaries 3 or more, separating into as many distinct fruits.

- \$ BUTTOMEÆ. Petals colored. Carpels 6—20, each with © ovules. Hydroclæis. 1
 \$ ALISMEÆ. Petals colored. Carpels many, 1-2-seeded...(x)
 \$ JUNCAGINEÆ. Petals green. Carpels 3, each 1-3-seeded...(y)

 z Flowers monecious. Stamens many. SAGITTARIA. 4

 z Flowers all perfect.—s Stamens 9—24. ECHINODORUS. 3

 8 Stamens 6. Flowers panieled. ALISMA. 2

 y Anthers oval. Carpels 1-seeded. Leaves radical. TRIGLOCHIN. 5

 y Anthers linear. Carpels 2-3-seeded. Leaves cauline. SCHEUGERRIA. 6
- 1. HYDRÓCLEIS HUMBÓLDTH (or Limnocharis), from Brazil, grows in pools, like Sagittaria, with long-stalked, oval, 7-veined leaves and large (2-3') orange-yellow flowers. Sepals small. Stamens 18-24. Ovaries 6.
- 2. ALÍSMA, L. WATER PLANTAIN. Sepals persistent. Petals involute in the bud. Ovaries and styles arranged in a circle, forming many flattened achenia. 24 22 Acaulescent.
- A. Plantàgo L. β. Americanum. Lvs. 5-7-veined, ovate or oval, subcordate, pointed; scape many-flowered, fis. whorled, small, rose-white. Pools. 1-2f. July, Aug.
- 3. ECHINODÒRUS, Rich. Sepals persistent. Petals imbricate in bud. Sta. 6— . Ovaries and styles ., imbricated, forming many flattened, beaked achenia. ... Scape creeping or erect. Fls. small, white, whorled.
- 1 E. radicans Eng. Leaves large (5-12'), 7-veined, cordate, ovate, on long petioles; scape prostrate, running and rooting; flowers clustered at the nodes, white; stam. 18-24; ovaries very many. 24 Swamps, Ill. to Ga. June, July.
- 2 E. rostràtus Eng. Leaves 1—3', ovate, cordate, on long petioles; scapes erect, sharply angled; stamens 12; carpels CO, strongly ribbed and beaked. (1) West.
- 3 E. párvulus Eng. Leaves lance-elliptic, as long as the petioles (1'); scapes 3-6 flowered; stamens 9; carpels about 20, beakless; flowers about 3". (i) E. and W.
- 4. SAGITTÀRIA, L. ARROWHEAD. Fls. 8 or 8 2, in whorls of 3 on the scape, the lower fertile. Petals white, larger than the sepals, imbricated in bud. Sta. co. Ovaries very co, crowded in a head. Achenia flattened, margined, and beaked. Juice milky. Leaves on long radical stalks, sagittate to linear. Summer.
 - - - a Filaments thick, shorter than anthers.—a Fertile pedicels very short.....No. 4

 —a Pedicels subequal.......Nos. 5, 6
- 1 8. variábilis Eng. Scape 1—2f, 12-angled; sterile pedicels twice longer than the fertile; filaments much longer than the anthers; achenia with a conspicuous averted beak. Waters: common. Flowers about 1' broad. Varies exceedingly
 - a Leaves lanceolate, with lance-linear lobes of the same length
 - β. obtisa. Leaves ample (6-10'), broad-ovate, obtuse. Fls & \$. M., W., and 8
 - y. latifolia. Leaves ample, ovate, acute, their lobes ovate, pointed.
 - 8. gracilis. Leaves and their spreading lobes long, linear, acute.
 - E. publacens. Plant pubescent all over; leaves and lobes ovate.
- 2 S. calycina Eng. Scape soon procumbent; pedicels all subequal; bracts roundish; calyx closed on the fruit; filaments as long as the anthers. Waters. Leaves as in No. 1, but sometimes all linear and floating.

- 3 S. lanceolàta L. Leaves lance-oblong, rarely linear, tapering to the long petiole; scape branched; 2—3f; achenia obovate-falcate. Swamps, Va. to Fla.
- 4 S. heterophýlla Ph. Leaves linear-lanceolate, rarely some of them with 1 or 3 base lobes; scape simple, weak; achenia narrow, long-beaked. Common S. and W.
- 5 8. graminea Mx. Scape erect, slender, 5-20'; leaves lance-ovate to linear, rarely sagittate; pedicels all equally slender; achenia beakless; flowers 8-9" diameter.
 β. platyphýlla. Leaves lance-ovate; flowers larger, 1' broad. Sonth.
- 6 S. pusilla N. Scape shorter than the leaves (2-47); leaves linear, shorter than the petioles; flowers few, the fertile but one, deflexed; stamens about 7. N. J., and S.
- 7 S. natans Mx. Scape mostly erect, 3-6'; leaves oval-lanceolate, floating, obtuse, 3 veined; lower pedicels longest; achenia angular, short-beaked. South.
- **5. TRIGLÒCHIN**, L. ARROW-GRASS. Sepals and petals concave, deciduous (green). Sta. 6, very short, anth. large, extrorse. Ova. 1-ovuled, 3—6, united and indehiscent in fruit. 2f Leaves all radical, grass-like Scape jointless, and bractless. Flowers small. July.
- 1 T. marítimum L. Fruit ovate-oblong, grooved, of 6 united carpels; scape longer (9-18') than the leaves. Salt marshes and Lake shores, northward.
- 2 T. palústre L. Fruit nearly linear, of 3 united carpels; scape scarcely longer than the numerous and very narrow leaves. Marshes, N. Y., and N. 6-12.
- 6. SCHEUCHZÈRIA, L. Sep. and pet. oblong, acute, persistent. Sta. 6, with linear anthers. Ovaries 1-2-ovuled, becoming flattened inflated capsules. 2f Leaves cauline, sheathing at base, linear.
- S. palústris L.—A rush-like plant, in swamps, Vt. to Ill. (J. Wolf). Root-stock horizontal, fleshy. Stem 1f. Leaves semicylindric, 4—8'. Flowers yellowish green, in a bracted raceme. Stamens large, exserted. July.

ORDER CXXXV. HYDROCHARIDACEÆ. FROGBITS.

Aquatic herbs, with parallel-veined leaves and diclinous flowers solitary or spicate. Perianth regular, 3-6-parted, the inner segments petaloid. Stamens 3-12. Ovary adherent, 1-9-celled, with 3, 6, or 9 stigmas. Fruit dry or juicy, co-seeded, indehiscent

- 1. LIMNOBIUM, Rich. Frog's-Bit. Fls. 8. Spathes subsessile, the 3 1-leaved, about 3-flwd., the 2 2-leaved, 1-flwd. Perianth showy, white. Sta. 6—12 (mere rudiments in 2). Ov. 6-9-celled, becoming a ∞ -seeded berry. 24 and Stoloniferous. Lvs. on long stalks, subcordate. July, Aug.
- L. Spóngia Rich.—Lake Ont. (rare), and S. Lvs. 1-11, purplish and spongy beneath
- 2. ANÁCHARIS, Rich. DITCH Moss. Fls. 5 & 2, solitary. Spathe axillary, bifid. Perianth 6-parted, colored, small, the fertile excessively produced above the adherent ovary into a capillary tube. Style capillary, with 3 large stigmas. Fruit few-seeded. 24 Wholly submersed. Aug.
- A. Canadénsis Planc. Stems filiform, long, forking; very leafy; leaves linear-oblong, serrulate, 5-10"; tube of the dingy-white fis. 2-10' long! Streams and bogs.

- 3. VALLISNERIA, Mich. EEL-GRASS. Fls. & Q. Spathe ovate, 2-4-parted. & Spadix or spike covered with minute naked fls. Q Fl. solitary, a slender perianth with linear segm. and 3 bifid stig. Fr. cylindrical, & -seeded. 24 Fertile flowers on long spiral scapes. July, Aug.
- V. spiralis L. Lvs. 1-2f long, obtuse, i' wide, scapes of the sterile plants short, i' the fertile filiform, tortuous, 2-4f, bearing the single white fl. at or near the surface

ORDER CXXXVI. BURMANNIACEÆ.

Small annual herbs, with naked or scaly stems and scale-like tufted leaves. Flowers perfect. Perianth tubular, 6-toothed, adherent. Stamens 3 or 6. Capsule 1- or 3-celled. Seeds ∞ , minute, in a loose testa.

- 1. APTÈRIA, N. Perianth tube longer than the slender teeth, which are alternately narrower. Caps. globular, 1-celled. ① Apparently leafless.
- A. setàcea N. Erect, very slender, 4-6f, with remote subulate scales, and bearing above 1 or 2 racemes; flowers 3-4", purplish, distant. Woods, Fla., and W.
- 2. BURMANNIA, L. Perianth tube scarcely produced above the ovary, often 3-winged below, limb with the 3 inner teeth much shorter Capsule prismatic, often 3-winged, 3-celled. (1) Leafless.
- 1 B. biffora L. Stems capillary, simple, 2-3', with scarcely perceptible bracts, and 1 or 2 (rarely more) light-blue flowers, 2-3' long at top. Swamps, Va., and S. Oct.
- 2 B. capitàta (L). Stem setaceous, 6-8', simple, bearing at top a dense cluster of white flowers, and a few subulate bracts. Uplands, S.: less common. Sept.

ORDER CXXXVII. ORCHIDACEÆ. ORCHIDS.

Herbs perennial with fleshy roots, simple, entire, parallel-veined leaves. Flowers very irregular, with an adherent, ringent perianth of 6 parts. Sepals 3, usually colored. Petals 3, odd one (lowest by the twisting of the ovary), called the lip, diverse in form from the others, sometimes lobed, often spurred. Stamens 3, gynandrous (consolidated with the style), some of them abortive, pollen powdery or waxy. Ovary inferior, 1-celled, capsule 3-valved. Seeds innumerable. Figs. 71, 105, 240, 247, b. 263, 291, 435.

ŝ	CYPRIPEDIEÆ. Anthers, the 2 lateral fertile, the terminal petaloid(a)	
	a Lip a large, inflated, spurless sac. Petals and sepals spreading	1
£	OPHRYDEÆ, &c. Anthers, only the upper one fertile, 2-celled(b)	
	b Lip a large inflated sac, 2-spurred under the apex. Leaf 1	9
	b Lip produced behind into a spur, which is free from the ovary(c)	
	b Lip spurless, or the spur adheres to the ovary (except in No. 13)(d)	
	c Anther fixed; pollen-masses 2, club-shaped, in 2 separate cells ORCHIS.	3
	c Anther lid-like, on the end of the stigma; pollen-masses 4 TIPULERIA	6
	d Plants brown and leafiess, rarely with radical leaves(s)	
	d Plants green and (except No. 16) furnished with leaves(m)	
	c Lip hooded, i. c., its margins involute. Perianth spreading	8
	e Lip concave, sessile, often with an adnate spur	6
	e Lip concave, raised on a claw. Plant with I late leaf	7
	m Lip fiat. Flowers obscure, in racemes, nearly bractless(n)	
	m Lip flat, expanded and lobed, tubercled at base. Flowers showyONGIDIUM.	8
	M Lip channelled, reflexed Flowers whitish, in bracted spikes(o)	
	m Lip bearded or 3-lobed. Stamen lid-like. Flowers showy(x)	

	21	Lip entire, dilated. Column minute. (Leaf 1)MICROSTYLIS	9
		Lip sagittate or cordate. Column elongated. Leaves 2LIPPARIS.	10
	93	Lip 2-lobed or cleft at apex. Leaves 2 cauline, oppositeLISTERA.	11
0	Lip	with 2 lateral callosities, not at all saccateSPIRANTHES.	12
		without callosities, saccate, or even spurred at base	13
	œ	Flowers greenish. Lip posterior, and beardlessPonthieva.	14
	æ	Flowers purple. Lip posterior, and bearded	15
		Flowers purplish. Lip anterior (as in most Orchids)(y)	-
y		lumn free from the lip. Calyx spreadingPogonia.	16
		lumn adnate to the lip below. Calyx erect. Leaves 0 ARETHUSA.	17
y	Col	umn adherent to the lip. Calyx spreading. On trees, SouthEPIDENDRUM	18

1. CYPRIPÉDIUM, L. LADY'S SLIPPER. The 2 lower sepals united into 1 leaf, or rarely distinct. Pet. spreading. Lip inflated, saccate, obtuse. Column terminated by a petaloid lobe (barren stamen), and bearing a 2-celled anther under each wing. 24 With large plaited leaves and large showy flowers. May, June. Fig. 71.

§ Sepals 3, the two lower entirely distinct. Stem leafy No.	1
§ Sepals 2, the lower composed of two united nearly to the tip(a)	
a Stem a leafless scape, 2-leaved at base. Flower rose-colored	2
a Stem leafy.—x Flowers solitary or several, white or rose-colored Nos. 3,	4
-x Flowers 1-3 mostly 1, yellow. Plant unbescent. Nos 5	6

- If C. arletinum Ait. Ram's Head. Stems usually clustered, 8—12', each 1- or 2-fiwd.; leaves elliptical; upper sep. oblong-ovate, the lateral sep. and pet. lin.-lanceolate, lip obconic, as long as the pet. Damp woods, N. Eng. to Wis., and N. Curious.
- 2. C. acaule Ait. Scape 10-14', bearing a single large (2') flower; lvs. elliptic-oblong: pet. lanceolate, shorter than the large boat-shaped lip. In damp woods. Beautiful.
- 3 C. spectábile Sw. Stem leafy, 2f, hairy; lvs. lance-ovate, acuminate; sep. broad-ovate, obtuse, the lower (double) one smaller; lip 2', white-purple. Swamps. Superb.
- 4 C. candidum Willd. St. leafy, 1f; lvs. oblong-lanceolate, acute; fl. 1; sep. subequal; lip 1', compressed, white, shorter than the (2') pet. Woods and prairies.
- 5 C. parvifiòrum Salisb. St. very leafy, 8-12'; lvs. lanceolate, acuminate; sepals ovate to lance-ovate; lip depressed, shorter than the petals. Low woods and prairies.
- 6 C. pubéscens Sw. Large Yellow L. Stems usually clustered, 1f or more; leaves broadly lanceolate, acuminate; sepals lanceolate; lip compressed laterally, moccasin-shaped, shorter than the linear, twisted petals. Woods, meadows, and prairies.
- 2. CALTPSO, Salisb. Sep. and pet. subequal, ascending. Lip large, inflated, with 2 spurs dependent beneath near the apex. Column petaloid. Pollinia 4. 2f Scape 1-leafed at base, 1-flwd. above, arising from a corm.
- C. boreàlls Salisb.—Old mossy woods, Vt., N. Y., W. to Oregon! Scape 6—8'; leaf broad-ovate, 1—2'; flowers purple and yellow, 1\(\frac{1}{2}\). Rare eastward. May.
- 3. ORCHIS, L. Sepals and pet. similar, some of them ascending and arching over the column. Lip turned downward, produced at base into a spur which is free from the twisted ovary. Sta. 1, anth. 2-celled, a pollenmass in each cell.—Fls. racemed on the stem or scape. June—August. (Includes Habenaria, Gymnadenia, and Platanthera.)
 - Leaves only 2,—a ovate, nearly as long as scape. Flowers rose-white.......No. 1
 —a roundish, the scape much longer. Flowers greenish...Nos. 2, 3
 - Leaf only 1. Flowers greenish-white. Lip entire or 3-lo ⇒dNos. 4, 5
 Leaves several, clothing the stem more or less...(b)

-c crenulate or wavy, white or yellow Nos. 8, 9
-c 3-toothed. Flowers yellowish or greenish Nos. 10-12
-c fringed. Flowers bright yellow or white Nos. 13-15
6 Lap 8-parted,—x segments fringed. Flowers white or greenish Nos. 16, 17
-∞ segments fringed. Flowers purpleNos. 18, 19
-x segments merely toothed. Flowers violet-purple No. 20
-x segments entire, long, linear-setaceousNos. 21, 22

- 1 0. spectábilis L. Lvs. rarely more than 2, 3-6'; scape 4-6', bearing 1 or 2 lanceolate bracts and 3-5 showy flowers above; spur clavate. Rocky thickets. Pretty.
- 2 0. orbiculàta Ph. Lvs. 2, roundish, 3-6', fleshy; scape bracted, 1-2f; upper sepals round, the lateral ovate, half as long as the lip (9-12'). Woods, E. and W.
- 3 0. Hookeri Wood. Lvs. 2, round-oval, fleshy, 4—5'; scape naked, 8—12'; upper sepals ovate, erect, the lateral deflexed and meeting behind; spur 1'. Woods, N.
- 4 0. obtusata Ph. Leaf oblong-ovate, obtuse, 2-8', near the base of the stem; lip linear, entire, with 2 tubercles at base, as long as the spur. In mud, N.
- 5 0. rotundifòlia Ph. Leaf round-ovate, radical; scape few-flowered; lip 3-lobed, obcordate, side lobes falcate; spur as long as the lip. Penn., and N.
- 6 0. hyperbòrea Willd. Lvs. very erect, lanceolate; spike long: bracts longer than the greenisn flowers; petals and lip linear, subequal. Shades, northward. 1—4f.
- 7 0. dilatàta Ph. Slender, 8'-2f; lvs. lance-linear and linear; spike virgate; bracks short; flowers white; lip linear, dilated-rhombic at base. Swamps, N.
- 8 0. nivea Baldw. Very slender, 1-2f; lowest leaf linear, 6-8', the others subulate, bract-like; flowers white, in an obiong spike; lips oblong. South.
- 9 0. integra N. Stem leafy, flexuous, 12-15'; lvs. narrow-lanceolate; spike dense, oval; flowers orange-yellow; lip ovate, longer than sepals. Swamps, N. J., and S.
- 10 0. tridentata Willd. St. slender, 12-18'; lowest leaf linear-oblong, obtuse, 6', the others few, small and bract-like; fis. few, greenish; lip 3-toothed at e.d. Woods.
- 11 0. bracteat. Muhl. St. leafy; lvs. oblong, obtuse or acutish; bracts 2—3 times longer than the small green fis.: lip 3-(or 2-)toothed at end, lin.-cuneate. Shades. 6—9'.
- 12 O. flava L. St. leafy; lvs. oblong to lanceolate; bracts longer than the yellowishbrown flowers; lip oblong, obtuse, a tooth each side at base, and a tubercle in the palate; spur shorter than the ovary. Alluvial soils. (O. virescens Muhl.)
- 13 O. cristàta Mx. Slender, 1\(\frac{1}{2}\)-2\(\frac{1}{2}\); leaves lance-linear to linear; flowers numerous, small, yellow; sep. and pet. roundish, 1-2"; spur \(\frac{1}{2}\) as long as ovary. N. J., and S.
- 14 O. ciliàris L. Yellow Fringed Orchis. Stem 2f; leaves lanceolate; flowers large. numerous, orange-colored: lip 4" long, twice longer than the linear, notched petals, spur 1'. Swamps. Delicately beautiful.
- 15 O. Blephariglóttis Willd. White Fringed Orchis. Stem 1—2f; leaves lanceolate; flowers pure white; lip fringed in the middle, 2" long, lanceolate; spur much longer (1'). Swamps, N. Y. to Car., and westward.
- 16 O. lácera Mx. Ragged O. St. smooth, slender, 1—2f; leaves oblong to linear, bracts longer than the flowers; sepals refuse; petals emarginate; flowers ∞; lip segments capillaceous-multifid; spur as long as the ovary. Meadows.
- 17 O. leucophæa N. White Prairie O. Lvs. lanceolate, tapering to a narrow obtuse point; bracts shorter than the ovaries; fls. about 12; spur yellowish, curved, twice longer than the ovary; petals white. Wet prairies.
- 18 O. Psycodes L. Purple Fringed O. Leaves lanceolate; lip acgments coneiform, scarcely longer than the ovate, crenulate, slightly fringed petals; spur longer than the ovary. Meadows. 11—21f. Flowers light purple.
- 19 O. grandifiora Bw. Large Fringed O. Tall, 2-3f; lvs. oval, oblong, and linear, obtuse; lip segments dependent. fan-shaped, twice longer than the fringed pet als. Wet meadows, Penn., and N. Superb. (O. fimbriata.)
- 20 0. peramèna (Gr.) Tall, leafy; leaves lanceolate to lance-linear; sepals round ovate; petals denticulate; lip middle segment 2-lobed, all merely toothed; spur onger than the ovary. Pa. to Ind., and S. Flowers 20—50, large.

- 21 O. Michaùxii (N.) Very leafy; leaves elliptic-oval, the upper reduced; nowers few, white; petals 2-parted, the lower divisions linear-setaceous, like those of the lip; spur twice as long as the ovary; flowers white. South.
- 22 0. repens (N.) Stem very leafy from a creeping rhizome; leaves all lance-linear, long; flowers greenish-yellow, dense in the spike, much smaller than in No. 21, but otherwise similar. Pine-barrens, S. August, September.
- 4. TIPULARIA, N. Sepals spatulate, spreading. Petals lance-linear. Lip sessile, 3-lobed, middle lobe linear. Spur filiform, very long. Column free. Anth. opening by a lid, with 4 pollen-masses. 24 Corms several, connected by a thick fibre. Leaf 1. Flowers bractless.
- T. discolor N.—Pine woods, Vt. to Ga. Leaf ovate, petiolate, 2—3'. Scape 10—15'; raceme with many small, greenish, nodding flowers. July.
- 5. BLETIA, R. & P. Pet. and sep. subequal, distinct. Lip hooded at end (spurless in our species). Column free. Pollinia 8, in pairs, waxy, each pair pedicellate. 4 Flowers racemed, showy.
- 1 B. aphýlla N. Leafless; scape 15-30', with few bracts; racemes long and loose; flowers purplish and yellowish-brown; lip 3-lobed. Swamps, S. August.
- 2 B. verecúnda H. K. Leaves all radical, broad-lanceolate; scape 2—3f; flowers purple, large and showy; lip broad and crisp at the end. Ga., Fla. July.
- 6. CORALLORHIZA, Br. CORAL-ROOT. Sepals and petals subequal, converging. Lip produced behind into a spur, which is adnate to the ovary or obsolete. Pollinia 4. 24 Plants leafless, brown, arising from coralline roots, sheathed with bracts. Flowers racemed. Fig. 240.
- C. multifiòra N. Scape 10-15', all brownish-purple, bearing 15-20 fls. in a long rac.; lip 3-lobed, white, spotted, 3-4"; caps. elliptical, pendulous. Woods, M., N. Jl.
- C. odontorhìza N. Scape 9-14', all brownish-purple, bearing 10-20 fls. in a long spike; lip undivided, oval, obtuse, spotted? caps. roundish, reflexed. Old woods. Jl.
- 3 C. innata Br. Scape 5-10-flwd.; lip oblong, angularly 2-toothed toward the base, spotless, white; caps. elliptic-obovoid, reflexed. Damp woods, N.: rare. 5-8'. Ja
- 4 C. Macriel Gr. Scape 15-20-flwd., fls. large; lip oval, obtuse, obscurely auriculate at base; caps. oval, 6", reflexed; sepals and petals 6". N. H., N. and W. 10-16'.
- 7. APLECTRUM, N. ADAM-AND-EVE. PUTTY-ROOT. Sepals and petals distinct, subequal, converging. Lip unguiculate, 3-lobed, middle lobe crenulate. Spur 0. Column free, anth. a little below the apex, pollinia 4, lens-shaped. 24 Root a globous corm. Leaf 1, large, biennial. Scape after the leaf, bracted, racemed, and brown, as in Corallorhiza. Fig. 263.
- A. hyemà le N.—Woods: rare. Corm near 1' diam., a new one each year. Leaf elliptic-ovate, 3-5', green all Winter. Scape 12-18', with a dozen brownish flowers.
- 8. ONCIDIUM, Sw. Lip expanded, lobed, tubercled at base. Perianth expanding. Sepals sometimes but 2. Column winged. Pollen masses 2, each 2-lobed. 2 Splendid flowers, tropical, of easy culture in the greenhouse. Flowers large, in open racemes, olive, yellow, &c.

- 1 0. FLEXUGSUM. Scape panicled, arising from the base of a bulb; leaves lanceolate; lip 2-lobed, spotted, much longer than the other petals. Brazil.
- 2 O. LÜRIDUM. Scape erect, branched; leaves elliptical; lip reniform, not longer than the wavy, retuse petals; flowers large, olive-colored. From S. America. 2f.
- 3 O. Papilio, has one spotted ovate leaf and large yellow red butterfly-shaped flowers.
- MICROSTYLIS, N. Sepals spreading, petals filiform or linear, lip concave, sessile. Column minute, with 2 teeth or lobes at tip. Pollinia 4.
 Root tuberous, with 1 or 2 leaves and small racemed flowers.
- 1 M. ophioglossoides N. St. 5-9', with a single ovate (2') leaf near the middle, rac, short (1'), ped. much longer than the minute whitish flowers. Woods, N. Junc.
- 2 M. monophyllus Lindl. St. 2-6', 3-angled, with a single ovate leaf; rac. elongated, 20-40-flowered; pedicels about as long as the flowers (2"). Woods, N.: rare. Jl.
- 10. LIPPARIS, Rich. TWAY-BLADE. Sep. and pet. very narrow. Lip spreading, flat. Column winged. Pollinia 4, parallel with each other, without pedicels or glands. 24 Root tuberous, with 2 lvs. and a rac. of greenish fls.
- 1 L. Illifôlia Rich. Scape about 6'; leaves 2. radical, lance-ovate, 3—4'; petals filiform, reflexed; lip purple, 6", abruptly cuspidate; pedicels 1'. Damp woods. June.
- 2 L. Lœsélli Rich. Scape 3-5', about 6-flowered; pedicels 2"; lip 2", oblong, mu cronate, incurved, wavy; sepals and petals linear. Fields, Can. to Penn. June.
- 11. LISTERA, Br. TWAY-BLADE. Sep. and pet. subequal, lip pendulous, 2-lobed or 2-cleft. Column wingless, anth. dorsal, pollen powdery. 24 Root fibrous. Stem (4—9') with 2 opposite leaves above the middle. Flowers small, racemed. May—July, in damp woods.
- 1 L. cordata Br. Lvs. roundish, subcordate, acute; fis. 10-15, in a short raceme; pedicels length of the ovary; lip-segment linear, length of the sepals. Penn., and N.
- 2 L. austràlis Lindl. Lvs. ovate; fis. in a loose raceme; ped. 3—4 times longer than the ovary; lip-segment linear-setaceous, twice the length of the sepals. N. J., and S.
- 3 L. convallarioides Hook. Lvs. round-oval; fis. few, loose, on slender pedicels; lip twice the length of the sepals (4"), 2-lobed at the dilated apex. Ga., and N.
- 12. SPIRANTHES, Rich. Ladies' Tresses. Spike spiral. Perianth ringent, the 3 upper pieces ascending and connivent, lip oblong, recurved, channelled, the base embracing the column, and with 2 callous processes. Stigma ovate, beaked, 2-toothed at tip. Anthers dorsal, pollinia 2, each 2-lobed, powdery. 4 Stem nearly naked, bearing many white flowers, bent to a horizontal position.
 - * Spike dense, with the flowers on all sides. Lvs. present with the flowers.. Nos. 1-3
 - * Spike slender, flowers all in 1 straight or spiral row.—x Lvs. permanent...Nos. 4-6
 —x Lvs. evanescent...Nos. 7, 8
- 1 S. cérnua Rich. Leaves lance-linear, the upper bract-like; spike oblong to cylin dric, 2—4'; lip very obtuse, crenulate-wavy, conduplicate and recurved; sepals and petals not connivent, 4—5". Wet. 9—20. Aug.—Oct.
- 2 S. Romanzoviàna Cham. Lvs. lance-oblong to linear; spike dense, 1-3'; lip much recurved, ovate-oblong, crenulate-wavy; sepals and petals all connivent above into a galea. Bogs, Me. (Miss Towle) to Lake Superior (Prof. Porter). July, Aug.
- 3 S. latifolia Torr. Loaves nearly radical, 3-5-veined, lance-oblong; scape bracted, 4-8'; flowers small (2-3'); plant glabrous, Meadows, Penn., and N. June, July.
- 4 S. odoràta N. St. stout, 1-2f; lvs. lance-oblong; fis. yellowish, fragrant, 6", in a spiral row, with leafy bracts; ip 2-toothed at base. Muddy streams, S. October

- 5.8. graminea Lindl. Lvs. below lance-linear to linear, the cauline mere sheaths; spike dense, much twisted; flowers white, 3-5", pubescent, scarcely ringent; lip oblong-ovate, crisped, obtuse. Wet meadows. June—Aug. (S. tortilis C-B.)
- 6 S. brevifòlia Chapm. Lowest leaves elliptical, evanescent, cauline bract-like; flowers 5-15, in a nearly straight row, ringent, 3-4"; lip entire. S.
- 7 8. gracilis Bigel. Lvs. all radical, ovate to oblong, fugacious; scape very slender, 8-18', with a few bracts; flowers 3-4", in a nearly straight row, pure white; root fasciculate; plant glabrous. Woods: common. July, Aug.
- \$ s. simplex Gr. Lvs. all radical, fugacious; scape 5-9', flowers very smal' (1-2'') in athin 1-sided spike; in pobovate-oblong. Dry, N. J. (Porter), and S.
- 13. GOODYÉRA, Br. RATTLESNAKE PLANTAIN. Spike and perianth as in Spiranthes. Lip sessile, concave or sack-like or even spur-like at base, contracted at the end to a reflexed, channelled point. 24 Root-stock creeping, branching. Leaves ovate, on sheathing petioles.
- 1 G. Menzièsii Lindl. Lip concave at base, gradually narrowed and folded at apex; leaves elliptic-ovate; scape 9-12'; spike loose-flowered; flowers pubescent (as are Nos. 2 and 3), suberect. Woods, N. Y. to Mish. (Dr. Leidy) and Oreg.! July, Aug.
- 2 G. repens Br. Lip saccate-inflated at base; leaves ovate, beautifully netted; scape 6—12'; flowers ovoid, nodding, in 1 row, which is more or less spiral; perianth greenish, about 2" long and nearly as wide. Woods. June, July. (G. pubescens Br.)
- 3 G. quercícola Lindl. Rooting on the bark of Oaks, &c.; stem leafy; Ivs. lance-ovate, thin; spike glabrous, dense, 6-20"; sheaths and bracts membranous; lip ovate at apex, the spur pouch-like, half as long as the ovary. Fla. to La. 6-12".
- 14. PONTHIEVA, Br. Lip on the upper or inner side, ovate, spreading, and with the other petals inserted into the middle of the column. Anthers with 4 pollinia. Otherwise like Spiranthes.
- P. glandulòsa Br. Lvs. radical, oblong-oval; root fasciculate; scape 1f, bracted, with a spike of many greenish pubescent fls. Woods, S. Sept., Oct. (Cranichis N.)
- 15. CALOPÒGON, Br. Grass Pink. Sepals and petals similar, distinct. Lip on the upper (inner) side (the ovary not twisted), unguiculate, bearded. Column free, winged at the summit. 2 Corm bearing a grass-like leaf, and a scape with several showy flowers.
- C. pulchéllus Br. Leaf linear, 8-12' by 6", veined; fis. 3-8, large, purple; lip spat ulate, crested with colored hairs, erect over the column. Wet meadows. June, July.
- 16. POGONIA, Juss. Perianth irregular, its pieces distinct. Lip sessile or unguiculate, hooded, bearded inside. Column wingless, free. Anth. terminal, lid-form, with 2 pollinia. 24
 - § Sepals about equal, and similar to the petals, light purple. Lip scarcely lobed.. Nos. 1, 3 § Sepals much longer than, and unlike the petals, dark brown. Lip 3-lobed .. Nos. 3, 4
- 1 P. ophioglossoides N. Root fibrons; stem 9-16', with an oval-lanceolate leaf near the middle, and a leaf-like bract near the single large pale-purple flower; lip crested and fringed, as long as the sepals and petals. Swamps. June, July.
- 2 P. péndul. Lindl. Three-birds. Root tuberous; stem 4-8', with 4-8 small scattered leaves and 3 (1-4) drooping bird-like flowers 1' long. Woods: rare. August.
- 3 P. divaricàta Br. Stem 1-2f, erect, with 2 linear-oblong lvs. and 1 terminal large flower; sepals linear, recurved at apex, 14' long; petals lanceolate, pink-colored scun.inate, 1', lip a little longer. Swamps, Del. to Fla. April, May.

- 4 P. verticillata N. Stem 8-12', bracted at base, bearing 4 or 5 oval lvs. in a whorl at the top, with a curious flower; sepals linear, 2 or 3 times longer than the lanceolate, obtuse petals, which are about 9' long. Swamps. June, July.
- 17. ARETHUSA, Gron. Fl. ringent. Sep. and pet. similar, cohering at base and connivent above. Lip adnate to the column at base, recurved and dilated at apex. Anthers terminal, 2-celled, with 4 pollinia. 24 Stem tow, with sheathing bracts. Flowers purple, beautiful.
- A. bulbòsa L. Flower single, 1--2', erect, with 2 small bracts at its base; lip crenulate-wavy, bearded along the middle. Root a corm. Bogs. 6-12'. June.
- 18. EPIDÉNDRUM, Swtz. TREE ORCHIS. Sep. and pet. spreading. Lip united with the column forming a tube which is sometimes decurrent on the ovary. Anth. terminal, opercular, 4-celled. Pollinia 4. 24 Grows on the rough bark of trees. Stems many-flowered.
- E. conópseum H. K. Stems clustered, 5—8', each with a pair of opposite, lancelinear, coriaceous leaves below, and 3—7 purplish fis. 6' broad. Low lands, S. Ang.

ORDER CXXXVIII. SCITAMINEÆ. GINGERWORTS.

Tropical herbs. Leaves parallel-veined, with the veins diverging from the midvein. Flowers irregular and unsymmetrical, with perianth 3-6 parted and adherent to the 3-celled evary. Stamens 3-6, some of them abortive. Styles united. Fruit dry or fleshy. Seeds albuminous. Here belong the Cardamoms, Gingers, Bananas, and Arrow-roots.

- 1. MUSA SAPTÉNTUM. BANANA. Scape 7—20f, sheathed below by the stalks of the majestic leaves, the summit a nodding spike of pink-colored flowers, becoming a huge cluster of delicious fruits in which the seeds are abortive.
- 2. STRELITZIA REGINÆ. Scape 5—8f, with sheathing bracts, upper bract spathe-like, horizontal, with a cluster of splendid flowers. Sepals lanceolate, 3—4', yellow. Petals hastate, light blue, enclosing the stamens and style. S. Africa.
- 3. HEDÝCHIUM ANGUSTIFÒLIUM. Stem 5f, very leafy. Leaves lincar-ianceolate. Sepals and pet. linear, the applicage all scarlet, in a dense cluster. H.
- 4. ALPÍNIA MAGNÍFICA, from Mauritius, 10f high, has the flowers in a head with many large rose-colored bracts, which are bordered with a white line. A. NUTANS, still taller, from E. India, has a drooping raceme of pink-colored bracts and flowers, with curled and curved petals. Very splendid.
- 5. MARÁNTA BÍCOLOR, from Brazil, is cultivated for the large ovate leases, which are beautifully feather-marked with light-green above and purple beneath

- 6. CANNA, L. Indian Shot. Sepals 3, persistent on the tubercled fruit. Petals 6, the innermost 2- or 3-lobed at the end. Stamen petaloid, with a half anther on one edge. Stigma petaloid, flat, obtuse. 4 Handsome evergreen herbs, with tall stems and large smooth leaves.
 - § CORYTHIUM. Corolla tube manifest. Petals dilated. Anther wholly adnate... No. 1 § CANNA proper. Cor. tube short or 0. Petals narrow. Anther free above.. Nos. 2-4
- 1 C. fláccida Rosc. Stem 3-4f; lvs. lanceolate, 2f, pointed both ways; sep. erect, not; the length of the tube of the funnel-form corolla; petals and filaments obovate, thin, flaccid, wavy, yellow, spirally arranged; stig. spatulate. Ponds, South.
- 2 C. Indica. Stem 3—6f, leafy; lvs. ovate, pointed, 1—2f, abrupt at base; sep. green, 6"; 3 outer pet. erect, green-tipped, the 3 inner recurved or reflexed, the 5th double (2-lobed at end), the stamens and style similar (2'), all scarlet. W. Indies.
- 3 C. Discolor. Stem 6-10f; lvs. very large, green and purple; fis. in pairs, crimson.
- 4 C. IRIDIFLORA. From Peru. Downy; sheaths colored at edge; fis. drooping, 3', red.
- 7. THÀLIA, L. Flowers in a 2-leaved spathe. Cal. 3-sepalled, small. Cor. 6-parted, 3 inner pet. very unequal. Sta. 2-parted, the inner segment slender, bearing the ½ anther. Caps. thin. 24 22 Scape sheathed at base by the petioles, tall, paniculate above. Flowers small, purple.
- 1 T. dealbata Rosc. Plant 4f, covered with a white powder; lvs. cordate-ovate, on long petioles; panicles dense, erect, the branches as short as the lanceolate bracts. S.
- 2 T. divaricata Chapm. Plant not powdery, 7f; lvs. lance-ovate, rounded at base; panicle open, divaricate, branches zigzag, much longer than the linear bracts. Fla

ORDER CXXXIX. AMARYLLIDACEÆ. AMARYLLIDS.

Herbs perennial, chiefly bulbous, with linear leaves not scurfy nor woolly. Flowers showy, mostly regular and on scapes, with an adherent, 6-parted perianth. Stamens 6, anthers introrse. Ovary 3-celled, with styles united into 1. Fruit a 3-celled capsule or berry. Seeds 1 to 20, with fleshy albumen. Figs. 58, 86, 486, 495.

Perianth crowned with a firm cup containing the stamens (§§ 78, 79)	NARCISSUS.	1
Perianth crowned with a thin membrane connecting the stamens	PANCRATIUM.	2
Perianth not crowned.—a Segments united into a tube above the ovary(b)		
-a Segments distinct down to the ovary(2,		
b Flowers in umbels or solitary on the naked scape(d)		
b Flowers in spikes, racemes, or panicles. Scape bracted(e)		
d Tube long and slender, segments narrow, abruptly spreading	CRINUM.	3
d Tube short or long, gradually expanding. Perianth subirregular	AMARYLLIS.	4
e Tube of the perianth straight. Stamens exserted	AGAVE.	5
e Tube of the perianth curved. Stamens included	POLYANTHES	6
z Perianth irregular. Stems leafy, flowers umbelled	ALSTREMERIA	7
z Perianth irregular. Scape naked, with 1 large flower	SPREKELIA.	6
z Perianth regulary Sepals all white, larger than the petals	GALANTHUS.	9
—y Sepals green-tipped, as large as the petals	LEUG NUM.	10
—y Sepals and petals equal, yellow	Нурожів.	11

1. NARCÍSSUS, L. Perianth regular, 6-parted, bearing a bell- or cup-form crown on the throat. Sta. 6, inserted in the tube, and concealed within the crown. 2 Stems bulbous, scapes bearing a long deciduous spathe with 1 or more yellow or white fragrant flowers. Leaves linear.

& Crown longer than the tube of the perianth. Scape 1-flowered Nos. 1, 2

- \$ Crown shorter than the tube,—x its border crenated. Flowers 1—5.....Nos. 3—5

 -x its border 6-lobed. Flowers 1—3.......No. 6

 -x its border entire. Flowers 5—20......Nos. 7, 8
- 1 N. PSEUDO-NARCÍSSUS. Daffodil. Scape 2-edged, 1f; lvs. linear, 1f; fl. large, ylw.; crown bell-form, serrate-crenate, as long as the pet. Often double: com. Apr., May.
- 2 N. Bulbocòdium. Hoop-petticoat. Fl. ylw.; cr. much larger than perianth. Apr., May.
- 3 N. Jonquilla. Jonquils. Fls. 2-5, yellow, frag., small; crown sancer-shaped, much shorter than the petals; scape terete; lvs. half round, 1f. From Spain. May, June.
- 4 N. BIFLORUS. Primrose-peerless. Fls. generally 2. cream-wh., crown cup-shaped, ylw.
- 5 N. Poéricus. Poer's N. Fl. 1, white, crown flattish, very small, pale-yellow, edged with crimson, throat yellow. Fl. often double. Scape 1f. Lvs. flat. June. S. Eur.
- 6 N. opòrus. Great Jonquil. Fl. mostly solitary, yellow, powerfully fragrant, crown bell-form, 6", the lobes entire; limb 1' long, tube slender, 9". S. Europe. 1f. May.
- N. Tazétta. Crown yellow, bell-form, half as long as the white or yellow petals, the border truncate; leaves glaucous, flat. Spain. May, June. Numerous varieties.
- 8 N. POLYÁNTHUS. Crown white, thrice shorter than the ovate white petals, border nearly entire; leaves green, flat. Spain. Beautiful, but too tender north.
- 2. PANORATIUM, L. Perianth tube produced above the (sessile) ovary, long and slender, the 6 segm. long and narrow. Stam. 6, adnate to the crown, exserted; anth. versatile. 2f Bulb coated, scape solid, 2-edged, bearing a bracted umbel of large (white) flowers. (Leaves linear.)
 - § Crown adnate below to the dilated throat and segment of the perianth ... Nos. 1, 2
 § Crown free, funnel-form, throat of perianth not dilated. Tube straight... Nos. 3, 4
- 1 P. marítimum L. Plant glaucous; lvs. longer than scape; tube 3—4', longer than the lin.-lanceolate segm.; crown half-adherent, 12-toothed. Marshes, S. July—Sept.
- 2 P. nutans Gawl. Plant green; lvs. very long (2f); fls. nodding, with a green curved tube 2', seg. nearly 3'; sta. incurved; crown slightly adherent. S. Car. (Herbert.)
- 3 P. rot tum Gawl. Plant glaucous, 1-2f; lvs. long, strap-shaped, obtuse; tube 3', green, shorter than the linear segments; crown irregularly toothed. S. April, May.
- 4 P. coronarium Leconte. Plant green, 2f; lvs. lance-linear, obtuse; tube 3-4', seg. as long; crown finnel-form, 14', jagged at edge; sta. 24'. Wet or dry. South.
- 3. CRINUM, L. Flowers nearly as in Pancratium, but destitute of a crown. 24 Bulb coated. Leaves in many rows. Scape solid.
- 1 C. Americanum L. Lvs. lin.-oblong; ova. sessile, 3-4 in the umbel; tube green and lance-lin., white segm. about equal (4'); caps. 1-6-seeded. Swamps, Fla., and W.
- 2 C. AMÁBILE. Bulb stem-like; lvs. broad-linear; scape flattened, 3—4f, bearing an umbel of 20—30 purple fragrant flowers 9' long; pet. ligulate, recurved. E. India.
- 3 C. ORNÀTUM. Bulb globular; lvs. undulate; scape 3f, 10-20-flowered; fls. white to roseate, very large; segments lance-oblong. E. India. Many varieties.
- 4. AMARYLLIS, L. Perianth tube long or short, expanding upward; !imb regular or nearly so. Sta. free, anth. versatile. Style long, declinate. It Bulb coated. Leaves narrow. Scape 1-few-flowered.
- 1 A. Atamásco L. Atamasco Lily. Scape 1-flwd.; perianth bell-form, erect, 3', pink-white; tube slender below, 1'; filaments included. An attractive flower, in wet clay soils, Va. to Fla. Scape terete, 6—12'. Lvs. linear, 1f. Mar.-May. (Zephyranthus Herb.)
- 2 A. VITTÀTA. Per. 3-4', nodding, white, red striped inside, margins crisped. S. Am. 3 A. REGINÆ. Per. nodding, scarlet with a green star, throat fringed; fis. 2-4. S. Am.
- 4 A. SPECIOSA Fls. 2—4, blood-red, erect, 3' long, funnel-form. S. Afr. (Vallota, Hb.)
 - 5. AGAVE, L. AMERICAN ALOE. Perianth funnel-form, 6-parted. Sta.

6, exserted, anth. soon versatile. Caps. obtusely 3-angled, ∞-seeded. 24 Monocarpic herbs (§ 42). Crown-root with thick fibres, a dense clump of thick, rigid, often spiny lvs. Scape bracted, with numerous flowers. July

- 1 A. Virginica L. Lvs. lin.-lanceolate, spine-pointed, denticulate; scape simple, 4-6f, loosely spicate above; fls. greenish-yellow, 1', sessile, fragrant. Rocks, Va., and S.
- 2 A. AMERICÀNA. Century Plant. Lvs. glaucous, striped with cream-color in some varieties, lanceolate, spine-pointed and toothed, very thick and stout, 3—8f; scape produced but ouce, after 50—100 years, tree-like, with innumerable flowers. Mexico.
- 6. POLYANTHES (or Polianthes), L. TU-BER-OSE. Perianth funnelform, with a curved tube. Fil. inserted into the throat, included. Ovary at the bottom of the tube, its summit free. 24 Root an upright rhizome.
- P. TUBERÒSA. Stem simple, slender, leafy-bracted, 3f, with a spike of rose-white flowcrs, 1½', subregular, of exquisite fragrance. From Ceylon. Aug., Sept.
- 7. ALSTROMÈRIA, L. Perianth funnel-form, some irregular, of 6 leaves distinct to the ovary. Sta. diclinate. Stig. 3-cleft. 24 Root a rhizome, bearing tubers. Stems leafy, umbellate at top.
- 1 A. PSITTACÌNA. Erect, 1—2f, with remote, lanceolate, sessile leaves; fis. 6—8, in a leafy cluster, pedicellate, 1½; segments spatulate, red, spotted with green. Brazil.
- 2 A. Pelegeina. Lvs. sessile, lance-linear, twisted; fls. 2-6, pink-white, purp.-spotted.
- 3 A. versícolor. Perianth nearly regular, yellow, with purple spots. Chili.
- 8. SPREKÈLIA, Endl. Jacobæa Lily. Perianth bilabiate, segments distinct to the ovary, the upper 3 spreading. Sta. epigynous, unequal, and with the style declinate, the ends incurved. 2t Bulbous. Scape hollow. 1-flowered. Leaves linear, erect.
- S. FORMOSÍSSIMA.—A splendid flower from S. America. Scape 1f. Flower dark red.
- 9. GALANTHUS, L. SNOW-DROP. Petals shorter than the sepals, notched or lobed. Sta. epigynous, erect, included, shorter than the straight style. 24 Bulb coated, acrid. Scape 2-edged, solid. Flowers white, pen dulous. Pods maturing under ground.
- G. MIVALIS. Scape 6', 2-leaved; flower 1, as white as snow, in early Spring. Europe.
- 10. LEUCÒJUM, L. SNOW-FLAKE. Sep. and pet. subequal, often thickened at apex. Sta. epigynous, included, and style erect. Stig. entire, obtuse. 21 Bulb coated. Scape 2-edged, hollow. Flowers drooping.
- 1 L. VERNUM. Lvs. linear; scape 1-2-flwd.; sep. white, tipped with green or yellow with divergent veins; spathe 1-leaved; seeds straw-color. March, April.
- 2 L. ESTIVUM. Lvs. linear; scape 4-8-flwd., umbellate, 6-10'; sepals 6-8", pure white with green tips; spathe 1-leaved; seeds black. May, June. Europe.
- 11. HYPÓXIS, L. STAR-GRASS. Spathe 2-leaved. Perianth regular, rotate. Seeds ∞ , black. 24 Small, bulbous, grass-like, with yellow flowers on filiform scapes. Meadows and copses.
- 1 H. erécta L. Hairy; scape about 4-flowered, shorter than the linear leaves, which are 3-5" wide; flowers greenish without, yellow within. June.
- 2 H. filifòlia Ell. Smoothish; scape 2-flowered, shorter than the filiform leaves which are not \(\frac{1}{2}\)' wide. Dry soils, S. Flowers rather larger (9-11").

ORDER CXL. BROMELIACEÆ. BROMELIADS.

Herbs hard, dry, rigid, and often scurfy, with regular double perianths, nearly or quite free from the ovary. Stamens 6, anthers introrse. Ovary 3-celled. Seeds numerous, with mealy albumen. All tropical, and capable of living in air alone.

- 1. TILLANDSIA, L. Sepals 3, membranous, convolute. Pet. 3, petaloid, imbricate, spreading above. Sta. hypogynous. Ovary free. Caps. with 3 double cartilaginous valves. Seeds slender, on comous stipes. 24 Scurfy air plants, with perennial 2-ranked narrow leaves.
- * Steme rigidly erect. Lvs. linear-filiform Fls. in bracted spikes, blue...... Nos. 2-4
- *1 T. usneoides L. Long Moss. Stems filiform, pendulous, branched; lvs. linearfiliform, curled, 1-2'; fls. solitary, green or gray. Low lands, Va., and S. Hangs in gray festoons from the branches of every tr e. Used in upholstery.
- 2 T. Bartramii Ell. Stems slender, if; lvs. shorter, smooth; spike branched, 3-4', loose-flowered; pet. spreading at apex, as long as the bracts. Ga., Fla.
- 3 T. cæspitòsa Leconte. Stems in dense clusters, 3-6'; leaves scurfy, much longer, erect; spike 3- or 4-flowered, 1-2'; pet. recurved, longer than the bracts. E. Fla.
- 4 T. recurvata Willd. Scapes filiform, 2-flowered, 6'; lvs. scurfy, recurved. E. Fla.
- 2. ANANÁSSA SATÍVA. PINEAPPLE. Raised in hothouses for its well-known fruit, which consists of a consolidated abortive flower-spike. From S. Am

ORDER CXLI. HÆMODORACEÆ. BLOODWORTS.

Herbs perennial, with fibrous roots, equitant or rosulate leaves, and perfect flowers. Perianth regular, 6-parted, scurfy or woolly outside, more or less adherent. Stamens 6 or 3, and opposite the petals, anthers introrse. Ovary 3-celled, 1-styled. Capsule covered with the withered perianth. Seeds with cartilaginous albumen.

- \$ Ovary wholly adherent. Stamens 3, exserted. Perianth woolly outside.......LACNANTHES. 1
 \$ Ovary half free. Stamens 6, included.—x Corymbed perianths woolly all over.....LOPHIOLA. 2

 —x Racemed perianths rugous-scurfy......ALETRIS. 3
- 1. LACNÁNTHES, Ell. Red-root. Fls. woolly outside, oblong. Sep. linear. Sta. 3, and style filiform, exserted. Caps. co-seeded. 2f Roots fibrous, red. Lvs ensiform, equitant. Fls. in a dense corymb. July—Sept L. tinctòria Ell.—Swamps, R. I. to Fla. Stem strictly erect, 14—2f; leaves mostly
- L. tinctòria Ell.—Swamps, R. I. to Fla. Stem strictly erect, 1\(\frac{1}{2}\)ff; leaves mostly radical, 3\(\frac{4}{2}\) wide by 9', or more; flowers 4\(\frac{5}{2}\), glabrous and yellow inside.
- 2. LOPHIOLA, Ker. CREST-FLOWER. Fls. woolly outside and in side, oval. Sepals oblong. Sta. 6, glabrous, not exserted. Styles separable, conical with the 1 stigma. Seeds white. 4 Root creeping. Stem flexuous, corymbous above, densely clothed with soft white wool. Jl., Aug.
- L. aùrea Ker.—Sandy swamps, N. J. to Fla. Stem 1—2‡f; leaves mostly radical shorter than the stem; flowers yellowish under the white wool, 2". (Conostylis, Ph.)
- 3. ALETRIS, L. STAR-GRASS. COLIC-ROOT. Perianths rugous, as if scurfy or mealy, tubular, 6-cleft, arranged in a slender raceme. Styles

scarcely united. Ovary adherent at base only, opening at top, co-seeded 24 Smooth, intensely bitter. Leaves all radical, lin.-lanceolate. Jl., Aug.

A. farinòsa L. Lva. rosulate, very acute, many-veined, 3-6'; scape 2-3f, simple; rac. about 9'; fls. white, 4-5", on very short ped., oblong bell-form. Low grounds.
 A. nùrea Walt. Fls. yellow. Otherwise scarcely diff. Both plants dry, yellowish.

ORDER CXLIL IRIDACE A. IRIDS.

Herbs with corms, bulbs, or rhizomes, equitant, 2-ranked leaves and spathaceous bracts. Perianth tube adherent to the ovary. Segments in 2 sets, often unequal and convolute in bud. Stamens 3, alternate with the petals, anthers extrorse. Style 1, stigmas 3, often petaloid. Capsule 3-valved, 3-celled, loculicidal. Seeds many, with hard, fleshy albumen. Figs. 85, 169, 170, 267-8, 282, 351.

§ Flowers irregular, somewhat bilabiate, nodding	GLADIOLUS.	8
§ Flowers regular and equilateral, mostly erect(*)		
* Sepals similar to the petals in form, size, and position(a)		
" Stamens monadelphous. Flowers small, blue. Plant grass-like	. SISYRINCHIUM.	7
" Stamens distinct.—x Flowers radical, with a very long tube	.Crocus.	6
-x Flowers cauline. Style 3-parted at top	PARDANTHUS.	5
-α Flowers cauline. Style deeply 3-parted	.Schizostylis.	4
* Sepals larger than the petals, and otherwise dissimilar(b)		
b Stamens monadelphous. Petals spreading, panduriform	.Tigridia.	3
6 Stamens distinct,—z stigmas slender, on a slender style	. NEMASTYLIS.	2
-c stigmas petaloid, on a very short style	. Ints.	1

- 1. IRIS, L. FLOWER-DE-LUCE. Sepals 3, reflexed, larger than the 3 crect petals. Sta. distinct. Style short or 0. Stig. petaloid, covering the stamens. 2 Mostly from tuberous, horizontal rhizomes, with ensiform leaves and large, showy flowers.
- * Species growing wild, all (except Nos. 6. 7) in wet meadows or swamps. Apr.—Jn. (§) § Stems leafy, tall (1—3f). Tube short; sepals beardless and crestless...(a) a Leaves linear, grass-like. Ovary and pod 2-grooved on the sidesNo. 1 a Leaves sword-shaped. Fls. blue. Sepals much larger than the petals...Nos. 2—4
 - a Leaves sword-shaped. Fls. tawny or copper-colored. Petals reflexed...No. 5
- - - z Sepals beardless.—z Root a rhizome...Nos. 14, 15.—z Root bulbous...Nos. 16—18
- 1 I. Virginica L. Boston Iris. Stem slender, 1-2f, branching leaves 2-3" wide; fis. 2-6, on slender ped.; sep. narrow, yellow, edged with purple. Mass. to N. J. Jn.
- 2 1. versicolor L. Blue Flag. Stem flexuous, 2-3f; pet as long as the stigmas; ovary triangular, with concave sides and rounded angles. Common. June.
- 3 I. hexágona Walt. Lvs. longer than the flexuous stem; tube longer than the 6-sided ovary; sepals larger than the petals, blue-purple, crested. S., coastward.
- 4 1. tripétala Walt. Lvs. shorter than the slender stem; tube shorter than the 3-sided ovary; sepals many times larger than the petals. S.: rare. Purple.
- 5 I. cùprea Ph. Tall and flexuous, 2-3f; petals twice longer than the linear stigmas; capsules sharply 6-angled, shorter than the tube. S. and W. April-July

- 6 1. verna L. Scape 1-flowered, 3-5', shorter than the rigid leaves; tube, sep., and pet. subequa. (2'); stigmas deeply 2-cleft; fls. blue, with some yellow. Mar., Apr.
- 7 I. cristàta Ait. Scape compressed, and, with the lvs., 3-5'; tube longer than the sepals (2'), which are distinctly crested along the middle. Barrens, Va. to Ga. April.
- 8 I, lacústris N. Like No. 7, but the sep. are longer than the tube, &c. L. Huron. 9 I, PÙMILA. Dwarf I. Fls. large, blue-purple; pet. larger than sepals. In Spring, 3,
- 9 1. Pumila. Dwarf 1. Fis. large, blue-purple; pet. larger than sepais. In Spring. 3.

 10 1. Germánica. Flowers many, deep blue, the spathe also colored. Common.
- 11 I. SAMBUCINA. Fleur-de-lis. Flowers ∞ , blue-white; segmen s notched. Common,
- 12 1. Suziana. Flower 1, very large, purple and spotted; petals reflexed.
- 13 I. FLORENTINA. Orris-root. With broad leaves and large white flowers.
- 14 I. GRAMÍNEA. Linear leaves much longer than the 1f, 2-flowered scape. Blue.
- 15 I. PREUD-ACORUS. Flowers yellow; petals smaller than the stigmas, 3f. June.
- 16 I. XÍPHIUM. Spanish I. Lvs. subulate; 2 fls.; pet. narrow as stig. All colors. 1-2f- 17 I. XIPHIODES. English I. Leaves subulate; fls. 2; petals broader than the stigmas.
- 18 I. PERSICA. Persian I. Lvs. linear; scape very short; petals smaller than the blue
- sepals.—All the above are hardy, except this, which is a house-plant.

 2. NEMÁSTYLIS, N. No tube above the ovary. Sepals spreading, farger than the ascending, cucullate petals. Filam, shorter than the anth. Style enlarged above, and parted into 6 radiating, subulate stigmas. 24
- Bulb ovoid. Lvs. lance-linear. St. very slender, with 1 or 2 bright-blue fls.
 N. cœlestìna N. Leaves very veiny, 1f; stem 15-20', few-leaved; spathe 2-leaved sepals obova'e. 1', i larger than the hooded petals. Swamps, Fla. to La.
- 3. TIGRÍDIA, L. TIGER-FLOWER. Spathe 2-leaved. Perianth regular, the 3 sepals larger than the 3 petals. Stamens monadelphous, filaments united into a long tube. 24 Bulbous.
- T. PAVÒNIA. St. simple, flexuous; leaves ensiform, veined; fls. inodorous, 5-6' broad. ephemeral, several in succession, yellow, with crimson spots. Mexico,
- 4. SCHIZÓSTYLIS COCCÍNEA. Stem 3f. Leaves channelled, lancelinear. Flowers concave, regular, 2 broad, in long spikes, crimson to scarlet, the styles slender and nearly distinct. Lately introduced from S. Africa.
- 5. PARDÁNTHUS, Ker. BLACKBERRY LILY. Sepals and pet. sub-equal, oblanceolate, spreading. Fil. slender. Style clavate, 3-parted, with 3 stigmas. Caps. oblong. Seeds black, attached to the column, and resembling a blackberry after the valves have fallen. 4 Root a rhizome. Stem branching, leafy. July, August. (Ixia, L.)
- P. Chinénsis Ker.—Leaves ensiform, as in Iris; flowers 1½' broad, many, orange-yellow, crimson-spotted. Stems 3—4f. Escaped from cultivation.
- CROCUS, L. Lvs. radical. Fls. nearly sessile on the bulb. Tube very long and slender, bearing the funnel-form perianth above the ground. Stigmas 3-cleft.
- 1 C. VERNUS. Spring C. Stigmas short, wedge-shaped; leaves linear. The beautiful flowers are white, blue, and variegated,—the earliest in the garden.
- 2 C. Suzianus, is golden yellow, with the 3 sepals revolute. Turkey.
- 3 C. sarivus. Saffron. Fall C. Stigmas slender, reflexed; segments purple. Europe.
- 7. SISYRINCHIUM, L. BLUE-EYED GRASS. Spathe 2-leaved. Segments of the perianth flat, equal. Sta. monadelphous Stig. 3-cleft. U

Grass-like plants, with compressed, winged or accipital scapes, from fibrous roots. June, July.

- 8. Bermudiàna L. In tufts; lvs. linear, erect, about as long as the scapes; spathe 2-5-flowered, valves unequal; flowers small, blue; segments obovate, notched and mucronate; pedicels slender; pods globular, 8-12'.
 - a. anceps. Scapes winged, so as to resemble the leaves.
 - β. mucronatum. Scapes barely 2-edged, filiform; spatne pointed.
- 8. GLADIOLUS, L. CORN-FLAG. Spathe 2-leaved. Perianth irregular, 6-parted, somewhat 2-lipped. Stamens 3, distinct, ascending. Stig. 3, broader above. Seeds winged. 24 A large genus of bulbous plants, chiefly from S. Africa. Fls. large and splendid. The species are badly confused
- 1 G. PSITTACINUS. Spike 8-10-flowered; flowers scarlet and yellow, spotted, the tube as long as the segments. From this is derived many hybrids, as
 - 8. GANDAVÉNSIS, variegated with orange, scarlet, and yellow. Common.
- 2 G. CARDINÀLIS. Spikes few-flowered, the flowers crimson, with a white stripe in the lower 3 segments; stem branched above, 2f. Not hardy.
- 3 G. FLORIBÚNDUS. Flowers very large, nearly creet, upper segments broader, pink varying to white; spike long and crowded. Very delicate.

ORDER CXLIII. DIOSCOREACE &. YAM-ROOTS.

Plants shrubby, twining, arising from tuberous rhizomes, with broad, net-veined leaves. Flowers diœcious, regular, hexandrous, tube adherent, limb 6-parted. Ovary 3-celled, 3-6-ovuled, 3-styled. Stamens 6, perigynous. Fruit a capsule, 3- or (by abortion) 1-celled, or a berry. Seeds compressed, albuminous.

DIOSCÒREA, L. YAM-ROOT. Flowers & Q. Styles of the fertile 3. Cells of the caps. 2-seeded. Sds. membranaceously margined. 5 Slender, twining with the sun. Lvs. simple, palmately-veined or divided. Flowers green, inconspicuous, in axillary spikes or panicles.

- 1 D. villòsa L. Wild Yam. Leaves broadly ovate, cordate, acuminate, 9-11-veined, the lower opposite or in 4's, upper alternate, petioles long, under surface downy, (never villous); stem slender, climbing 5-15f, over bushes, &c. June, July.
- 2 D. sariva. Yans. Leaves round-ovate, long-cuspidate, sinuate, cordate, all alternate, smooth; stems sometimes prickly. Root large and sweet. S.

ORDER CXLIV. SMILACE Æ. SARSAPARILLAS.

Herbs or shrubs, often climbing. Leaves reticulate-veined. Flowers diocious. Perianth free from the ovary, 6-parted, regular. Stamens 6, inserted into the base of the segments. Anthers 1-celled (2-lamellate). Ovary 3-celled, cells 1- or 2-ovuled. Style 1 or none. Stigmas 3. Berry roundish. Seeds orthotropous, albuminous. Fig. 396.

SMÌLAX, L. GREEN-BRIER. SARSAPARILLA. Character nearly as above. \$\frac{1}{2}\$ Lvs. palmately-veined, entire, petiolate, with a pair of stipular (\$\frac{325}{325}\$, Fig. 396) tendrils. Flowers green or yellowish, small, in stalked, axillary umbels.

- 1 8. rotundifòlia L. Common G. Vine green, strong, and thorny, some 4-angled; leaves round-ovate, 5-7-veined, cusp.-pointed; ped. a little louger (6-7") than the petioles; berries glaucous-black. Common in thickets. 10-30f. June, July.
- 2 S. hispida Muhl. Vine terete, hispid below, with weak, slender prickles, nearly unarmed above; leaves thin, deciduous, ovate, cuspidate; ped. twice as long (1') as the petioles; berries black. Thickets, N. J., and N. 8—12f. June.
- 3 S. Walters Ph. Vine unarmed, or prickly at base; lvs. cordate-ovate, 3-5-veined; ped. as long as the petioles; berries red, 1-3-seeded. N. J., and S. April—June.
- 4 S. glauca Walt. Vine more or less prickly above, angular; lvs. broad-ovate, glaucous at least beneath; ped. twice longer than the petiole; berries black, with a bloom; flowers yellowish white. Thickets, L. Isl. to Ga., W. to Ky. March—June.
- 5 S. Pseudô-China L. Root-stock tuberous; vine terete; leaves cordate-ovate to oblong. 5-veined; ped. flat, nearly as long as the lvs.; fr. black. N. J. to Ky., and S. Jn.
- 6 S. sarsaparílla L. Root-stock creeping, long; branchlets 4-angled; leaves thin, oblong-ovate; ped. flat, a little longer than the petioles; fruit red, 1-seeded. S-W.
- 7 S. tamnoides L. Vine terete; branches 4-angular, aculeate; leaves ovate-cordate to fiddle-form, and hastate, cusp.-pointed, rough-edged. N. J., W. and S.
- 8 S. auriculàta Walt. Vine prickly: branchlets angular, unarmed; leaves lance-auriculate-hastate, thick. small. smooth-edged, evergreen; berries finally black; flowers sweet-scented. S., near the coast. June. (S. maritima C-B.)
- 9 S. laurifolia L. Vine prickly; branchlets unarmed, zigzag; leaves thick, evergreen, lance-oblong, obtuse, mucronate, 8-veined; fr. black, 1-seeded. N. J., and S.
- 10 S. lanceolata L. Like No. 9, but the lvs. are thin, and berr. 3-seeded. Va., and S.
- 11 S. pumila Walt. Lvs. shining above, soft-downy beneath; ped. as long as the petiole (6'); berries red, 1-3-seeded. Shady, rich soils, S. 1-3f. October.
- 12 S. herbacea L. Carrion-flower. Stem erect or reclined, terete; leaves pubescent beneath. or nearly glaucous, ovate-oblong, 7-veined, with or without tendrils; ped. longer than the long petioles (3-47), 8-20-flowered. Low grounds. 2-Sf. June. B. peduncularis. Ped. very stout and long (6-87), 30-50-flowered.
- 13 S. lasioneuron Hook. Vine climbing, glabrous; lvs. all with tendrils, cordate, ovate-oblong; ped. little longer than the petioles (3—4'). Thickets, W. 10f. June.
- 14 S. tamnifolia Mx. Erect or climbing, glabrous; lvs. 5-veined, cordate-hastate. tapering to the obtuse apex; ped. longer than petioles; fr. blue-black. N. J., and S.

ORDER CXLV. ROXBURGHIACEÆ.

Herbs or shrubby vines, with many-veined netted leaves and perfect flowers. Perianth 4-parted, petaloid, persistent. Stamens 4, hypogynous. Ovary free, 1-celled. Capsule 2-valved. Seeds several, on hairy stalks, albuminous.

* CROÒMIA, Torr. Fls. very small and few, axillary. Perianth seg. in pairs (2 sepals and 2 petals), oval. Ovules 4—6, suspended. Seeds 1—3 24 Rhizome creeping. Leaves lance-ovate, cordate.

C. paucifiòra Torr.—Woods, Ga., Fla., Ala. Stem simple, 1f. Leaves about 6, thin, glabrous, pedately arranged, 7-9-veined. Ped. 1'. Flowers 2" wide when open. Aprl.

ORDER CXLVI. TRILLIACEÆ. TRILLIADS.

Herbs with simple stems, tuberous roots, and verticillate, net-veined leaves. Flowers terminal, 1 or few, perfect, mostly 3-parted. Calyx herbaceous, corolla more or less colored. Stamens 6—10. Ovary free, 3-5-celled, bearing in fruit a juicy, ∞ -seeded pod. Figs. 115, 259, 294.

- 1. TRÍLLIUM, L. WAKE-ROBIN. Perianth deeply 6-parted, in 2 distinct series, outer of 3 sepals, inner of 3 colored pet. Sta. 6, anth. longer than the filaments. Stig. sessile. Berry purple, 3-celled, &-seeded. 24 St. simple. Leaves 3, whorled at the top of the stem, palmi-net-veined. Flowers solitary, terminal. In Spring.

 - § Flowers on a peduncle raised above the leaves...(*)
 - * Leaves petiolate, ovate, rounded at the base. Petals thin, delicate.... Nos. 3, 4
 - * Leaves sessile, rhomboidal, nearly as broad as long. Petals thickish.. Nos. 5, 6
- 1 T. séssile L. Leaves sessile, roundish-ovate to rhomb-ovate, acute, mottled with dark purple; petals sessile, some spreading, dull purple. Pa., W. and S. 6—12'.
- 2 T. recurvatum Beck. Lvs. ovate to obovate, narrowed to a petiole; sepals reflexed, green; pet. erect. narrowed at base to a claw, purple, 1'. Woods, W. 8-10'.
- 3 T. nivàle Rid. Stem 2-4'; lvs. oval to ovate, distinctly petiolate; fl. erect, 7-8" long; petals ovate-spatulate, white, half longer than the sepals. Penn. to Wis.
- 4 T. erythrocarpum Mx. Smiling W. Lvs. ovate, rounded at base, acuminate; petals lance-ovate, recurved, twice longer than the sepals, wavy, white, beautifully pencilled at base with purple. Woods, Can. to Ga. 8-12'.
- 5 T. grandiflorum Salisb. Lvs. rhomb-obovate, sessile, conspicuously acuminate, petals spatulate-obovate, much longer (11-2') than the sepals, white, varying to rose-color. Damp, rocky woods, M., S., and W. 8-12'.
- 6 T. eréctum L. Bath Flower. Leaves roundish-rhombio, short-pointed, almost petiolate, about as broad as long; ped. scarcely erect; flower nodding; petals ovalovate, much broader than the sepais, dark purple, ill-scented. Woods.
 - 8. album. Petals white or greenish; ped. inclined. N. Y. (Hankenson), and W.
- 7 T. cérnuum L. Leaves nearly as in No. 6; ped. more than half the length of the leaves, twice that of the flower; petals flat, not reflexed, white, little larger than the sepals; stigmas as long as the anthers. Woods, M., S., and W. 1—14f.
- 8 T. stylòsum N. Leaves petiolate, ovate, oval, or elliptic; ped. not longer than the flower, decurved; petals recurved, much larger than the sepals, white; styles united, as long as the stigmas, shorter than the recurved authers. South. 10—20'.
- 2 MEDEOLA, Gronov. Indian Cucumber-Root. Perianth deeply parted into 6 petaloid, revolute segments. Sta. 6, with slender filaments. Stigmas 3, divariente, united at base. Berry 3-celled, cells 3-6-seeded. 4 Stem simple, arising from a white, tuberous rhizome (which is thought to resemble the cucumber in flavor) bearing 2 whorls of lvs. and 1—3 term. is.
- M. Virginica L.—Damp woods. Slender, erect, 1—2f, with cottony wool. Lower whorl of 6—8, upper of 3 leaves. Flowers pendulous, yellowish. July. (Fig. 294.)

ORDER CXLVII, LILIACEÆ, LILYWORTS.

Herbs with bulbous or tuberous stems, parallel-veined, sessile leaves, and perfect, regular flowers, with the perianth uniformly colored and free from the ovary. Stamens 6 (4 in Majanthemum), perigynous. Anthers introrse (except in Uvularia). Styles wholly or partly united. Fruit a capsule or berry. Seeds albuminous.

- § LILIACE & proper. Style entire. Fruit a dry capsule. Plants with a scaly or coated bulb...(*) ASPHODELEÆ. Style entire (or 0). Fr. a dry capsule. With a caudex, root-crown, or rhiz ... (**) § CONVALLARINEÆ. Style entire. Fr. a colored berry. Plants with a rhiz. or fibrous roots... (***) § UVULARIE E. Style 3-cleft or 3-parted. Fruit a dry capsule. Plants with a rhizeme ... (****) * Stem leafy above as well as at the base. Bulbs scaly...(b) * Stem (scape) sheathed at base, leafless, many-flowered...(c) -a bearing a solitary, erect flower.....TULIPA. 2 3 b Petals equalling the sepals, with a honey-groove at base..... LILIUM. b Petals equalling the sepals, with a roundish nectary at base FRITILLARIA. 5 e Perianth segments united, forming a tubular flower...(e) e Perianth segments distinct, not forming a tube...(d) d Flowers small, in a panicle of racemes, white..... NOLINA. 6 7 9 10 e Limb of the perianth spreading, much shorter than tube...........MUSCARL Perianth segments united more or less into a tube...(m) ee Perianth segments distinct.—a Flowers racemed, small, yellow....... Schotnolizion. 12 13 m Stamens straight, longer than the tubular, fiame-colored perianth...... TRITOMA. 14 15 16 -o Flowers cyanic, racemed..... FUNKIA. -o Flowers xanthic, terminal...... HEMEROCALLIS. 17 Perlanth segments separate, not forming a tube...(s) - Flowers pure white, on a scape CONVALLARIA. 20 s Stem leafy, bearing the flowers solitary or in pairs. Berries red...(y) (See p. 447.) 21 y Stems much branched, with filiform branchlets for leaves...... ASPARAGUS. y Stem forking, with oval leaves.—z Fls. axillary. Berry 3-6-seeded......Streptofus.
 —z Fls. terminal. Berry 3-6-seeded......Prosartes. 24 25 26
- 1. ERYTHRONIUM, L. Perianth campanulate. Seg. recurved, the 3 inner ones (petals) usually with a callous tooth attached to each side at base, and a groove in the middle. Style long. Caps. somewhat stipitate, seeds ovate. 24 Lys. 2, subradical. Scape 1—co-flwd. Flowers nodding.
- 1 E. Americànum Sm. Yellow E. Bulb deep in the ground, sending up a scape which bears 2 unequal, lanceolate, mottled leaves at the surface of the ground, and a handsome drooping yellow flower at top. Woods. 3-5'. April, May.
 B. bracteatum. Leaves very unequal; scape with a bract near the flower. Vt.
- 2 E. álbidum N. White E. Scape naked, bearing a white drooping flower; petals without teeth, narrowed to the base. Wet meadows, N. Y. to Wis. May, June.
 - 2. TULIPA, Tourn. TULIP. Perianth campanulate. Sta. short, subu-

late, anth. broad-linear, deeply emarginate at base. Style very short, sug thick. Caps. oblong, triangular. 24 Herbs acaulescent, with coated bulbs, sessile leaves, and a simple scape bearing a solitary, erect flower.

- T. GERNERIÀNA. Plant smooth; leaves ovate-lanceolate, near the ground; segments very obtuse, endlessly variegated with red, yellow, and white. Persia. May. June.
- 3. LILIUM, L. Lilv. Perianth bell-form, colored. Sep. 6, gradually spreading or recurved, each with a longitudinal honey-groove within from middle to base. Sta. shorter than the style, anth. versatile. Style clavate, stig. 3-lobed. Caps. subtriangular. Seeds 2-rowed in each cell. 24 Bulbs scaly. Stems leafy. Flowers large, showy. June—August.
 - * Native wild Lilies, with yellow, orange, or red, spotted,—x nodding fis...Nos. 1-3

 —x erect fis.....Nos. 4, 5
 - Exotic Lilies, cultivated, mostly hardy. Fls. nodding (except Nos. 6, 14)...(a)
 a Stems bearing bulblets in the axils. Flowers orange-colored...... Nos. 6, 7
 a Stems never bulbiferous.—y Fls. white. Lvs. lauccolate, scattered... Nos. 8—10
 - -y Fls. wh., varieg. and spotted, sweet....Nos. 11-13
 - -y Fls. yellow or straw-colored......Nes. 14-16
 - -y Fls. red or purple......Nos. 17—19
- 1 L. Canadense L. Yellow L. Leaves mostly in whorls, lanceolate, the veins be-
- neath hairy; ped. terminal, mostly in 3's; sepals gradually spreading, yellow to orange, with purple spots inside. Meadows, mostly N. 2—5f.
- 2 L. supérbum L. Turk's-cap. Leaves linear-lanceolate, acuminate, the lower whorled, upper scattered; flowers often numerous, orange to red, spotted, the sepals revolute. Wet soils. 4-6f. Flowers 3-30. Plant splendid.
- 3 L. Carolini à num Mx. Lvs. 1-veined, oblanceolate, acuminate, tapering to the base, the upper whorled, the lower scattered; sepals lance-linear, recurved (not revolute), deep yellow spotted with purple. Swamps, S. 11-3f. Flowers 1-3.
- 4 L. Philadélphicum L. Lvs. lance-linear, the upper whorled, lower scattered; fls. 1—3; sepals erect-spreading, lance-ovate, obtuse or barely acute, clawed, orange-red, spotted at base, 24' long. Dry pastures and copses. 15—20'.
- 5 L. Catesbæi Walt. Lvs. all scattered, lance-oblong to linear; flower solitary; sepals lanceolate, wavy, 3—4', the long claws yellow, lamina and long, thickened acumination scarlet, spotted with purple. Damp barrens, Md., and S. 2—3f.
- 6 L. BULBÍFERUM. Fls. erect, rough inside, 21'; sep. sessile; lvs. 3-veined. 4f. Italy.
- 7 L. TIGRÎNUM. Fls. nodding, spotted; sep. sessile, 34, rev.; lvs. 5-veined. 6f. China
- 8 L. CANDIDUM. Fls. campanulate, several, smooth inside. From Persia. 3-4f.
- 9 L. Japónicum. Fl. solitary, campanulate; sep. revolute at apex. Japan. 2-3f.
- 10 L. Longiflorum. Fls. solitary, tubular-bell-form; sep. 5-6'. From Japan. 1f
- 11 L. GIGÁNTEUM. Tall (8f); fls. spicate, trumpet-form, white, with carmine lines
- 12 L. Speciòsum. Stem 2-3f; leaves lance-ovate, scattered; fis. 1-3, fragrant; sepals 5', revolute, white to roseate, with purple warty spots inside. Japan. Splendid.
- 13 L. AURATUM. Stem 1-2f; leaves lanceolate, scattered; fls. 1-3, fragrant; sepals 6-7', spreading, white, with a yellow band and purple spots, Japan. "Glorious."
- 14 L. CRÒCEUM. Lvs. some in 3's, lin.-falcate; fis. erect, often umbellate, rough inside.
- 15 L. TESTÀCEUM. Lvs. whorled? lanceolate, many; fis. several, large, straw-col. 6f.
- 16 L. Cólchicum. Lvs. crowded, lance-lin.; fls. sev., funnel-form; sep. recurved. 2f.
- 17 L. Pompònium. Lvs. lin. to subulate, crowded; fis. small, scarlet; sep. rough, revol.
- 18 L. Mártagon. Lvs. lance-oblong, whorled; fis. panieled, purple to roseate, revolute, spotted. From Europe. 5f. [not spotted; sepals reflexed. Palestine. 3f
- 19 L. CHALCEDÓNICUM. Lvs. lance-linear, crowded, erect, rough-edged; fis. bright red,
 - 4. FRITILLARIA, Tourn. CHEQUERED LILY. Perianth campanu

late, with a broad base and nectariferous cavity above the claw of each segment. Stamens as long as the petals. Stig. trifid. Caps. coriaceous, 3-celled, septifragal. 24 With coated bulbs, simple, leafy stems, bearing 1 or more nodding flowers in Spring.

- 1 F. IMPERIÀLIS. Crown Imperial. Stem 3f, at base invested with long, narrow lvs., the middle naked, the summit bearing a raceme of large drooping red flowers beneath a crown of bracts. Var. FLAVA has yellow flowers. Persia.
- 2 F. MELEÀGRIS. Chequered L. Stem 1-flowered, with alternate, linear, channelled leaves; flower large, nodding, chequered with purple and yellow. Europe. 1f.
- 3 F. PÉRSICA. Fls. brownish-purple, in a pyramidal, naked raceme. Persia. 3f.
- 5. CALOCHÓRTUS, Ph. Perianth twisted in æstivation. Sepals 3, smaller than the 3 petals, which are bearded within except a central glabrous spot. Style very short, anth. recurved. Seeds 1-rowed in each cell of the capsule. 2 Californian, bulbous. Leaves narrow. Stem erect.
- C. SPLENDENS. Stem with 3-5 large, open, lilac flowers; pet. each with a brown-yellow eye in the middle. 1-2f. June.-A splendid flower, yet rare in cultivation.
- C. PULCHÉLLUS and C. ALBUS, with the petals connivent into pendent globes, the one golden yellow, the other satin white, are very beautiful.
- 6. NOLINA, Rich. Perianth small, of 6 equal ovate spreading parts, longer than the 6 stamens. Stigmas 3, recurved, with a very short style. Caps. 3-winged, 3-(or 1-3-)seeded. 24 Bulb coated. Scape widely branched. Flowers racemed, white, nearly bractless.
- N. Georgiàna Mx.—Sand hills, S. Car. to Fla. Scape 2—3f, from a large bulb. Leaves long, narrow, all radical, recurved and channelled, rough-edged.
- 7. SCILLA, L. Squill. Sepals and petals similar, spreading (blue or purple). Filaments 6, slender, style thread-club-shaped. Caps. 3-angled, 3-celled, cells with 1 or several black seeds. 21 Bulb coated, bearing several linear leaves and a scape with a raceme.
- 1 S. esculénta Ker. Quamash. Lvs. keeled, flaccid, shorter than the scape; bracts subulate, longer than the pedicels; filaments filiform; stigmas 3-toothed; sepals widely spreading, pale blue. Bottoms, W. 1—2f. May. (Camassia, Lindl.)
- 2 S. PERUVIÀNA. Leaves ciliate on the edges, longer than the scape; flowers stellate, in a dense conical corymb, violet-blue, rarely white. Spain.
- 8. ORNITHOGALUM, L. STAR OF BETHLEHEM. Stem a coated bulb. Sep. and pet. similar, white, spreading, 3-7-veined. Fil. 6, subulate. Style slender, stigma 3-angled. Caps. roundish, 3-angled. Sds. few, black. 2 Scape with a corymb of bracted flowers, and linear leaves.
- O. umbellatum L. Leaves channelled, as long as the scape (1f); flowers few, on long pedicels, the white sepals each with a green band outside. June. § Europe.
- 9. ALLIUM, L. GARLIC. ONION. Flowers in a dense umbel, with a membranous 2-(1-4-)leaved spathe. Perianth deeply 6-parted. Seg. mostly spreading, ovate, the 3 inner somewhat smaller. Ovary angular, stigma acute. Caps. 3-lobed. Seeds few, black. Strong-scented, bulbous plants. Leaves mostly radical.

- 1 A. tricéceum Ait. Lvs. 5-8', fugacious. mostly gone in June, when the scape, with its rounded umbel of 10-12 white fis., appears. Woods, N. Eng. to N. C., and W. 1f.
- 2 1. cérnuum Roth. Lvs. very long; umbel cernuous, with 12—20 bright roseate fls.; sepals oblong-obovate, acute; flam. fliform, exserted. N. Y., W. and S. 1—2f. Jl. β. stellatum. Umbel mostly erect; stam. not exserted. Dry, Ill., and W. 1—14f.
- 3 A. Canadénse Kalm. Scape terete; leaves shorter than the scape; umbel erect, capitate, consisting of both (whitish) fis. and bulblets mixed. Shades. 1f. June.
- 4 A. mutábile Mx. Lvs. lin.-filiform, thin, shorter than the terete scape; umb. 20-40-fiwd., crect; spathe 3-leaved, purplish; sep. ovate-lanceolate, longer than the sta., white or roseate; capsule 3-lobed, 3-seeded. Woods, S. 1-11. March—May.
- 5 A. striàtum Jacq. Lvs. linear, nearly equalling the teretish scape; spathe 2-lvd.; fis. 3-7, sep. lance-ovate, green-striped outside; not garlic-scented. W. and S. 8-12.
- 6 A. SATÌVUM. Common Garlic. Bulb consisting of many small ones in a common sheath; stem leafy to the middle; umbel bulb-bearing; flowers white. Sicily. July.
- 7 A. PORRUM. Leek. St. compressed, sheathed at base by the channelled leaves; umb. globous, white; stamens a little longer than the rough-keeled sepals. Europe. July.
- 8 A. vine ale L. Crow Garlic. Stem and few fistulous lvs. very slender; amb. bulb-bearing; stamens alternately 3-cuspidate. Fields, June. It spoils the cow 2 milk.
- 9 A. schenopràsum L. Cives. Scape equalling the terete, fliform, fistulous lvs.; umb. capitate; sep. longer than the simple stamens, rose-purple. Lake shores, N. ‡
- 10 A. FISTULÒSUM. Welsh Onion. Scape inflated in the midst, not taller than the fistulous leaves; umbel dense, globular; stamens exserted. Asia. 18'. ‡
- 11 A. CEPA. Common O. Scape inflated near the base, much taller than the fistulous leaves. (2) Universally cultivated, and of many varieties.

 B. PROLÍFERUM. Top O. Umbel producing bulblets instead of flowers.
- 10. HYACÍNTHUS, L. HYACINTH. Perianth tubular-be-l-form, segment spreading-recurved. Stam. straight, perigynous. Ovary free. Seeds few. 24 Bulb coated. Scape racemous.
- H. ORIENTÀLIS. Lvs. thick, lance-linear, half as long as the scape; flowers many, half 6-cleft, tumid at the base, blue, varying to purple, red, white, &c.; stamens deeply included. Levant. March, April. Fine for the bulb-glass.
- 11. MUSCARI, Tourn. GRAPE HYACINTH. Perianth-tube ventricous, ovoid, globular or urceolate, limb of 6 very short blunt teeth. Otherwise as in Hyacinthus.
- 1 M. botryoides L. Fis. scentless, globular, nodding, biue (&c.), 2"; lvs. broad-liu, obtuse, longer than the scapes (10'). Gardens and fields. May. § Europe.
- 2 M. MOSCHATUM. Fls. must-scented, oval, nodding, 3", greenish-blue, or livid, with a little 6-toothed crown in the throat; leaves lance-linear, erect. Europe. April.
- 3 M. RACEMÒSUM. Flowers fragrant, nodding, dense, ovoid-cylindric, blue with a white limb; leaves linear, flaccid, channelled, recurved. Rare in gardens.
- 4 M. comòsum occurs in gardens as a monstrosity, with the tall (1f) raceme changed to a sterile, diffuse. feathery panicle of blue filaments. Showy.
 - 12. SCHCENOLIRION, Torr. Stem a tuberous rhizome. Perianth

- yellow, &c Caps. obovoid, obscurely 3-lobed. Flowers racemed. 21 Otherwise as in Ornithogalum, and too near it. April, May.
- S. erdceum (Mx.) Lvs. narrowly linear, longer than the scape, which is very slender, 15-20'; flowers small, about 15 in the raceme, yellow; sepals ovate, 2". Damp. S.
- 13. YUCCA, L. BEAR's-GRASS. SPANISH DAGGERS. Perianth persistent and withering, of 6 sepals, the 6 stamens shorter. Stigmas 3, sessile. Caps. oblong, 6-sided, the 3 cells partly divided each into 2 by a false partition. Seeds ©. 24 Stem subterranean, or arising into a caudex (§ 227), with linear or sword-shaped perennial leaves and a terminal panicle of white, handsome flowers.
- 1 Y. filamentòsa L. Bear's-thread. Acaulescent or nearly so; leaves lance-linear, rigid, sharp-pointed, the margin filamentous, i. e., bearing thread-like fibres; scape 5-8f; flowers numerous, cup-form, 1½'. Sands, S. June. †
- 2 Y. gloriòsa L. Caulescent; caudex some 3f; leaves clustered at top, lanceolate, stiff, margins very entire; flowers cup-form, very co. 8. June, July.
- 3 Y. aloefolia Walt. Spanish Daggers. Caudex some 10f, often branched, naked and scarred; leaves clustered at top, stout and sharp, serrulate; flowers white, with violet spots; sepals oblong. Thickets near the coast, S. June—Aug.
- 14. TRITOMA, Ker. Perianth tubular, regular, 6-toothed. Stamens straight, hypogynous, alternately longer, and with the style exserted. Caps. ∞ -seeded. 24 Leaves linear, keeled. Scape racemed.
- T. Uvària. Lvs. in a dense radical crown; scape 3-5f, with a long raceme of innumerable soon-pendent, red, orange, and flame-colored flowers. S. Africa. Aug.—Oct.
- 15. AGAPÁNTHUS, L'Her. Perianth tubular at base, funnel-form, free from the ovary, regular. Stam. and filiform style upcurved at the end. Caps. 3-angled. Seeds . 4 Root tuberous. Leaves flat, linear. Scape bearing a 2-leaved umbel. Blue. July.
- A. UMBELLÀTUS. Scape 2f, with the thick radical leaves as long; flowers many, large, the pedicels equalling the perianth. S. Africa. A fine parlor plant.
- 16. FUNKIA, Spreng. Perianth funnel-form, deciduous. Stam. 6, hypogynous, and with the style declinate-curved. Caps. elongated, 3-angled. Seeds ∞ , winged at end. 2 Root fasciculate. Leaves all radical, ovate or oblong, veined, petiolate. Scape racemed. Japan.
- 1 F. SUBCORDÀTA. White Day Lily. Lvs. large, ovate, subcordate, veins strongly impressed; fis. white, fragrant, horizontal, 5' long, tube longer than the limb. 24f. Aug.
- 2 F. OVÀTA Spr. Blue Day Lily. Lvs. broad-ovate, acuminate; rac. many-flowered; fls. funnel-form, 2', blue or violet, nodding, tube shorter than the limb. Ohio, §. †

 8 ALBO-MARGINATA. Has its leaves irregularly margined with white.
- 17. HEMEROCÁLLIS, L. DAY LILY. Perianth funnel-shaped, regular, ephemeral, limb spreading. Stam. 6, inserted in the throat, curved upward. Style slender, curved like the stamens and longer. Caps. with 3 few-seeded cells. 24 Root fasciculate. Scapes branched. Leaves linear, Flowers large, xanthic, solitary, or racemed. July.
- 1 H. FULVA. Lvs. channelled; pet. obtuse, wavy; veins of sep. branched. An old garden plant, with large tawny flowers, lasting but a day. 3f. § Levant.
- 2 H. FLAVA. Lvs. channelled; sep. acute, bright yellow, veins undivided. Siberia. 1f.

- 18. POLYGONÀTUM, Tourn. TRUE SOLOMON'S SEAL. Perianth tubular, limb short, 6-lobed, erect. Stamens 6, inserted near and above the middle of the tube, and with the slender style included. Berry globular, black or blue, 3-6-seeded. 24 Rhizome horizontal, thick. St. leafy above. (Lvs. alternate.) Fls. axillary, pendent, greenish-white. Fig. 258.
- P. bifforum Ell. Stem recurved, smooth; lvs. lanceolate to elliptic, sessile, obscurely many-veined, glaucous-pale and more or less pubescent beneath; filaments roughened, inserted near the middle of the tube. Woods. 1—3f. April—June.
 - β. gigánteum. Plant all smooth, tall; lvs. clasping; ped. 2-6-flwd. 3-7f.
 - y. latifolium. Plant pubescent above; leaves ovate, some stalked.
- 19. CONVALLÀRIA, L. LILY OF THE VALLEY. Perianth campanulate, of 6 united segments, lobes of the limb recurved. Stam. 6, included, perigynous. Ovary 3-celled, 1-styled, cells 4-6-ovuled. Berry (red) few-seeded. 2 Rhizome creeping, slender. Lvs. radical, and scape very smooth, low, bearing a raceme of white, drooping, sweet-scented flowers.
- C. majàlis L.—Mountain woods, Va. to Ga. Common in gardens. 6—10'. Lvs. ovate elliptic, 2 or 3 with each scape. Flowers in an open raceme, 3—4''. May, June.
- 20. CLINTÒNIA, Raf. Perianth campanulate, of 6 equal, distinct segments. Stam. 6, hypogynous, anth. linear-oblong. Ovary oblong, 2-(rarely 3-)celled. Style elongated. Berry (blue) 2-celled, cells 2-10-seeded. 24 Rhizome creeping. Lvs. few, broad. Scape naked, bearing an umbel.
- 1 C. boreàlis Raf. Lvs. broad-oval-lanceolate; flowers 2-5 in the bractless umbel, cernuous; berry-cells many-seeded. Mountainous or hilly woods. June. 8-13'. A smooth and elegant plant. (See Fig. No. 715 in the Class-Book.)
- 2 C. umbellàta Torr. Lvs. lance-oblong; umbel many-(12-30-)flwd., bracted; fle. white, speckled, 4-5"; berry-cells 2-seeded. Woods, W. N-Y., and S. along the mts.
- 21. SMILACINA, Desf. FALSE SOLOMON'S SEAL. Perianth of 6 equal, spreading segm., united at base. Stam. 6, slender, perigynous, anth. short. Ova. globous, 3-celled, with 2 ovules in each cell. Sty. short, thick. Berry globous, pulpy, 1-3-seeded. 24 Rhizome creeping, thick or slender. Stem leafy, bearing a terminal cluster of white flowers in April—June.
 - § Raceme compound. Stamens longer than the perianth. Ovules collateral.....No. 1 § Raceme simple. Stam. shorter than perianth. Ovules one above the other.. Nos. 2, 3
- 1 8. racemòsa Desf. Stem recurved; leaves oval, strongly veined, acuminate, subsessile; raceme compound. Copses: common. Berries red-dotted. 2f.
- 2 S. stellata Desf. St. erect; lvs. many, lanceolate, acute, amplexicaul; fls. fcw, in a simple raceme; berries dark red. Along rivers, N. and W. 10-20'.
- 3 8. trifoliàta Desf. Erect; lvs. 3 or 4, oval-lanceolate, tapering to both ends, amplexicaul; rac. terminal, simple; berries red. Mountain swamps, N. and W. 3-6.
- 22. MAJANTHEMUM, Mench. Two-Leaved Solomon's Seal Perianth of 4 ovate, obtuse, spreading segments, united at base. Stam. 4. Ovary 2-celled. Otherwise as in Smilacina.
- M. bifolium DC.—Common in open woods. Stem with 2 (rarely 3) ovate, subcordate leaves and a simple raceme of small white flowers, 3—6'. May.—In Oregon, the same plant becomes stout, 2f high, with petiolate, strongly cordate leaves!

- 23. ASPÁRAGUS, L. Perianth 6-parted, segm. erect, slight-spreading above. Sta. 6, perigynous. Sty. very short, stig. 3. Berry 3-celled, cells 2-seeded. 24 Rts. fibrous, matted. Stems with filiform branchlets for leaves in the axils of scales.
- A. officinalis L. Stem herbaceous, very branching, erect; lvs. fasciculate; flowers axillary; berries red. Long cultivated, and § in rocky shores.
- 24. STRÉPTOPUS, Mx. Twist-foot. Perianth bell-form, of 6 distinct, recurved sepals. Anth. longer than the filaments. Style elengated, stigmas 3-lobed. Berry globous, red, co-seeded. 24 Stem fork-branched. Flowers axillary, solitary, on a geniculate or curved pedicel. June.
- 1 S. ròseus Mx. Lvs. oblong-ovate, clasping, margin finely ciuate; pedicels oftener merely recurved; anth. short, 2-horned at apex; stigma trifid. Damp woods, northward. 1f-15'. Flowers reddish, spotted, under the leaves.
- 2 S. amplexifòlius DC. Leaves oblong-ovate, strongly clasping, margin smooth and entire; pedicels abruptly bent in the middle; anthers and stigmas entire at the apex; sepals long-pointed, reflexed. Woods, Penn., and N. 2f.
- 25. PROSÁRTES, Don. Perianth as in Uvularia. Fil. 6, perigynous, included, much longer than the linear-oblong anth. Style elongated, trifid. Berry red, ovoid or oblong, 3-6-seeded. 24 Stem erect, branched. Flowers few, greenish, terminal, drooping. May.
- P. lanuginòsa Don. Lvs. ovate-oblong, pointed, clasping, downy beneath; pedicels in pairs; flowers spreading-bell-form; sep. 5-6" long. Mountains, N. Y. to Car.
- 26. UVULARIA, L. Bellwort. Perianth of 6 linear-oblong, connivent sepals, each nectariferous at base. Fila. much shorter than the long, linear, included anth. Style trifid. Caps. 3-celled, few-seeded. 4 Stem forking. Leaves alternate. Flowers yellowish, drooping.
 - § Leaves perfoliate near the base. Capsule obovoid-triangular, truncate....Nos. 1-8 Leaves sessile or half-clasping. Capsule ovoid or oval-triangular.......Nos. 4-6
- 1 U. grandifiora Sm. Sepals acuminate, smooth within and without, greenish yellow, 14' long; anthers obtuse (4'). Woods, 1—2f. May.
- U. perfoliàta L. Mealy B. Sepals acute, 1½, twisted, covered inside with shining grains, pale yellow; anthers cuspidate. Woods. 10—14. May.
- 3 U. flava Sm. Lvs. obtuse; sepals smooth both sides, yellow. 1'. N. J. to Va.
- 4 U. sessilifòlia L. Wild Oats. Lvs. lance-oval, glaucous beneath; capsule stiped; style 3-cleft, nearly as long as the (9") sepals. Glades: common. 6—10'. May.
- 5 U. Floridàna Chapm. Leaves oblong, glaucous beneath; style 3-cleft, half as long as the acuminate (8") sepals. Woods, Fla. 4-6'. March.
- 6 U. pubérula Mx. Leaves puberulent, oval, green both sides; capsule sessile (no stipe); style 8-parted to near the base, not exceeding the arthers. Mountains, S

ORDER CXLVIII. MELANTHACEÆ. MELANTHS.

Harbs perennial, sometimes bulbous, often poisonous, with parallel-veined leaves. Perianth double, regular, persistent, of 6 consimilar, green or colored segments. Stamens 6, with extrorse anthers, 3 distinct styles or sessile stigmas, and a free, 3-celled ovary. Capsule 3-celled, 3-partible or septicidal, and seeds few or many, with a thin seed-coat.—Very near the Lilyworts, but the divided pistils afford a practical distinction.

- § Perianth 6-sepalled, wheel-form, on a scape or stem, with leaves...(*) * Anthers 1-celled, extrorse, cordate, becoming peltate by opening. . . (a) . Anthers 2-celled, extrorse. Capsule loculicidal. Flowers racemous. . (c) Anthers 2-celled, introrse. Capsule septicidal. Flowers racemous...(d) a Inflorescence racemous, with white flowers. Sta. scarce longer than sep. .. A MIANTHIUM. a Inflorescence spicate, with green flowers. Sta. twice longer than sepais. . Sch mnccaulon. 3 a Inflorescence paniculate, or a raceme somewhat branched at base...(h) b Sepals glandular at base inside, clawed. Stamens perigynous.........MELANTHIUM. b Sepals glandular at base inside, clawed. Stamens hypogynousZIGADENUS. 5 6 e Flowers perfect. Filaments dilated at base. Ovary cells 2-ovuled..........ZEROPHYLLEM. c Flowers perfect. Filaments filiform. Ovary cells @ ovuled HELONIAS. 8 9 16
- 1. COLCHICUM AUTUMNALE. A plant of curious habit, from Europe, The 1-3 long-(5-8'-)tubed, lilac-colored, 6-parted flower arises directly from the new tuber in the Autumn, followed in the succeeding Spring by a stem bearing the leaves and fruit.

11

- 2. AMIANTHIUM, Gray. FLY-POISON. Fls. &. Sep. sessile, spreading, glandless, shorter than the stamens. Anth. reniform. Caps. 3-horned, 3-partible into 1-4-seeded follicles. 24 St. bulbous at base, scape-like. Lvs. grass-like. Fls. on slender pedicels, turning green with age. May-July.
- 1 A. museretéxicum Gr. Bulb conspicuous : lvs. broad-linear, obtuse, many : rac. dense; sep. oblong; seeds ovate, red and fleshy. Shades, N. J., W. and S. 1-2f.
- 2 A. angustifòlium Gr. Tall, slender, scarcely bulbous; lvs. linear, acute; sepala oval, changing to brown; rac. very dense; seeds linear, dry. Damp woods, S. 2-3f.
- 3. SCHÆNOCAULON, Gray. Fls. V. Sep. green, linear-oblong, half as long as the hypogynous stam. Ova. 6-8-ovuled, carpels slightly cohering. 24 Scape bulbous, rush-like. Lvs. sedge-like. Spike slender. Apr., May. S. grácile Gr. Sandy soils, Ga., Fla. Scape 2-3f, lvs. half as long. Fruit unknown,
- 4. MELANTHIUM, Gronov. Fls. & & Q. Sep. spreading, unguiculate, with 2 glands at base, the claws bearing the short stamens. Ova. often abortive. Caps. 3-lobed, 3-pointed with the persistent styles. 2. St. thickened at base. Racemes panicled. Flowers yellowish. July, Aug.
- M. Virginicum L.-Wet meadows, N. Y., W. and S. Stem 3-4f, leafy. Lvs. lanceolate to linear, 6"--2' wide, subclasping. Flowers 8", in a large panicle.
- 5. ZIGADENUS, Mx. ZIGADENE. Segm. colored, spreading, at base united, contracted and 2-glanded. Sta. hypogynous, nearly as long as the segm. Ovary adherent at base or free. Seeds oo, scarcely winged. Smooth and glaucous. Leaves linear. Flowers greenish, panicled.
- 1 Z. glabérrimus Mx. Rhizome creeping; lvs. channelled, recurved; panicle conical; fis. 1' broad; sepals lance-ovate, with 2 round glands. Swamps, S. 2f. June.
- 2 Z. glaucus N. Stem bulbous, nearly naked; lvs. flat, much shorter than the stem; sepals obtuse, 3", each with 1 obcordate gland. Sandy shores, N. Y. to Dakota. 11f
- 3 Z. leimanthoides Gr. Root fibrous; lvs. nat; panicle slender; segm. obovate, the glandular spot obscure. Swamps, N. J., and S. 2-4f. Flowers white.
- 6. VERATRUM, Tourn. FALSE HELLEBORE. Fls. & & Q. Sep. spreading, sessile and without glands. Sta. shorter than the perianth and inserted

on its base. Ovary 3, united at base, often abortive. Capsule 3-partible Seeds few, flat, broadly winged. 24 Flowers in panicles. July.

- § Stenánthium. Sepals at base united and adherent to base of ovaryNo. 1 § Verátrum proper. Sepals distinct to base and free from the ovaryNos. 2—4
- 1 V. angustifòlium Ph. Lvs. long-linear; stem slender, 2—4f; panicle 1if, narrow; segm. green-white, subulate, 2"; flowers sessile, the upper fertile. Pa., W. and S.
- 2 V. víride Ait. Stem stout and very leafy, 2-4f; leaves lance-oval, ample, strongly plaited; flowers innumerable, green; sepals lanceolate, 6". Wet meadows.
- 3 V. parvifiòrum Mx. Leaves nearly all radical, oval-elliptic, petiolate, slightly plaited; stem slender, scape-like, long-paniculate; sepals spatulate-unguiculate, 2-3", half as long as the pedicels, dingy green. S. 2-5f.
- 4 V. Woódii Robbins. Leaves lance-elliptic to lance-linear, the lower long-petioled, plicate; stem rather stout, 4-6f; panicle long and narrow; sepals oblanceolate to obovate, 4", almost black, as long as the pedicels. Ind., and W.
- 7. XEROPHYLLUM, Mx. Fls. §. Sep. oval, spreading, sessile, and without glands. Fila. dilated and contiguous at base. Styles linear, revolute. Caps. 3-lobed, cells 2-seeded. 24 Lvs. numerous, dry, setaceous, the lower longer, rosulately reclined. Rac. simple, with white, showy flowers.
- X. asphodeloides N.-Sandy plains, N. J. to N. C. 3-5f. Per. 5" wide. Ped. 1". Jn.
- 8. HELÒNIAS, L. Fls. §. Sep. sessile, spreading, glandless, shorter than the filiform stamens. Anth. blue. Caps. 3-horned, 3-styled. Seeds co, linear. 24 Scape thickish, hollow, with many radical, narrow-oblanceolate leaves, and a short, dense raceme of purple flowers.
- H. bullata L.-N. J. to Va. Rare. 10-18'. Lvs. nearly as long as the scape. May.
- 9. CHAMÆLTRIUM, Walt. Fls. & Q. Sepals linear-spatulate, persistent, white, shorter than the filiform stamens. Anthers yellow. Styles club-form. Caps. ovoid, entire. Seeds co, winged at each end. 4 Root premorse. Stem strict. Racemes slender, dense, nodding at top.
- C. lùteum (L.) Blazing Star.—Damp grounds. Apr.—Jn. 12—30'. Root lvs. lance-obovate, stem lvs. lanceolate, more on the taller ? plant. Racemes 3—12'. Spring.
- 10. TOFIÈLDIA, Hudson. Fls. § ,3-bracteolate at base. Sep. spreading, sessile, oblong. Caps. 3-lobed, 3-partible. Seeds ∞, oblong. ¼ Lvs. equitant, grass-like, from fibrous roots. Scapes clustered, bearing spikes or narrow, close, greenish racemes. June—August.
 - * Glabrous. Pedicels separate, very short. Rac. simple, short, spicate..... Nos. 1, 2
- 1 T. glutinòsa N. Lvs. glabrous, linear-ensiform, † as long as the rough-glutinous stem; rac. short (1-1), spicate; sep. oblanc., 2", pod 4". Woods, O. to Wis. 15".
- 2 T. pubens Dryand. Leaves nearly if the length of the glandular-puberulent stem rac. of alternate, remotish fascicles, slender, 6-8' long, 30-40-flowered; pod scarcely longer than the perianth. Barrens, Del. to Fla. Slender. 2-3f.
- 3 T. palústris Huds. Lvs. 3-5-veined, acute; scape filiform; spike ovoid, lengthened in fruit; bractlets only at the base of the pedicels. Shores of L. Sup., and N.
- 4 T. glabra N. Leaves radical, a few on the stem; rac. 2-5' long, dense, 20-30-now-ered; bractlets united near the flower, as in Nos. 1 and 2. Barrens, S. 1-2f.
- 11. PLEPA, L. C. Rich. Sep. wide-spread, lanceolate, sessile, longer

than the 9—12 stamens. Styles subulate. Capsules 3-lobed. Seeds ∞ bristle-pointed. 24 Rush-like stem and leaves dry and rigid.

P. tenuifòlia Rich.—Bogs, S. 1—2f. Sept., Oct. Leaves perennial, erect, very nar row, if, and bracts sheathing. Rac. loose, of few light-yellow, star-like flowers (1').

ORDER CXLIX. PONTEDERIACEÆ. PONTEDERIADS.

Plants aquatic, with the leaves parallel-veined, mostly dilated at base. Flowers spathaceous. Perianth tubular, colored, 6-parted, often irregular. Stamens 3 or 6, unequal, perigynous. Ovary free, 3-celled. Style 1. Stigma simple. Capsule 3-(sometimes 1-)celled, 3-valved, with loculiciall dehiscence. Seeds numerous (sometimes solitary), attached to a central axis Albumen mealy.

- 1. PONTEDÈRIA, L. PICKEREL WEED. Perianth bilabiate, under side of the tube split with 3 longitudinal clefts (the 2 lower sepals free), circinate after flowering and persistent. Sta. unequally inserted, 3 near the base and 3 at the summit of the tube. Utricle 1-seeded. 24 ... Leaves radical, long-petioled. Stem 1-leaved, bearing a spike of blue flowers. Jl.
- 1 P. cordata L. Lvs. ovate to oblong-deltoid, cordate, with rounded lobes; petiole shorter than the peduncle; spike cylindrical, pubescent, 2' long. In slow waters: com. A fine, showy plant, its blue spikes and smooth leaves 1-2f above the water
- 2 P. lancifolia Muhl. Lvs. lance-oblong to lance-lin.; fls. as above. S. Apr., May.
- 2. HETERANTHÈRA, R. & P. Tube of the perianth long and slender, limb 6-parted, equal. Stamens 3, lower anther oblong-sagittate, on a longer filament. Capsule 3-celled, co-seeded. 4 cm Leaves mostly reniform, long-petioled. July, August.
- 1 H. reniformis R. &. P. St. prostrate or floating; lvs. roundish, reniform or auriculate at base; spathe acuminate, 3-5-flowered; flowers white. N. Y., Pa., and W.
- 2 H. limosa Vahl. Leaves ovate-oblong, both ends obtuse; spathe 1-flowered, long-mucronate; flowers blue. S. and W. (Carruth). Lvs. 1-11, the stalks thrice longer.
- 3. SCHOLLERA, Schreber. Tube of the perianth very long and slender, limb 6-parted, equal. Sta. 3, with similar anthers. Caps. 1-celled, co-seeded. 24 mm Leaves sheathing at base, grass-like, submersed. Stem floating, rooting at the lower joints.
- S. graminea Willd,—A grass-like aquatic, in flowing water, N. 1—3f long. Leaves 1—2" wide. Flower solitary, 2\(\nu\) long, spathe half as long. July, August.

ORDER CL. JUNCACE A. RUSHES.

Grass-like or rush-like herbs, with small, dry, greenish flowers. Perianth liliaceous in form, more or less glume-like, regular, 6-leaved, in 2 series, persistent. Stamens 6, rarely 3, hypogynous. Anthers 2-celled, introrse Style 1. Capsule 3- or 1-celled, 3-valved. Albumen fleshy. Figs. 144, 467.

• Periantn yellow (greenish outside). Stigma 1. Capsule OO-seeded
1. NARTHÈCIUM, Mœhr. Sepals spreading, yellowish inside. Fil. hairy. Caps. prismatic, 3-celled, tipped with the single style and stigma. Seeds ∞ , bristle-tipped at each end. 24 Root creeping. Lvs. linear, equitant. Scape bracted, simple, racemous. July, August.
N. ossifragum Huds.—Pine-barrens, N. J. Scape terete, 8—12′, the leaves much shorter. Sepals lance-linear, 2″. Pedicels 3—5″, bracteolate. Capsule yellowish, 4″. (N. Americanum Ker.)
2. LUZULA, DC. Wood Rush. Perianth persistent, with 2 bractlets at base. Stamens 6. Capsule 1-celled, 3-seeded. 2 Stem jointed, eafy. Lvs. grass-like, on entire sheaths. Fls. terminal, green or brownish.
* Flowers separate, pedicellate, in umbels or paniculate cymes
 L. pllòsa Willd. Lvs. lance-linear, fringed with long white hairs; umbel simple, 12-20-flwd.; ped. 5-10", soon deflexed; fls. 1", brownish. Groves, Pa., and N. May. L. parviflòra Desv. Taller; lvs. lance-linear, glabrous; umb. decompound; fls. nodding, small; sep. 4"; caps. dark brown, a little longer. Mts., N. 12-18'. Jn., Jl. L. campéstris DC. Field Rush. Lvs. linear, flat, with cotton-like hairs; fls. in roundish heads, which are umbelled with very unequal peduncles; sep. rust-colored, longer than the obtuse caps.; seeds appendaged at base. Meadows. 3-12". May. β. bulbòsa. Bulbous at base, 3-3"; sep. shorter than the globular caps. Apr. L. arcuàta E. Mayer. Lvs. linear, channelled, glabrous; hds. 3-5-flwd., on filiform, often recurved, unequal ped.; bracts cillate; seeds not appendaged. White Mts. L. spicàta DC. Lvs. linear, hairy at base, very short; spike oblong, 8-12"; sep. bristle-pointed, equalling the roundish, black capsule (4"). White Mts. 9-12". Jl.
3. JUNCUS, L. Rush. Stamens 6 or 3. Capsule 3-celled, or (by the dissepiments not reaching the centre) 1-celled. Seeds numerous. 24 Mostly glabrous. Stems simple, leafless, or with terete or grassy leaves, entire sheaths, and small, 2-bracteolate, green or brown fls. June—Aug.
§ Clusters growing apparently from the side of the simple scape(*) § Clusters terminal on the stem or scape. Leaves never knotted(**) § Clusters terminal. Flowers in heads. Leaves internally knotted(***) * Leaves few, radical, knotless, terete like the scape
** Flowers separate, not in heads. Stamens 6(c) ** Flowers capitate, few or many in each head.—b Stamens 6Nos. 7, 8 —b Stamens 3Nos. 9, 10
c Stems branched. Pod much shorter than the unequal sepals
*** Seeds acute, not tailed.—x Stamens 6(y) —x Stamens 3, bracts shorter than panicle(x) y Heads 2-8-flwd. (or 1-flwd. in No. 20). Bracts shorter than panicle(Nos. 20, 21
y Heads 2-3-nwd. (or 1-nwd. in No. 20). Bracts shorter than panicle

- z Heads 5-15-flowered, and numerous, in April—June
 Nos. 24, 25

 z Heads 20-80-flowered, few and large
 Nos. 26, 27
- 1 J. setàceus Rostk. Scape weak, slender, (not setaceous), 1—2f; lvs. shorter; panicle small, 20-30-flwd., flowers separate; sepals very acute, pod globous. Sea-coast. S.
- 2 J. Remertianus Scheele. Scape stout. rigid, 2—4f, and leaves pungent; panick compound; flowers capitate; sep. sharp-pointed; pod turgid, a little shorter; heads 5-8-flowered, dark brown. Marshes, Va. to Fla. (J. maritimus C-B.)
- 3 J. effasus L. Soft R. Scapes straight, not rigid; paniele decompound, often diffuse; flowers green, sep. as long as the obovoid, obtuse pod. Wet; common. 2—31.
- 4 J. fillfórmis L. Scapes very slender, weak, the subsimple panicle near the mid dle; sepals longer than the obtuse, mucronate pod. Me. to Mich. 1—2f.
- 5 J. Smithil Engelm. Scapes slender, rather rigid, 2—3f; cyme few-flwd.; flowere brown, 1"; pod round-ovoid, mucronate, exserted. Broad Mountain, Pa. (Porter).
- 6 J. Balticus Dethard. Scapes in dense rows on the rhizome, rigid, pungent; pan near the top, brown; sep. erect, very acute, equalling the elliptical, mucronate pool (1½"). Sandy shores, Me. to Penn. and Wis. 1—3f.
- 7 J. trifidus L. Stems tufted, 5-8', wiry, sheathed at base, 3-leaved at top, and with a sessile head of 3 blackish flowers; capsule globular. Mountains, N. H., N. Y.
- 8 J. Stýgius L. Stems few-leaved at base, leafless at top, 7-12'; heads 1-3, about 3-flowered; sepals shorter than the elliptic pod; seeds large, tailed. Me., N.Y.
- 9 J. repens Mx. Stems low, tufted, 2-6'; leaves linear, opposite, fascicled; sepals subulate, awn-pointed, 3-4', the slender pod 2".

 Md. to Fla. May.
- 10 J. marginàtus Rostk. Stem compressed; leaves linear, flat; cyme compound, heads many, 2-9-flowered, chestnut-brown; pod globular. 1-3f.
 β. bitiorus, Heads very numerous, 2-3-flowered, nearly black. S.
- 11 J. bufònius L. Toad R. Slender, 3-8', tufted: leaves 1-2'; branches 2, flower bearing the whole length; flowers remote. green: the 3 outer sep. longer. Common
- 12 J. ténuis Willd. Stems wiry, 8-24'; leaves flat-filiform, 3-8'; bracts longer than the loose panicle; sepals green, longer than the roundish pod. Common.
 β. secundus. Flowers 1-rowed on the branchlets: bracts shorter than the panicle
- 13 J. dichótomus Ell. Stem wiry, 1-2f; lvs. terete-filiform, channelled, on long sheaths; panicle forked or dense; pod roundish, long as sepals. S. Too near No. 12.
- 14 J. Gerárdi Loisel. Black Grass. Sts. wiry, leafy, 1-2f; lvs. thread-ensiform, 3-8'; pan. longer than the bracts; style conspicuous; pod blackish, long as sepals. Marshes.
- 15 J. Greenii Oakes & Tuckm. Wiry scapes and filiform lvs. rigid; bract filiform, twice longer (4') than the small panicle; flowers secund, straw-brown; sepals ovate, shorter than the ovoid pod. Coasts of N. Eng. and Mich. 1—2f.
- 16 J. Vaseyi Engelm. Sepals lanceolate, as long as the oval pod; bract scarcely longer than the panicle. Otherwise like No. 15. Mich. (Prof. Porter).
- 17 J. asper Engelm. Sts. rigid, 2-3f; lvs. rigid and rough, 3-10'; hds. scattered, 3-5 flwd., sep. 2\frac{2}{3}'', strongly veined, subequal! shorter than the pointed brown pod. N. J
- 18 J. caudàtus Chapm. Sts. rigid, 2—3f; lvs. 3, rigid, erect; panicle large, erect, hds. 2-4-flwd.; sep. 2", unequal; pod 3", finally black; sds. with long white tails. S.
- 19 J. Canadénsis Gay. Sts. terete, with 2 or 3 erect, smooth lvs.; fls. in Aug. and Sept., 3-50 in a head, paniculate, brownish; sepals lanceolate, 3 outer shorter, none longer than the oblong-triangular pod; stamens 3. Common and very variable.
 - a. coarctatus. Heads 2-5-flwd., in a contracted panicle; pod brown, exserted.
 - 8. brachycephalus. Hds. 3-5-flwd., in a spreading panicle; pod brown, exserted.
 - y. subcaudatus. Slender; heads 8-20-flwd., remote; seeds with short white tails.
 - 5. longicaudatus. Stouter; hds. 8-50-flwd., approximate; sds. slender, long-tailed.
- 20 J. pelocárpus Meyr. Sts. slender, 2-3-lvd., 10-20'; panicle much branched; fls in pairs or solitary, scattered, reddish; pod obleng, pointed with the slender style, longer than the oblong sepals. Wis. to Me. and Fla. (J. Conradi Tuckm.)
- 21 J. articulàtus L. Stems 1f, with 1-2 leaves; heads 3-6-flowered, crowded in a spreading panicle; sepals brownish, oblong; pod deep brown, oblong, exserted N

- β. obtusuta. Heads 5-flowered; sepals and pod green, obtuse, mucronate. Phila
 γ. insignis. Panicle erect, few-flowered; outer sepals cuspidate, inner obtuse.
- 22 J. militaris Bw. Bayonet R. Stem stout, 2-3f, bearing a single terete leaf near the middle, which overtops the panicle; heads 5-15-flowered; sepals brownish, acute, as long as the acuminate capsule. Bogs, coastward, N. Eng. 10 Del.
- 23 J. nodòsus L. Stem siender. 2- or 3-lvd.; lvs. siender, the upper (bracts) overtop ping the cluster; heads few (1--9), approximate, 5-50-flowered; sepals brown, lance subulate, shorter than the beaked capsule. Wet sands, Can. to Car.
 - megacéphalus. Stout, 3f, upper leaf and bract exceeding the simple cluster; heads 50-80-flowered, green; outer sepals subulate-awned, as long as the pod.
- 24 J. acuminatus Mx. Stems 2- or 3-leaved; hds. 3-15-flowered, in a loose spreading panicle exceeding the bract; sepals lance-subulate, nearly equalling the short-pointed brown pod; seeds minute, acute at both ends. May, June.
 - 6. debilis. Slender or stout; hds. 2-7-flwd.; pod exserted. N. J., Ky., and S. 9'-3f.
 7. legitimus. Heads 8-15-flowered; pods scarcely exserted. (J. Pondii C-B.)
- 25 J. Ellióttii Chapm. Stem, leaves, and panicle very erect, 1-2f; hds. 5-8-flwd., fis. 1"; sepals lanceolate, as long as the turgid-ovoid, blackish pod; seeds acute. April.
- 26 J. brachyeárpus Eng. Strict, rigid, 14—24f; leaves 2—3; bract short; hds. round, dense. 50-flwd., pale, few (2—10); 3 onter sepals awned, much longer than pod. W.
- β.? Wolfit. Pan. spreading; pod ovoid, blunt, little shorter than the sep. Ill. (Wolf).
- 27 J. scirpoides Lam. Rigid, 2f; heads and bract as in the last; style usually exserted; sepals pungent-awned, equalling the taper-pointed pod. N. Y. to Ga.
 - B. polycephalus. Stout, 3f; heads 60-90-flwd., brownish, distant; lvs. flattened.

ORDER CLI. COMMELYNACEÆ. SPIDERWORTS.

Herbs with flat, narrow leaves, sheathing at base. Sepals 3, green, petals 3, colored. Stamens 6, some of them usually deformed or abortive. Styles and stigmas united into one. Capsule 2- or 3-valved., Seeds 3 or more.

- 1. COMMELYNA, Dill. Fls. irregular, 3 of the stamens sterile, with glands for anthers. Caps. 3-celled, one of the cells abortive or 1-seeded.—Leaves contracted to the sheathing base. Floral leaf or spathe erect in flower, recurved before and after. Petals blue, open but a few hours.
- 1 C. communis L. Procumbent and much branched; lvs. lance-ovate, rounded at base; spathe lateral, 2-6-flowered; odd petal reniform. Wet soils, S. June—Nov.
- 2 C. Cayennénsis Rich. Procumbent, glabrous, with small (1\frac{1}{2}-2\frac{1}{2}) ovate-oblong, obtuse leaves; spathe lateral, 3-4-flowered; odd petal round-ovate. Banks, Ill. to La.
- 3 C. Virgínica L. Stem weak, ascending: lvs. lanceolate to linear; spathe broad cordate when open; odd petal very small, raised on a claw. Dry. M., S., W. Jl., Aug
- 6 C. erécta L. Erect, pubescent, sheaths hairy; leaves lanceolate; spathe hawk-bill shaped, its base-lobes united; petals nearly equal. Woods, Pa., W. and S. Jl., Aug
- 2. TRADESCANTIA, L. SPIDERWORT. Fls. regular. Sep. persistent, pet. large, roundish, spreading. Fil clothed with jointed hairs, anth. reni form. Caps. 3-celled. 24 Fls. in terminal, close umbels. Juice viscid.
- T. Virginica L. Umbels sessile, terminal and axillary, with leafy bracts; ped. soon reflexed; flowers ephemeral, of a rich deep blue; leaves linear, channelled; stem thick, jointed, 2-3f. Damp. M., S., W Cultivated.

- 2 T. pilòsa Lehm. Umbels sessile, terminal and axillary; leaves lanceolate, hairy both sides; flowers small, bluish purple. Banks, Ill. to O., and S. 2f.
- 3 T. rôse A Mx. Umbels terminal, ped arculate, with subulate bracts; leaves linear; petals rose-colored, twice longer than the smooth calyx. May. 1f.
- 4 T. CRASSIFÒLIA. From Mexico, a trailing leaf-plant, in vases and baskets, with thick ovate leaves, variegated with purple, green, and white. Flowers roseate.
- 3. MAYACA, Aubl. Stamens 3, opposite the sepals. Caps. 1-celled. Seeds several, attached to the middle of the valves. A Moss-like, creeping, branching, beset with narrow, linear leaves. Peduncles solitary, axillary, 1-flowered. Resembles a Sphagnum.
- M. Michaùxii Schott. & Endl. Ped. longer than the lvs. (which are 2-3"), reflexed in fruit; pod 9-12-seeded; petals white. Shallow waters, Va. to Fla. July.

ORDER CLII. XYRIDACEÆ. XYRIDS.

Herbs sedge-like, with equitant leaves and a scape bearing a head of regular triandrous flowers. Perianth of 3 glumaceous sepals and 3 colored petals. Fertile stamens on the claws of the petals. Style 3-cleft. Capsuls 3-valved, co-seeded.

- XYRIS, L. YELLOW-EYED GRASS. Head of flowers ovoid-cylindrical, invested with an armor of cartilaginous scales. One sepal membranous, involving the yellow corolla in bud, the 2 lateral strongly keeled, persistent. Pet. crenulate, on claws, caducous. 3 sterile sta. alternately with the 3 fertile. 24 Lvs. radical, linear, sheathing the base of the slender scape. Jn.—Aug.
 - * Scape 2-edged above (except No. 6). Lvs. long, linear, flat, often twisted...(2)
 - * Scape teretish, its lvs. shorter than its sheath (No. 9) or longer, and filiform... No. 8

 x Sepals exceeding the bract, and fringed on the winged keel......Nos. 6, 7

 x Sepals (the 2 lateral) included,—y winged and ciliate on the keel.....Nos. 3—5

 —y wingless or very nearly so.......Nos. 1, 2
- 1 X. flexuosa Muhl. Common X. Scape 6—18', often bulbous at base; lvs. narrowly linear, 3—9', often twisted; head round-ovoid, 3—4''; sepals minutely bearded at the tip, lance-oblong, quite wingless on the keel. N. Eng. to Ill. and Ga.
- 2 X. ambigua Beyr. Scape 2-3f; lvs. broad-linear, rough-edged, 6-12'; hd. lance-oblong, 9-15"; sepals lanceolate, slightly winged; petals large (6"). Barrens, S.
- 3 X. Caroliniàna Walt. Scape 1—21f, the broad-linear lvs. more than half as long; hd. yellowish-brown, 6—9"; sep. obscurely fringed; pet. 4—5". Swamps, Mass. to Fla.
- 4 X. Ellióttii Chapm. Scape 2-edged throughout, 1-1if; lvs. narrow-lin., i as long; hd. obovoid, 4-5"; sep. cut-fringed on the wing; pet. 3". Wet barrens, S. Car. to Fla.
- 5 X. platýlepis Chapm. Scape 2—3f, twisted, as well as the broad-linear lvs.; hd. 9—19". pale; sepals fringed at the apex, wing narrow; petals 2—3". Sands, S. Car. to Fla.
- 6 X. torta Sm. Bulbous; terete scape and rigid lvs. twisted; hd. oval to oblong, 5-9"; sepal fringe exserted; petals large, roundish, 8". Sand, N. J. to Fla. (X. bulbosa K.)
- 7 X. fimbriàta Ell. Scape rough, 2—3f, the broad-linear lvs. nearly as long; hd. large, ovoid, 9—12"; sepals much fringed and exserted; petals small (3—4"). N. J. to Fig.
- ovoid, 9-12"; sepals much fringed and exserted; petals small (3-4"). N. J. to Flz. 8 X. Baldwiniana R. & S. Scape 6-18', twice longer than the filiform bristle-pointed leaves; head oval, 2-4"; sep. falcate, keel winged, ciliolate. Fla. (X. filifolia Ch.)
- 9 X. brevifôlia Mx. Scape 4-12'; lvs. linear to subulate, 1-2', spreading two ways; head oval, 2-3"; sep. wingless; pet. 2". Wet places, S. (X. flabelliformis Chapin.)

ORDER CLIII. ERIOCAULONACEÆ. PIPEWORTS.

Herbs perennial, aquatic, with linear, cellular, spongy leaves sheathing the base of the slender scapes, which bear a dense head of minute imperfect flowers at top. Perianth 2-6-parted or 0. Stamens 6, some of them generally abortive. Ovary 2- or 3-celled, cells 1-seeded.

- 1. ERIOCAULON, L. PIPEWORT. Fls. θ, in a compact head, with an involucre, the marginal fertile. Sepals 3. δ Petals 2 or 3, black-tipped, united, sta. 4 or 6. 2 Pet. 2 or 3, distinct, sta. 0. Style 1, stigmas 2 or 3. 24 Lvs. grass-like. Scape fluted. Chaff and fls. white-woolly at tip. Jn.-Aug.
- 1 E. decangulàre L. Scape tall (2- f), 10-12-ribbed; leaves linear-ensiform, suberect, near i as long as the scapes; head 3-5"; chaff pointed. Swamps, Va. to Fla.
- 2 E. gnaphalòdes Mx. Scape tall (1-24f), 10-ribbed; leaves ensiform-subulate, 2-4'; bracts and chaff obtuse, densely white-fringed. Swamps, N. J. to Fla.
- 3 E. septangulàre Wth. Scape very slender, 7-ribbed, 3-6', or in water several feet according to its depth; leaves linear-setaceous, 1-3'; heads globular. N. J. to Mich.
- 2. PÆPALANTHUS, Mart. Flowers 3-parted. Stamens in the sterile flowers 3. Stigmas in the fertile flowers 3. Capsule 3-seeded. Otherwise nearly as in Eriocaulon.
- P. flávidus Kunth. In tufts; scapes 5-ribbed, minutely downy, 6-9'; leaves linear sctaceous, 1-2'; head finally globular, bracts obtuse, straw-colored. Va. to Fla.
- 3. LACHNOCAULON, Kunth. & Calyx 3-sepalled. Cor. 0. Sta. 3, anth. 1-celled, filaments united below. Q Cal. 3-sepalled. Cor. reduced to a tuft of hairs surrounding the 3-seeded caps. Otherwise as in Eriocaulon
- L. Michaùxii K. Scapes 1-5', clustered, 5-ribbed, villous, 2-8' (1f, Chapmant); lvs ensiform subulate 1-3'; head g obular, 1-2', brownish. Sands, Va. to Fla.

5

CLASS IV. GLUMIFERÆ,

Or Glumaceous Endogens. Plants having their flowers invested with one or more alternate imbricated glumes (chaff or husk) instead of petals and sepals, and collected into spikelets, spikes, or heads. The Class is equivalent to

COHORT 7. GRAMINOIDEÆ, the GRAMINOIDS or grass-like plants.

ORDER CLIV. CYPERACEÆ. THE SEDGES.

These are grass-like or rush-like herbs, with fibrous roots and solid culms. Leaves generally 3-ranked, linear, channelled, based on entire or tubular sheaths. Flowers spiked, perfect or imperfect, one in the axil of each glume. Perianth none, or represented by a few hypogynous bristles called seta, or a cup-shaped or bottle-shaped perigynium. Stamens definite, generally 3 (1—12). Anthers fixed by their base, 2-celled. Ovary 1-celled, 1-ovuled. Style 2- or 3-cleft and the achenium 2-sided or 3-sided.

The Sedges abound in marshes, meadows, and swamps.

CYPEREÆ. Glumes distychous (2-rowed). Flowers all perfect(*)
SCIRPE E. Glumes imbricated all around, each (except sometimes the lowest) with a perfect flower
Spikes all terminal or all lateral(**)
RHYNCHOSPOREÆ, Glumes imbricated all around or irregularly, the lowest empty. Spikelete
both terminal and axillary (except Dichromena and Chætospora)(***)
CARICE E. Glumes imbricated all around, or irregularly. Flowers monoccious or directous, Ache-
nium enclosed in a bottle-shaped perigynium(****)
* Inflorescence axillary. Perigynium or perianth of 6-10 setse
* Inflorescence terminal. Perigynium none.—a Spikes 2 - 00 - flowered CYPERUS. 2
-a Spikes I-flowered, capitateKYLLINGIA. 3
Perianth of 3 ovate clawed petals and (often) of 3 setæ. Glumes awnedFuirena. 4
Perianth of 2 oblong sessile scales (pales) and no setæ. Spikes COLIPOCARPHA. 5
Perianth of 1 minute double scale and no setæ. Spikes 2, lateral
** l'erianth of setæ only, 3 - 00. No scales or petals(b)
Perianth none at sil(d)
b Achenium crowned with a tubercle. Spike solitary, terminalELECCHARIS. ?
Achenium not tubercledc Setæ 3-6, short, or else tawny. (CHÆTOSPORA. 18)SCIRPUS 8
-c Setæ co (-6), long, cuttony, white or reddish Eriofhorum 9
d Style 2-cleft. Spikes 5-10, terminal (capitate in Gen. 13)
? Style 3-cleft. Achenium 3-angled
*** 4 chenia crowned with the persistent style or its bulbous base (a tubercle)(s)
*** Achenia not tuberculate,—x brown like the scales. Setæ none
-x white or whitish, crustaceous. Setæ noneScleria. 17
* Perianth none (no setæ).—y Spikes diffusely cymous
—y Spikes capitate. Bracts coloredDicheomena. 13
e Perianth of setæz Achenium tuberculate with the base of the style RHYNCHOSPORA. 14
-z Achenium horned with the entire long styleCERATOSCHENUS. 18
*** Spikes either with & and Q flowers, or each wholly & or wholly Q

1. DULÍCHIUM, Rich. Spikes linear-lanceolate, flattened. Glumes sheathing, closely imbricated in two rows. Style long, bifid, the persist-

ent base crowning the flattened achenium. Perianth of 6-9 barbed setze 24 Culm leafy. Racemes of spikes 2-rowed, axillary. August.

D. spathaceum Pers .- A sedge of peculiar and striking aspect, in :narshes and by streams: common. Culm erect, 1-2f, leafy to the top, the leaves linear, in 3 ranks. Spikes 1', alternately arranged on the axillary leafless branchlets,



2. CYPÈRUS, L. GALINGALE. SEDGE. Spikes flattened, distinct, many-flowered. Glumes imbricated in 2 opposite rows, nearly all floriferous. Setæ 0. Stamens 3-2. Style 3-(rarely 2-)cleft, deciduous. 4 (1) Culms simple, leafy at base, triangular, bearing an involucrate simple or compound head or umbel at top. June to Sept.

- & Pycheus. Style 2-cleft, nut flattened Spikes flattened, 10-30-flowered...(*)
- & CYPERUS. Style 3-cleft, nut 3-angled. Spk 5-50-flowered...(**)
- MARISCUS. Style 8-cleft, nut 8-angles. Spikes 1-5-flowered, deflexed.....(n)
- ** Culm with many joints, teretish, with leafless sheaths at base. . No. 6
- ** Culm jointless, triquetrous, leafy below. (a) (Invol. of 20 lys. No. 35) a A pair of free persistent scales within each glume. Fls. dense. .7 a Scales adnate to the rachis or wanting...(b)
 - b Spikes capitate at the top of the peduncle, flattened...(c)
 - b Spikes racemed or clustered, terete or flattened, Stam. 3. (m)
 - c Glumes with recurved points. Stamen 1 only .. Nos. 8, 9
 - c Glumes with erect points or pointless. Sta. 1... Nos. 10, 11
 - c Glumes with erect points. Stamens 3...(d)
- d Umbel compound. Spikes flattened. 3-5 in the clusters. . Nos. 12-14 d Umbel simple.-x Spikes flat, 12-30-flowered Nos. 15, 16 -x Spikes flat, 5-7-flowered. Head solitary...No. 17
 - -x Spikes flattish, 6-12-flwd, Hds. 1-7...Nos. 18-20
- m Spikes flat, 12-24-flowered, 2-rowed in the clusters..... Nos. 21-23
- m Spikes flat, 5-12-flwd., many-rowed in the clusters ... Nos. 24, 25, 35 m Spikes terete,-y few, arranged in 2 rows in the clusters.....No. 26
- -y many, arranged in many rows...........Nos. 27-29
- 1 C. diándrus Torr. (Fig. 1.) Slender, 4-10; umbel of 2-5 very short unequal rays: spikes (Fig. 2) flat, oblong, obtusish, 4-8", fascicled; glumes (Fig. 3) 12-21, brown, with a green keel; stamens (Fig. 4) mostly 2; nut dull. (1) August. Pretty.
- 3. castaneus, Glumes numerous, and of a dark chestnut-brown.
- y. pauciflorus. Glumes only 5-9, edged with yellow, 2-3", crowded.
- 2 (. Nuttallii Torr. Culm erect, 4-12'; rays few and short; spike lance-linear, very acute. O-flwd., crowded; glumes acute, vellowish-brown; stamens 2; ach, dull. 1 B. minimus. Very slender, 3-4', hds. few or several, 2-5 flwd.; sta. 1. N. J., Pa.

- 3 C. microdóntus Torr. Culm and lvs. slender; spk. numerous, crowded, linear acute; glumes acute, close; stamens 2; achenia oblong, grey, dotted. ① South.
 β. Gatesti. Culm and leaves filiform; spikes fewer, loose in the umbel. S-W.
- 4 C. flavésceus L. Culm and leaves 4-10'; rays 2-4, short, the linear obtuse spikes clustered at the end; glumes obtuse, straw-yellow; achenia shining. ① E.
- 5 C. flavicomus Mx. Culm 1—3f; involucre 3-5-leaved, very long; umbel some compound; spikes numerous, linear, 12-30-flowered, spreading; glumes very obtuse, brownish-yellow, 3-veined, white-edged; achenia obovate, blackish. Va., and South.
- 6 C. articulatus L. Culm 2-6f, the joints internal, leaves 0 or mere sheaths; umbel compound, involucre short; spk. subulate; gls. 14-20, scarious. Swamps, S.
- 7 C. erythrorhizos Muhl. Culm 2—3f; umbel compound, each ray with several sessile clusters; spikes very many, 6", teretish; glumes 15—30, yellow-brown; inner scales very narrow; achenia 3-angled, light colored, minute. ① Pa., S. and W.
- 8 C. Infléxus Muhl. Culms clustered. 1—3', leaves setaceous; hds. 1—3; spk, very short (1—2"), crowded; gls. 8—10, with a recurved bristle-point. ① Shores. Com.
- 9 C. acuminatus Torr. Culm filiform or slender. 3—12'; hds. 1—7, each of C flat obl.-ovate obtuse spikes 2—3" long; glumes whitish. recurved at tip. ① Ill. to La.
- 10 C. virens Mx. Culm sharply rough-angled, 1—4f; leaves keeled, 1—3f; heads ∞, of ∞ ovate 15-flwd. spikes; gls. greenish, merely acute; ach. linear. 2t Va., and S. β. teg ≥ us, has smooth culms and spikes very densely packed. S.
- 11 C. Drummóndli Torr. Culm very rough, 6—15', obtuse-angled; hds. O, dense, spike oblong-linear, 40-50-flowered, yellowish; glumes ovate, acute. Swamps. Fla.
- 12 C. Hasp. n L. \(\textit{\beta}\), leptos. Culm 1-2f, leaves shorter, involucre 2-leaved, shorter than the compound umbel; spikes linear, acute, 6", 3-5 in a cluster; glumes minute, 20-40, mucronate, tawny-brown; achenia very minute, white, tumid. Swamps. S.
- 13 C. dentatus Torr. Much like C. Haspan, but the involucre is 3- or 4-leaved, and longer than the umbel; glumes fewer (7-20), larger, the upper often long-pointed.
- 14 C. Lecóntii Torr. Culm and leaves 1—2f; umbel much compounded, with about 3 oblong, obtuse, flat silvery spikes on each peduncle; glumes 20—40, obtuse, very closely imbricated. 24 Sandy coasts, Fla. A handsome sedge.
- 15 C. fuscus L. Culms 3-6', leaves flat; spk. lance-linear, 1-3'', dark-red or brown, densely fascicled in many heads; glumes round-ovate, closely imbricate. Phila. §
- 16 C. compréssus L. Culm tumid at base, 4—10', lvs. shorter; spikes lance-linear, in loose hds; gls. 12—40, ov.-acuminate, acutely keeled and close-pressed. Pa., and S.
- 17 C. divérgens Kunth. Tufts 2—3', leaves longer; spikes lance-ovate, flat, acute, 1'', 6-flowered, white. all in a single somewhat compound head. Fla.
- 18 C. filicálmis Vahl. Culm tuberous, very slender, 6—12'; leaves very narrow, keeled; spk. lance-lin., in 1—4 dense blas; gls. loose, 3—8, ovate; ach. gray. 22 Dry.
- 19 C. Grayii Torr. Differs from No. 18 only in the looser heads of 6-8 linear spikes, the glumes less scarious and less veiny. 24 Mass. to N. J.
- 20 C. Schweinítzli Terr. Culm rough-3-angled, 1—2f; leaves shorter; umbel simple, rays 4—6, erect; fls. large, in little spikes arranged close into cylindric-oblong compound spikes, with setaceous bractlets. 2f Shores, N. Y. to Ark.
- 21 C. rotúndus L. β. Hydra. Nut Grass. Culm 6'-2f, the leaves shorter; umbel simple, rays 3 or 4, nearly equaling the invol.; spikes in two rows on the rachis; gls. 14-24, veinless, purple-brown. 2 Va., and S. A rank and troublesome weed.
- 22 C. ESCULENTUS. Root producing ovoid tubers as large as chestnuts, eatable when roasted (those of No. 23 very small); glumes veiny, yellow-brown. 24 Eur. Cult.
- 23 C. phymatodes Muhl. Culm 1-2f, with long lvs, and invol.; umbel simple or compound; spk. linear, obtuse; gls. veiny, 12-20, yellowish 4 Root creeping.
- 2.4 C. strigòsus L. Culm 1—3f; leaves broad-linear; umbel dense, large, some compound; rays 1—5'; spikes crowded, flattened, acute; glumes 8—18, tawny, ovate, acute, veined, much longer than the achenia. 2t Damp. Common.
- 25 C. stenólepis Torr. Culm 11-3f, smooth; leaves stiff, rough; rays 3-8; spikes crowded, 6-7"; glumes 5-8, lance-linear, spreading; seed slender, dull. 24 S.

- 26 C. dissitifiòrus Tor. Culm slender, 1-2f, longer than the narrow leaves; invol. 3-leaved; rays 3-5; spike very slender and pointed, 6-9", separate on the rachis; glumes 5-7, lance-oblong, acute; achenia brown, 3-angled. 2t Tenn. to La.
- 27 C. Michauxiànus Schlt. Culm sharply 3-angled, 6-20'; umbel 6-10-rayed, simple or compound; spikes crowded in oblong clusters, 3", tawny; glumes 5-10, oblong, overlapping, appressed; achenia ovoid, 3-angled. 24 Swamps, M. and S.
- 28 C. Engelmanni Steud. Spikes very slender, with the 5-12 glumes remote, and the achenia oblong-linear. Otherwise like No. 27. 21 Sandy swamps, W. and S.
- 29 (*, tetragonus Ell. Culm acutely rough-3-angled, leaves rough-edged; spite 4-angled, oblong, 2-3"; glumes 5-7, ovate, veiny; rays 6-12, slender. 2t Dry. S.
- 30 C. echinatus (Ell.) Culm 10'-2f, the leaves still longer, involucre 5-6-leaved, very long; umbel simple, rays 8-12, each with a globular cluster; spikes 3", about 3-flowered, subulate, radiant; glumes veiny, oblong, acute; ach. obovoid. 2t Dry. S.
- 31 C. ovulàris (Vahl.) Culm 6—16'. leaves shorter; umbel simple; rays 3''—3', each with a dense ovul head; spikes 1\(\frac{1}{2}\)''. 1-3-flowered, very many. \(\frac{1}{2}\) Bogs. M., W., S.
- 32 C. Lancastriensis Porter. Culm 1-24f; leaves linear, long: heads 5-9, oval, on as many slender rays; spikes subulate, 4-6", soon deflexed, glumes about 5, veiny, obtuse, tawny, very acute, with about 3 linear achenia. 2 Lancaster Co., Pa.
- 33 C. retrofráctus (Vahl.) Culm 2-3f, leaves shorter, broad; rays 1-6f, each with 1 obovate, dense head; spikes 3f, subulate, 1 flowered, soon deflexed. 2f N. J., and S.
- 34 C. uniflorus Torr. & Hook. Has hds. oblong, 1' long, spks. closely deflexed. La.
- 35 C. ALTERNIFÒLIUS. Greenhouse species from Madagascar. Culm, and leaves, and many-leaved involucre striped with white and green, like Ribbon Grass.
- 3. KYLLÍNGIA, L Spikes compressed. Scales about 4, the two lowest short and empty, the third only usually with a fertile flower. Sta. 1—3. Style long, 2-cleft. Achenia lenticular. Culms triangular, leafy at base. Heads sessile, solitary or aggregated, involucrate, odorous. Aug.
- 1 K. pàmila Mx. In tufts, 2—12' high, very slender; heads solitary, rarely triple, sessile, oval to oblong; invol. 3-lvd., 1—2'; spk. very ∞, 1-flwd., green. ① W. and 8.
- 2 K. sesquiffora Torr. Root creeping; culms 6-12'; heads mostly triple, oval to oblong, the lateral quite small; spk. densely packed, white; invol. deflexed. 2; Fla
- **4. FUIRÈNA**, Rotboll. Clot-grass. Glumes imbricated on all sides into a spike, awned below the apex. Petaloid scales 3, cordate, awned, unguiculate, investing the *stipitate* achenium. 4 Stems angular, leafy. Spikes solitary or in heads, pedunculate, (brown).
- 1 F. squarrosa Mx. Culm 1-2f, with several joints and sheathing flat lvs.; spks. ovoid, squarrous with the long recurved awns, 4-7 together in each head. Bogs. β. htspida. Taller, with sheaths and leaves, hispid with white spreading hairs.
- 2 F. scirpoidea Mx. Culm slender 1-2f, leafless but with several sheaths; spikes 1-3, ovoid, 3-5", not squarrous, the short awns erect. Wet, Ga., Fla.
- 5. ELEOCHARIS, R. Br. SPIKED RUSH Spikes terete. Glumes imbricated all around. Bristles of the perianth (setæ) mostly 6 (3 to 12), rigid, persistent. Style 2-3-cleft, articulated to the ovary. Achenium crowned with a tubercle which is the persistent bulbous base of the style Mostly 24, 227. Stems leafless. Spike solitary, terminal.
 - § Spike terete, cylindrical, not thicker than the tall (2-4f) culm...(a)
 - § Spike terete (glumes spirally imbricated), thicker than the culm...(b)
 - & Spikes flat, glumes few, in 2 or 3 rows, often proliferous. Culm capillary...(s)

- - c Tubercle nearly as large as the ribbed and dotted achenium......No. 8
 - c Tubercle much smaller than the achenium...(d)
- d Achenium 3-angled or tumid, style always 3-cleft...(e)
- d Achenium flattened, smooth, style 2- (-x Spike lance-shaped.....Nos. 9, 10 cleft (3-2-cleft in No. 11.) -x Spike globous or ovate. Nos. 11-13 e Setæ 4-6, retrorsely barbed, longer than—y dotted achenium...Nos. 14, 21
 - Setæ 4-6, retrorsely barbed, longer than—y dotted achenium...Nos. 14, 21

 -y smooth achenium.. Nos. 15, 16
 - - z Culms often proliferous (i. e., bearing young culms at top).... Nos. 21, 22
- 1 E. equisetoides Torr. Culm terete, many jointed, 2-3f, as thick as the spike; sheath at base obtuse; spike 1', acute, glumes very obtuse; setæ 6; style 3-cleft; ach. smooth, brown. Bogs, R. I., W. and S.
- 2 E. quadrangulata Br. Culm 2-4f, jointless, acutely 4-angled with the sides unequal; spike 1-2'; glumes obtuse; ach. dull white, obovoid, tipped with the distinct tubercle; setze 6. Bogs, N. Y., W, and S. Rare.
- 3 E. cellulòsa Torr. Culm 2f, obtusely 3-angled below, jointless; spike 1', glunies round; sette 6; ach. broad-obovate, deeply pitted. Marshes, Fla. to La.
- 4 E. Robbinsil Oakes. Culms slender, 9'-2f, sharply 3-angled, many of them abor tive and splitting into hair-like fibres in the water: spikes 6-9', spindle-form, 5-8-flowered; ach. 1", half as long as the 6 setæ. Pouds. Rare.
- 5 E. elongata Chapm. Culms floating, very long and slender, with many hair-like abortive ones; spike 12-20-flowered; ach, and setae as in No. 4. Ponds, S.
- 6 E. capitàta Br Culms tufted, 3-6', striate; spike ovate, 1-2"; glumes 10-15, whitish-scarious, oblong, deciduous; ach. black, shining; seta 6. Ga., Fla.
- 7 E. álbida Torr. Culm and whitish spike much like E. capitata, but the glumes be come 10-.0, the style 3-cleft and achenium tumid, brown. Ga., Fla., La.
- 8 E. tuberculòsa Br. Culms angular, wiry, 10-15'; spike 3-5", lance-ovate; gls.
 \$\infty\$, very obtuse; ach, scarcely larger than its arrow-shaped tubercle. Swamps.
- 9 E. palistris Br. Rhizome creeping; culms 9'-2f, with a long sheath; spike lance-oblong, 3-6-9'; glumes reddish-brown, very numerous, oblong-ovate; with a broad scarious margin; ach. obovate, yellowish; setæ 4. Common.
 - 8. calca. Bristles wanting; culms filiform. Watertown, N. Y.
- 10 E. compr. ssa Sull. Culms tufted, very erect, narrow-linear, 1-11f; spike oblong-ovoid. 3-5"; gls. 10-30, ov.-lanceolate, brown; ach. yellow; setæ 0. M., W.
- 11 E. obtùsa Schultes. Culm 6-16'; spike ovoid, very obtuse, 2-4"; gls. ovate, very many and close, red-brown, white-edged; setæ 6; style often 3-cleft. Common.
- 12 E. olivàcea Torr. Culms 2-4', densely tufted, spreading, flattened and striated; spike ovate, acutish, 2-3"; glumes 2)-30, green-brown; ach, olive. Sands.
- 13 E. ovàta Br. Cu'ms tufted, 6-10'. finely striate; spike exactly ovoid, 2-3"; glumes 20-30, rounded, tawny, with 2 white striæ; ach. ivory-white pyriform compressed, capped with a brown tubercle; setæ 7, long. E. Penn. (H. Jackson.)
- 11 E. simplex Torr. Culm acute-angled, filiform, 12-18'; spk 2-3", ovoid; glumes ovate, white-edged, few; ach. olive-green, much larger than its tubercle. Md., and S.
- 15 E. rostellàta Torr. Culm 12-20', sulcate, rigid, very slender; spike lance-ovate, acute, 3-4'; glumes 12-20; ach, olive-brown, tubercle a mere beak. E. and N.
- 16 E. Intermèdia Schultes. Wiry setaceous culms 3-8', spreading, in dense tufte; spk. oblong-ovate, acute, 1-3"; gls. oblong, obtuse, 12-25, with 2 brown lines; ach smooth, obovoid, light-brown, with a distinct conical brown tubercle. In wet banks.
- 17 E. melanocarpa Torr. Culm flat, striate, wiry, erect. 12-18'; spike lance

oblong, 4-6"; glumes 20-40, ovate; ach. blackish when ripe, covered by a broad tubercle which is abruptly-pointed; setse 3, purple. Sandy bogs, E. and S.

- 18 E. ténuis Schultes. Culms filiform or wiry, 4-angled, tufted, 8—18'; spk. elliptical or oval 2—3"; gls. dark-purple, obtuse, 20 +; ach. roughish, the tubercle broad-depressed, setæ 2 or 3, very short. A variety has the culms capillary. Wet places: com.
- 149 E. tricostata Torr. Culm flattened, slender, 1-2f; spike oblong-cylindrical, 6-9; glumes obtuse, rusty-brown, crowded; setæ 0; ach. sharply 3-angled, roughish, tubercle conical. N. J., and S. A variety has smaller spikes. (Dr. Feay.)
- 20 E. arenícola Torr. Culms flattish, erect, 6-12, wiry; spk. ovate, obtuse; gls. dark-brown, with broad white margins; ach. yellowish, tubercle distinct. Sands, S.
- E. Baldwinii Torr. Culms 4-14', capillary, 4-angled, densely tufted; spike 1", ovate, flat, often proliferous; gls. 5-10, in 2 rows; ach. strongly 3-angled. Ga., Fla.
 E. prolifera Torr. Culms fliform, flattened, erect or diffuse, 10-20'; spike 3".
- lance-ov., acute. often proliferous; gls. 10-15, pale; ach. ribbed, tubercle distinct. S.

 23 E. aclcularis Br. Culms hair-like, 2-6'; spike elliptic-ovate, 1", acute; glumes
- 23 E. aclculàris Br. Culms hair-like, 2-6'; spike elliptic-ovate, 1", acute; glumes 4-8; ach. ovoid-triangular, longitudinally striate. Muddy places.
- 24 E. pusillus (Vahl.) Culms bristleform, 1—5', compressed; spk. ovate; gls. 8—6, mostly empty; ach. acutely triangular, smooth. Coasts. (E. pigmæa.)
- 6. SCIRPUS, L. CLUB-RUSH. BULLRUSH. Glumes imbricated on all sides. Perianth of 3—6 setæ, persistent. Sty. 2–3-cleft, not tuberculate at base, deciduous. Achenium biconvex or triangular. 24 Stems mostly triquetrous, simple, rarely leafless. Spikes solitary, conglomerated, or corymbous, usually rust-colored.

 - § Scinpus. Setæ downwardly barbellate, about equalling the achenium...(*)
 - - Spikes several or many, clustered—b laterally on the culm...(c)
 - -b terminally, mostly in cymes....(x)
 - c Culms terete, jointless, leafless or with a few short lvs at base...Nos. 6—8
 c Culms triangular, jointless.—d Spikes in a single clusterNos. 9—11
 —d Spikes in a cyme, bractedNo. 12
 - 2 Spikes large (6-15"), oblong, with cleft gls. Culm jointed, leafy. Nos. 13,14
 - x Spikes small (1''), mostly in globular heads. Culm jointed, leafy, Nos.15-17
- spancifiòrus Lightfoot. Culm filiform or capillary, erect, 8—8', leafless; involucre
 spk. oval, 1—2"; gls. brown, 5—9; ach. 8-angled, netted, beaked but not tubercled.
 Otherwise an Eleocharis. Western N. Y. (Hankenson) to Ill. (Porter).
- 2 S. cæspitòsus L. Culm round, wiry, 3-10', saeathed below with radiments of leaves; spike ovate, 2-3", with an involucral bract same length; setæ 6, longer than the achenium. High Mountains, N. and S. In tufts. Leaves 3-6".
- 3 S. Clintonii Gr. Culm acutely 3-angled, 1f, very slender, base sheathed, with short bristle-shaped leaves; bract subulate, shorter than the ovate chestnut-brown spike (3-5"); glumes pointless. N. Y. (Clinton. Porter.)
- 4 S. planifolius Muhl. Culms 1f, 3-angled, threadform, with several linear flat leaves; bract as long as the oblong (2") spikes; gls. pointed. N. Eng., N. Y. to Del.
- 5 S. subterminalis Torr. Culm 1-3f, filiform, with several long capillary floating leaves; bract 1-2', exceeding the oblong (3") spike, continuous with the culm. N.
- 6 S. débilis Ph. Culm roundish, furrowed, in tufts, 9-16', with a few subulate lva at base or 0; spk. 1-7, ovoid, crowded, 3'', tawny, the culm-leaf above them 2-4' at length reflexed; bristles 4-6, inversely barbed; ach. smooth. Muddy shs.Ct.to Car

- 7 S. Smithii Gr. Culm slender, 3-12'; sheath often with a short blade; spk. 1-0. ovoid, greenish, 2-3", sessile about halfway up; setæ 0-1; ach. smooth, lenticular; culm-leaf always erect Shores, Penn. (Porter) Sodus Bay (Hankenson.)
- 8 S. válidus Vahl. Culm cylindric, smooth, 5-8f, its sheath with or without a short blade; panicle cymous, overtopping the short pungent culm-leaf; spk. ovoid, brown, 2", numerous; gls. mucronate, ciliate; setæ 8 or 6. Our stoutest Bullrush. Shores
- 9 S. pungens Vahl. Culm 1-4f, 3-angled, 1-3-leaved; lvs. 3-12f, also 3-angled; spk. 1-6, crowded, sessile, ovate, obtuse, 3-5f below the summit; gls. notched and mucronate; anth, ciliolate at apex; style 2-cleft; setæ 2-6. Ponds and marshes.
- 10 S. Tórreyi Olney. Culm 2-3f, 3-angled; lvs. 1-3 at base, 1-1ff, 3-angled; spk. 1-4, oblong, sessile, 2-4' below the summit; gls. ovate; sty 3-cleft; ach. triq obovate, pointed, shorter than the setæ. Borders of ponds, N E. to N. J., and W.
- 11 S. Olneyi Gr. Culms triquetrous-winged, 2-7f, leafless, or with 1 very short leaf at base; spk. 6-12, in a sessile head an inch or so below the summit; gls. round-ovate, mucronate; setæ 6; style 2-cleft. Salt marshes, E. and S.
- 12 S. leptólepis Chapm. Culms 3-angled, 2-5f; leaves 1-3, slender, channelled, sheathing at base; spikes loosely umbelled, single, oblong, 4-6", Oo-flowered; invol. of several small bracts besides the long culm-leaf; gls. lance-ovate, acute; style 3-cleft; setæ 6, equalling the 3-sided ach. Md. (Porter), and S. (S. Canbyi Gr.)
- 13 S. marítimus L. Culm acutely 3-angled, leafy, 1-3f; lvs. broad-linear, chan nelled, 1-3ff; spk. 3-12", oblong, 6-10 in each cluster; clusters 1-9, sessile and on short rays; invol. of 2 or 3 very long leaves; setæ 1-4, deciduous, short; achenium plano-convex. Salt marshes.
- 14 S. fluviátilis Gr. Culm triquetrous-winged, leafy, 2-4f; lvs. as in No. 13; spk 6-10", oblong, 1-5 in a cluster; clusters sessile and on rays; setæ 6; ach. 3-angled Shores, Eastern, Middle, and Western States.
- 15 S. atrovirens Muhl. Culm obtusely 3-angled, leafy, 2f; invol. of 3 long leaves, spk. ovate, 1f', 10-20 in the round dense heads; hds. 4" in a compound cyme; dark olive-green; sette 4, as long as the smooth white sch. Com. in swales. N., M., & W.
- 16 S. sylváticus L. Culm 3f, leafy; invol. of 3 leaves, hardly equalling the thrice compounded cyme; spk. 1", olive-gren, 1-3-9 in the small heads; hds. on slender pedicels; gls. acute; setæ 6, straight, as long as the pale 3-angled ach. Mts. N. H., & N
- 17 S. polyphýllus Vahl. Culm 2—3f, leafy; invol. of 3 leaves; cyme decompound spk. yellow-ferruginous, 1", 3—6 in the clusters; gls. obtuse; ach. yellowish-white 3-angled, twice shorter than the 4—5 tortuous setæ. Margins of waters. Rarc. North
- 18 S. divericàtus Ell. Culm 3-4f, very leafy; cyme large, loose, decompound spk. all separate, 2-3", oblong, pendulous, ferruginous; setæ tortuous. Wet barrens. S.
- 19 S. Erióphorum Mx. Culm teretish. 3-5f, lvs. 2f; invol. 4-5-lvd., longer than the large loose decompound cyme; spk. very numerous. 1--3", pedicellate; setæ 6, hair-like, curled, conspicuous, 5 or 6 times longer than the white ach. Swamps. Com.
- 20 S. lineàris Mx. Culm 3-angled, 2—3f, very leafy; cymes term. and axillary, decompound, at length nodding; invol. 1-3-bracted, much shorter than the cyme; setwas long as the glumes, hardly at maturity exserted. Swamps. Common. 8.
- 7. ERIÓPHORUM, L. COTTON GRASS. Glumes imbricated all around into a spike. Ach. invested with many (rarely but 6) very long, woolly or cottony hairs. 2 Culms with or without leaves. Spikes showy after the long setæ have grown. June—August.

- 1 E. alpraum L. Culms jointless, slender, 8-16', form a creeping rhizome; lvs. radical. short, subulate; spk. 2", the white hairs at length 7-9" long. Bogs, N., M.
- 2 E. vaginatum L. Rigid, tufted, 1-2f, culm with 1 or 2 inflated sheaths; leaves radical, filiform; spk. 6-8", blackish, hairs 1', white, glossy, 39-40 in each flower. N. Eng. to Mich., and N. Pocono Mt. in Penn. (Prof. Porter.)
- 3 E. Virginicum L. Culm strict. firm, slender, 2-3f, lvs. shorter, narrowly linear; invol. 2-4-lvd.; spk. ovoid, 3", many, glomerate with very short ped, forming a capitate cluster; setar 70-200, pale-cinnamon, 6-8" long. Bogs.
- confertissimum. Setæ white, in a large and compact tuft. N. H., N. Y., & Can
 E. polystáchyon L. Culms 1—2f, with 2 or 3 cauline broad linear lvs.; invol.
- 2-leaved; spk. about 10, on long drooping peduncles; setæ 30—40 to each flower, 6—8", white. Very conspicuous in meadows and swamps.
- E. grácile Koch. Culm 14 -2f; lvs. triquetrous, channelled above, scarce 1" wide; spk. 3-8, on roughish ped. which are 1"-1'-4' long; sette white, 6-10"...
- 8. HEMICARPHA, Nees. Spike many-flowered. Glumes imbracated all around. Interior scale 1, embracing the flower and fruit; setæ 0. Sta. 1. Style 2-cleft, not bulbous at base, deciduous. Ach. compressed, oblong, subterete. (1) Low, tufted, with setaceous culms and leaves.
- H. subsquarrosa Nees. Culms 2—3', curved, the lvs. shorter; spk. 2 or 3, nearly 2". ovoid, sessile together; invol. 2-lvd., 1 continuing the stem; gls. subsquarross. Sandy shores.—\$\textit{\textit{Brummondit}}\textit{\textit{Sts. 1}\textit{\textit{L}}\textit{\textit{pk}}\textit{\textit{out}}\textit{\textit{L}}\te
- 9. LIPOCARPHA, Brown. Spikes many-flowered; glumes spatulate, imbricated all around; interior scales 2, thin, subequal, involving the flower and coating the fruit. Perianth none. Sta. 1. Style 2- or 3-fid; achenium coated with the scales. ① Culms leafy at base. Spikes numerous, collected into an involucrate, terminal head.
- L. maculàta Torr. Culm 3-8', the linear-filiform lvs. shorter; invol. of 2 long lvs. and 1 short; spk. 3-4, ovoid; glumes very \$\infty\$, ecarious, marked with red dots and a green midvein; ach. oblong. Wet grounds, Phila. (Leidy), and S.
- FIMBRÍSTYLIS, Vahl. Glumes imbricated on all sides; bristles
 Style compressed, 2-cleft, bulbous at base, deciduous, ciliate-fringed (as the name indicates.)—With the habit of Scirpus. Lys. mostly radical.
- 1 F. spadicea Vahl. Culms 1—3t, hard and rigid; lvs. semiterete, rigid, channelled; rays few, exceeding the 2 or 3 invol. bracts; spk. ovate-oblong, 3—6" by 2".
 rust-colored to brown; sta. 2—3; ach. whitish, minutely netted. 24 Salt marshes.
- 2 F. laxa Vahl. Culm 3-12', lax. flattened, striate; lvs. flat, linear, glaucous, rough edged; rays few, shorter than 1 of the invol. bracts; spk. ovoid, 3", brown; sta. 1; ach. whitish, with 6-8 prominent ribs. ① Clay soils, Pa. to Ill., and S.
- 8 F. argéntea Vahl. Glaucous, tufted; culms 2-6', setaceous, flattish, like the leaves; spk. straw-colored, 6-9 in a dense head; invol. lvs. 4, longer than the culm; gls. lance-ovate, pointed; sta. 1. ① Philad. (A. H. Smith), and S. (F. congesta Torr.)
- 11. TRICHELÓSTYLIS, Lestib. Glumes in 4 to 8 ranks, carinate; bristles none; style 3 cleft, deciduous below the bulb (if any) at the base; achenium triangular. ① 4. Sts. leafy at the base, tufted. Spikes in a terminal head, or umbel, or solitary.
 - § Spikes rusty-brown, in a cymous umbel, the glumes 6-15, in 4 rows....Nos. 1-8 Spikes greenish-2 both capitate and umbellate, with linear lys, and bracts. No. 4
 - -x all capitate in a single head; bracts dilated at base... Nos. 5, 6
 - -x one only on each culm, or rarely 2 or 3, bracted.... Nos. 7, 5

- .1 T. autumnàlis (L.) (Fig. 5.) Culm flattened, 2-edged, very elender, 3-10'; lva. parrow-linear, flat, much shorter; spikes (Fig. 6) lance-oblong, very acute, 4-rowed, 2", 1-3 together, many in the cyme; glumes sharppointed, brown; stamens 2; achenium (Fig. 7) white
 - 2 T. clliatifolia (Ell.) Culm setaceous, angular, 3-12'; leaves setaceous, with long brown hairs on the sheaths: cyme 5-9-rayed, often overtopped by 1 bracv; spike 1-2'', mostly single; glumes acute, 4-rowed, 6-12; stamens 2; achenium white. ① Dry, S.

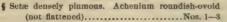
smooth. (1) Wet banks, &c.

\$\textit{\beta}\$. coarctata. Cyme contracted; spks 2—3", often 2—3 clustered together.

- 3 T. capillàris (L.) Culm capillary, angular, 3—8'; leaves setaceous, much shorter, entirely smooth; spk. 2—4 in the simple cyme; gls. 8—12, strongly keeled, 4-rowed; stamens 2; ach. white, equally 3-sided. (1) Sandy fields. (Fig. 8, a flower.)
- 4 T. borealls Wood. Culm filiform, angular, 2-4; lvs. linear, flat, \(\frac{1}{4}\)-\(\frac{1}{2}\); bracts similar, as long as the leaves; spikes capitate and in cymes, 1-5 together, ovoid, green, 1"; glumes pointed; sta. 1; ach. white, 3-angled; sty. bulbous at base. (1) Ill. Banks of the Miss. R., Ill. (J. Wolf.) Shores of Lake Sup.. Mich. (Mr. Perkins.)
- 5 T. stenophylla (Ell.) Culm setaceous, grooved, 2-4'; leaves setaceous, 2-3'; bracts many, 3-4 times longer than the dense head; ach. (Fig. 9) blackish. S.
- 6 T. Warel (Torr.) Culm filiform, 1f. 3-angled; lvs. and bracts setaceous, silky-fringed at base, the latter twice longer than the head of 8-12 ovate spikes. Fla.
- 7 T. carinata (Hook, and Arn.) Culm flattened-setaceous, 3-6', with 1 short setaceous leaf at base; spk. ovoid, near the top; gls. 5-8, broad-ovate, acuminate, S-W.
- 5 T. LEPTÀLEA (Schultes?) Culms filiform, bright green, flaccid, 6-12", sheathed at base, with a short setaceous leaf or 0; spk. ovate, whitish, as long as its bract (3"); sta. 3; ach. 3-angled, shining. Cult. in conservatories. From S. Eur.
- 12. PSILOCÁRYA, Torr. Fls. 2. Gls. ∞ , imbricated all around, all rertile. Setæ 0. Stam. 2, long, persistent. Style 2-cleft, dilated or tuberculate at base. Ach. biconvex, crowned with the persistent style. ① Culms leafy. Spikes lateral and terminal, cymous, brown.
- 1 P. scirpoides Torr. Culm 3-sided, slender, 5-9'; lvs. linear, 3-5', about 2 on the culm, a cyme in each axil; spike ovoid, 2-3"; ach. 20-30, smoothish (slightly rugous), tippid with the long 2-cleft style. Ponds, R. I., and N.
- 2 P. nitens (Vahl.) Culm 1½-2f. flattened, with several long linear leaves; cymes loose, spike lance-ovoid, 2", all pedicellate; ach. 8-10, conspicuously rugous, tipped with the entire-part of the style, blackish when ripe. S.
- 13. DICHROMENA, Rich. Spikes flattened, in a terminal head Gls. imbricated all around, many empty. Perianth 0. Sta. 3. Sty. 2-cleft. Ach. lens shaped, crowned with the broad tubercular base of the style. Culms leafy. Bracts discolored.
- 1 D. leucocéphala Mx. Culm 3-angled, 1-2f; leaves narrow-linear; invol. of 6-2 narrow leaves, which are whitened at base as well as the spikes; ach. rugulous, truncate, the tubercle not decurrent. Barrens, N. J., and S.

2 D. Intifolia Baldw. Culm teretish, 2—3f; leaves long, linear; bracts 8—10, lance linear, reddish white, long-pointed; ach. roundish, roughened, dull, the tubercle decurrent on its 2 edges. Ponds, S.

14. RHYNCHÓSPORA, Vahl. Fls. 3 or 3 3 9, few in each spike. Glumes flattish, loosely imbricated, the lowest small and empty. Perianth of 6—12 setæ. Sta. 3 to 12. Style bifid. Achenium lens-shaped or globular, crowned with a tubercle—the distinct, bulbous base of the style. 4 Stems leafy, 3-sided. Inflor. terminal and axillary, mostly tawny to brown.



§ Setæ naked, denticulate or hispid. Achenium more or less flattened...(*)

- * Ach, transversely wrinkled. Setæ npwardly bearded. (a)
- * Achenium smooth and even ... (c)
 - a Setæ shorter than the achenium......Nos. 4-7
- a Setæ equalling or exceeding the ach...(b)
- Spikes in drooping pan cles. Ach. oblong or obovate, Nos. 5.9
 Spikes in erect or spreading panicles. Ach. roundish., 10-12
- - c Sette retrorsely hispid, or barbed (inder a magnifier).(d)
 - c Setæ upwardly hispid (or almost uone in No. 29)...(e)
 - - d Culm and leaves very slender, setacious or filiform......Nos. 19-21 d Culm wiry and firm, leaves linear. Spikes dark-brown...Nos. 22, 23
- e Culms wiry and firm, 1-2f. Stamens 3. Sette 6, 3, or 0...... Nos. 26-29
- 1 R. plumòsa Ell. Culm and leaves fliform-wiry, erect. 10-18'; spikelets 1-flwd.. 1", in small 'ascicles forming a loose spike at top, often another below it shorter than the bracts; sette 6. as long as the tumid, rugous ach. Dry, N. J. to Fla. β. minor. Every way smaller, 5-10'; fascicles 2 or 3; setæ feathery below. S.
- 2 R. semiplumòsa Gr. Culm and leaves rigid, wiry, erect; spike 1-2", in a capitate corymb at top, often a smaller one below; ach, solitary, tumid, rugous with a broad tubercle; setæ 6, feathery below. Barrens, S. 1-2f.
- 3 R. oligantha Gr. Culm and leaves filiform-capillary, erect, 8-14'; spikes 1-3 only, fusiform, 3", with 1 long bract; ach. obovoid; setæ 6, densely feathery. S.
- 4 R. cymosa N. Culm acutely 3-angled, 1-2f; leaves linear; spike fascicled, in several crowded cymes; ach. broad-obovate, twice longer than the 6 setæ, 4 times longer than the depressed-conical tubercle. N. J., Pa., and S.
- i R. Torreyàna Gr. Culm teretish, 11-2f; leaves setaceous; cymes small, several, the lateral on capillary peduncles; ach. oblong-obovate, twice longer than the setse, thrice longer than the broad tubercle. N. J., and S.
- 6 11. rariffòra Ell. Culms infted, 6-16', filiform, the setaceous leaves much shorter; spikes 2", scattered in very loose paniculate cymes; ach. round-obovate, strongly rugous, tubercle very short. Barrens, S.
- 8 R. inexpansa Vahl. Culm slender, erect 11—3f; leaves narrow-linear, flat; spikes lanccolate, 2-4-flowered, 3", in several rather large recurved-drooping panicles: ach. oblong, half as long as the setæ; tubercle short. Wet barrens, S.

- 9 R. decurrens Chapm. Culm, leaves, and cymes as in the last; spike 1"; ach. obovate, as long as the sette, the tubercle decurrent on its 2 edges. Marshes, Fla.
- 10 R. miliàcea (Lam.) Culm slender, 3-angled, 2-4f; leaves linear, flat, 6-8' by 3-4"; spikes obovate, all pedicellate, in diffusely spreading cymous panicles; ach round-obovate, little shorter than the setæ. Wet barrens, S.
- 11 R. cadùca Ell. Culm acutely 3-angled, 1-3f; leaves linear, 2-3" broad; spikes ovate, large, 4-5", sessile or stalked, in several rather close erect cymous panicles; glumes caducous; ach. roundish, ‡ as long as the setæ. Wet, S.
- 12 H. scheenoides (Ell.) Culm 3-angled, 2—3f; leaves linear, 2" wide; spikes (2") small and numerous, subsessile, clustered, in several paniculate cymes; setæ twice as long as the obovate flat achenium and small tubercle. Bogs, S.
- 13 R. pátula Gr. Culm 3-angled, thick and stout at base, 2-3f; leaves linear, short; spikes ovate, 2", in several spreading loose panicles; ach. strongly rugous, with a large tubercle, some shorter than the setæ. Ga., Fla.
- 14 R. Ellióttii Gr. Culm solitary, 2-3f; leaves shining, rigid; corymbs 3 or 4. few-flowered, subsimple; spikes large; ach. minutely rugous, with a very short tubercle, little shorter than the setæ. Pine barrens, S. (R. distans Ell.)
- 15 R. punctata Ell. Culm 3-angled, 1-2f; leaves lance-linear; corymbs of fascicles; ach. rugous-netted, with rows of impressed dots. Marshes, Ga., Fla.
- 16 R. microcárpa Baldw. Culm 2f, teretish; leaves narrowly-linear, setaceous at end; spike turgid-ovate, 1-2"; ach. ovate, flat, minute. Wet, S.
- 17 R. pusilla Chapm. Corymbs 2-3, distant, of minute, scattered ovate, 3-flowered spikes; ach, lens-shaped, oblong-ovate, white. Woods, S. Car. to Fla. 1f.
- 18 R. Chapmanii Curtis. Corymb capitate, terminal, dense; spikes with 5 scales and 1 flower; ash. oval, polished; stamens 1 or 2. S. Car. to Fla. 14f.
- 19 R. alba Vahl. (Fig. 10.) Culm 10-20', very slender; leaves linear-setaceous; spikes (Fig. 11) whitish, lanceolate, in stalked, corymbous fascicles; setae 9-12, as long as the ach. (Fig. 1.) and tubercle. Common in wet shady grounds. July-Sep.
- 20 R. Knieskérnii Carey. In tufts 6-16', filiform; spikes 1", brown, in 3-5 dense, sessile, remote fascicles; seta 6, as long as the ach. Iron soils, N. J.: rare.
- 21 R. capillàcea Torr. In tufts, 6-10', setaccons, 3-angled; clusters of brown spikes mostly 2, few-flowered; seta 6, much longer than the ach. Swamps, M., W.
- 22 R. glomerata Vahl. Culms 1f. leaves linear; fascicles brown, remote, in several pairs; spikes lanceolate, 2"; ach. obovate, as long as its tubercle, which equals the 6 sets. In bogs, Can. to Fla. July, Aug.
- 23 R. cepharántha Torr. Culms 2-3f, stout; leaves linear; heads globular, dense, remote, sessile, solitary in the axil or terminal, dark-brown; ach. round-ovoid, obtuse, half as long as the 6 setae. Barrens, N. J.
- 2 1 R. Baldwinii Gray. Culms slender, 2-3f; leaves linear; spikes ovate, in a dense terminal corymb of fascicles; setæ 12; stamens 6. Pine barrens, Ga.
- 25 R. dodecandra Baldw. Culms rigid, stout, 1-3f; leaves rigid, linear, erect; spikes 4", ovate, in 4 or 5 loose, stalked cymes; stamens 12; setæ 6-12, long as the large (14"), roundish, smooth achenium. Bogs, S. (R. megalocarpa.)
- 26 R. fascicularis Nutt. Culm teretish, wiry, 1-2f; leaves short, narrowly linear; spikes small (11'') in several dense fascicles mostly terminal; setse 4-6, shorter or longer than the obovoid brown ach. Wet, S.
- 27 R. distans N. Like No. 26, but every way smaller; spikes 1" long, in a dense terminal and often a distant lateral fascicle; setæ about equalling the ach. S.
- 28 R. ciliata Vahl. Glaucous, 8'-2f; leaves short, linear, obtuse, ciliate on the edges; spikes all in a dense terminal fascicle; setse 6, half the length of the ach. S.
- 29 R. pállida M. A. Curtis. Culm firmly erect, 1-2f, 3-angled; spikes pale-tawny, (like R. alba) in a dense terminal head with often a lateral head on a long peduacic; ach. roundish, tubercle minute, setæ 0-3, minute. Bogs, N. J. to N. C.
- 30 R. fusca R. & S. Culm (6-12') and leaves setaceous; spikes ovate-oblong, 2"

- mark-brown, in 1 or 2 small fascicles; ach, half the length of the setze which equathe pointed serrulate tubercle. Maine to N. J., and W. Rare. Europe.
- 21 R. gracilenta Gr. Tufts 1-2f; culm and leaves threadform, curved; spikes 1", brown, in 2-3 fascicles; ach. oval, as long as its awl-shaped, serrulate tubercle. shorter than the 6 setæ. Low grounds, N. Y. to Fla. (R. filifolia Torr.)
- 15. CERATOSCHŒNUS, Nees. Spikelets 2-5-flwd., one flower &, the rest &. Glumes loosely imbricated, somewhat in 2 rows, lower ones empty. Perianth of 5 or 6 rigid, hispid, or scabrous setæ. Stamene 3. Style simple, very long, persistent as a beak on the smooth, compressed achenium. 21 Stems leafy, 3-angled, 2-4f. Cymes compound, brown.
- 1 C. longiróstris (Ell.) 3-bf; leaves flat, 4-6"; spikes in loose fascicles, 9"; ach. 2", beak 7", setæ 5"; cymes diffuse, terminal and axillary. Penn., W. and S.
- 2 C. macrostáchyus Torr. Leaves 2-4" wide; spikes 1", in dense fascicles; ach. and beak 8", setæ 2-3", culm 2-3f. Hardly distinct. Mass., and South.
- 3 C. capitàtus Chapm. Spikes densely clustered in a few heads; beak only 2", ach. 1", setæ 2", culm teretish, 2-3f, leaves 2-4" wide. W. Fla.
- 16. CLADIUM, Browne. Flowers & ♥ 2. Glumes imbricated somewhat in 3 rows, lower ones empty. Setæ 0. Stamens 2. Style 2-3-cleft, deciduous. Achenium subglobous, the pericarp hard, thickened and corky above. 24 Stem leafy. Cymes terminal and axillary, brown.
- 1 C. mariscoides (Muhl.) Bog Rush. Culm terete, rigid, 20-30'; leaves narrowly linear, much shorter than culm; spikes 3", in pedunculate or sessile heads, forming small cymes; ach. ovoid, scarcely beaked. Bogs, N. Eng., and West.
- 2 C. effusum (Swtz.) Saw Grass, Culm obtusely 3-angled, 6-10f, leaves 3-10f1 sharply serrate-barbed on the edges; cymes diffuse, decompound, forming a large panicle. A coarse, rank Sedge in ponds, N. Car. to La.
- 17. SCLERIA, L. NUT SEDGE. Flowers 8, staminate spikes intermixed, fertile spikelets 1-flowered, glumes fasciculate. Perianth cup-shaped or 0. Achenium globous, ovoid or triangular, with a thick, bony pericarp. Style 3-cleft, deciduous. 4 Culms 3-angled, leafy. Spikes in fascicles. Nuts white. In bogs. Summer.
 - § Scleria. Achenium ovoid or globous, base invested with a short perigynium...(*)
 - * Achenium smooth, ovoid. Perianth annular, subentire. Stamens 3.. Nos. 1, 2

 - * Achenium reticulated or hispid-rugous, globular. Perianth 3-lobed.... Nos. 5, 6
 - § Hypoporum. Achenium ovoid-triangular, base fluted. Perigynium noue...(a) a Fascicles 4 to 7, interruptedly spiked. Achenium smooth or rugous. Nos. 7, 8
- 1 S. triglomerata Mx. Whip Grass. Culm erect, rough, 3-4f; leaves broadlinear, rough-edged; fascicles few, composed of triple clusters of green-brown (5") spikes; ach. white and polished, more than 1" in diameter. Common.
- 2 S. leptocúlmis W. Culm very slender, 2f, nearly naked; lvs. smooth, narrowly linear; compound spikes loose, the lateral on a long filiform peduncle; spikes 3-4"; ach. pol shed, ovoid, minutely corrugated. S. (S. oligantha Ell.?)

 3 S. cillàta Mx. Culm scabrous above, 2f; leaves 2, pubescent, bracts ciliate-
- fringed; ach, beset with unequal warts, disk 3-lobed. Pine barrens, S.
- 4 %. pancifiora Muhl. Smoothish or hairy; leaves and bracts exceeding the culm;

fascicles few-flowered, the lateral, if any, pedunculate; ach. small, rough, the disa 6-lobed. Rare northward, common South. 10-16'.

- β. glabra. Smoothish, slender, 1f; lateral fascicles 1-flowered, or 0. Ms. to Ohio.
 γ. Carolintàna. Scabrous-hirsute, slender; leaves much exceeding the culm. S.
 δ. Ellióttii. Stout, 2-3f, denticulate-ciliate; lateral spikes pedunculate. S.
- 5 S. reticularis Mx. Slender, If, leaves shorter than culm; fascicles 2-5, distant, subsessile; ach. dead-white, \(\frac{4}{2} \), conspicuously netted and pitted. R. I. to Fla.
- 6 S. laxa Torr. Slender, weak, diffuse, 1—2f; lvs. flat, 2" wide; fascicles very remote, spks. distant, in pairs; ach. 1", with transverse ridges and brown pits. N. J. to Fla.
- 7 S. verticillata Muhl. Glabrous, 6-12', slender; fascicles 4-6, smooth, purple, sessile, 8"-1' apart; ach. globular, about \(\frac{1}{2}''\), rugous. N. Y to Ohio, and South.
- 8 S. interrúpta Mx. Sparingly hirsute, 12-30'; leaves 2" wide; fascicles 5-7, rusty-brown, sessile, ciliate, 4-9" apart; ach. smooth, †" diameter. South.
- 9 S. grácilis Ell. Filiform, smooth, 1-2f; spikes few (1-5 pairs), 3", in a terminal fascicle; bract erect; ach. ovid-triangular, ribbed lengthwise. South.
- 10 S. Baldwinii (Torr.) Culm scape-like, 2—3f, leaves all radical, long; spikes 57 long, 3—5 pairs in a terminal fascicle, brown-purple, with 3 bracts, middle bract erect; ach. dull-white, 2" long, even. In Georgia and Florida.
- 18. CHAETÓSPORA, R. Br. Spikes 1-5-flowered, fls. &, glumes in two rows, the lower empty. Setæ 3—6. Stam. 3.

 Style 3-fid, deciduous. Achenium triangular.

 24. Culm leafy only at base. Fls. capitate,
- C. nígricans K. Culm 1f, erect, teretish, longer than the narrow erect leaves; spikes 4" long, in one fascicle, bract erect, 1-3"; achenium \(\frac{1}{2}\)" diameter, white. Fla., Eur.

chestnut-brown.

19. CAREX, L. Flowers diclinous. Spks. 1 or more, either with both staminate and pistillate flowers (androgynous), or with the two kinds in separate spikes on the same plant (monœcious), or rarely on separate plants (diæcious). Glumes single, imbricated, each 1-flwd. & Stamens 3. ? Stigmas 2 or 3. Nut (achenium) 2-edged or 3-angled, enclosed in a sac (perigynium) composed of 2 united glumes. 2 Culms triangular, in tufts, with grass-like leaves and usually with axillary as well as terminal spikes.

The following enumeration of our Carices is reduced from the excellent monograph by the lamented Prof. C. Dewey, contained in the Class-book of Botany, and revised with the assistance of friends before mentioned, and whose names appear below.

Fig. 13, C. flava. 14, One of its perigynia (magnified): 15, a glume. Fig. 16, C. rosea. 17, A perigynium: 18, a glume.



5	I. Spike solitary, one (rarely more) borne on each culm(§)
6	II. Spikes two or more. Stigmas 2. Achenium lens-shaped(\$\$)
6	III. Spikes two or more. Stigmas 3. Achenium triangular(\$\$\$)
	Stigmas 2. Achenium lens-shaped or flattened(a)
	§ Stigmas 3. Achenium triquetrous or 3-angled(b)
	a Spike androgynous, staminate at the summit
	a Spike diœcious, or the 2 spike staminate at the base
	b Leaves very narrow, shorter than the culm. Glumes colored Nos. 4-
	b Leaves linear, longer than the culms.—Glumes colored
	-Glumes greenNos. 8-10
	b Leaves very broad, flat, with no midvein. Glumes scarious No. 1
33	Staminate and pistillate flowers in the same (androgynous) spike(c)
	Staminate and pistillate flowers in different spikes—on the same culm(i)
**	-on different culmsNo. 1
	c & Flowers variously situated in the approximate spikes Nos. (12 and) 13—13
	c & Flowers at the summit of the spikes(d)
	c & Flowers at the base of the spikes(f)
	d Spikes ∞ , paniculate, brown; perigynia corky, not rostrateNos. 16, 1'
	d Spikes (or spikelets) 8-00, approximate in a compound spike(e)
	e Perigynium rostrate, scarcely longer than the glumeNos. 18-2
	e Perigynium long-rostrate, 2 or 3 times longer than the gl Nos. 22, 2
	d Spikes 3-6, approximate into one-ovoid spike
	-cylindric spike a little loose Nos. 27, 2
	d Spikes 3-8, remote. Perigynia erect in No. 32, radiating inNos. 29-3
	f Perigynia radiating in the 3-6 separated spikes. Glumes greenNos. 33, 3
	f Perig, suberect, few (2-20) in each spikelet. Glumes hyaline white(g)
	f Perig. suberect, winged, 30—60 in each oblong to obovoid spikelet(h)
	g Spkl. separate or remote, 2-3-flowered in No. 35, 5-20-flwd, in Nos. 36-38
	g Spikelets closely contiguous, 2-12-flowered
	h Perigynia lance-linear, long-braked, 3-4". Spikelets close, Nos. 42-4
	h Perigynia lanceolate, short-beaked. Spikelets 8-20, club-ovoid, No. 4
	h Perigynia ovate, spreading. Spikelets round ovoid, close. Nos. 46, 4
	h Perigynia round-obovate, short-beaked, broadly-winged. Five nominal species closely related and intermixedNos. 48-59
	Staminate spike single. Pistillate spikes sessile
	i Staminate spike single. Pistillate spikes pedunculate
	i Staminate spikes 1 or more, and the 2 spikes often 3 at the apex(k)
	k Glumes obtuse, not exceeding the perigynia. Spikes sessile Nos. 59, 60
	k Gl. acute, little longer or shorter than perig. Lower spikes stalked. 61-64
	k Gl. long-awned, much exceeding the perig. Spikes all stalked. Nos. 65-67
121	Spikes ar frogynous, both kinds of fls. in each & at the apex Nos. 68, 69
200	- s at the base
	Spikes—the terminal 2 at top, the rest all pistillate(l)
	Spikes—the terminal one wholly &, the rest all pistillate (*)
552	Staminate spikes habitually more than one(**) 1 >pikes erect or nearly so, green, hairy in Nos. 71, 72, glabrous in Nos. 72—74
	Spikes erect, pedunculate, tawny in maturity, glabrous
	Uspikes erect (some nodding in No. 79) with black-purple glumesNos. 77—79
	l Spikes drooping on filiform stalks, green or some rusty
	• Pietilate spikes sessile, or solitary on radical peduncles. Perig. with
	a short abrupt beak, not inflated, pubescent. Culm slender(m)
	• Platillate spikes with enclosed or nearly enclosed peduncles. Perig.
	inflated, beaked, glabrous, bicuspidate at apex. Spikes turgid,
	Often dutte large, their leafy dracts longer(7)

1 C.

	the bracts). Perigynia 3-angled, scarce inflated, not much beaked,
	and (as well as the glumes) more or less colored(p)
•	Pistillate spikes with peduncles (long or short) scarcely sheathed at
	all, or only the lowest bract on a short sheath(x)
9	Pistillate spikes oblong, brown or hairy, the lowest scarcely sessile. Nos. 84-81
,	n Pistillate spikes ovoid,—all or mostly solitary on radical peduncles. Nos. 88, 89
	-all sessile and crowded on the culmNos. 90, 91
	-all sessile and remote on the culm Nos. 92, 93
	n s Spikes small (3-6"), yellowish; perig. with a short recurved beak94, 95
	n e Spikes large: perigynia much inflated, with a long straight beak(o)
	o Spikes very short.—Perigynia 3-4" long
	-Perigynia 6-8" long
	o Spikes oblong-cylindricPerigynia ascending Nos. 103, 104
	Perigynia spreadingNos. 105, 106
1	Leaves radical, very broad (6-10"),-triple-veined. & Spikes clavate 107-109
	-one-veined. δ Spikes linear. No. 110, β. γ.
	Leaves linear or setaceous, 1-2", rarely 3-4" wide(r)
	r Perigynia smooth and not rostrate,(s)
	r Perigynia smooth (scabrous in No. 130) and rostrate(v)
	r Perigynia hairy, veined, conical-beaked. SouthNos. 137-139
	s Bracts leaf-like, exceeding the spikes or cuim(f)
	s Bracts shorter than the spikes or culm(u)
	t Perigynia triangular, oblique at the pointNos. 110-112
	t Perigynia subterete, straight & Spikes pedunculate Nos. 113, 114
	— 8 Spike sessile Nos. 115—118
1	Fertile spikes white in No. 119, tawny in
	Fertile spikes green, the sterile pedunculate
	v Bracts leaf-like, exceeding the spikes or culm Nos. 125-127
	v Bracts not exceeding the spikes or culm(w)
	w Spikes linear, slender, very loose-floweredNos. 128, 121
	w Spikes cylindric, suberect, rather dense
	w Spikes oblong,-about 6-flowered, uense Nos. 132, 135
	-many-flowered, rather denseNos. 134-136
1	Perigynia beakless or nearly so.—Spikes suberect, short-ped Nos. 140-145
	-Spikes drooping on slender ped. Nos. 143-145
	Perigynia evidently beaked,-diverging in the spike
	-deflexed in the spike
** F	Perigynium clothed with wool, hairs, or mealiness(y)
	erigynium glabrous, short-beaked, or evidently longer than its beak(z)
** F	erigynium glabrous, long-beaked, or not longer than its beak(zz)
1	Perigynia long-beaked, hispid-pubescent, green
1	Perigynia short-beaked,—mealy-glaucous, chocolate color
	-densely woolly, greenishNos. 153, 154
	-hispid-pubescent, brown
	z Spikes, or at least the glumes, dark-purple or brown Nos. 157-158
	z Spikes green or straw-coloredBracts shorter than the culm No 166
	-Bracts exceeding the culm(yy)
	yy & Spikes long, densely very many(150+)-flowered Nc. 161
	yy 2 Spikes not dense. Perigynia much inflated,-30 to 50. Nos 162-164
	—3 to 12 No. 160
1	🗷 Perigynia 3-nerved or nerveless, in drooping spikes No. 166
	zz Perigynia many-nerved,—ascending. Peduncles very shortNos. 167-170
	—horizontal or deflexed
C. ea	apitàta L. Spike capitate or nearly globous; perigynium roundish-ovate, con-
vex-	concave, glabrous, pointed, longer than the ovate obtuse glume. 6-10'. Wht. Mts

- 2 C. gynócrates Wormesk. 2 Spike oblong, rather loose-flowered; perigynlam oblong, short-beaked, longer than the ovate, acute, colored glume. N. Y., Mich.
- 3 C. exilis Dew. Spk. cylindrical, 1', dense, & below, or wholly & or Q; perig. ser relate on the margin, some longer than the ovate-lanceolate glume. Culm and leaves filliform, stiffly erect, 12-20'. Ms. to N. Y. and N. J.

β. androgyna. One or more small 2 spikes below the terminal. N. Y.

- 4 C. seirpoidea Mx. Spk. oblong-cylindric (9-12"); perig. oval, pubescent, longer than the ovate dark-purple glume. Leaves flat. 4-10'. N. H. to Mich.
- 5 C. polytrichoìdes Muhl. Spk. oblong, small (3"); perig. 3-8, erect, smooth twice longer than the ovate obtuse glume. Setaceous, 4-20'. Ms. to Wis.
- 6 C. paucifiora Ltf. Spk. with about 4 slender reflexed ? fis, and 1 or 2 & above twice longer than the lanceolate glume. Erect, 3-8'. N. England, New York.
- C. Boottiàna Benth. Culm 6—12'; spk. oblong-cylindric, diœcious; perig. hairy, obovate, smaller than the dark-purple glume. Ala. to La.
- 8 C. Willdenòvii Schk. Peduncles radical, fliform, 2-6'; spk. small, ¿gls. above, 4-8, perig. 5-9, scabrous, pointed, the glumes oftener long and bract-like, Leaves 1-2f, grassy. Dry grounds: common.
- 9 C. Steudelli K. Peduncle radical, 1-8'; spk. with 10-15 \$ glumes above and 2 or 3 inflated pointed perigynia with long leady glumes. N. Y., Pa., and W.
- 10 C. Bickii Boott. Ped. radical, 1-3f, stiff; & fls. about 3, above, 2 perig. 2-4, glabrous, round-ovate, enclosed in the long leafy glumes. N. Y., O., and N.
- 11 C. Fraseri Sims. Culm 4-10', lvs. 6-12' by 1', flat and thick; spk. oblong, of-flowered, perig. ovoid, longer than the hyaline, obtuse glume. Wytheville, Va. (Shriver) and Mts. of N. C. A curious and peculiar Carex. Leaves very large.

- 12 C. stórilis Willd. Culm (and lvs.) slender, erect, 1—2f; oftener diccions; spks. 3-6, roundish, approximate, & spikes oblong; perig. radiating, ovate, subrostrate, 2-toothed, about equaling the ovate acutish glume. Common in wet places.
- 13 C. bromoides Schk. Slender, weak, 1-2f; spikes 4-6, distinct, lanceolate; perig. lanceolate, erect, acuminate, longer than the lanceolate gls. Bogs; common.
- 14 C. siccata Dew. Erect, 1-2f; spks. 3-7, oval to oblong, \$ above, or the middle all \$; perig. lance-ovate, beaked, as long as the brownish gls. Sands, N. Eng. to Ill.
- 15 C. dísticha Huds. (C. Sartwellii Dew.) Erect, 2-3f; spks. 12-20, the lower some remote, all ovoid and compact, stam. mostly above; perig. ovate, lanceolate, pointed, equaling the ovate pointed glume. Seneca Co., N. Y. (Sartwell), and W.
- 16 C. decompósita Muhl. Culm erect, 18—36'; spikes very many, in a large crowded nanicle; perig. round-obovate with a very short beak, biconvex, about equaling the ovate glume. N. Y. to Mich., and S.
- 17 C. prairea Dew. Culm 2-3f; spikes many, in a dense short (3-4') panicle; perig, erect, lance-ovate, smaller than the glume. N. Eng., and W.
- 18 C. teretiúscula Good. Spikelets roundish, dense, in a cylindrical compound spike 1—2'; perig. brown, corky, ovate, biconvex, short-beaked, diverging; culm 14—3f; leaves narrowly linear. Common in wet places, northward.
- 19 C. vulpinoidea Mx. Spikelets very many, dense, ovoid, in a large (2-3') compound spike; perig yellowish, very small (†"), ovate, acuminate, diverging, scarcely as long as the pointed glume; culms stout, 2-3f. Common.
 - β. setacea. Perig. narrower, erect, in a more slender compound spike.
 - y. seabrior (Sartwell). Spikes distinct or remote, glume strongly serrulate
- 20 C. conjûncta Boott. Spikelets in a long (3') subsimple spike; perig. ovate, subcordate and corky at base, short-beaked; style bulbous at base; nut orbicular; culm weak, 1—2f, flattened. Ohio, and westward. (C. vulpina C-B.)
- 21 C. alopecoidea Tuckm. Spikelets 8-12, in an oblong 1-2' spike; perig. ovate nerveless, brown, 1", subrostrate; culm 3-angled, 2-3f. N. Y., Pa., and W.
- 22 C. stipata Muhl. Spike often decompound, 2-3', spikelets ∞, oblong; perig

- lance-ovate, 1\frac{1}{4}", twice longer than the glume; culm acutely 3-angled with concave sides, leaves nearly as long (2-3f). Marshes: common.
- 23 C. Crus-Corvi Shuttl. Spike decompound or sub-panicled, 3-6'; perig. short-ovate, very long-beaked (3"), spreading; glume 1"; culm 2-3f; lvs. linear, flat, many and long. River swamps, Wis. to O., and Fla.
- 24 C. cephalophora Willd. Head 6—12" long, dense; perig. broad-ovate, short-beaked, scarcely longer than the ovate-acuminate glume; style very short, bulbous at the base; lvs. copious, equaling the slender culm (1f). (C. Leavenworthii Dew.)
- 25 C. Muhlenbergii Schk. Head ovoid-oblong, 1'; perig. broad-ovate, short beaked, strongly nerved, twice larger (14") than in No. 24; nut orbicular, style short, bulbous; culm 1-2f, lvs. shorter, bracts setaceous. In fields, not abundant.
- 26 C. chordorhiza Ehrh. Head ovoid, 9-15", perig. ovate, nerved, turgid, at length brown, few and large (2"), beakless but minutely pointed; rhizome creeping; leaves short and narrow, culms 9-15'. Marshes, N. Y. to Wis., and N.
- 27 C. cephaloidea Dew. Spikelets very short, spike 1-11'; perig. brown (at ma turity), acuminate, nerveless, ovate, shorter than the thin cuspidate glume. Culm 2-4f. Leaves elongated. Fields, hedges, N. Y. (Penn Yan, Sartwell), and W.
- 28 C. muricata L. Spikelets ovoid, often a little remote; perig. ovate-lanceolate, nerveless, wingless, some longer than the ovate-lanceolate gl. Ms. to N. J., and W. §
- 29 C. sparganioides Muhl. Spikelets 7-10, ovate; perig. ovate-acuminate, nearly twice longer than the glumes, all green. Culm and leaves 2f. In fields: common.
 - β. i amea, is a luxuriant form, with the spike large (3-4'), panicled.
 - y. minor, is a small and delicate form, with the spike 1-2' long.
- 30 C. ròsen Schk. (Fig. 16) Spkl. 5-8, remote, 8-10-flwd.; perig. (Fig. 17) lance-oblong, diverging or reflexed, twice as long as the ovate obtuse glume (Fig. 18). 8-16'. Com. β. miner. Spkl. 4-6, quite remote; perig. fewer and suberect.
 - y. rad ata. Spkl. about 3-flwd., perig. oblong, acute. Stem and leaves setaceous.
- 31 C. retrofléxa Muhl. Spkl. 3-5, bracteate, stellate at maturity; perig. 3-6, ovate, acutish. spreading or reflexed, about equaling the acute glume. Woods. 1f.
- 32 C. tenélla Schk. Spkl. 3 or 4, near, erect; perig. 1—3, mostly 2, ovate-obtuse, minutely pointed, brown, smooth, little exceeding the hyaline, ovate, acute gl. In tufts, very slender and flexile, 5-12'. Woods, N.Eng. to Pa., and W. (C.disperma Dew.)
- 33 C. stellulàta L. Culm stiffly erect, 8-24'; spikelets 4-6, ovate, sessile, the spike nearly 2', turning brown; perig. broad-ovate, short-beaked, a little longer than the ovate, obtuse glume. Wet places, N.
- 34 C. scirpoìdes Schk. Culm very slender, 6-12'; spkl. 3-4, contiguous, spk. 1', light green; perig. ovate-lanceolate, near twice longer than the ovate-lanceolate, acute glume. Wet. Common. Stam, mostly below the upper spikelet.
- 35 C. trispérma Dew. Very slender, 1f; spikelets 1-3, with long setaceons bracts, about 3-flwd.; perig. oblong, pointed, little longer than the glume. Pa., N. and W.
- 36 C. Déweyi Schk. Slender, leafy, 1-2f; spikelets 3-5, 3-9-flwd., the upper approximate; perig. oblong-lanceolate, rostrate, 2-toothed, mostly longer than the ovate-lanceolate awned hyaline glume. Woods, N. Eng. to Wis., and Canada.
- 37 C. canéscens L. Erect, 2f, glancous; spkl, 5-7, ovate-oblong, remote below, 12-20-flwd.; perig. round-ovate, toothless, eq. the glume, Wet. Com. (C. curta (food.))
- 28 C. vítlis Fries. Slender, flexuous, 1—3f; spkl. 3—5, separate, short-ovoid, 5-10-flwd.; perig. lance-ovate, pointed, longer than the glume. N. Eng., W. and N.
- 39 C. Norveglea Schk. Yellowish, 6—12', erect; spkl. about 3, 5-12-flwd., the upper often all z; perig. oval, biconvex, veiny, brown, eq. the obtuse glume. Me. (B/ake.)
- 40 C. Liddoni Boott. Spike 1-2', of 5-7 oblong spikelets; perig. and gl. lance-ovate, brownish, equal, the latter white-edged; culm strict, 1-2f. Mich. (Cooley), & N.
- 41 C. tenuifiòra Wahl. Spike capitate, ¿, of 2 or 3 roundish, about 5-flwd. spkls; perig. oblong-ovate, plano-convex, acute, equaling the oblong glume. Swamps, N.
- 42 C. sychnocephala Carey. Spkl. ovoid, in a dense head with long leafy bracte; perig. 24", lance-linear, gradually long-beaked, the gl. nearly as long. N. Y.: rare.

- 43 C. árida Schw. and Torr. Spkl. oblong-oval, large, close and dense, dry and chaff-like in aspect; perig. lance-linear, 4", clearly bidentate, gl. 1 as long. W. com.
- 44 C. scoparia Schk. Spkl. 5—8, ovate, approximate, or often crowded in a head perig. 3", lanceolate, longer than the lanceolate glume; culm 18—24' high, leafy be low. A very common sedge, in meadows everywhere.
- 45 C. lagopodioides Schk. Spkl. 8-20, ovoid-clavate or globular with a club-shaped base, approximate or crowded; perig. lanceolate, nearly twice as long as the ovate-lanceolate glume. Plant 2f, light green. Common.
- 46 C. eristàta Schw. Spkl. 6-12, ovoid-globular, crowded into an oblong head; perig. spreading, lance-ovate, pointed both ways, twice longer than the small lanceolate glume. Culm 2-3f, stout. Fields and meadows: common.
- 47 C. mirábilis Dew. Spkl. as in C. cristata; perig. broadly ovate, rounded at base, acuminate at top, a little longer and broader than the gl. Rigid, 2f. Borders of fields. (C. festucacea β. Carey. C. straminea β. Tuckm. C. cristata Boott.)
- 48 C. straminea Schk. Spkl. about 6 (3-12), ovoid to oval or clavate-ovate, remote or contiguous; perig. oval or round-ovate, very flat, broadly winged, abruptly beaked, equaling or exceeding the much narrower glume. Common and variable.
 - a, túpica. Spkl. 3-6, roundish; perig. spreading, brownish; gl. much smaller
 - 8. 16nera. Slender, with 3-6 ovate brownish remote spikes attenuate below.
 - y. aperia. Spkl. 4-8, tawny, drooping; perig. long-beaked, thrice longer than gl.
 - 8. festucacea. Spkl. 5-8. club-obovate, longer beaked, prominent, brownish.
 - E. hyalina. Spkl. about 6, large, pale; perig. twice longer than the glume. W.
- 5. montliformis. Slender; spkl. about 4, remote, whitish, acute at both ends. E. 49 C. silicea Olney. Spkl. 2-10, pale or silvery-yellow, distant, ovate; perig. orbicular, broadly winged all around, short-beaked, usually longer and broader than the
- lanceolate glume. Lvs. involute. 8-20'. Sea shore, Maine to Delaware (Canby).

 50 C. adásta Boott. Spkl. globular with an acute base, large, silvery-green, close or remote; perig. ovate to oval, veined, narrowly winged, acuminate, equaling the
- glume in length and breadth. N. J., Penn. and N. (C. argyrantha, more delicate.)

 51 C. feena Willd. Spkl. 4—8, pale, oval-oblong, acute, approximate; perig. oval to obovate, appressed, broadly-winged, short-beaked, a little longer than the ovate lanceolate glume. Plant glaucous, 2—3f. Marshes, R. I. to Pa.
- 52 C. alàta Torr. Spkl. 4—8, ovate, large, close; perig. roundish or obovate, close, abruptly short-beaked, 3-veined on the back, broad-winged, some longer than the lanceolate white glume. Pale green, 3—4f. N. Y. to Fla.
- 53 C. Washingtonia Dew. Culm 6-18'; lvs. flat: ş spk. 1-4, oblong-cylindric, 6"-1', the lowest stalked; gls. black, oval, covering the oval apiculate nerved perig; lower bract often elongated. White Mts., and N. (C. rigida β. ? Bigelovii Gr.)
- 54 C. rotundata Wahl. Culm 1f, slender; lvs. channeled; 9 spk. 1-2, oval or roundish; perig. ovate, acuminate, equaling the lanceolate brownish gl.; bracts sur passing the culm; 3 spk. very slender, 1'. Mooschead L., Me. (Smith).
- 55 C. Floridana Schw. Culms 2—10', slender, lvs. often longer; & spk. short, sessile, \$\foatspk. ovoid, 1—3, crowded; glumes oval, acute, edged with brown, covering the obovate, short-beaked perig. Often with solitary \$\foatspkeeps spikes on radical ped. S.
- 56 C. lenticularis Mx. Culm 8—18'; lvs. flat; & spk. 1', \$\times \text{spk. 2-5, \$\frac{1}{4}\$-1', with long bracts; perig. ovate-oval, yellowish, nerved, longer than the obtuse glume Spikes cylindric. Gravelly shores, Me., N. H., N. Y., and northward.
- 67 C. aùrea Nutt. & Spk. short (6"), ş spk. 3 or 4, 1—1". loose-flowered, spread: 1 g perig. oval, obtuse, yellow-brown, separate, exceeding the hyaline gl. Culm slet. ce 8—16"; leaves flat, bracts exserted, leafy. Wet. N. Eng., and W.
- 58 C. Mitchelliana Curtis. & Spk. often 9 in the middle; 9 spk. 2-3, cylindric, slender, loose; perig. ovate, acute, short-beaked, eq. the gl. 15-20'. Wet. N. Car.
- 59 C. torta Boott. Spikes cylindric, slender, 2-5'; spikelets 2 or 3, loose below, recurved; perig. lanceolate, the beak recurved or contorted, equaling the black handed obtuse lanceolate glume. Very smooth, 2-3f. Wet places.

- 60 C. vulgaris Fries. & Spikes cylindric, 1-2', ? cylind.-oblong, 1', & at top; gls black, ovate, obtuse, shorter than the oval, obtuse perig.; culm slender, 6-.14'; lvs flat, bract equaling the culm. Wet, N. Eng., W. and N. (C. cæspitosa C-B.)
- 61 C. stricta Lam. Spk. cylindric, 11—2', erect; glumes lanceolate, acutish, striped, some longer than the ovate-acute perigynia. 2f. Bogs; common.
 - β. strictior. Glumes, especially the upper, a little shorter than the perigynia.
- 62 C. xerocárpa S. H. Wright. Differs from C. stricta in its extremely slender habit; lvs. rolled and rush-like; s spk. almost filiform; gl. shorter than perig. N. Y.
- 63 C. apérta Boott. Spk cylindric, erect, 12—15"; perig. brown, round-ovate, shorter than the lance-acuminate glume; culm 1—2f, rough-edged above; lvs. channeled, bracts leafy. Wet meadows, N. Eng., W. and N.
- 61 C. aquátilis Wahl. Spk. 2-3', dense, erect, acute, subclavate, the § 2 or 3, § 3-5, with bracts exceeding the culm; gl. lanceolate, usually longer than the roundish, nerveless, reddish, apiculate perigynia. 2-3f. Shores, N.
- 65 C. erinita Lam. Spk. pedunculate, long (2-4'), nodding, & mostly but 1, a about 4; perig. round-ovate, apiculate, glume with its long servulate awn thrice longer—all light brown. Wet meadows: common. 2-3f. Leafy.
- 6. gynand a. Spk. shorter (1-2'), a about 3. perig. inflated, awns spreading, &c. 66 C. marítima Vahl. Spk. 1-2' long, pendulous or spreading, on peduncles, the a 3-5; perig. orbicular, much shorter than the long-awned green glume; culm 10-20'. erect, with broad, flat, smooth leaves. Salt marshes, Mass., and N.
- 67 C. salina Wahl. Spk. cylindric, erect on included stacks, the 2 2-4; bracts long; perig. elliptical, apiculate, little shorter than the dack-brown, short-awned glume; culm 8-16', rough above. Salt marshes, Mass., and N.

____888_____

- 68 ('. pedunculàta Muhl. Spk. 3-7, remote, on filiform stalks; perig. obovate, triquetrous, recurved at tip, few. equaling the brown, obloug, obovate glume. Culm 4-12', leaves longer, glabrous. Woods. Flowers in early spring.
- 69 C. Baltzéllii Chapm. Spk. cylindric, 1-2', \$ 1-4, \$ at top, on long cauline or subradical peduncles; perig. and gl. oblong-obovate. subequal, the perig. veiny and puberulent. Culm 6-10', leaves flat, thrice longer. Florida.
- 70 C. squarrosa L. Spk. 2-4, cylindric-oblong, thick (I' by 6"), straw-color, stalked, squarrous with the long beaks of the globous perig, which conceal the short glumes. Wet places; common. Large and fine, spike showy.
- 71 C. viréscens Muhl. Spk. 2-4, erect, 6-12"; perig. ovate, pubescent, ribbed, longer than the ovate pointed glume or about equal to it. Culm slender, 1-2f, bracts exceeding the culm. Whole plant pubescent and light green. Copses.
- 72 C. hirshta Willd. Spk. oval-oblong. 4-9", erect, near, dense; perig, ovoid-triquetrons, downy, at length only scabrous, longer than the glumes. Culm 1-2f, bracts exceeding it, all pubescent of scabrous. Upland Meadows. (C. Triceps Mx.)
- 73 C. Smith II Porter. Spikelets 3, oval and oblong, near; perig. globular; acheria broadly obovate with reflexed styles; culm slender; whole plant glabrons, bright green, 2f. Del. Co., Penn. (A. H. Smith.) Also in N. J. (See Olney's Carices Am.)
- 74 C. estivalis Curtis. Spk. 3-5. slender, 1-2', loose, subcrect on short stake; perig, elliptic, pointed both ways, longer than the glume. Tufts 16-24' high, with flat downy leaves, and bracts exceeding the culm. Mts., Mass. to N. Car.
- 75 C. Shortiàna Dew. Spk. 4 or 5, cylindric, deuse, 1', erect on naked stalks, tawny in maturity; perig. round-obovate, scarce longer than the ovate glume. Erect, 12-30', leafy, smooth, handsome. Wet grounds, Penn. to Ill., and S.
- 76 C. oxýlepis Torr. Spk. 3-6, cylindric, 1-2', erect on naked ped.; perig. oblong, pointed both ways, little longer than the cuspidate white-edged glume. Fla, to La.
- 77 C. Buxbaumii Wahl. Spk. 4, ovoid, sessile, near; lower bract equaling the culm; perig. elliptic, nerveless, rounded on the back, shorter than the pointed black banded glume. Culm 10—18'. Common in wet places.

- 78 C. alpina Swtz. Spk. 3 or 4, small, oval, close; bract longer than the culm; perig. round-obovate, longer than the black glume. Leaves radical. L. Superior.
- 79 C. atrata L. Spk. 3-6, oblong-ovate, nodding, the lower stalked; perig, round-ovate, shorter than the dark oval glume. Bract long. White Mountains.
- 80 C. gracillima Schw. Spk. 3-4, slender, 12-20", rather loose, drooping on long filiform remote stalks: bract short; perig. oblong, longer than the oblong short-awned glume. 2f. Meadows.
- 81 C. formòsa Dew. Spk. 8-4, oblong, 8-12", on long, distant recurved peduncles; perig. oblong, inflated, twice longer than the ovate acute game. Culm 2-3f, bract shorter than the culm. Wet meadows.
- S2 C. glabra Boott. 2 Spk. short-cylindric (1'), spreading on capillary peduncles; perig. elliptic-oblong, acute at both ends, nerved, twice longer (2") than the ovate brown-edged glume. Very slender, erect, 18'. N. J., N. Y., Penn.
- 83 C. Davísli Torr. Spk. 4, 10-15" long, rather loose, long-stalked, drooping when ripe; bracts much longer; perig. oblong-ovate, nerved, acute, scarce equaling the awned glume. Mass. to Wis., and S.
- 84 U. præcox Jacq. 3 Spk. clavate, erect; 2 spk. about 2, ovate-oblong, 6-3"; perig. 6-12, round-ovate, downy, nearly equal to the ovate colored glume (which is brown, edged with white). Culm 3-6', leafy at base. Rocky hills, E. Mass.
- 85 C. Richardsònii R. Br. 3 Spk. clavate-oblong, erect; \$\(\frac{1}{2}\) about 2, oblong, near, subsessile; glumes wholly brown; perig. ovoid-triquetrous, obtuse, nearly beakless, shorter than the green-midveined glume. 4-10'. Woods, N. Y. to Ill., and N.
- \$6 C. vestita Willd. Spk. all sessile, 9", 8 cylindric, 9 2, ovoid-oblong; perig, ovate, short-beaked, hairy, exceeding the rusty acutish glume. Culm 12—30', sharp-angled, leafy below. Common in wet places.
- 87 C. pubéscens Muhl. Spk. oblong, 8-12", rather loose, the lowest on a short stulk, perig, lance-ovate, beaked, hairy, exceeding the carinate, mucronate glume. Culm 10-20"; leaves downy, flat, 5-10". Meadows.
- 88 C. nigro-margin to Schw. is probably a mere variety of No. 55, having the glumes more extensively colored and the stigmas oftener 3. Hills, Pa., and S.
- 89 C. umbellàta Schk. Dwarf; & spk. erect, 2-3", 9 ovoid, 2-4, each on a snb radical peduncle, green; perig. 5-8, round-ovate, beaked, nearly equaling the lance-acuminate glume. Leaves 3-5', far longer than the spike. North.
- 96 C. Emmén*ii Dew. Spikes all sessile, green, & 4-5", & 2-3, ovoid; perig. about 5, globous, beaked, equal to the pointed glumes. Culm filiform, 6-12', with very narrow leaves. Fields and hills; common.
- 91 C. Pennsylvánica Lam. Spikes tawny-red, § 1' long, pedunculate, the a small, round, sessile, crowded, about 2: perig. round-ovoid, 5-7, downy, short-beaked, equaling the acuminate glume. Culm 4-12', erect, leaves long. Copses.
- 92 C. Novæ-Angliæ Schw. Spk. purplish, sessile, § 3-4", § 2-4, small, near, (except the lowest), with bracts exceeding the culm; perig. 3-7, pyriform, short-beaked, larger than the ovate glume. Slender, 4-12'. Open woods.
- 93 C. vària Muhl. Spikes rusty-green, sessile, oval, 1—3. separated, the 3 slender, (19") and stalked, bracts very short; perig. about 7, round-oval, abruptly beaked, about equaling the pointed rusty-edged glume. Erect. 8—18. leafy at base. Dry woods.
- 94 C. fl. va L. ? Spk. oval, approximate, 2-4; perig. crowded, ovate, ribbed, reflexed with a long curved beak, longer than the lance-ovate glume. Plant 10-20, yellowish green Cold, wet soils: common.
- 95 C. Œderi Ehrh. 2 Spk. 3-5, oblong, small (3-5"), close, nearly sessile; perig. globous, diverging with a short abrupt beak; plant yellowish, 8-16', leaves and bracts erect. Shores, N. Eng., and West. (C. viridula Mx.)
- 96 C. folliculàta L. ? Spk. 2-4, capitate, dense, distant, the lower pedancke exserted; perigynia 4", lanceolate, nerved, tapering into a long beak, diverging, twice longer than the long-awned glumes; leaves lance linear. Wet.

- 97 C. rostrata Mx. 2 Spikes 1—3, capitete, near; perigynia 3", suberect, lance olate, long-rostrate, twice longer than the acutish glume; leaves few, rolled, subulate; culm 1f. Mountain bogs, N. Y., N. H., and North.
- 98 C. Elliáttii Schw. & Spike slender, 1'; 2 2 or 3, globous to oval, distant; perigynia 10-20, ovoid, veined, rostrate, 3"; glume ovate, 1"; culm slender, rigid, 1-2f, the narrow leaves longer. N. Car. to Fla.
- 99 C. subulata Mx. & Spike short, subsessile; 2 spikes 3-5, capitate, distant, 3-7-flowered; perigynia subulate, 6", long-rostrate, divaricate and with 2 divaricate teeth. Slender, smooth, light-green, 1-27. Can, to N. J.
- 100 C. turgéscens Torr. 3 Spike slender, 1½': 3 spikes 2 to 3, capitate to oval, loose, the lowest pedunculate, exserted; perigynia 9-12, inflated, striate, conicrostrate, 6"; glume ovate, acute, 3". Culm 2-3f, slender; leaves long. Swamps, S.
- 101 C. intuméscens Rudge. & Spike long-stalked, slender; ? 1-3, on very short stalks, capitate; perigynia 5-8, very large (6-7"), acuminate-beaked; glume ovate-cuspidate, 2"; culm 1f; bracts very long. Wet.
- 102 C. Gràyii Carey. Spikes 1 or 2, large, capitate, dense; perigynia 15-30, radiating, very large (7-8"), with a long, slender, smooth beak; glume inconspicuous. R ver bottoms, N. Y., and West.
- 103 C. lupulina Muhl. 9 Spikes 2-4, large, 1-2' by 9-12", the lower on exserted stalks; perigynia ascending, 64-7", ovoid and long-beaked, bicuspidate; glume 3", lance-acuminate. Plant stout, leafy, 2-3f. Wet grounds.
 - β. pertunculà: a. Spiker all on long peduncles. δ Glumes linear-awned as in α
 γ. androgyna. 9 Spiker staminate at apex Approaching No. 172.
- 104 C. lupulifórmis Sartwell. ? Spikes 4-5, very large (2-3'); perigynta ascending. 7-8", the long beak roughish, bicuspidate; glumes long-awned, ovate, 3"; nut as broad as long, the angles knobbed. Swamps: common,
- 105 C. tentaculàta Muhl. ? Spikes 2 or 3. dense, 14-2' by 7 or 8", near, on short peduncles; perigynia 4", ovate, long-beaked, diverging, orifice obliquely 2-toothed; glumes linear-awned, 2". Stout, leafy, 1-2f. Bogs: common.
 - β. altior. 9 Spikes 3-4, larger (10" thick), beak subequally toothed. 2f.
- 106 C. stenólepis Torr. & Spike small (1') rarely 0; ? 1-5, very dense, 1-1; often & at base; perigynia globous, abruptly beaked, recurved, shorter than the long slender-awned glumes. Related to C. squarròsa. Penn, to Ill., and South.
- 107 C. plantaginea Lam. & Spike clavate, glumes acute; 9 spikes 3-5, erect. remote, loose; per,gynium 5-10, the point recurved, twice longer than the glume; bracts purple, shorter than the spikes; leaves 6-10" broad. Woods. March-May.
- 108 C. Careyana Torr. 3 Spike oblong, erect; glumes obtuse; 2 spikes 2-3, remote, loose, perigynium 3-7, large (24"), the point oblique, twice longer than the glume; bracts green, much longer than the spikelets; leaves 6-12" wide. Woods, N. Y., Pa., and W.
- 109 C. platyphýlla Carey. 3 Spike clavate, glume acute; 9 spikes 2-3, very remote, small; perigynia 3-6, small (14"); glume cuspidate. 1"; bracts as in C. Carey àna; leaves 6-10" wide, mostly shorter than the culms. Shades, N. States.
- 110 C. laxiflora Lam. & Spike linear, glumes lance-oblong, acute; & spikes 3. slender. 1', k ose, remote; perigynia 10-15, elliptic-triq., 2", the point oblique; gl. oblong, mucronate, 1\frac{1}{2}"; leaves 1-veined, 2-4" wide, bracts long. Shades: common.
 - β. patulifol.a. Root leaves 6-12" wide, bracts also wide. Otherwise as in α.
 - γ. la'if ol a. Leaves and bracts very broad; perigynia broad, point conspicuous.
 - blanda. Bracts very long, β spike small; 9 spikes dense; perigynia obovoid.
 internèdia. Leaves narrow, β spike on a slender stalk; perigynia as in α.
 - C. stylottéxa. Slender, 1-2f, spike small, on long fliform peduncles, 4-i-flowered.
- 111 C. retrocarva Dew. Spikes small (5-8"), all on long capillary peduncles, the 9 3, loose; perigynia broad-ovate-triquetrous, scarcely oblique-printed; glumes awned; culms weak, 1f, leaves radical, wide (4"), flat, glaucous. Open woods: are
- 112 C. digitalis Willd. & Spike slender, 1'. stalked; 9 spikes 3, loose, 6-12", ro

- mote, recurved; perigynia 4-10, ovoid-triquetrous, obtuse, longer than the lance-ovate glume; leaves and bracts 1-2" wide, exceeding the 4-12" culm. Open woods,
- 113 C. xanthospérma Dew. 3 Spike small, sessile; 2 spikes 4, distant, cylindric, 1', dense, on long slender peduncles; perigynia oval-oblong, obtuse, 2", striate, yellowish when ripe; glumes 1", pointed. Yellowish, 1f. N. J., and South.
- 114 C. conoidea Schk. Spikes all short-peduncled, 2 2 or 3, oblong, dense, erect, 6-10"; perigynia oblong-conic, obtusish; glumes ovate, awned. 1f. Uplands: com.
- 115 C. grisea Wahl. & Spike sessile; ? spikes 4, oblong. remote, 6"; perigynia oblong, some longer than the ovate, awned glumes (2\frac{1}{2}", glumes 2"); leaves light-green, 2-3" broad. Culm 1\frac{1}{2}f. Woods and meadows.
- 116 C. glaucòdea Tuckm. Spikes short-stalked, 6—12", 3 clavate, § 3—4, cylindric, dense; perigynia 10—20, ovoid, obtuse, twice longer than the cuspidate glumes. Plant glaucous, 6—10'; leaves 2—4" wide. Mass. to Pa.
- 117 C. granularis Muhl. & Spike linear, sessile, 1'; ? 2-4, cylindric, 1-1', the lower peduncle long; perigynia close, round-ovate, the point oblique, much longer than the ovate-acuminate glumes. Glaucous, 8-20'. Moist soils: common.

 B. recto, has the perigynia ovoid, and with a straight point. Ill. to La.
- 118 C. jûncea Willd. Spikes slender, on filiform stalks, glumes obtuse; & short;
 9 spikes 2-3, loose; perigynia lanceolate, longer than the glumes; culm 1-1#f,
 slender, longer than the slender rush-like leaves. Roan Mt., N. C.
- 119 C. ebûrnea Boott. Delicate, erect, 4-10', the setaceous leaves much shorter; spikes 2-3, very small (2-3"), with white, leafless sheaths, the v higher than the 3; perigynia 3-6, obovoid, beaked, nerveless, \$''. Rocks, Vt., and West.
- 120 C. panícea L. Spikes 2-4, 1', oblong-cylindric. stalked, tawny; perigynia turgid-ovoid, the very short point oblique, longer than the obtuse glume. Light green, 1f; bracts short. Mass. (Oakes). Wis. (Lapham). Pa. (Porter).
- 121 C. livida Willd. Spikes 2-4, oblong-cylindric, pale, 8-10", the 3 and lower 9 stalked; bracts short; perigynia oval, straight at the obtuse end, longer than the obtuse glumes. Glaucous, 6-16'. Swamps, N. Y., N. J., and North.
- 122 C. tetánica Schk. Spikes 2-4, oblong-cylindric, loose, 1/, the 3 and lower 9 long-pediniculate; perigynia ovoid to obovoid, apex oblique, longer than the sub-mucronate giumes. Light green, 8-16'; bracts rather short. Wet uplands: rare.

 3. Woorti, 9 spikes about 2, very loose; glumes with broad scarious margins.
- 123 C. Meadii Dew. & Spike slender, 1', 9 oblong-cylindric, loose, 8-10", all pedunculate; perigynia oval, scarce equaling the tawny-edged, ovate-acuminate glumes. Pale, erect, 8-16', the leaves and bracts short. Wet, O. to Ill., and North.
- 124 C. Crawel Dew. Spikes dense, 8-10", erect, & stalked, compound at base, \$
 2-5, remote, the lowest often long-stalked; perigynia ovoid, acute, twice longer than
 the ovate glumes Erect, 6-15". Spikes dusky green. N. Y., and West. Rare.
- 125 C. oligocarpa Schk. & Spike erect, 9", linear, stalked; ? 3, remote, short-stalked, 3- or 4-flowered; perigynium obovoid, short-beaked, brown, equaling the awn of the pale glume. Pale, 6—12', bracts long. Open woods and hedges: rare.
- 126 C. Hitchcockiana Dew. & Spike erect, linear, stalked; \$ 8, remote, short-stalked, 5-10-flowered; perigynia oval, brown, acute below, the beak bent back, scarce equaling the awn of the whitish glume. Subpubescent, 1-2f. N. Eng., and West.
- 127 C. exténsa Good. & Spike subsessile, 6-9"; 9 3, oval to oblong, very dense, the lower remote, stalked; perigynia spreading, the short straight beak 2-toothed, gl. much shorter. Rush-like, 1-2f, leaves and bracts rolled. Sands, L. L. Staten I.
- 128 C. débilis Mx. Spikes about 2', very slender; § 3-5, nodding; perigynia 12-20, lance-linear, acuminate-beaked, twice longer than the oblong silvery glumes Bright green, 1-2f; bracts equal the culm. Moist woods and meadows: common. β.? pubera. Perig. pubescent, strongly veined, slightly bent. Pa. (Porter), and S.
- 129 C. arctata Boott. Like C. débilis, but with shorter bracts, longer staks. the perigynium ovoid, taper-heaked. 1 longer than the ovate-pointed glume. Common.
- 130 C. Sullivantii Boott. Spikes cylindric, 9-15", erect, 4 approximate, or a 5th

- if any, remote; perigynium elliptic, rough-hairy, scarcely longer than the ovate-cuspidate glume. Borders of woods, Columbus, Ohio. 2f.
- 131 C. Kneiskérnii Dew. Spikes rather loose, 1—14, with recurved peduncles perigynia ovate-oblong, glabrous, nerved. Otherwise as in C. Sullivántii. Woods, Oriskany and Rome, N. Y., and Cleveland, O.
- 132 C. vaginata Tausch. 3 Spike nodding in flower, stalked; 2 2 or 3, remote, loese; bracts short with long sheaths; perig. 5—10, brown-black, globular-ovate, the beak terete, short, bent, exceeding the obtuse gl. Weak, 1—2f. N. Y. (rare), L. Sup.
- 133 C. capillaris L. Spikes minute, 3-4, oblong, tawny, peduncle capillary, perigynia 4-6, oval, nerveless, the short beak exceeding the obtuse rusty glume Pale, delicate, 4-7', leaves long, bracts short. White Mts., N. H.
- 134 C. fléxilis Rudge. Spikes 3-5, & clavate, 9 oblong, on flexile nodding peduncles; bracts bristle- or scale-form; perigynia ovoid-lanceolate, 2-toothed, scarce longer than the obtasish rusty glumes. Soft-hairy. 1-14f. Ct., N. Y.; rare.
- 135 C. lævigata Sm. Like C. fléxills, but with perigynia nerved, bicuspidate, the glumes awn-pointed, and the whole plant smooth. Near Boston. §
- 136 C. fulva Good. Culm 1f, rough; spikes 3-4, all crect, 2 ovoid-oblong; perig. ovoid, twice longer than the dark-brown acutish glumes. Near Boston. §
- 137 C. venústa Dew. Spikes 3 or 4, 3 linear, 1'-16", rusty, stalked; 9 loose, 6-16", brown-green; perigynia lance-oblong, 24", conic-beaked, nerved, roughhairy, twice longer than the glumes; leaves 1f, culm 2-3f. S. Car. to Fla.
- 138 C. tenax Chapm. Spikes 2—4, & slender, 1', a oblong, i—1', dense, subsessile; bracts longer; perigynia oval, short-beaked, finely-veined, pubescent, twice longer than the ovate glumes; culm 1f; leaves rolled. Ga., Fla.
- 139 C. dasycárpa Muhl. Spikes 3-4, subsessile, 6-10", & linear, a oblong, hoary, bracts exserted; perigynia obiong-ovate, tomentous, short-beaked, longer than the ovate-acuminate glumes.
 1f. Dry fields, South.
- 140 C. Térreyl Tuckm. Spikes subsessile, erect, the 3 oblong, the 9 ovoid, 2 or 3; perigynia obovoid, very obtuse, scarcely heaked, strongly nerved, longer than the ovate glumes; culm, leaves, and short bracts downy. Penn., and North. Rare.
- 141 C. Barrattii Schw. & Torr. Spikes cylindric, 6-12", dark-purple, short-pedunculate, the § 2 or 3; perigynium ovoid, little exceeding the ovate glume; culm 1-21, sharp-angled, leaves much shorter, bracts short. Marshes, N. J. to Car.
- 1.42 C. pall'escens L. Spikes approximate, 3 or 4, short-stalked, pale, 3 oblong, 6"; 9 ovoid, 4-5", bract a little exserted; perigynia ovoid, nerveless, scarce longer than the glumes. Plant pale, 6-15', leaves as long. Dry meadows.
 - β. undulata. Lower bracts wavy-rugous at base; leaves longer.
- 143 C. limosa L. Spikes pedunculate, with dark-purple glumes, & linear, erect; \$\(\text{1-2}\), oblong, drooping; bracts shorter than the culm; perigynia ovate, scarce equaling the broad, mucronate glumes. Glaucous, 8-16'. Marshes: common.
- 144 C. rariflòra Sm. Like C. limòsa, but smaller (4-10'), ş spikes 1-2. linear, loosely 5-10-flwd.; perig. involved in the glume. Mountains, N. H., Me., and N.
- 145 C. irrígua Sm. 9 Spk. 2-4, ovoid-oblong; bract exceeding the culm; perig. oval, much shorter than the long-pointed dark-purple glume, 8-20. Leaves linear, flat. Spikes drooping as in C. limòsa. Bogs, Pa. to Wis., and N.
- 146 C. miliècea Muhl. Spikes cylindric, slender, 11-2', 3 erect, 2 nodding, loose below; perig. ovoid-triquetrous, short-beaked, as long as the white-edged awned glume. Culm 1-2f, leaves rather broad. Wet meadows: common.
- 1.47 C. scabràta Schw. Spikes 3-6, cylindric, 11-24, suberect, dense, the lower on long peduncles; bracts long; perig. ovoid-triquetrous, rough, the slender beak equaling the acuminate glume. Culm 1-2f, leaves broad. Swamps, Can. to Car.
- 148 C. hystricina Willd. ¿ Spk. linear, stalked, 1′, § 3, oblong-cylindric, dense, 12-18′, near, nodding; perig. ovoid, inflated, nerved, diverging, the long slender beak bifid, longer than the awned glume. 1-2f, very leafy. Swales: common B. Cooleut. Slender; § spikes ovoid, the lowest long-pedunculate.

- 149 C. pseudo-cypèrus L. & Spk. linear, 1½', \$2.3-5, cylindric, thick, 1-2', pedunculate, recurved; perig. horizontal or deflexed, lanceolate, with 2 subcrect teeth, equaling the lance-aristate glume. Ponds and ditches, Can, to Pa.
- 150 C. comòsa Boott. ¿ Spike lin.-cylindric, 2-3'; ? 3, long (2-3'), cylindric, thick, dense-curved, on recurved ped.; perig. lance-linear, deflexed, the slender beak with 2 long spreading cusps. Stout, 2-3f. Wet.
- 151 C. trichocárpa Muhl. Spikes erect, about 3, clustered, a 3, oblong-cylindric, thick but rather loose, 1\(\frac{1}{2}\)', perig. conic-ovoid, 4", ascending, veined, the beak slender, forked, exceeding the hyaline gl. Puberulent, 15-30". Marshes: common. B. turbinata, Spk. a ovoid-oblong, dense; perig. more diverging.
- 152 C. verrucòsa Ell. & Spk. 2, often 1, erect, \$ 3-7. remote, all cylindric, dense, heavy, 2-3', bracts long, on long sheaths; perig. ovate-triquetrous, shorter than the awn of the oblong glume. Culm and leaves 2-3f. Wet grounds, S.
 - β. glauciscens. & Single, ? sterile at apex; perig. broader or obovoid. South.
- 153 C. lanuginòsa Mx. & Spk. 1-3, linear, 1-2', the upper stalked, a mostly 2, nearly sessile, oblong-cylindric, 9-15"; leaves and bracts flat; perig. ovoid, with a sharp teeth, equaling the lanceolate awned glume. 1-2f. Wet places; common.
- 154 C. fillformis L. Much like the last, but the leaves and bracts are convolute and rush-like, and the 2 glumes ovate, acute. Pale. Marshes: common.
- 155 C. striata Mx. & Spk. 1—4, erect, the lower sessile; \$ 1—2, remote, cylindric, erect, dense; perigynia ovoid, acuminate, 2-toothed, twice longer than the ovate acute glumes. Stiffly erect, 1—14f, leaves and bracts rolled at the ends. Pa., and S.
- 156 C. Houghtonii Torr. & Spikes 1—3. ? 2—3, cylindric, thick (12—15" x 4"), near, subsessile, erect; perigynia ovoid-inflated, bifurcate, much longer than the ovate cuspidate glume. Stout, 2—3f. leaves and bracts flat. Me. to Wis.
- 157 C. polymórpha Muhl. Spikes oblong, erect; glume obtuse; ? 1-2, 1', the lower remote, exsert-pedunculate; bracts and leaves short; perigynia oval-ovate, beak short, purple, exceeding the ovate purplish gl. Erect, 5-20'. Sands, Pa., and N.
- 158 C. paludòsa Good. Spikes erect, cylindric, 15-20", dense, near; glume cuspidate; 2 spikes about 3; bracts long, sheathless; perigynia ovate, short-beaked, equaling the narrow glumes. Erect, 11-2f; leaves channeled. Marshes, Mass.
- 159 C. riparta Curtis. Spikes erect, cylindric, 2-3', & 2-5, & 2-3, nearly sessile; bracts and leaves long; perigynia conic-lanceolate, with 2 slender teeth, some longer than the narrow-awned glumes. Stout, 2-4f. Shores. (C. lacústris.)
- 160 C. Cherokeénsis Schw. & Spikes lance-linear, 6-12", & cylindric, 1-1\frac{1}{2}', 2-7, the lower nodding, on exserted peduncles; perigynia lance-ovate, much longer than the ovate glume. Slender, 2f, ight green. Ga., Fla., and West.
- 161 C. ampullacea Good. 3 Spikes often bracted, linear; 2 3-4, cylindric, thick, 2-3' by ∮', very dense, near, subsrect; perigynia ovoid, more or less abruptly beaked, bifurcate, larger than the pointed glumes. Stout, 2-3f, the flat leaves longer. Swamps, N. Eng. to Pa., and West. (C. utriculàta, Bt.)
- 162 C. monile Tuckm. 3 Spikes slender, 2-4; 9 2, rarely 1 or 3, cyl., 1-2', rather loose, suberect, short-ped.; perig, ovoid, polished, 2-3'', the short slender beak bifur cate, twice longer than the lance-oblong glume. Bright green, 2f. N. Eng. to III. (C. Vaseyi Dew. is the same plant. as shown by specimens from Dr. S. H. Wright.)
- 163 C. Tuckermàni Boott.
 \$ Spikes very remote, short-stalked, cylindric-oblong, thick, 6-15" by 6-7"; perigynia very large (5" by 24"), globous-ovoid, shining; beak short, slender; glumes much shorter. 2f. Wet: common.
- 164 C. Olneyi Boott. 3 Spikes 2—3, like those of C. bullata; 2 spk. oftener but 1, 1'—18" by 5"; ped. short; perig. 50—80, 24—3" long, 10-veined, turgid-ovoid, the short beak and 2 cusps rough-serrulate; ach. like C. ampullacea. Culm 1—11f; lvs. taller, 1" wide. Wet grounds, R. I.
- 165 C. oligospérma Mx. & Spikes 1—2, slender; \$ 1—2. Globular or oblong, subsessile; perigynia 4—12, turgid-ovoid, 24", beak short, 2-lobed, scarce exceeding the ovate glumes. Slender, 2f; leaves and bracts rolled. Pa., and North.

- 166 C. longiróstris Torr. & Spikes mostly 3; 2 mostly 3, cylindric, 1', loose, stalks filiform, recurved; perigynia roundish, the very slender beak & toothed longer than the scarious glumes. 2f. Rocky woods, North.
- 167 C. aristàta R. Br. & Spikes 2, very slender, remote; 2 2-4, cylindric, 1-2', erect; perigynia lanceolate, conspicuously nerved, glabrous, 2-awned; glumes awned, much shorter. 2f. Shores, N. Y., West and North. Akin to No. 151.
- 168 C. Schweinitzii Dew. 9 Spikes 2-4, near, ascending, cylindric, 1-2', more or less dense, straw-yellow; perigynia 50-150, ovoid, the long beak 2-toothed, much exceeding the subulate glumes. Very leafy, 1f. N. J., N. Y., and N. Eng.
- 169 C. bullata Schk. & Spikes 1—3, linear, with lance-oblong, close glumes; spikes 1—2, oblong, 1' by 8", short-stalked; perigynia turgid-ovoid, 5", beak 2-cus pidate, thrice longer than the obtusish glumes. 1—2f. Swamps, N. E., and S.: coin
- 170 C. physema Dew.? Resembles the last, but has very long leafy bracts, & spk. 3 with loose glumes, and the single large oblong a spike loose-flowered; perigynia radiating, brownish. A variety? Newark, N. Y. (Hankenson).
- 171 C. gigantea Rudge. & Spikes 1-3, glumes pointed; \$ 2-4, 18-30", loose, pedunculate, suberect, brownish; perigynium ovoid-acuminate, many (18)-nerved, the very long beak forked, two or three times longer than the lanceolate-awned glume. Stout, 2-3f; leaves 6" broad. Del. to Ky., and South. Allied to No. 103.
- 172 C. retrórs. Schw. & Spikes 1—3, often partly fertile; ? 4—6, cylindric, thick, near, 1—2' by 7", spreading; perigynium ovoid, inflated, few(10)-nerved, the long beak forked, deflexed, far exceeding the glume. Bright green, 2f. Pools: common. B. Hartii. ? Spikes loose, distant, the lower long-stalked. N. Y. (S. H. Wright). Y. ! lupulus. & Spikes 2; ? very large, short-stalked, straw-yellow; perigynia horizontal, much inflated, 10-nerved; glumes pointed. A fine Carex; 2—3f; allied both to Nos. 103, 171, and 172. N. Y. (E. L. Hankenson, H. B. Lord).

ORDER CLV. GRAMINEÆ. THE GRASSES.

Herbs (the Canes and Bamboos are woody and tree-like) with culms mostly hollow and jointed. The leaves are alternate, 2-ranked, on tubular sheaths split down to the base, and bearing a membranous liquide (of the nature of stipules) where the sheath and blade meet. Flowers in little spikelets of 1 or several, with the glumes in 2 rows, collected into spikes, racemes, or panicles. Glumes (the lower pair of scales in the spikelet) alternate, enclosing the flowers. Pales (or palæ, the outer pair of scales of each particular flower) alternate and unequal. Perianth 0 or represented by 2 minute hypogynous scales. Stamens 1—6, commonly 3, anthers versatile, 2-celled, bifid at both ends. Ovary simple, 1-ovuled, 1-styled, with 2 feathery stigmas. Fruit a caryopsis, with mealy albumen.

A vast and important Order, contributing largely to the sustenance of man and beast. Both herbage and seed are rich in sweet and nutritious matter. In temperate regions, the Grasses form a turf, soft, green, and compact, clothing the hills and plains, pastures and meadows. But in tropical regions this beautiful turf-carpet is unknown, the Grasses becoming larger, even trees (as the stately Bamboo), and stand more isolated, with bronder leaves and larger panicles. To this Order belong the Cereal Grains, as the Indian Corn, Wheat, Rye, Oats, Barley, Rice, &c., as well as the Hay-grasses—Timothy, Red in Blue-grass, Spear-grass, &c. Also the Sugar-Cane, and various kinds of Sorghum.

- § Spikelet 1-flowered with no apparent rudiment of a second flower...(2)
- § Spikelet 2-flowered, one of the flowers sterile or rudimentary...(7)
- \$ Spikelet 2 To flowered, two or more of the flowers perfect, or all imperfect (9 g) ... (9)

	2 inflorescence paniculate(3)		
	2 Inflorescence strictly spicate, spikes equilateral(5)	-	
	3 Inflorescence strictly spicate, spikes unilateral(6)		
	3 Glumes none (or minute and the stamens 6)(a)	0]
	3 Glumes present, at least 1 conspicuous(4) 4 Pales of the flower thin and soft, often awned(b)		
	4 Pales of the flower corlaceous,—* tipped with awns(f)		
	-* awnless(g)		
	8 Spikes cylindric, the spikelets condensed all around(e)		
	5 Spikes prismatic, spikelets sessile in rows(v)		
	6 Spikelets rounded on the back, appressed to the rachis(q)Tribe	0	5
	6 Spikelets acutely keeled on the back, imbricated on each other(x)	e 1	0
	-* Flowers paniculate(k)	8	7
	7 Lower flower of the spikelet abortive(8) 8 Pales corlaceous, firmer in texture than the glumes. Paniculate(g)		
	8 Pales membranous, thinner than the glumes. Spicate(bb)		
	9 Flowers in 2- or 4-rowed,—* equilateral spikes(v)		
	—* unilateral spikes(x)		
	9 Flowers in panicles more or less diffuse(10)		
	10 Pale awned at the tip or awnless(n)	0	8
	10 Pale awned on the back or below the tip(k)Tribe	е	7
	()RYZEÆ. (Spikelets 1-flowered, panicled. Glumes obsolete. Stamens 1-6.)		
	a Flowers perfect, flattened laterally, awnless.—Glumes 0. Stam. 2 or 3. Cut GrassLeersl.		
	—Glumes minute. Stamens 6. RiceORYZ. a Flowers monœcious, both kinds in the same panicle. Stamens 6. Indian RiceZIZANIA		
	" Flowers monectous, each kind in separate panicles. Stamens 5—12. 8Luziol.		
2	AGROSTIDE E. (Spikelets 1-flowered, panieled. Glumes and pales thin. Grain free.)	-	
Ī	b Flowers surrounded at base with a tuft of long, silky hairs	. 1	0
	b Flowers naked or thinly bearded at base(c)		
	c Glumes both long-awned and longer than the awned pales POLYFOGOS		
	c Glumes both awn-pointed (or minute and the pale awned)	A. I	8
	c Glumes awnless, conspicuous(d)		_
	d Pale stalked in the glumes, awned on the back, monandrous. Sweet ReedCINN		
	d Pale sess. in the glumes, 3-androus,—acute, awnless. Glumes shorter Sporobolus —obtuse, often awned on back. Beat tfAgrostis		
5.	PHLEOIDE Ee Glumes united at base, awnless. Pale 1, awnedALOPKCURUS.		
	—e Glumes distinct, mucronate. Pales 2, awnless. TimothyРиссим.		
	-e Glumes distinct, pointless. Pales 2, awnless		
4.	STIPACE E f Awn of the flower simple, straight, deciduous ORYZOPSIS.		
	-f Awn of the flower simple, twisted, very long		
	-f Awn of the flower triple or 3-parted. Poverty Grass	14	6
Đ,	PANICE E. (Spikelets 2-fwd., lower flower abortive. Glumes very unequal. 5 Pale coriaceous.) g Spikelet apparently 1 flowered, the lower glume wanting and the single abortive pale		
	supplying its place.—Flowers spicate, unilateral	13	7
	-Flowers diffusely panicled, all alike. Millet GrassMILIUM.		
	-Flowers paniculate, 2 sorts, one under groundAMPHICARPUM.		
	g Spikelet evidently 2-flowered, both glumes present, abortive flower neutral or \$(h)		
	A Flowers paniculate, -without awns or spines. Pale cartilaginous. Panic G PANICUM.	. 20	0
	-without awns or spines. Pales herbaceousPenicillaria.		
	-with the glumes and pale coarsely awned. Cock-spur. OPLISMENUS.		
	A Flowers spike-panicled,—each with an invol. of awned pedicels. Fox-tailSETARIA		
	-each with a hardened, burr-like invol. Burr GrassCENCHRUS 'HALARIDEÆi Sterile flowers 2 minute rudiments. Panicle spicate		
£	- Sterile flowers 2 awned pales. Panicle spicate		
	-i Sterile flowers both 2-valved, 2. Panicle open		
2	AVENER. (Spikelets 2 - 00 - flowered, panicled. Glumes large. Pale award below the tip.)	-	
	by Spikelet with 1 perfect flower and 1 awned staminate flower—above. Soft Grass Holcus.	28	3
	-below ARBHENATHERUM		
	4 Spikelet with definitely 2 perfect flowers. Pale subentire, awn dorsal	22	1
	4 Spikelet with 2 or more perfect flowers. Pale 2-toothed at apex(m)		

	m Awn between the two teeth, twisted; glumes very large
	m Awn dorsal below the middle (except in the cultivated Oat). Oat
	m Awn dorsal above the middle.—Flowers 2—5. Teeth cuspidate
	-Flowers 5 - CO. Teeth acutish. BromeBROMUS. 33
	FESTUCACE E. (Spikelets 2 - 00 - flowered, panicled, awnless, or the lower pale tipped with a straight bristle or awn. Glumes 2.)
	s Glumes definitely 2, all the lower flowers of the spikelet perfect(o)
	a Glumes several, indefinite, the lower flowers abortive and glume-like(p)
	o Flowers fringe-bearded at the base. Pales 3-cuspidate or entire(q)
	o Flowers beardless. Lower pale mucronate or awn-pointed (except in one Festuca)(r)
	o Flowers beardless. Lower pale obtuse or acute, not at all awned(s)
	q Lower pale 2- or 3-cuspidate and 1-2-awned. Upper pale entire
	q Lower pale 2-cuspidate and 1-awned. Upper pale entire. 8-12fARUNDO. 35
	q Lower and upper pale both entire and pointless at apex
	q Lower pale long-pointed, white as well as the glumes and hair. Pampas GrassGYNERIUM. 37
	r Glumes and pales keeled,—herbaceous, 5-veined. Flowers glomerateDactylis. 38
	-membranous, 3-veined. Panicle spicate
	r Glumes and pales rounded on the back,—both coriaceous. Grain freeDIARRHENA. 40
	-pale papery, grain adherent. FescueFESTUGA. 41
	* Spikelets 2-3-flowered, with some abortive terminal flowers. Pale papery, not keeled(t)
	t Upper glume broad-obovate, shorter than the flower
	Spikelets 2-50-flowered, all perfect. Pales usually thin(u)
	u Lower pale keeled, 3-veined, membranous like the glumes
	u Lower pale keeled, 5-veined, usually cobwebbed at base. Spear Grass
	u Lower pale convex-keeled, obscurely 9-veined. Panicle spikedBrizopyrum. 46
	u Lower pale convex, 7-(-5)-veined, never webbed at base. MannaGLYCERIA. 47
	u Lower pale convex-ventricous, cordate, obscurely veined. Quake BRIZA. 48
	p lierbaceous.—Flowers glabrous, awnless, falcate-pointedUNIOLA. 49
	. —Flowers silky-villous at base. Tall, stout. ReedPHRAGMITES. 50
	p Woody, tall (the flowering branches low). Flowers short-awnedARUNDINARIA. 51
9.	HORDEACEÆ. (Spikelets 1-10-flowered, sessile, alternate in a spike. Rachis jointed.)
	* Spikes several. Spikelet solitary at each joint, 1-floweredLEPTURUS. 52
	o Spike single.—Spikelets 1-flowered, 3 at each joint. Barley
	—Spikelets 2- (O-nowered, -several at each joint. Medgenog
	20 Glume 1, in front of the spikelet which is edgewise to the rachis. DarnelLolium. 55
	w Glumes 2, opposite.—Spikelet 3 - 00 - flowered. Witch G. WheatTRITICUM. 56
	-Spikelet 2-flowered. RyeSECALE. 57
LU.	CHLORIDE A. (Spikelets in 1-sided jointless spikes, 1 - O flowered. Upper flower abortive.)
	x Spikes very slender, many, in an equilateral raceme(y)
	y Spikes raceme-like. Spikelets with several perfect flowers LEPTOCHLOA. 58
	y Spikes with sessile, 2-flowered spikelets, one flower a rudiment
	z Spikes slender, several, digitately arranged above, or, in No. 60, axillary(z)
	Spikelets with 1 perfect flower,—awnless, globular, no rudiment
	-awnless, oblong, with a rudimentCYNODON. 61
	-awned, glume 3-lobedEUSTACHYS. 62 -awned, glume acute
	* Spikelets with several perfect flowers.—Flowers awnless
	-Flowers awnedDactyloctenium. 65
	■ Spikes thick and dense, 1 — ∞. Spikelets with 1 perfect flower(aa)
	aa Spikes several or many. Flower with no rudimentSPARTINA. 66
	as Spikes I, few, or many. Flower with a terminal rudimentBOUTELOUA. 67
	aa Spike solitary, recurved. Awns terminal and dorsal
7	BACCHARIER. (Spikelets in pairs or 3's, 2-flowered, the lower flower abo tive. Fertile pales
	thinner than the glumes, except in No. 72.)
	M Flowers (the fertile) imbedded in the cavities of glabrous, jointed spikes(cc)
	cc Spikes monœcious, & abortive, & below, both naked. Sesame
	2 Spikes monœcious & above panicled, 2 below enveloped in husks. MaizeZEA. 70
	Spikes uniform,—terete. The pedunculate spikelet abortiveROTTECLIA 71
	-compressed. Both spikelets fertile

Ab	Flowers not imbedded, spicate or panicled, mostly long-bearded(dd)	
	dd Both spikelets of each pair fertile.—Lower flower awned. Plume G£RIANTHUS. 73	
	-Flowers awnless. Sugar-cane Sagcharum. 74	
	dd Only one spikelet of each pair fertile.—Fls. and rachis hairy. Beard GAndropogon. 75	
	-Flowers and rachis smoothishSorghum. 76	
	dd The lower spikelet on each spike fertile, in a bony shell. Job's-tears	

1. LEÉRSIA, Sol. Cut Grass. False Rice. Spikelets 1-flwd., flat, fls. §. Glumes 0. Pales boat-form, nearly equal, awnless, ciliate, enclosing the free flat grain (caryopsis). 24 Swampy grasses. Lvs. very rough backward. Fl. in secund panicled racemes. June, Aug.

2 L. lenticulàris Mx. Cutch-fly Grass. Spkl. roundoval (c) when closed, closely imbricated; stam. 2 (d); ovary ovate (e); plant smooth isl.. Ponds and low grounds, Ill. to Va., and S.: rare. Fls. said to close on flies.

3 L. Virginica Willd. Spkl. small, closely appressed to the branchlet; stam. 2, pales white, with green veins, slightly ciliate. Wet shades. Aug.

4 L. hexandra Swtz. Panicle erect, narrow, exserted, 2-4'; spkl. loosely imbricated, lance-oblong; stam. 6. Culms branched, 1-5f. Water. Fla.

2. ORŸZA, L. RICE. Spikelets 1-flwd., g Glumes minute or obsolete, pales compressed-boat-shaped, the lower larger and usually awned. Stamens 6. Grain oblong, smooth, free in the pales. ① Fls. paniculate.

 satīva. Culm 2-4f, lvs. orosdly linear, the ligule 1' long. A most important cereal, cultivated South in meadows and inundated grounds.

3. ZIZÀNIA, Gron. Indian Rice. Stout water-grasses, with large monœcious panicles. Glumes 0. Pales 2, thin, narrow, the lower one with a straight awn in the \mathfrak{P} . Stam. 6 in the $\mathfrak{E}(b)$.

1 Z. aquatica L. Panicle ample, 1-2f, the lower branches spreading, sterile (a), upper fertile; awns (d) long (1½'); grain slender, 6-8', very caducous, tarinaceous. Marshes, Aug. Culm 5-8f. Lvs. broad.

2 Z. miliàcea Mx. Sterile and fertile fis, intermixed in the ample panicle; pales with short (1-3") awns. Culm 6-10f. Leaves narrow. Ohio, and S.

4. LUZIOLA, Juss. Spikelets and fls. as in Zizània, but the 3 and 2 in separate panicles on

the same root. Sta. 5-11, anth. very long. Grain ovoid. 24 Aquatic, with long narrow leaves.

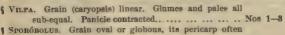
L. Alabamensis Chapm. Culms 4-6', 1-lvd., the leaf 1-2f long, its purple sheath enclosing the bract and peduncle; panicle few-flowered; epikelet lance-ovate, on erect jointed pedicels. Alabama: rare.



5. AGRÓSTIS, L. BENT GRASS. Spikelets 1-flwd. Glumes 2, subequal, awnless, usually longer than the flower. Pales 2, thin, pointless, naked, the lower 3-5-veined, sometimes awned on the back, the upper often minute or wanting. Grain free. Mostly 24, cæspitous, with slender culms and open panicles.



- TRICHODIUM. Upper pale minute or wanting.
 Panicle thin, capillary...(*)
- 1 A. vulgaris With. Red-top (a). Culm erect, 1—2f; pan. purple, oblong, with short branches; ligules very short; lower pale (b) 3-veined, twice longer than the upper, nearly awnless. A valuable grass: common.
- 2 A. alba L. Florin G. Culm decumbent and rooting at the lower joints, then as cending 1-3f, stoloniferous; ligules long (3-4"); pan. greenish-white, or purplish, contracted; pale 5-veined, awned or not. Common.
- 3 A. canina L. Dog's or Brown B. Decumbent and rooting at base, 1—2f; leaves setaceous-rolled; pan. brownish; lower pale and awn exserted. Wet meadows. E. § 3. alpina. Culms low, in tufts, with wide panicles, and twisted awns. Mts.
- 4 A. arachnoides Ell. Erect, 5-8', pan. ‡ its length; lvs. linear-setaceous; lower paie, †'', lie awn as fine as a gossamer, twisted, 3-4'' long. S. C., Ga., and W. Apr.
- 5 A. seabra Willd. Rough Hair G. Erect from a decumbent base, 1-2f, very slender, all scabrous-hispid; pan. large, capillary, spkl. purplish, (c, glumes, d, flower). The thin, airy panicles are at length driven before the wind. Fields and pastures, June-Aug.
 - β. perennans. Panicle pale-green, the branches shorter. In damp shades.
 - γ. oreophila. Pan. less diffuse; lower pale with a short twisted awn Mts.
- 6 A. clata Trin. Culms stoutish, simple, erect, 2—3f; lvs. broadly linear, pan. pur ple, with long subservet whorled branches dense-flowered half their length; gls. 14/long, lower pale 5-veined, 1". Swamps, N. J. to Ky., and S. Sept., Oct.
- 6. SPORÓBOLUS, Br. DROP-SEED GRASS. Spikelets 1-flwd. Gls. 2, the lower smaller. Fls. sessile. Pales 2, awnless, usually longer than the glumes. Sta. 2 or 3. Grain deciduous, free. 24 Tough, wiry, with rolled rigid leaves and contracted panicles often half-enclosed in the sheath.



loose on the seed...(a)

a Glumes very unequal, one of them as long as the purplish pales....... Nos. 4-6

- Glumes equal or unequal, both shorter than the pales. Sheaths beardless...(b)
 b Panicle contracted, spikeform, sheathed or exserted. Lvs. involute... Nos. 7, 8
 b Panicle capillary, open. Often a 2d flower or rudiment. Lvs. flat... Nos. 9, 10
- 1 S. vaginæfiòrus Torr. (a.) Culms in tufts, simple, ascending, 6-12'; lvs \(\frac{2}{4}\)'; panicles lateral and terminal, mostly concealed in the tumid sheaths; grain \(\frac{1}{2}\) snorter than the 2" pales. (1) Dry gravel. More common W. and S.



- 2 S. Virgínieus (L.) Like No. 1, but the root is 2, the culms brancled, often de cumbent, and the spikelets very small (1") and many. Coast, S. Sept., Oct.
- 3 S. cuspidata (Torr.) Glumes very acute, the lower pale cuspidate; pan. terminal, slender, few-flowered; spikelet nearly 2". 2 Maine, and Canada.
- 4 S. cryptándrus (Torr.) Culm 2-3f; sheaths strongly bearded at the throat, terminal panicle pyramidal, exserted, the lateral concealed; pales equaling the upper glume (1"), twice longer than the lower. 24 Sandy coasts and shores. Aug.
- 5 S. júnceus (Mx.) Glaucous, erect, 1-2f; leaves erect, 2-6' by 1"; pan. open, stalked, narrow, loose; glumes ovate, obtuse, the upper 1\frac{1}{1}", lower \frac{1}{1}", anth. and stig. white. 24 Common in dry barrens, Penn., W., and S. No lateral pan. Aug.-Oct.
- 6 S. heterólepis (Gr.) Lowest lvs. as long as the culm, 1-2f; upper gl. 3", subulate, longer, lower cuspidate, shorter than the pales; panicle very thin, stalked, open; grain globular, 1". Dry places, Conn. to Wis. Aug.
- 7 S. asper Kunth. (c) Lowest lvs. very long (1-3f), involute-filiform; culms 1-2f; panicle contracted, partly or wholly enclosed; glumes unequal, white, much shorter than the oblong obtuse pales (3"); grain oval. Sands. Sept.
- 8 S. Indicus Br. Erect, 2-3f; pan. long (1f), very narrow, its short branches appressed; glumes unequal; grain oval. Dry grounds, S.: common. May-Sept.
- 9 S. compréssus Kunth. Culm erect, 1-2t, leafy, much compressed, branched at base; pan. thin, 6-10'; gl. acute, \(\frac{4}{2}\); pales 1", obtuse. Sandy bogs, N. J. Sept.
- 10 S. serótinus (Torr.) Culm filiform, compressed, 10-18', few-lvd.; pan. capillary, diffuse; glumes \(\frac{1}{2}''\), ovate, obtuse; pales \(\frac{1}{2}''\). Wet sands, Maine to N. J. Sept.
- 7. CINNA, L. SWEET REED-GRASS. Spkl. 1-flwd., flat. Gl. 2, subequal, awnless, the upper a little longer than the subequal pales, which are short-stiped. Lower pale with a short awn on the back. Sta. 1. Grain oblong, free. 4 Erect, tall and simple, with a large panicle green or slightly purplish. July, Aug.



- 1 C. péndula Trin. (a) Culm 3-51; lvs. broad-linear, with conspicuous ligules; pan. pale-green, 1f, nodding, with its drooping branches in whorls of 4's or 5's; awn exserted. A fine grass in damp woods, much sought by cattle.
- 2 C. arundinacea Willd. Bright green, 3-6f; pan. erect, green-purple, 10'; lower pale outuse, its awn not exceeding its obtuse point. Handsomer than No. 1, its spikelets twice larger (21'). Shady woods.
- 8. MUHLENBERGIA, Schr. Drop-seed Grass. Spkl. 1-flwd. Glumes persistent, bristle-pointed or acute, rarely obtuse. Pales sessile, usually hairy at base, deciduous with the enclosed grain, green, the lower awned or mucronate at apex. Sta. 2—3. Culms often branched. July—Sept.

 - § TRICHÓCHLOA. Glumes small. Lower pale 3-veined. Panicle capillary.......Nos. 8, 4
- 1 M. aristata Pers. Erect, simply, 1-2f; lvs. broad-linear; pan. terminal, simple,

- 3-4'; spkl. large, few; lower pale 6" (12-18" with its awn), 5-veined; upper pale, with an abortive pedicel in the groove of its back; sta. 2. 24 Rocky hills,
- 2 M. diffusa Schr. (d) Decumbent, diffuse, branching, 8-18', lvs. 2-3'; panicles very slender, terminal and lateral; spikelets 2" (4" with its awn), white with green spots; glumes (g) extremely minute, white. Shady places: frequent.
- 3 M. capillàris Kunth. Hair G. Erect, very slender, 11-3f, simple; pan. purple, large, diffuse, branches 1-4', as fine as hairs; pales long-awned. Dry soils.
- 4 M. trichópodes (Ell.) Panicle erect, oblong, not diffuse, green; lower pale tipped with a short awn. Culms 3f, leaves flat. Pine barrens, S. (Agrostis, Ell.)
- 5 M. glomerata Trin. Glaucous, erect, subsimple, 14-3f, lvs. 3-5'; pan. spike-like, dense, interrupted, 2-3'; glumes 2", pales 1". Bogs, northward.
- 6 M. Mexicana Trin. (a) Culms much branched, ascending 2-3-5f; leaves lance linear; pan, many, the lateral half-sheathed, dense, and narrow; glumes and pales subequal (1") or one glume longer. Damp shades; common.
- purpurea. Culms wiry, branched only at base; panicle purple. Ill. J. Wolf.
 M. sobolifera (Muhl.) (b) Like the last, but the panicles are more slender, or filiform, and the glumes shorter than the pales. Hardly distinct. Woods.
- 8 M. sylvática T. & G. (s) Culms ascending, branched, diffuse, 2-3f; pan. slender, rather dense; glumes subequal, scarce shorter than the lower pale (1"), whose awn is 2-4". Rocky shades,
 - N. England to N. J., and W. (Agrostis, Muhl.)
 \$\beta\$. *! ulpina. Very glancoue; pan. very dense, racemelike; glumes abruptly short-awned: pale about as long as its awn. N. Y. H. B. Lord
- 9 M. Willdenovil Trin. (w) Culm and leaves as in the last; pan. very slender, loose-flowered; glume bristle-pointed, i shorter than the pale, whose awn is 3—4 times as long as the spikelet. Rocky woods; com.
- 9. POLYPÒGON, Desf. POLYPOG G. Spkl. 1-flwd., densely panicled. Glumes subequal, sim-

ilarly awned, much longer than the flower (c). Lower pale usually awned near the tip. Stam. 3. Grain free,

- P. Monspeliénsis Desf. (a) Culm simple, if or more; lvs. lance-linear, 2-5'; pan spike-like, 2-3', pale; gl. (b) 1", their awns 2". N. England, and S.
- 10. CALAMAGRÓSTIS, Adans. Spkl. 1-flwd. Glumes subequal, acute or pointed. Pales bearded at the base, lower one mucronate, mostly awned below the tip, upper often with an abortive rudiment of a second flower. 24 Culms simple, tall, paniculate, from creeping rhizomes.
 - § CALAMAGRÓSTIS. No rudiment. Panicle expanding, loose. Pales awnless. ..., Nos. 1, 3
 - § DEYÉUXIA. Rudiment a hairy pedicel. Lower pale awned. Spikelet 2-3"...(a)
- 1 C. brevipilis (Torr.) Slender, 3-4f; leaves broad-linear, flat; pan. purple, with



- capillary branches; gl. unequal, shorter than the pales; beard very short, not half the length of the pales. 24 Sandy swamps, N. J.: rare. Sept.
- 2 C. longifolia Hook. Stout, 2-4f; lvs. rigid, involute, long-filiform-pointed; upper glume as long as the pales; hairs half as long. Shores of the great lakes. Aug.
- 3 C. Canadénsis Beauv. (c) Blue-joint. Rigidly erect, 3—5f; leaves flat; panicle oblong, its branches in 4's and 5's; gl. longer (1\frac{1}{2}') than the pales, purplish; awn from the middle of the pale, as fine as the long beard. A good grass: common N. July.
- 4 C. Langsdórfil Trin. Spikelets 24" long; awn stouter than the soft beard. Otherwise like No. 3. White Mts., N. H., Isle Royal, L. Sup. (Porter), August.
- 5 C. confinis Nutt. (a) Lvs. flat, panicle narrow, dense, reddish; gl. ovate, 2", equaling the flower (b); beard is shorter than the pales; awn from below the middle. not exserted. Cnim 2-5f. Penn. (Jackson), Penn Yan, N. Y. (Sartwell). July.
- 6 C. stricta Trin. Differs from No. 5 only in its rigid leaves rolled at the point, its awn from below the middle, its beard as long as the pales. Lakes, N. Aug.
- 7 C. Nuttalliana Steud. Lvs. flat; pan. dense; glumes 3", long-pointed, ½ longer than the pales; awn from near the tip of the pale; beard some shorter than the pale Swamps, Mass. to N. Car. (C. coarctata Torr.) Aug.
- 8 C. purpuráscens Br. Culm 1—14f; pan. spike-like, 3—7', purplish; gls. rather obtuse, less than 2"; beard scanty, short, \(\frac{1}{2}\) as long as the rudiment, \(\frac{1}{2}\) as long as the pales; awn short, straight. White Mountains, N. H., Mt. Marcy, N. Y. (Peck.)
- 9 C. Pérteri Gr. Slender, 2-4f; lvs. flat; pan. very narrow, 4-6'; glumes fully 2". exceeding the pales; hairs few, short, almost none at the base of the lower pale; awn contorted. Huntingdon Co., Penn. (Porter). July.
- 10 C. arenària Roth. Sand Reed. Rhizomes creeping extensively, culms stout. erect, 2—4f; ivs. rolled and rush-like; pan. spike-form, with erect appressed branches 6—10'; spkl. very flat. Sandy beaches, northward. August.
- 11. ALOPECÙRUS, L. FOX-TAIL G. Spikelets 1-flwd. Gl. flat-keeled, connate at base, subequal. Upper pale 0, lower flat-keeled, awned on the back below the middle. Sta. 3. Paniele contracted into a cylindric dense spike.



- 1 A. aristulàtus Mx. Wild F. Ascending from a bent base, 1-2f, glaucous; spike slender, 1-2' by 2\forall'', grayish; glumes (a) and pale obiuse, equal; awn (b) scarcely exserted (c, ovary and stigmas). In wet places. June—August.
- 2 A. geniculatus L. Bent F. Ascending from a bent base, 1-2f; spike 2-2f': upper leaf scarce longer than its sheath; glumes pubescent, obtuse; awn geniculate far surpassing the culm. Wet meadows, East. §
- 3 A. pratense L. Meadow F. Erect, stout, 11-21; spike about 2'; upper leaf shorter than its sheath; gl. ciliate; awn twisted, nearly thrice longer than its pale Fields and pastures, Northern States. A good grass.
- 12. PHLEUM, L. CAT-TAIL G. Glumes equal, flat-keeled, mucronate or rostrate, longer than the truncate awnless pales. Compound spike cylindric and very dense. June, July.
- 1 P. pratense L. Timothy. Herd's G. (a) Erect, rigid, 2—4f; lvs. broad-linear, flat; glumes alike cuspidate, in a long dense terete green spike. A grass of the highest value for hav in the North, but will not flourish South.
- 2 P. alpinum L. Erect, 1f; lvs. shorter than the sheaths; spike oblong-ovoid, 4-5 long; awns as long as their glumes. White Mountains, and Arctic Am.
 - 13. CRYPSIS, Ait. Compound spk. oblong, many-bracted and sheathed

at base. Glumes and pales awnless, subequal, of similar texture. Grain glabrous, free. Turfy grasses, none native. C. schenoides Lam. Tufted, glaucous, 3-12'; lvs. 2-3', long-pntd.; apk. oblong. (1) Waste ground, E. Penn., Del., etc. § Eur.

14. ORYZÓPSIS, Mx. MOUNTAIN RICE. Spkl. 1-fiwd. in a slender spicate paniele. Gl. membranous at edge, subequal, about equaling the oblong, terete, short-stiped flower. Lower pale coriaceous, involute, enclosing the grain, and tipped with a simple, jointed awn. 24

1 0. melanocárpa Mnhl. Culm leafy to the top, 1-11f; leaves lance-linear; rachis flexuous; few-flwd.; gl. 5-6"; awn thrice longer (1') than its blackish pale. 2t Rocky woods and hills, Middle States, and northward. Aug.

2 O. asperefolia Mx. (a) .Culm 10-20', its sheaths leafless; lvs. 1 or 2, subradical, erect, rigid, pungent, 1f; the simple pan. 2-4' long; gl. (b) whitish, 3'; awn crooked, 6" long, its pale and grain whitish. 2t Woods, N. States and Canada, May.

3 O. Canadénsis (Poir.) Culm slender, 9—18', naked above; lower sheaths bearing rigid, involute-filiform leaves; pan. 1—2'; awn short or 0. Rocks, N. May.

15. STIPA, L. FEATHER G. The flower deciduous from the glumes with its sharp and bearded stipe. Pales coriaceous, short, the lower embracing the upper and the slender grain, and bearing a long twisted or bent awn. 24 Leaves narrow. Pan. loose. (See Addenda.)

1 S. avenacea L. Black Oat-G. (c) Culm naked above, 2—3f; lvs. mostly radical, setaceous; pan. 4—6' long, the capillary branches at length diffuse; gl. (a) equaling the blackish fruit; awn (b) 2—3' long, twisted below, bent: common. July.

2 S. júncea Pursh. Weather G. Culm 2—3f; leaves rolled-threadform, long; glume slender-pointed, twice longer than the fruit; awn contorted, bent, 4—6' long. The pungent stipe adheres like tick-seed. Prairies, Ill., Mo., and N. May—July.

3 S. PENNATA. Feather G. From Europe. Culm 2f; lvs. rolled threadform at apex; gl. awn-pointed, 1'; awn 8-16' long, twisted below, softly plumous above, and "worn (says Gerard) by sundry ladics instead of feathers." Cultivated.

16. ARISTIDA, L. BEARD G. POVERTY G. Panicle contracted and racemous. The flower stiped in the unequal glumes. Lower pale with 3 awns at the tip variously contorted.—Culms branching. Leaves narrow, often rolled. In sterile soils. Aug.—Oct.

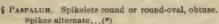




c Awns about equal, spreading.—Lower gl. longer than the upper.....Nos. 5—7
—Glumes equal, or the lower shorter....Nos. 8, 9

- 1 A. tuberculòsa N. Cuim rigid, 8-20', with tubercles in the axils of the numerous branches; pan. large and loose; glume linear, awned, 1'; triple awn (d) 2', united half-way up, thence involved and spreading. (1) Mountains, N. J., and W.
- 2 A. dichótoma Mx. (a) Culm 8-12', dichotomously branched; gl. 3-4"; lateral awns erect, minute, the middle awn (b) as long as the pale (3"), twice bent to the form of a bayonet. ① Dry sandy fields: common.
- 3 A. ramosissima Engelm. Culms diffusely branched; gl. 9-10", awn-pointed: lateral awns 2, middle awn 1', spreading. (i) Sands, Ill., Ky.
- 4 A. grácilis Ell. Very slender, †—1‡f; pan. virgate, 4—8'; glume and flower equal, (2†—3"); middle awn 9—10", horizontal, the lateral erect. ① Sandy places.
 β. cirgata. Taller (2—3f), pan. 1f; gl. and fl. shorter (2"). S. (Chapman).
- 5 A. lanata Poir. Culms 2—4f, stout, branched from base; Ivs. flat, with woolly sheaths; pan. 1—2f, woolly in its axils; upper glume, lower (purplish) pale and lateral awns each 4—5", middle awn some longer. 2 Sandy soils, S.
- 6 A. splcifórmis Ell. Culms 1—3f. rigid, simple; lvs. rolled, rigid, smooth; pau. spike-form, dense; flower 1' long, awns as long, gl. much shorter. 2t Wet sands, S.
- 7 A. purpuráscens Poir. (c) Culms slender, 2—3f; lvs. scarcely rolled; pan. If long, loosely spicate; glume and fl. 4—5", purplish; awns 1', spreading, 2 Sandy,
- A. stricta Mx. Culms 2-3f, strictly erect, with long rigid rolled lvs.; pan. loosely racemous, 1f; gl. 6-7", fl. 6", lateral awns 7-9", central 9-15". 2 Va., and S.
-) A. oligántha Mx. Culms 1-14f, in tufts; raceme few-flowered; glume and fl. 9". very slender, awns capillary, divaricate, 18-30" long. Prairies, W. and S.

17. PASPALUM, L. Spikelets plano convex, in one-sided spikes. Glumes (apparently) 2, membranous, equal, ovate or orbicular, closely applied to the fertile flower. Grain coated with the smooth coriaceous pales. (But theoretically, the lower glume is obsolete, and its place supplied by the empty pale of an abortive flower. In Nos. 15—17 the lower glume appears, under a lens, as a mere rudiment.)—Spikes linear, the flowers in 2—4 rows.



- § DIGITARIA. Spikelets ovate to lanceolate, acute. Spikes often digitate...(**)
 - * Terminal spike mostly solitary, rarely 2, 1" wide, long-stalked.............No. 1

 - ** Rachis lear-like, broader than the spikelets. Spikes alternate Nos. 8, 9
 - ** Rachis narrower than the spikelets. Spikes digitate...(a)
 - a Glumes (gl. and pale) about equal, as long as the flower...(b)
 - a Als. (both conspicuous) one or both very short. Spks. 4-9. ... Nos. 16, 17
- 1 P. setaceum Mx. Culm slender, ascending, 1-2f, naked above; lvs. linear, flat, 2-3" wide, soft, hairy; spikes very slender, 2-4', 1 or 2 on the long pedancle, often

- a shearned axillary one below; spikelets small, \(\frac{1}{2}\), in pairs, but seeming 2-rowed, very smooth 24 Prv or wet, Mass. to Ill., and S. Aug.
- 2 P. laeve Mx. (p) Culm erect, 1\(\frac{1}{4}\)—3f; lvs. broad-linear, hairy at base or smooth; spikes 3-5; spikelets (a. b) single, contiguous, in 2 rows on the narrow straightish rachis, round and smooth, 1\(\frac{1}{4}\). 24 Grassy banks, Ct. to Ind., and S. Aug.

 B. altissimum. Strict, tall; sheaths flattened close on the spikes.
- 3 P. angustifòlium Le Cont. Cuin. wiry, 2-3f; lvs. linear-filiform, compressed-carinate; spikes 2 or 3, 1-2"; rachis narrow, flexuous; spikelets round-oval, brown, 1", in 2 rows. Whole plant glabrous. 2 Wet places. Ga., Fla., La. B. S. tenue. Spikes 4 or 5, very slender, 3-rowed; lvs. and sheaths ciliate. N. J.,
- 1 P. praccox Walt. Culm erect, 3-4f; lvs. long, narrow, smooth; sheaths purple, smooth or hairy; spikes 3-6, bearded at base, dense; rachis straight and flat; spkl. orbicular, in 3 rows, often brown. 2 Swamps, S. May, June,
- 5 P. dasyphyllum Ell. Culm rigid, erect, 2-3f; lvs. linear, and with the sheaths hairy all over; spikes 2-5, large, 2-4'; spkl. orbicular-oval, near 2", in 2 or 3 rows under the very flexuous rachis. 2t Dry fields, S. July-Oct.
 - β. Floridanum. Lvs. long and narrow; spikelets in 3 rows. Damp, S.
- 66 P. virgatum L. Culm 11—3f; lvs. broad-linear, ciliate near the base; spikes 3—12, 2—4'; rachis broad, but narrower than the 3—4 rows of small (1") roundish spikelets; glume 3-veined. (1) Moist soils, S. July—Oct.
 - β. undulatum. Upper glume (pale) undulate-rugous at edge.
 - y. latifolium. Lvs. very broad (6-9"); spikelets larger (11").
- 7 P. Jacemulòsum N. Culm erect, firm, 2-3f; lvs. long, linear, soft-hairy; spikes 3-4. raceme-like, 2-6'; spkl. oval, in remote pairs, 1\(\frac{1}{2}'\), the glume 5-veined, tawny. 2 Dry soils, S (P. interruptum C-B.) Aug., Sept.
- 8 P. fluitans K. Culms floating or ascending, 12-20'; lvs. lance-linear, on open sheaths; spikes 20-50, 1-2\(\frac{1}{2}\), rachis 1" wide. flat, pointed, out-running the minute white spikelets beneath them. (1) River swamps, Ill. to Va., and S. Oct.
- P. Walterianum Schlt. Culm and lvs. as in P. fluitans. Spikes 3-5, 2-3', partly sheathed; rachis not out-running the white (1") spkl. Wet, N. J., and S. Jl. +
- 10 P. Digitària Poir. Assurgent, 1-24f; lvs. broad-linear, flat, on long sheaths, spikes slender, 3-5', a pair at top of the long ped. and some axillary sheathed below; spkl. lanceolate, rachis flattened vertically. 2 Woods, Va., and S. Jl.-Sept.
- 11 P. conjugătum Berg. Erect, 1-2f; lvs. short (2-4'); spikes a pair at top, (rarely axillary), very slender, 3'; spikelets minute, white. ovate. ① N. Orl. §
- 12 P. glabrum (Gaud.) Culms decumbent, spreading, 8-15'; lvs. short; spikes 2-4, spreading, 1-2', slender; spkl. ovate, purple. \(\frac{1}{4}\)', 2-rowed; upper gl. equaling the fl., lower minute. (1) Sandy fields, N. J., and S. \(\frac{1}{2}\) (P. ambiguum, DC.) Aug. +
 - 3 P. distichum L. Culms assurgent, 12-18'; lvs. broad-linear; spikes 2 or 3, erect, near the top, 1\(\frac{1}{4}\)-2\(\frac{1}{4}'\); rachis linear, narrower than the 2 or 3 rows of whitish ovate 1\(\frac{1}{4}''\) spikelets. 2\(\frac{1}{4}\) Wet grounds, S. States. Plant smoothish. July, Aug.
- 14 P. tristichum Le C. Culm ascending, 1—2f; peduncles from the upper joint, 1—3, filiform, each bearing 3 filiform subcrect spikes; spkl. whitish, lance-ovate, minute; rachis flexuous. Wet places. 24 Ga., Fla., to La. Aug.
- 15 P. filiforme Swtz. Culm filiform, erect, 1—14f; lvs. short; spikes 2—6, filiform, erect; rachis filiform; spkl. oblong, 4", in 3's; lower glume obsolete, upper as long as the flower. Dry soils, (1) Ms. to Ky., and 8.
- 16 P. serótinum Flgg. Decumbent, rooting, hairy-villous; lvs. short (1-2)', lance-linear; branches each with 3-5 filiform digitate spikes; rachis straight; spkl. lance-ovate, striate, minute. 24 Sandy fields, S. C. to La. Sept., Oct.
- 17 P. sanguinale Lam. Crab or Finger G. (d) Erect, 1—2f, lvs. and sheaths oftener hairy; spikes 5—9, digitate, spreading, 4—6'; rachis flexnous; spkl. (c) oblong-lanceolate, 14'', upper gl. (c) 4 as long as the flower, (e) lower one minute. Waste grounds Aug.—Oct. §

- 18. MILLIUM, L. MILLET G. Spikelets awnless, consisting of 2 coriaceous pales enclosed in apparently 2 glumes, which are longer. (But theoretically the glumes are as in Paspalum.) Sta. 3. Grain coated by the pales. Panicle open.
- M. effusum L. (a) Culm erect, 3-8f; lvs. flat, smooth. pan. diffuse, 6-9' long; spkl. oblong, (c) scattered, acute, 1". Woods, Can. to Ill. and Pa. Summer.



A. Púrshii K. (f) Culm if, erect; lvs. erect, hairy; sheaths hairy, the upper leafless; pan. on a long exserted ped.; &spikelets it' long, the s radical, 2t', the grain terete, same length. Barrens, N. J., and S. Aug.

awnless, the lower much smaller. Fls. 2, dissimilar, the lower of 1 or 2 pales, neutral or \$; the upper \$ of 2 equal cartilaginous polished, concave, awnless pales coating the grain Sta. 3. Stig. 2, plumous, purple. Spikelets in | OF A

simple or compound panicles.

Spikelets acute, or acuminate, very numerous, racemed in large panicles...(*)
 Spikelets obtuse, or barely acute, solitary, pedicillate,

not numerous...(**)

* Abortive fl. neutral, consisting of one pale...(a)

* Abortive flower neutral of 2 pales (b)

* Abortive flower neutral, of 2 pales...(b)

* Abortive flower \$, of 2 pales. Culms erect,

a Panicle ample, capillary, spikelets single on capillary pedicels......Nos. 1, 2

a Panicle not capillary, dense-flowered.... No. 8
b Lower glume as long as the upper, 2", both

•• Abortive flower neutral, consisting of a single pale....................... Nos. 12, 13

•• Abortive flower of 2 pales, the upper small and scarious...(c)

c Leaves narrow (1-5" wide), obscurely veined...(d)
Leaves broad, 5-20" wide, conspicuously veined...(x)

d Spikelets silky-fringed. Lower glume obsolete. 5 Fl. colored.....No. 14 d Spikelets glubrous, or merely pubescent. Lower glume small...(e)

e Spikelets less than 1" long, round-oval. Glume 5-veined ... Nos. 15, 16

e Spikelets 1-1]" long, oval. Glume 9-veined..... Nos. 17, 18

- x Abortive fl. usually staminate. Spikelets obovate, 11''.............Nos. 19, 90 x Abortive flower neutral, never with stamens...(y)

Exotic, cultivated....No. 24

- 1 P. capillare L. Culms thick at base, 1-2f; lvs. broad-linear, and with the sheaths bristly-hairy; panicle ample, pyramidal, capillary, loose; spkl. lance-ovate, acumirate, \frac{1}{2}, purple. (i) Fields and waysides. Aug.
- P. autumnale Bosc. Culm slender, 10-20'; lvs. short, soon rolled, and with the long sheaths glabrous; pan. diffuse, bearded in the axils; ped. long (2-4'), capillary; spkl. lance-oblong; lower gl. minute. Ill. to Car.
- 3 P. proliferum Lam. Glabrous, 2—3f; lvs. broad-linear, on tumid sheaths; panterminal and lateral, pyramidal, ped. sheathed; spkl. elliptic, 1"; lower gl. 1/4 or 1/5 as long as the upper; vf. pointed. Rich shady soils. Aug., Sept. B. geniculatum. Culm thick, geniculate below; pan. dense. Marshes.
- 4 P. gymnocárpum Ell. Culms 2—3f, stout, erect; lvs. lanceolate, 1' wide; pan. large, expanding; spkl. lanceolate, 2", in clusters of 3—5; glumes and neutral pales twice longer than the naked fertile fl. Banks, Ga., Fla., and W.
- 5 P. hlans Ell. Slender, glabrons, decumbent at base, 2f; lvs. narrow; pan. of slender racemes; spkl. ?", lower gl. 1-1 as long as the upper; both fis. coriaceous, divergent or gaping at apex. Damp barrons, S. Ang.—Oct.
- 6 P. agrostoides Muhl. (a) Culm 11—3f, compressed; lvs. long, rough-edged; pan. term. and latera!, pyramidal, purplish, of dense racemes; spkl. (b) 1", lance ovate; upper gl. 3-veined, 1 longer than the lower; neutral pales sub-equal. Jl. 4
- 7 P. anceps Mx. Culm and lvs. as in No. 6. Pan. very large and open; spkl. 14", forked when ripe; upper gl. 5-veined. twice longer than the lower, shorter than the lower neutral pale, which is twice longer than the other pales. N. J., and S. Aug. +
- 8 P. vilfiforme Wood. Very glabrous; pan. at each joint, and term. of loose racemes; spkl. lance-ovate; up. gl. 9-veined, 1½", lower neutral pale a little longer, the other 3 pales a little shorter, lower gl. ½ as long. Meadows, E. Tenn. Aug.
- 9 P. g1bbum Ell. Culm 2—3f, assurgent; lvs. broad-linear, glabrous; pan. 5—6', dense, spindle-form; spkl. tumid, near 2''; lower gl. very small, upper very large, 11-veined, gibbous at base; sterile fl. (\$, Chapm.) neutral. Wet. S. Jl.—Sept.
- 10 P. amàrum Ell. Culm terete, strict, 2-3f; lvs. rolled and rigid (bitter to taste), pan. 6-10', contracted, its smooth branches appressed-erect; spkl. lance-ovate; glumes pointed, the lower 1", upper nearly 2"; sterile fl. 1\frac{1}{2}", anth. orange. Sands.
- 11 P. virgatum L. Culm 3-5f, lvs. flat; pan. large, thin, at length diffuse, 10-20' long; spkl. scattered, ovate, pointed, purplish; upper gl. 2", sterile fl. 1\frac{1}{2}", fertile fl. and lower gl. 1", all divergent when ripe; anth. purple. N. Y.. S., and W. Aug. B. obtinsum. Panicle contracted; spikelets smaller, not pointed, obtusish. N. J.
- 12 P. verrucosum Muhl. Slender, weak, decumbent below, 10-20'; lvs. lance-linear, short; pan. few-flowered; spikelets obovate, bluish, 1-1', beset with fine warty (verrucous) points. (1) Thickets and swamps, not rare. Aug.
- 13 P. villosum Ell. Villous with soft white hairs throughout, 10-20'; lvs. flat, short; pan. small (2-3' long), oblong, loose; spkl. oval, 1", green; upper gl. and 2 fls. equal, lower glame \(\frac{1}{4}\) as long. Evergreen, damp. S. Apr., Maj.
- 14 P. ciliatiflòrum Wood. Fringed G. Erect, strict, 2—3f; lvs. narrow, rigid, flat, ciliate; pan. slender, strict, 3—4'; spkl. 14', oblong, silky-villous glume solitary, equaling the lower staminate pale, 5-veined. Barrens, S. Sept. B. rectum. Lvs. glabrous, erect; sterile fl. neutral, hairs purple.
- 15 P. di. hotomum L. Culm at first simple with one panicle, soon branched, slender, 8-20'; lvs. lance-linear, short, 1-4' by 2-4"; terminal pan. oval, small (1-2'), stalked; spkl. few and small, \frac{1}{2}", round-oval; lower gl. \frac{1}{2} \frac{1}{2} as long as the upper. Common in fields. Junc-Sept.

- 8. nitidum. Smooth, shining; lvs. narrow; ped. long; spkl. oval.
- y. sphærocarpum. Hairy; peduncle long; spkl. rounded, dark-purple.
- 8. barbulatum. Taller; nodes with a ring of deflexed hairs.
- E. lanuginosum. Woolly; lvs. larger; spikelets green; pan. larger.
- Z. spathaceum. Hairy and leafy to the top; panicles sessile.
- 16 P. depauperatum Muhl. Culm simple, strict, tufted, 6-12'; lvs. linear erect, the upper elongated; pan, simple, sessile or becoming long-stalked; spkl. oval, 1-1"; lower gl. 1 as long as the upper 7-veined one. Hills and woods, common. June. Varies with lvs. hairy or smoothish, and
 - β. involutum, with lvs. involute, ending in a long stiff point.
- 17 P. pauciflorum Ell. (c) Culm assurgent, 1-2f; lvs. lanceolate, 3-5' by 5-7" hirsute below as well as the sheaths, faintly 9-veined; pan. open; spkl. (d, e) few, large (1-14"), oval; lower gl. as long as the upper. (x, neutral fl.) Damp shades.
- 18 P. pubéscens Lam. Culm slender, branched, 2-3f; lvs. lance-linear, 3-6' by 3-5", 9-veined, retrorsely hirsute as well as the open sheaths; spkl. oval, 1\dagged", pubes cent, outer glume lanceolate, 1", inner 9-veined. Dry fields. June.
- 19 P. latifolium L. Erect, 1-2f; lvs. lanceolate, dilated and cordate-clasping at base, 3-5' by 1', smoothish, 11-13-veined; pan. exserted, 3' long; spkl. obovate, 14"; lower gl. ovate, 4", upper gl. 9-veined; neutral pales sub-equal, usually with 3 stamens. In moist shady places: common. June, July.
- 20 P. xanthophysum Gr. Cuim simple or branched below, 9-15'; lvs. lanceolate, 3-6' by 5-7", not dilated at the ciliate clasping base; pan. long-stalked, raceme-like; spkl. few, round-obovate, 11"; lower gl. ovate, 1 as long as the upper 9-nerved one; sterile fl. often &. Dry. N. Eng. to Wis. June.
- 21 P. viscidum Ell. Hoary with a dense viscid pubescence, 2-4f, stout; joints with a smooth brown ring; lvs. lance-linear, 3-6' by 6-16"; pan. 4-6', loose; spkl pale, oval, 1"; lower gl. and upper pale minute. Wet. N. J., and S. Aug.
- 22 P. clandestinum L. Culm rigid, leafy, 2-3f; lvs. 3-6' by 1', dilated and cordate at base; sheaths scabrous or rough-hairy, enclosing the lateral and often the terminal dense panicle; spkl. elliptical, 11". Moist woods. July, Aug.
- 23 P. microcarpon Muhl. Erect, simple, glabrous; lvs. lanceolate, broad and clasping at base, veiny, 6-10" wide; pan. long-stalked, diffuse; spkl. small (1), oval numerous, purple; lower gl. minute. Pa., W., and S. July-Sept.
- 24 P. MILIÀCEUM. Millet. Lvs. lance-linear and sheaths hairy; pan. large, open, nod ding; spkl. ovate, solitary; glumes pointed, sub-equal. Turkey.
- 21. PENICILLARIA SPICATA. Erect, 4f, branching, with broad, flat leaves. Panicle cylindric-oblong, 1f in length, compact, consisting of innumerable simple branches, each with 2 or 1 spikelets at the end, and clothed with spreading hairs Each spikelet bears at length a white ripened grain. (1) E. India.
- 22. OPLISMENUS, Beauv. Cock-spur G. Spikelets in dense, spike-like, panicled racemes. Glumes and lower pale of the sterile fl. roughpointed or awned. Otherwise as in Panicum.
- 1 O. crus-galli L. (a) Culm terete, 3-4f; lvs. lancelinear, rough-edged, ligule none; pan. with its spikeform branches alternate or in pairs; rachis rough-hairy; glumes bristly, scarcely awned; awn of the pale (b) 6-18" long, very rough. Sheaths generally smooth. Waste grounds : com. Aug., Sept. § [merely pointed.
 - 8. muticus. (c) Awns very short, or the hispid pale 7. hispidus Sheaths very bristly; awas very long. A very coarse variety.



- 2 0. Wálteri (Ell). Culms slender, 2f; lvs. narrow and sheaths glabrous; spikes one-sided, 1-1' long, alternate; glumes hispid, pointed; the fis. somewhat pointed the sterile with 3 stamens. Low grounds, Car. to Fla., and La. July.
- 3 0. hirtéllus R. & S. Decumbent, branched, ciliate; lvs. lanceolate, 1-2' by 4-6"; spikes erect, remote, one-sided, \(\foathermoothedright\) long, few in the perfectly simple panicle; pale long-awned, glumes short-awned. Woods, South. Aug.-Oct.
- 23. SETARIA, Beauv. BRISTLY FOXTAIL. Fls. in cylindric spikes or spike-like panicles. Spike-lets each subtended by a cluster of awn-like bristies (abortive pedicels) forming a bristly involucre. Otherwise as in Panicum. July, Aug.
 - § Bristles rough backward, in pairs, short.......No. 1 § Bristles rough upward....(a)

- 1 S. verticillàta Beauv. Spicate pan. 2-3', composed of short divided branchlets seeming in many verticils; bristles little longer than the spikelets; fruit-pales rough-punctate. Culm 2f. 1 N. Eng. to Car., and W. §
- 2 S. glauca Beauv. Bottle G. Spike cylindric, yellowish, 2-4', nearly simple; invol. of 6-10 bristles much longer than the spikelets; fruit rugons crosswise, somewhat triquetrous, blackish. Culm 2-3f. (1) Fields, gardens; common.
- 3 S. víridis Beauv. Wild Timothy. (a) Spike cylindric, 1-3', compound, green, invol. of 4-10 bristles much longer than the spikelets (b, c); fruit-pales striate lengthwise and dotted (under a lens). Culm 1-2f. ① Cultivated grounds, N. §
- 4 S. Germánica Beauv. Millet. Bengal G. Spike flattened, oblong-cylindric, compound, 3-5' by 9"; rachis bristly; invol. of 4-8 bristles, little longer than the spikelets, yellowish; v pales dull-rugous. Culm 3-4f. ① Fields. §
- 5 S. Itálica K. Spicate pan. 6-18' long by 1-2' thick; invol. yellowish, of 2 or 3 bristles 8-10 times longer than the spikelets and half-concealing them; \$\pi\$ pales smooth, polished, shining. Culm 4-6f. (1) Swamps, S.
- 6 S. corrugata Schul. Spicate pan. 3-6', cylindric, dense above; bristles 1 to each spikelet and thrice as long; & pales strongly corrugated. Fla., Ga.
- 7 S. compósita K. Spicate pan. loose, its lower clusters separated; bristles 1 or 2 under each spkl. and 5 times longer; \$ flower acute, smoothish. Fla.
- 24. CENCHRUS L. BURR G. Fls. racemed or spicate. Involucre a burr (a) beset with spines, becoming hard and pungent in fruit, and enclosing several (1-3) spikelets (b). Glumes and flowers as in Panicum, the sterile flowe 3. Culms branched. Aug.



- C. tribuloides L. Culms 1—2f, tufted, decumbent, spreading; lvs. as short atheir open compressed sheaths; spikes several, 1—2' long; burrs adhering by the'r rough spines to everything passing. Sandy shores, N. J. to III., and N. (See Addenda)
- 25. PHALARIS, L. CANARY G. Spikelets 1-(theoretically 3)-flowered. Gl. 2, subequal, carinate, longer than the two shining pales of the § fl., all awnless. Neutral rudiments at base of the § fl. merely 2 single pales or hairy pedicels (b, c). Grain coated. Handsome flat-leaved grasses.
- 1 P. arundinàcea L. Ribbon G. A showy but not valuable grass, 2-5f; lvs. lance-linear; pan. contracted, dense, 3-6' long; glumes (a) 24", pointed; rudiments

2, hairy, at the base of the ovate pales (b). 21 Ditches and swamps, Can. to Car., and Ky. July, August.

β. picta. Striped G. Lvs. endlessly variegated with white and green. Cultivated.

2 P. Canariénsis L. Canary G. Bird-seed. Calm terete, erect, 1—2f; lvs. lance-linear; pan. spicate, ovoid, 1—2'; gl. winged on the keel (c); rudiments smooth. 1 Introduced into fields and gardens from Isle Fortunatus.

26. ANTHOXÁNTHUM, L. SWEET VERNAL G. Spikelets (d) 3-flowered, the central fl. §, the two lateral neuter, each of 1 bearded pale. Gl. 2, unequal. Pales 2, short, awnless. Sta. 2.

A. odoratum L. Slender, erect, 10—18'; lvs. short; panicle spicate, 1\(\frac{1}{2}\)—3'; neutral pales ciliate (e), one with a bent awn from near the base, the other with a straightawn from the back above. Fis. in May and June ill-scented, but when cut as hay it is very fragrant. \(\frac{1}{2}\)(x, the \(\frac{1}{2}\)f.\)

27. HIEROCHLOA, Gmel. SENECA G. Spkl.
3-flwd. Gl. 2, scarious. Lateral fls. 5
triandrous, central fl. §, with 2 (or 3) stamens. Inflor. paniculate. Sweet-scented.

1 H. boreális R. & S. (f) Very smooth; simple, erect, 15—30'; root lvs. as long as the culm, cauline lvs. lanceolate, short; pan. open, few-fiwd., 2—3'; spkl. (g) broad, subcordate, colored, awnless. meadows, Va., and North. May.

2 H. alpina R. & S. Smooth; culm erect, 6-8', stout; lvs. lance-linear; pan. ovoid. 1-2'; spkl. purple, longer than their branch.

lets; lower fl. with an awn on the back as long as the pales. 2t High Mts., N. Eng., N. Y. June.

28. HOLCUS, L. SOFT G. Spkl. 2-flwd., paniculate. Gl. herbaceous, boat-shaped, mucronate. Fls. pedicellate, the lower &, awnless; the upper & or neutral, awned on the back. July.

H. lanàtus L. (h) Hoarypubescent, 14—2f; lvs. lancelinear; pan. oblong, dense, purplish-white; fls. (i)
shorter than the glumes (k); awn of the sterile fl.
curved, included. 24 Wet meadows. A beautiful grass.

29. AIRA, L. Spkl. 2-flwd. without abortive or sterile ones. Gl. 2, thin, shining, subequal. One of the fls. pedicellate. Pales subequal, hairy at base, the lower truncate at apex, and awned on the back. Fls. in an open pan, silvery-purplish.

§ Glumes longer than the fis. Pale entire.......No. 1 § Gl. about equaling the fis. Pale lacerated. Nos. 2, 8







- 1 A. atropurpùrea Wahl. In tufts, 1f, very slender; lvs. flat; pan. thin; awn stout, twice as long as the pale. 2t High Mts., N. Eng. and N. Y. August.
- 2 A. flexuòsa L. (l) In large tufts, smooth, 1-2f; lvs. setaceous, mostly radical; pan. loose, with long flexuous apreading branches; awn geniculate, twice longer than the pale (m). 2f Dry hills; common. June.
- 3 A. cæspitòsa L. (n) Tufted, glabrous, 18-30'; lvs. narrow-linear, flat; pan. oblong, finally diffuse; awn straight, as long as the pale, which is longer than the blu ish glumes. (o, spikelet, p, fl.) 2 Swamps, northward. May.
- 30. DANTHONIA, DC. Spkl. 2-7-flwd. Gl. 2, subequal, cuspidate, longer than the whole spikelet of fls. Pales hairy at base, lower one bidentate and awned at apex, upper obtuse, entire. Awn flattened and twisted at base. 4 Fls. racemous.
- 1 D. spicata R. & S. (a) Lvs. narrowly-linear, shorter than the internedes; culm 1-2f, slender; spkl. few (about 6), in a subsimple raceine; gl. 4-5"; fls. (b) about 7, pubescent. Lvs. mostly radical, in little tufts. Dry hills: com. June-Aug.

8. compressa. Lvs. longer than the internodes; spkl. about 4 in the simple raceme; gl. twice longer than the spikelet. Onondaga Co. N. Y. (S. N. Cowles). (D. compressa, Austin?) These characters are not constant.

2 D. sericea Nutt. Taller (2-21f); lvs. and sheaths silky-hirsute; spkl. 9-17, evidently paniculate; gl. 8-9"; fis. about 7, densely clothed with silvery-silky hairs; awns brown at base (as in No. 1), very long. Rare N., common S. June.

31. AVENA, L. OAT. OAT G. Spkl. 2-5-flwd. Gl. 2, loose, thin, awnless, large. Pales 2, becoming coriaceous, the lower bifid, bearing (mostly) a bent or twisted awn on the back; upper pale coating the oblong grain. Fls. paniculate.

- § Arrhenátherum. Glumes unequal, 2-flowered, with a rudiment of a third; lower flower staminate and awned. Tall..............No. 1

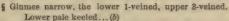
- 1 A. elàtior L. (a. f) Culm erect, 2-4f; lvs. lance-linear; pan. narrow, 7-10'. nodding; upper gl. (g) and pales 4", lower gl. 2"; awn bent, twice longer than the lale. 2t A tall handsome grass. § Eur. (Arrhenatherum avenaceum Br.) May-July.
- 2 A. præcox Beauv. (d) Culms tufted, erect, 2-5'; lvs. setaceous; pan. dense. oblong, 1-1'; gl. (b) equaling the fis. (c); awns bent, twice longer. 24 N. Y. to Va. Jn.
- 3 A. caryophýlla L. Culms 5-10'; lvs. very narrow; pan. loose, open.; glumes silvery-purple, scarce 1", pales shorter, awns exserted. Dry fields, M. § Eur.
- 4 A. sariva. Common Oat. Culm terete, crect, 2-4f; lvs. lance-linear; pan. loose, pyramidal; spkl. large, pendulous; both fls. \$\sigma\$, 7", the lower mostly awned; both pales coating the nutritious grain. Cultivated, common. June.
 - β. nigra. Black Oats. Pales dark brown, almost black, without awns. γ. secúnda. Horse-mane Oat. Panicle one-sided, nodding; awns short.
- 5 A. STÉRILIS. Animated O. Spkl. 5-flwd., 2 lower fis. each with hairy pales and a long bent awn which is so sensitive to moisture as to be kept in motion by the ordinary changes in the air. From Europe. Cult. as a curiosity. ① 4f. July. August.

- 32. **FRISÈTUM**, L. Spkl. 2-5-flwd. Glumes 2, shorter than the fls. Lower pale with two bristles at the apex and a soft flexuous awn from above the middle of the back. Grain coated, furrowed. 21 Fls. paniculate.
- 1 T. purpuráscens Torr. Spkl. (p) about 4-flwd., 6-8", few (6-9) in the very simple purple panicle; fis. (d) separate, bearded at base; gl. (g) unequal; lvs. narrow-linear; culm erect, 2-3f. Mountain bogs, N. June.
- 2 T. palastre (Mx.) Spkl. (a, b) 3-flwd. 24", the upper fl. abortive; middle fl. with a bent awn its own length; pan. narrow, 4-6'; lvs. very short (2-3'); culm slender, 2f. Plant smooth. Wet meadows. May—July. (c, pale.)

3 T. molle (Mx.) Spikelets 2-flwd., 3"; upper fl. with a bent awn its own length; g-lance-linear; panicle as in No. 2; lvs. broader and longer; plant 2f, minutely

downy. Rocky hills, N. July.

33. BROMUS, L. BROME G. Spikelets 5-∞-flwd. Gl. unequally veined. Lower pale 5-9-veined, awned from below the mostly bifid tip. Upper pale ciliate on its 2 keels, adhering to the linear grain. Coarse grasses, with flat leaves, and large, nodding, panicled spikelets. June, July.



§ Glumes veiny, the lower 3—5, upper 5—7-veined. Lower pale convex...(a)

a Awn much shorter than its pale. Pan-

icle spreading......Nos. 1, 2

- a Awn as long as its pale. Panicle erect, contracted in fruit.....Nos. 3, 4
 b Lower pale compressed-carinate, awn very short...............No. 5
 b Lower pale rounded on the back, the awn conspicuous..............Nos. 6, 7
- 1 B. Kálmii Gr. Wild Chess. More or less hairy, 14-3f; spkl. drooping, closely 7-12-flwd., densely silky; lower pale .auch the larger; pan. small. 2t Dry.
- 2 B. secalinus L. Cheat or Chess. (s) Nearly glabrous, 2-4f; spkl. ovate, turgid, glabrous, 7-10-flwd., fls. (a) soon diverging, blunt, awned or not; panicle nearly simple. 4-8' long, spikelets 8-10" long. drooping. (1) Fields. § Eur.
- 3 B. racemòsus L. Erect Chess. Spkl. ovate-oblong, glabrous; closely 8-12-flwd., awns straight, 4"; pan. simple; plant slender, some hairy. (1) Fields. § Eur.
- 4 B. mollis L. Downy Chess. Plant downy, with spreading hairs; spkl. orate, about 6-flwd., fls. closely imbricated; awns straight, 3-4". ① ② Fields: rare.
- 5 B. unioloides H. & K. Rescue G. Culm erect, 11-3f, smoothish; pan. nar row, 6-10', nodding; spkl. lance-oblong, compressed, 1', 8-12-11wd. ① Cult. South.
- 6 B. ellatus L. Pan. compound, 5-8', soon nodding; spkl. at first lance-fusiform (b), 7-11-flwd., the fis. soon separating; pale (c) compressed-carinate above, silk; haired at edge, twice longer than its straight awn; culm 2-4f; lvs. some hairy. 2 Shady banks: common. July, August.

β. purgans. Plant finely and closely pubescent all over.

- 7 B. stérilis L. Pan. compound, soon 1-sided and nodding; ped. capillary; spkl linear-oblong, about 5-flwd., puberulent; fls. linear-subulate, scarcely as long as the awn. ① Banks, Pa., and N. Rare. §
- 8 B. BRIZOIDES. Culm 1f, erect; lvs. narrow, conduplicate, rigid; pan. erect, with a few large, hanging, ovate, awned spikelets; pale dilated, ear-shaped above. Cult.

34. TRICÚSPIS, Beauv. Spkl. terete, or tumid, 3-9-flwd. Glumes unequal, awnless. Lower pale (n, c) conspicuously fringebearded on the 3 strong veins, tipped with 2 or 3 teeth, and 1 or 3 short awns or cusps; upper pale much shorter, 2-toothed (n). Fls. paniculate.

much shorter, 2-toothed (n). Fls. paniculate Sheaths hairy at throat. Aug., Sept. § Windsorma. Culm erect, simple. Lower pale

1 T. sesterioides (Mx). False Red-top. (s, a, n, m) Culm 3-5f; Ivs. linear, involute when dry; pan. open, loose, 8-12', the stender branches at length spreading; spkl. (a) oblong, 3'', 5- or 6-flwd., purple, shining. 2 Beautiful.

8 Resultand. Branches of the paniele flexious, while

β. flewnosa. Branches of the panicle flexuous; spkl. 3-5-flwd., 2". Pa.
 2 T. ambígua (Ell.) Culm 2-3f, wiry; lvs. narrow and rolled; pan. small (3-5'),

few-flwd.; spkl. ovate, the 5-7 fls. divaricate. 21 Pine-barrens, S.

3 T. purpùrea (Walt.) (b) Culm bearded at the nodes, 10—18'; lvs. subulate, short; panicles more or less sheathed; spkl. (b) 3-flwd., awn scarcely exceeding the eroded segments of its pale. ① Coast sands, Mass. to Fla. (c, lower pale.)

4 T. cornuta (Ell.) Culm 2f; lvs. and sheaths hairy; awn of the lower pale plu

mous, much longer than the lateral teeth, recurved. Dry sands, S.

35. ARUNDO DONAX. A gigantic ornamental grass from Italy, where it is cult. for vine-poles, fence-wood, fishing-rods, etc. Culm 10—15f high; lvs. broad, flat, smooth, and shining; pan. diffusely branched; gl. as long as the 3 fls.; rachis beset with long hairs; lower pale with a short awn in the cleft at apex. 24

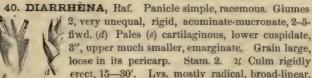
B. VERSÍCOLOR. Gardener's Garters. Leaves striped with white.

36. GRAPHEPHORUM, Desv. Spkl. of 2—5 remote fls. with sub equal glumes. Fls. bearded at base. Gls. and pales thin, lanceolate, awnless, convex, not keeled. 24 Erect, glabrous. Lvs. flat. Panicle simple

- G. melicoìdes Beauv. Culm slender, 1—2f, with 2 or 3 short erect linear lvs.; pan. loose, 3—4' long; spkl. 2-3-flwd., 3—4" long. Upper Mich. (C. E. and A. H. Smith).
 β.? triflorum (Aira trif. Ell.) "Fls. somewhat woolly at base, not villous." Ga.
- 37. GYNÈRIUM ARGÉNTEUM. PAMPAS GRASS. A magnificent reed from S. Am., becoming common. (2) Leaves in a dense, radical cluster, recurved, narrow, channeled. Culms 10—18f, clustered, bearing dense, hairy panicles, which are 13—2f, silvery white, with innumerable flowers and their long, silky hairs. Some of the panicles are fruitful (\$\pi\$), others barren (\$\pi\$).
- 38. DACTYLIS, L. ORCHARD G. Spkl. 3-5-flwd compressed. Glumes unequal, shorter than the fls Pales subequal, lance-acuminate, the lower (and glumes) carinate, awn-pointed. Lvs. channeled. Panicle composed of dense 1-sided clusters. June.
- D. glomerata L. Culm 2—4f high; lvs. broad, glaucous; stipules lacerate; spkl. loose-flwd.; gl. very unequal. 24 Shady fields. A good grass for hay or pasturage. §
- 39. KŒLÈRIA, Pers. Spkl. 2-7-flwd., compressed; gl. subequa acute, scarcely shorter than the fls.; upper fl. pedicellate; lower pale

(and gl.) carinate, often bristle-pointed. 24 Culms tufted, erect, simple, with dense, narrow panicles.

K. cristata Sm. Culm 20—30', leafy below; Ivs. flat, erect, pubescent, narrow, 2—3' by 1—2"; pan. spike-like, 3—5'; spkl. (a) 2", silvery, about 2-flwd., with an abortive pedicel. (b, a flower.) Mid., W., and N. β. grácilis. Slender and delicate, with a simple pan. (K. nitida, N.)





D. Americana Beauv.-Woods and river-banks, O. to Ill. Aug. (Festuca, Mx.)

41. FESTÜCA, L. FESCUE G. Spkl. 3- \infty -flwd. Glumes unequal. mostly carinate. Pales firm, the lower rounded (not carinate) on the back, obscurely veined, awned from the tip, or awnless. Sta. 1—3. Grain mostly adhering to the upper pale. Spkl. panicled or racemed, the fls. remote, not webbed at base.

§ Flowers subulate, awned at the tip. Leaves

mostly involute...(2)

x Awn much shorter than the flower. 2.... Nos. 8, 4 x Awn as long as the fl. or much longer. (1)... Nos. 1, 3

1 F. Myùrus L. Culm 5-12'; lvs. subulate, 2-3'; glumes minute, equal, 4-6-flwd.; awn 6", twice longer than the pale; panicle slender. M., S. §

2 F. tenélla Willd. Stender F. (a, b) Culm wiry-filiform, often in tufts, 6-12'; lvs. linear-setaceous; pan. simple, narrow, 2-3'; spkl. 6-9-fiwd., 4-6'' long; flowers puberulent, brown; awn about as long (2''). Sandy. June, July.

S. F. ovina. L. Sheep's F. Culm erect, 6-10'; lvs. numerous below, very narrow, 2-4'; pan. simple, narrow, 2-4'; spkl. ovate, 3-5-flwd.; fls. lance-oblong, 14', the awn ½-½ as long. 2t Pastures and fields. A valuable grass. June. Europe. 3. vierpara. Spikelets transformed to leafy tufts. Mountains, N.

4 F. durtúscula L. Hard F. Culm erect, 12-18'; lvs. linear, flattish; pan. oblong, spreading, 3-5'; spkl. 5-8-flwd., teretish before flowering; fls. lance-subulate, 24", the awn 1" or less; pales equal. 2t Valuable. Common. June, July. β. rubra. Spikelets 7-9-flwd., fls. pubescent; the herbage reddish. N.

5 F. praténsis Huds. Meadow F. Culm erect, 2-3f; lvs. lance-linear; pan. 4-6' ong, narrow, with short branches; spkl. few (10-25) and large, teretish before flow along, 6-9" long, 6-9-flwd.; pales 3", barely pointed. 24 A fine grass. June.

6 F. elatior L. Culm 2-4f, erect; lvs. lance-linear; pan. diffuse, nodding, compound, branches branched, and floriferous above, naked below; spkl. numerous, 3-5-flwd., 2-3" long; fls. oblong, 1\frac{1}{2}", acute; lower gl. 3-veined. 24 Fields. §

7 F. nutans Willd. Nodding F. (c, d)—Culm slender, 2—4f, about 2-jointed; lvs. linear; pan. very open, with few long drooping branches floriferous at the end: spkl. 3", lance-ovate (c) 4-6-flwd.; fls. (d) smooth, nearly veinless. 4 Rocks. B. palistrir. Panicle less diffuse, spkl. 3-5-flwd. Between Nos. 6 and 7.

42. EATÒNIA, Raf. Spkl. mostly 2-flowered, numerous, panicled, silvery. Glumes unlike, the lower linear, 1-veined, the upper broadly obovate, rounded and 3-veined on the back. Pales obtuse, chartaceous, awnless. Grain oblong. 21 Delicate grasses with simple culms.



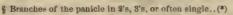
- 1 E. obtusàta (Mx.) Panicle narrow. dense, 3-5' by 1-1'; branches short, ap pressed; spkl. (a, b) 11'' long, 2-flwd.. tumid; pales (c) scarious at tip, a little longer than the very obtuse upper glume. Dry. Penn. to Wis., and S. June, July. 2f.
- 2 E. Pennsylvánica (DC.) Panicle 5—10', slender, open and loose; spkl. 14"; upper gl. abruptly short-pointed, or obtuse; upper flower exserted half its length. Shady rocks and meadows. Elegant. Summer. 2f.
- 43. MÈLICA, L. MELIC G. Glumes unequal, obtuse, 2-5-flowered. Fls. exserted, the upper incomplete. Fales truncate, veiny as well as the glumes. Grain free. 24 Lvs. flat; spkl. pedicellate, in a subsimple panicle.



- M. mùtica Walt. Culm 3-4f; lvs. linear, flat; pan. few-flwd., inclined to one side, spkl. (e) 4-6" long, with 2 fertile fls., and the third upper one contorted; pales (f) unequal, veined. Penn. to Wis., and S.
- 44. ERAGROSTIS, Beauv. Spkl. 2-\infty -flwd., membranous. Lower pale carinate, 3-veined, never webby at base, upper pale persistent on the flexuous rachis after the free grain and lower pale have fallen. Culm simple or branched. Leaves often rolled, bearded at the throat. Panicle with hairy axils.
 - § Culms branched, prostrate; spikelets sub-sessile No. 1
 - § Culms branched, ascending; panicles 1-3...... Nos. 2-7
 - § Culms simple, erect, shorter than its lo' se pan... Nos. 8-11
- 1 E. reptans Nees. Culms creeping and rooting, 6-12'; lvs. subulate, 1-2'; panicles many, small, dense; spkl. lance-linear; fls. 10-30, very acute. ① Banks. August.
- 2 E. poæoides Beauv. (a) Culms ascending, 1-2f; lvs. linear, flat; panicles oblong, dense, 2-6', compound; spkl. (b) ovate-oblong, 3-5'', 8-50-flwd., turning white; fls. (c) obtuse, 3-veined; (d, grain). (1) Handsome, but ill-scented. Fields. §
- 3 E. pilòsa L. Culms in tufus, ascending, 4—12'; lvs. linear, flat, tender; panicles oblong, loose; spkl. linear, bluish, about as long (2—4") as their pedicels; flowers 4—12, obtuse, with only the midvein apparent. (1) Dry, sandy places. July. §
- 4 E. Púrshíi Schr. Culms ascending, 6-12-20'; lvs. 1-3', very narrow; panicles long and loose; ped. capillary; spkl. linear-oblong, 2-4"; fls. 5-12, acute or acutish, 3-veined, purplish. ① Dry fields, N. J., Penn., and S. Common. July, August.
- 5 E. erythrógona Nees. (E. Frankii Meyer.) Culms in tufts, much branched, ascending, 6-18', joints red; pan. narrow, beardless, 2-4'; spkl. about 1", their ped much longer; gls. and pales very acute, obscurely 3-veined. (f) Dry. Pa. to Ill., and S
- 6 E. ciliaris (L.) Culms decumbent and ascending, 6-12'; pan. cylindrical branches appressed, covered with the minute (†'') ovate spikelets; fis. 5-7, mucro nate, upper pale ciliate-fringed. ① Waste grounds, South.
- 7 E. conférta Trin. Culm stout, erect, 2—3f; lvs. broad-linear; pan. long (5—12), narrow, branches erect, covered with innumerable small (1—1½") spikelets; fls. 7—11 hvaline, obtuse, 3-veined, whitish. () River banks, S. Aug., Sept.

- 8 E. tenuis (Ell. Poa trichodes N.) Plant 1—3f high; pan. long (8—24), locze, capillary, bearded in the lower axils; spikelets 3(2-6)-flwd. (sometimes 7-9-flwd. Gray); pales and glumes lanceolate, hyaline, 3-veined, 1\(\frac{1}{2}''\) long. 2t Ill., and S.
- 9 E. capillàris (L.) Like E. tenuis, but the spikelets are minute (1-14"), the fls. 2-4, acute. scabrous, with only the midvein apparent. 24 Sandy fields. Aug.
- 10 E. nítida (Ell.) Plant 2—4f, glabrous and polished (except the bearded throat of the long, rolled lvs.); pan. 13—3f long, narrow, branches some whorled; spkl. lance-inear, 3—4", 5-12-flwd., on capillary divaricate pedicels; gl. and pales acute, 3-veined, often purplish, 1" long. 2t Marshes, Ill. (J. Wolf), and South.
- 11 E. pectinacea (Mx.) Gr. (E. hirsuta [Ell. etc.]). Culm 1-8f, rigid; sheaths some hairy; pan. very large, branches rigid, the lower deflexed in fruit; spkl. (e, f) obloug, purple, 2-3"; fls. 5-15, oval, acutish, strongly 3-veined. 2 Sandy fields July, Aug. (Pos spectabilis Ph.) A showy grass, sport of the winds when dry.

45. POA, L. SPEAR G. MEADOW G. Spikelets 2-5(rarely -9)-flwd., compressed. Glumes subequal, pointless, shorter than the contiguous fls. Pales herbaceous, soft, awnless, the lower compressed-carinate, 5-veined, usually clothed at base with a cobweb-like wool. Grain free. Smooth grasses, with soft flat leaves, and panicled flowers.



§ Branches of the panicle in about 5's, half-whorled..(**)

* Fls. not webbed, merely pubescent on the back...(a)

* Flowers webbed together at the base with gossamer-like wool...(!)

- a Annual or biennial. Panicle dense, spikelets subsessile... No. 1
 a Perennial. Panicle loose, spikelets long-pedicelled... Nos. 2, 5
 b Spikelets 2- or 3-flowered, on slender pedicels... Nos. 4—7
 b Spikelets mostly 5-flowered ovate, short-pedicelled... Nos. 8, 9
- 1 P. ánnua L. Low (3–8'), tender, spreading; culms flattened; lvs. 2–4' by 1–2";
- pan. 2-3', den-e; spikelets ovate-oblong, nearly sessile, loosely 5-7-flwd.. 2-24'; fis. lanceolate, acutish. (1) (3) Fields and lawns, forming a soft, dense turf. Com. Eur. 2 P. flexuòsa Muhl. Culms erect, 12-20'; ivs. linear, 2-5'; pan. very thin and
- open; branches fliform, often flexuous, long (2-3'), bearing the spikelets near the end; fis. 3-6, lance-linear, 24'', 3-veined, remote. 24 Woods, Va., Ky., and S.
- 3 P. hexántha Wood. Weakly erect, 11-2f, leafy to the top; branches of the thin panicle filiform, suberect, straight, 2-4'; spkl. few, terminal, oblong, 3-4''; fls. six (5-7), oblong, 11", 5-veined, very obtuse. 2t Mendows, Atlanta, Ga.
- 4 P. brevifòlia Muhl. Culm compressed, 1-2f, its lvs. generally short (1-2'), abruptly cuspidate, root lvs. long, pointed; pan. loose, branches filiform, spreading; spikelet ovate, purplish; fls. 3 or 4, 24", lanceolate, 5-veined, webbed. 2t Pa. to Ill.
- 5 P. débilis Torr. (d) Culms terete, weak, 11—2f; pan. loose, some spreading, branches capillary, in 2's and 3's; spkl. (e) few, ovate; fls. (f) 3(2—4), broadly oblong, very obtuse, 11", the glumes ovate, 1"; ligule oblong, acute. 2t Woods, R. I., and W.
- 6 P. dinántha Wood. (a) Culm compressed, very slender, 14-2f; lvs. long. 1" wide; ligule short, truncate; pan. slender, branches in 1's and 2's, suberect; spkl. (b) ovate; fls. (c) 2(1-3), linear-oblong, acute, 14"; gl. 4 as long. 24 Fields, Ala. May.
- 7 P. laxa Hænke. Culms tufted, 6-8'; lvs. erect, 1-3', very narrow: pan. open. 1-2' long; spkl. few, 24'' long; glumes acuminate, as long as the (3) purplish fis (14''); lower pale villous on the keel. 2t Mountains, N.

- S P. alpina L. Culms erect, 6-12'; lvs. broad-linear, 1-2' by 2-3"; panicle conse ovoid-oblong, loose, with rather large (3") ovate spikelets; flowers about 5(4-9). ovate. 24 Isle Royal, L. Superior (Porter), C. W., and North.
- 9 P. compressa L. Blue G. Plant bluish green; culm compressed, decumbent at base, rigid, 12-18'; pan. contracted, 3' by 1', or less; spikelets glomerate, ovate oblong; fls. 3-7, 1" long. 24 Pastures, etc.: common. May, June.
- 10 P. sylvéstris Gr. Culm compressed, erect, 1-2f; lvs. linear, soft; pan. oblong pyramidal, thin; branches flexuous, the middle longest; spkl. oval, 14"; fls. about 3. lance-oblong, 1", obtuse. 24 Woods, meadows, N. Y. to Va., and W.
- 11 P. cæsia Sm. (P. nemoralis Torr. P. alsodes Gr. P. Guadini K.) Culm compressed, 18-30', sheathed to near the top; pan. large (6-12' long), loose, roughish; spkl. lance-ovate, 2-21"; fls. 2 or 3, lance-linear, acute, as long as the very acute glumes (11-11"); pales obscurely veined. 24 Woods, N. H. to Penn., and Wis.
- 12 P. serótina Ehrh. Foul Meadow. False Red-top. Culms erect, weak, 2-3f; lvs. narrow, flat, long; ligules elongated, torn; pan. large, open, capillary; spkl. 2 or 3-flwd., 11-2" long, often tawny; gls. and fls. acute, narrow. 24 Wet, N. July.
- 13 P. trivialis L. Rough Meadow G. Culms roughish backward, 20-30'; lvs. rough-edged, the lower elongated; ligules long, pointed; pan. dense, lance-shaped, 3-5', spkl. subsessile, 2-3-flwd., fls. oblong, acute, strongly 5-veined. 2t N. Jn., Jl.
- 14 P. pratensis L. Spear G. June G. Smooth; culm 1-2f, terete; ligules short, truncate; pan. open, egg-shaped, 3-10'; spkl. ovate, subsessile, 2", about 4-flowered; fls. ovate, acute, close. 21 Abundant and valuable. April, May.
- 46. BRYZOPYRUM, Link. Spikelets O-flowered, compressed, crowded in a spikelike panicle. Glumes unequal. Pales awnless, sub-coriaceous, not carinate, obsoletely many-veined. 24 Leaves mostly rolled, smooth and rigid. Fls. diœcious.
- B. spicatum Hook. (a) Culm rigid, erect, 10-20', branched at base, beset with many bayonet-shaped lvs., 1-3', the highest exceeding the short, spikelike panicle (a); spkl. (b, c) 7-9-flwd. (d, pistillate flower, e, a stamen.) Salt marshes, Conn. to Car. July.
- 47. GLYCERIA, Br. MANNA G. Spikelets 20-flwd., teretish or turgid, rachis jointed. Glume subequal, pointless. Pales awnless, webless, herbaceous, the lower mostly 7-veined, rounded on the back, not carinate. Grain free. 4 Smooth grasses in wet places, with creeping rhizomes and simple panicles. Sheaths

mostly fistular (not split).

§ Salt marsh grasses. Lower pale 5-veined. Stigmas sessile, simply plumed Nos. 1, 2 & In fresh swamps, etc. Lower pale 7-veined. Stigmas doubly plumous...(a) a Spikelets linear-lanceolate, in a very sim-a Spikelets linear-oblong, in compound, spreading panicles......Nos. 5, 6 a Spikelets ovate, short, turgid...(b)

b In slender appressed panicles Nos. 7, 8 b In an open, recurved panicle.... Nos. 9, 10







- 1 G. marítima Wahl. Culm 1—14f, terete; lvs. rolled; pan. erect, dense, the branches in pairs; spkl. terete, about 5-flwd., fls. obtuse. 24 Mass. June.
- 2 G. distans Wahl. Culm 1-2f, terete, firm; lvs. flat; pan. spreading, the branches fascicled in 3's-5's; spkl. oblong, sessile, 3(3-6)-flowered. 2t N. Y.
- 3 G. flùitans (L.) Culm flattened, 3-5f; lvs. broad-linear; ligule very large; pan. secund, virgate; spkl. linear, 8-10"; fls. 7-12, obtuse. Wet. June.
- 4 G. acutifiòra Torr. Culm flattened, 1—2f; lvs. narrow; pan. long, raceme-like, spkl. linear, 9—12"; fls. 4—6, distant, acute. 2 Wet places, Penn., and N. June.
- 7 G. aquática (L.) (g) Stout, leafy, 3-5f; lvs. broad, soft; pan. diffuse, with spreading. flexuous branches in 3's-5's; spikelets (h) purple, 2-3", with 6-8 ovate, obtuse flowers (k). 2; Wet places, Pa., and N. A handsome grass.
- 6 G. pállida Trin. Weak, ascending, 1-2if; lvs. flat, with long ligules; pan. capillary. spreading; spkl. few. 3"; fls. 5-9; lower pale 5-toothed at apex, upper 2-toothed; the veins conspicuous. 2t Swamps, Va., and N. June.
- 7 G. nervàta Trín. Culm 3-4f; lvs. broad-linear, ligules torn; pan. large, diffuse, branches in 2's and 3's, capillary, pendulous in fruit; fis. about 5, in the ovate-oblong spikelet, conspicuously veined. 24 Wet, N. June.
- 8 G. elongàta Trin. Culm terete, erect, 3f; lvs. narrow, ligute very short; pan. raceme-like. nodding, 8-10'; branches so'itary or in 2's, appressed; spkl. tumid, of about 2 obtuse, 5-veined fis. Meadows, N., M., and W. July.
- 9 G. obtùsa (Muhl.) Pan. dense, oblong, erect, 3—4'; spkl. ovate, acute, thick, of 5—7 ovate, obtuse fls.; lower pale obscurely 7-veined; culm 2—3f, lvs. often longer, dark green. 2f Swamps, Penn., and N. Aug., Sept.
- 10 G. Canadénsis Trin. (m) Panicle large, 6-8' long, branches flexuous, in half-whorls, spreading or recurved; spkl. (n) broad-ovate, 6-8-flwd.; upper pale (o) very obtuse, lower acute and longer. 21 3-4f. Shady, N. July.
- 48. BRIZA, L. QUARING G. Spikelets cordate, 6-9-flowered. Glumes 2, unequal, roundish. Pales ventricous, lower one cordate, embracing the shorter roundish upper one. Grain beaked. Paniculate, spkl. large, drooping on slender pedicels.
- 1 B. mèdia L. Pan. erect, spreading; spkl. soon cordate, of 5-9 flowers; gl. smaller than the greenish-purple veinless flowers. 2t Meadows. coastward, N. Eng. to Penn. May. (b. c)
- 2 B. MÁXIMA. Pan. nodding at top; spikelets oblong-cordate, of 13-17 flowers. (1) Gardens. Cultivated for the curious spikes, which are light-brown, hyaline, \(\frac{1}{2}\) in length. From Europe.
- 3 B. MINOR. Pan. erect, diffuse; spkl. triangular, 5-7-flwd.; glumes larger than the flowers. ① From Europe. Small and pretty.
- 49. UNIOLA, L. UNION G. Spkl. compressed, and two-edged, 3-20-flwd. Lower fl. or fls. neutral, of 1 pale, similar to the 2 carinate gls. Pales awnless, the lower wing-keeled, upper doubly so. Sta. 1 or 3. Grain free. 24 Smooth, erect, often branching.

1 U. lattfolla Mx. (a) Culm 2-4f; lvs. very broad, \(\frac{1}{4}\)—1'
wide; spikelets oblong-ovate, 9-12", flat, 9-13-flowered,
drooping on slender pedicels; glumes (c) unequal, much
smaller than the fls. (b) Sta. 1. 2 Dry woods, M., W. Elegant. August



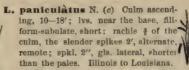
- 2 U. pani-ulàta L. Sea-side Oats. Culm 4—8f; lvs. long, narrow, rolled, fringed at throat, spikelets ovate, short-pedicelled, 12-20-flwd.; lower pale obtuse, 9-veined; stamens 8. 2f Sand-hills, coastward, Va. to Fla. July.
- 3 U. nítida Baldw. Culm wiry, 2—3f; lvs. narrow, flat; pan. simple; spkl. snbscs-sile, broad, with about 7 long-pointed fls. Sta. 1. 2f Ga. to La.
- 4 U. grácilis Mx. (d) Slender, 3-4f; lvs. broad-linear, flat; pan. long, simple, branches solitary, appressed; spkl. (e) 2", 3-4-flwd. Sea-coast, N. Y., and South.
- 50. PHRAGMITES, Trin. REED. Fls. 3—6, the lowest sterile and monandrous; rachis beset with long silky hairs. Gl. acute, keeled, very unequal. Lower pale subulate, silky villous at base. Sta. 3. Grain free. 24 Tall; lvs. broad and flat; panicle diffuse.
- P. commùnis Trin. Culm erect, 6—12f, near 1' thick; lvs. a 1—2' broad; pan. effuse, spkl. (a) 4-5-flwd., erect; fls. (b) colored, as long as the white hairs. Ponds. July.
 - 51. ARUNDINÀRIA, Rich. Cane. Spkl. flattened, 5-12-flwd., fls. all & , trian-

drous, remote. Gl. (a) small. Lower pale lance-ovate, rounded, awn-pointed. Stigmas (b) 3. Grain (c) free. 55 Tall, branching, leafy. Flowers in spikes or panicles.

A. macrospérma Mx. (a) Culm woody, from strong running root-stocks, 10—25f high, with fascicled branches; lvs. lanceolate, 1f and less; spkl. 1—2½ long, subsessile on leafless axillary or radical branches (from the rhizome) Swamps, Va. to Ky., and S., forming the brakes.

tecta. Culm 2—10f; lvs. lance-linear; spikes mostly radical.

52. LEPTŪRUS, Br. Spikelet 1 on each joint of the filiform rachis impressed into a cavity, 1- or 2-flwd. Gl. coriacecus, acute, subulate. Pales acute, subequal. Stam. 3. Grain linear, free. ① Culm branching, leaves very narrow. Spikes solitary or panicled.



at each joint of the rachis, 2-flowered, the lateral imperfect or abortive. Gl. 2, subulate, awned, collateral, all 6 in front of the cluster. Lower pale long-awned, both adhering to grain

1 11. jubàtum L. Squirrel-tail G. (a) Culm terete, 2f; lvs. broad-linear; spike 2-3' long; spkl. (b) with the lateral fis. neuter, the 7 awns 6 times (2') as long as the flowers. (a) Marshes, N. Eng. to Mo., and N. June.

- 2 ff. pusillum N. Culm ascending, 4-12'; lateral fis. awnless; central fi. 1 with 8 subequal awns (7"); spike linear, 1-2' long. (2) Ohio, and W. May.
- 3 H. VULGARE. Four-rowed B. Culm 2-4f; lvs. broad, anricled at base; spike trick. 2-4': fls. all fertile, fruit in 4 rows. (1) Cultivated. May.
- 4 H. Distriction. Two-rowed B. Culm and leaves as above. Lateral fis, abortive: fruit arranged in two rows. (1) More common in cultivation. June.
- 54. ÉLYMUS, L. LYME G. WILD RYE. Spikelets 2-4 at each joint of the rachis, 2-6-flwd. Gl. 2, subulate, placed on the outer side of their spikelet, forming an involucre to the group, sometimes minute, or obsolete. Pales coriaceous, involving the grain, the lower acute or awned. (See Addenda.)
 - & ELYMUS proper. Involucre present, consisting of the conspicuous glumes...(a)
 - GYMNÓSTICHUM. Invol. glumes small or mi-a Spikelets 5-8-flowered, soft-pubescent,

without awns......No. 5 a Spikelets 1-5-flowered, hard, rough, with conspicuous awns...(b)

1 E. Virginicus L. Culm erect, 3-4f, smooth; lvs. broad, flat, scabrous; spike 3-5' long, thick, erect, often sheathed at base; gl. lance-linear, strongly veined, tipped (as well as the 2 or 3 fls.) with short (6-10") awns. 24 Banks. August. B. areu tus. (a) Glumes thickened and connate-arcuate at the base. S.

2 E. Europæus L. Culm erect, 3-5f; lvs. broad, flat, scabrous; spike suberect, 6-8', exserted; spkl. in 3's, 2-flowered, scabrous, each with 4 long (11-2') straight awns; glumes linear, 5-veined. 21 River banks, South.

3 E. Canadénsis L. (b) Spikes 4-8' long, rather loose, rodding, hairy; spikelets (b) in 2's and 3's, 3-6-flwd.; awns of the flowers (c) usually curved, longer than (7-13") those of the lance-linear glumes; culm 3-5f. 24 Banks. August.

4 E. strintus Willd. Spike 3-4' long, dense, subcrect; spikelets in pairs, 1-3-fiwd., hispid-pubescent; awns subequal, 3 or 4 times longer than the flowers. 24 Banka and rocky woods. Culm slender, 2-3f. August.

B, villosus. Culm 3-4f, sheaths villous, and the glumes very hairy.

5 E. mollis Trin. Culm 2-4f, stout, soft-pubescent above, as well as the erect 5-8 spike; spikelets in pairs, about 7-flwd.; leaves and sheaths smooth. Shores, N-W.

6 E. Histrix L. Hedgehog G. Glabrous, tall (3-4f); spike erect. 4-6'; spikelets remote on the flexuous rachis, widely divergent, 2- or 3-flwd.; fls. subulate, 1' long, their awns straight, 1' or more; glumes commonly rudimentary. Mr. J. Wolf sends specimen from Illinois with awn-like glumes 4-8" long. 2 Woods. July.

55. LOLIUM, L. DARNEL G. Spkl. 00 flwd., sessile, remote, placed edgewise to the axis, the terminal one with 2 glumes, the lateral with but 1. Pales herbaccous, the lower awned or mucronate.

' L. perenne L. Ray Darnel. (a) Smooth, simple, 1-2f: spike 5-8'; spkl. 15-20, oblong, 5-6", awnless, 1-13-flowered, flowers exceeding the glume. 21 Fields May, June 6



- 2 L. temuléntum L. Poisonous D. Smooth, 2f, simple; lvs. rough-edged; spril. 5-7-flwd., remote on the scabrous rachis, shorter or not longer than their glume; fls. twice shorter than their awn. ① Fields. Pa., and N. Grain poison. (b, c)
 - β. Canadénse (Mx.) Fls. awnless t or some of them short-awned; glume 1' long, much exceeding the flowers. Wayne Co., N. Y. E. L. Hankenson.
- **56. TRÍTICUM**, L. WHEAT. Spikelets sessile in 2 rows on the teeth of the rachis, and sidewise to it, its upper fls. abortive. Gl. 2, equal, opposite, mucronate. Pales 2, the lower awned or mucronate. Spike simple, rarely branched.
 - § AGROPPRUM. Glumes lanceolate, acute or awn-pointed. Nos. 1, 2 § Triticum. Glumes ovate-oval, obtuse or truncate....Nos. 3, 4
- 1 T. repens L. Couch G. Quick G. (a) Culms trailing at base, then erect, 1—2f, from long creeping rhizomes (Fig. 257, p. 78); spike (α) erect, 3—5'; spikelet remote, lance-oblong, 5-7-flowered; awns short or 0. 2t A vile weed, in gardens, etc. June, July. (b, a flower.)

B. dasystachyum. Glaucous; spikelets hoary-pubescent. Lake shores. N-W.
2 T. violàceum Hornm. Erect, 2—3f; root fibrous; spike slender, dense, 2—4f; spkl. closely imbricated, 3-5-flwd.; awns 1—3f long, straight. Mts., Pa. (Porter), & N.

3 T. can'num L. Dog's Couch G. Ascending, 2—3f; rt. fibrous; sp. dense; spkl. 5-7-fwd.; awns (6") twice longer than the pale, some recurved. 4 Fields, Del. to Wis.

- 4 T. VULGÀRE. Common Wheat. Culm firm, 3-5f; leaves broad-linear; spike somewhat 4-sided; spkl. crowded, broad, 4-flwd.; gl. blunt, round-convex; flowers often awned; grain free. ① ② Varies as Summer Wheat, with awns, and sown in spring; and Winter Wheat, without awns, sown in autumn.
- 57. SECALE, L. Rye. Spikelets single on the teeth of the rachis 2-8-flwd., the 2 lower fls. fertile, sessile opposite, the upper one abortive. Gl. 2, opposite, subulate. Pales 2, herbaceous, the lower awned.
- S. CEREÀLE. Culm firm, 4-6f high; lvs. glaucous; spike linear, flattened, 3-6', nodding; lower pale and its long straight awn ciliate-scabrous. (1) (3) Said to be native in the steppes of Caucasus. Cultivated from earliest times.
- 58. LEPTOCHLOA, Beauv. Spkl. 3- \infty -flwd., subsessile, in one-sided, slender spikes. Gl. 2, keeled, awnless. Pales membranous, awnless or awned, the lower keeled, 3-veined. Lvs. flat and soft. Pan. composed of many long, slender spikes. Aug., Sept.
- 1 L. mucronata K. Culm ascending, 2—3f; leaves broad-linear; pan. If or more; spikes filiform, 3—4', floriferous from base; spikelet of fis. minute, shorter than the mucronate glumes. (1) Fields, Va. to Ill., & S.
- 2 L. filifórmis R. & S. (b) Tall, stout; pan. 1-2f; spikes filiform, straight, subcrect, 5-8', very many; •pk. of fls. (d) exceeding the acute glumes. ①? S-W.
- 3 L. fasciculàris (Lam.) (a) Tall, stout; pan. oblong, dense, 9-15'; spikes 2-3'; spkl. (a) lance-oblong, 2-3'', short-pedicelled; lower pale strongly 3-veined, the veins excurrent into 2 teeth and a cusp between. Marshes, N. Y. S. and W.

- 4 L. Domingénsis Link. Culms simple, slender; lvs. linear-filiform; spikes few (6-12), distant; spikelets nearly as in No. 3. S. Fla. (Chapman). Oct.
- 59. GYMNOPOGON, Beauv. Spikes setaceous, corymbously panicled. Spkl. remote, 1-flwd., with an awn-like rudiment. Gl. 2, keeled, lance-linear. Lower pale with
- 1 G. racemòsum B. (a) Culm ascending, 11-2f; lvs. lanceolate from a broad base, short; spikes erect but soon spreading, thread-form, 5-8', floriferous from base; gl. (b) pungent; fertile flower and abortive rudiment (c), both long-awned. Sands, N. J., and S.

a straight awn near the tip. 4 Low, reed-like.

- 2 G. brevifolium Trin. (d) Culm 8-16'; lvs. 1-2'; spikes bristle-form, 4-6', flower-bearing only above the middle; fertile fl. awned (s), rudiment not. Md., and S.
- 60. MANISÙRUS, L. LIZARD-TAIL G. Spikes terminal and lateral, their short stalks involved in sheaths. Spkl. in pairs, 1-flwd., the lower §, the

upper neutral, consisting merely of 2 empty subequal glumes.

Glumes coraceous, the lower rounded, concave. Pales hyaline, thin.

T

M. granulàris Swtz. Culm 2-8f, branching; sheaths hairy; leaves flat; spikes 1-1', colored; spkl. minute, the perfect globular, its gl. tessellated. Waysides, S. §

61. CYNODON, Rich. BERMUDA G. Sp. digitate, one-sided. Spkl. 1-flwd. (c), with a rudiment. Gl. 2 (d), persistent. Pales 2, membranous, the lower keeled. Rudiment

an awn-like pedicel.

C. dáctylon Pers. (a) Diffusely creeping, sending up short branches; narrow lvs. and sheaths hairy; spikes (b) 4 or 5, 2-8' long, spreading. 2 Waste grounds. Evergreen. Pa., and S. §

62. CHLORIS, Swtz. (Eustachys, Desv.) Spikes digitate-fasciculate, rarely few. Spkl. sessile along one side of the rachis, 2-8-flwd., the lower 1 or 2 fls. \$\dagger\$, the rest neutral or \$\dagger\$. Gl. 2, persistent, acute or

short-awned. Lower pale keeled, mucromate or awned below the tip Culms flattened, often branched. Leaves obtuse.

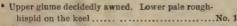
- C. petræa (Thunb.) Culms 1—2f; lvs. linear, 2—4', flat, on carinate sheaths; spikes
 3—6, straight, erect; spkl. 2-flwd., brown, ciliate, bearded at base.
 2 Brackish.
- 2 C. glauca (Chapm.) Glaucous, stout, 3-5f; leaves 18-24' by \(\frac{1}{2} \); spikes about 20; spkl. roundish, upper flower obovate; pales brown. (1) Marshes, Fla. Aug. +
- S. C. Floridàna (Chapm.) Slender, 2f; lvs. glaucous, 2-4'; spikes 1 or 2: spkl. 3-flwd., light brown, middle flower \$, upper neutral, both smooth. Barrens, Fla., Jl. +
- 4 C. RADIÀTA. From E. Ind. Cultivated for ornament. Culms leafy at base, scapelike, bearing at top numerous long, slender, radiating spikes; spikelets 2-flowered, with 2 long awns, the fertile flower bearded at base, the sterile club-shaped.
- 63. ELEUSÎNE, Gaert. CRAB G. YARD G. Spikes digitate, uni lateral. Spikelet 5-7-flwd., sessile. Gl. obtuse, the lower smaller Pales

awnless, lower carinate, upper bicarinate. Grain ovate-triquetrous, free, loose in its pericarp. Lys. flat.

E. Indica L. Culms clustered, ascending, 3-6-12'; leaves linear; spikes (a) 2-4, rarely 1, linear, straight, spreading, 2-4' by 2"; spkl. (b) closely imbricated on the under side of the rachis, smooth; fruit brown. (1) Waysides: common M., S-W. August,



- 64. DACTYLOCTENIUM, Willd. EGYPTIAN G. Spikes several. digitate, unilateral. Spkl. 2- \infty-flwd. Gl. compressed-carinate, the upper awned. Pales boat-shaped, acute-mucronate. Grain roundish, free.
- D. Egypticum Willd. Culms creeping and ascending, 1-11f; lvs. ciliate at base; spikes commonly 4 (craciate), pointed; spkl. 8-flwd. 1 Fields: com. Va. to Fla.
- 65. SPARTINA, Schreb. MARSH G. CORD G. Srkl. flat, 1-flwd., closely imbricated in a double row on one side of the triquetrous rachis, forming dense spikes. Glumes keeled, coriaceous. Pales awnless. Style very long. 24 Rigid marsh grasses.



* Glumes merely pointed...(a)

a Lower pale rough-hispid on the keel, Nos. 2, 3



- 1 S. cynosuroides Willd. Culm 2-4f, slender but firm; lvs. long, narrow, involute-filiform above; spikes 5-30. in a raceme-like pant cle, each 2-4' long; upper glume with its awn 8-10", lower glume and subequal pales 4-5". Brackish soils. August.
- 2 S. polystáchya Willd. Culm 4-8f, 1-1' in diameter; leaves broadly linear, flat; spikes 20-50, in a dense panicle, and 3-4'; upper pointed gl. 6", lower gl. 2-8", half as long as the equal pales. Salt marshes, chiefly southward. Aug., + (a.b.c)
- 3 S. grácilis Hook. Culm 1-2f; Ive. rolled, rigid, rush-like; spikes 15-30, very short (4'), closely imbricated into a spike-form panicle. Swamps, Fla. July, August.
- 4 S. juncea Willd. Culm 1-2f, slender; leaves rolled and rush-like or setaceous; spikes 1-6, subsessile, 1-14' long; upper glume 4", lower 14", pales 34"; whole plant glabrous except the rough-keeled upper glume. Marshes along the coast.
- 5 S. alternifiòra Lois. Soft Marsh G. Culm 3-5f, juicy; leaves channeled, long; spikes 3-12, sessile, appressed, their rachis produced and

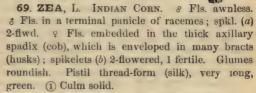
pointed; upper gl. lin., obtuse, smooth as well as the entire plant; lower as long. Salt marshes Angust. 66. BOUTELOUA, Lagasca. Musquite G. Spkl.

sessile in two rows on one side of the rachis, forming dense spikes. Glumes keeled, the lower larger. Flowers several, the lowest ♥, the rest abortive. Lower pale 3-toothed, upper 2-toothed. Abortive flowers awned.

\$ ATHEROPÒGON. Spikes numerous and short, forming an erect, virgate, one-sided raceme; spikelets 4-8..... No. 1 \$ Chondrosium. Spikes 1 or few. dense; spkl. oo .. Nos. 2. 3



- 1 B. curtipéndula (Mx.) (c) Culm ascending, 1—2f; leaves lance-linear; spikes 20—40, near ½' long, deflexed; spkl. (a) 2-flwd., abortive fl. 1-awned. 24 M., W. Jl.
- 2 B. hirsùta Lag. Culms tusted, 1f; leaves at base lance-linear, flat; spikes 1—3; glumes (b) glandular-hispid, shorter than the 3 awns of the smooth (d) sterile flower.
 ① Sandy soils, Wis., and S.
- 3 B. oligostachya (N.) Culm filiform, 6-12'; lvs. at base subulate-setaceous; gl. and lower pale downy, equaling the 3 awns of the villous ster. fl. 24 Wis., and W.
- 67. CTÈNIUM, Panner. TOOTH-ACHE G-Spkl. (b) 4-5-flwd., closely imbricated, on one side of a flat rachis, middle fl. &, the upper and lower sterile. Upper gl. exterior, with an awned tubercle on the back. Lower & pale awned near the apex, silky-fringed below. Spike solitary, recurved.
- C. aromáticum (Ell.) Culm rigidly erect, 3-5f; leaves involute-setaceous above; scorpoid spike (a) 4-6', very dense, the short, stout, divar. awns arranged in 3 rows. 22 Sandy swamps, Va., and S. Curious. Herb. pung.
- 68. TRIPSACUM, L. SESAME G. Spikes & above, & below. Gl. coriaceous. & Spkl. 2-flwd., inner fl. neuter. & Spkl. 2-flwd., the lower abortive. Outer gl. covering the fls. in a cavity of the thick-jointed rachis, with an aperture each side at base.
- T. dactyloides L. Culm solid with pith, 4-6f, stout; lvs. broad and flat; spikes (5-8') 2 or 3 together at top, and solitary in the sheaths, sometimes, in
 - monostachyon, solitary at the top also. 21 Banks and shores, Penn. to Ill.



Z. Mays L. Culm stout, erect, 5—15f, smooth, with many ample lin.-lanceolate lvs. Native of S. Am. Cultivated in many varieties. Grain always in even 8—24 rows in the ear, golden yellow, varying to br.-purple or pearl-wh \$\beta\$. Japonica. Leaves variegated with

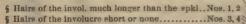
stripes of white and green. Gardens-

70. ROTTBŒLLIA, Br. RAT-TAIL G. Spkl. in pairs at each joint of a terete spike, one sessile in a cavity of the rachis, 2 flwd., the other pedicelled, abortive. Lower fl. of the sessile spkl. abortive. Gl. 2, subequal, the outer concave, coriaceous. Pales hyaline. 24 Spikes pedunculate. Culm solid.

1 R. eylindrica (Mx.) Pedicellate spkl. a minute rudiment; o glume ovate acute, obscurely impressed-dotted in lines; spikes cylindric, slender, single

culm terete, slender, 2-4f, with very narrow involute-setaceous leaves. Dry barrens, Fla. to La. July. + (R. campéstris N.)

- 2 R. rugòsa (N.) Pedicellate spkl. neutral; v gl. lanceolate, transversely rugoua; spikes 2-3', terminal and axillary; culm compressed, 2-4f. Swamps, S. Sept. +
- 3 R. corrugata Baldw. (a) Pedicellate spkl. (d) staminate; v gl. (c) ovate, deeply reticulately pitted; spikes 3-6', colored; culm compressed, 2-4f. Low lands. S.
- 71. STENOTAPHRUM, Trin. Spike flattened. Spkl. 2-flwd., in pairs at each joint, embedded, one pedicelled and sterile, the other sessile and constructed like Panicum (p. 391). 4 Culm branched.
- S. dimidiatum (Thunb.) (a) Smooth, leafy, decumbent, 2-3f; leaves (b) lance-linear, flat; spikes single, lateral and terminal, 3' by 3", joints not separating. Low lands, S. June.+
- 72. ERIANTHUS, Rich. PLUME G. Spkl. all fertile, 2-flwd., in pairs at each joint of the slender rachis, one sessile, the other pedicelled, both involucrate at base with a tuft of hairs. Gl. subequal, exceeding the fis. Lower fl. neutral, of 1 hyaline pale, upper of 2, 1-awned. 24 Stout, erect grasses, with flat leaves and tawny silky panicles.



- 1 E. alopecuroides Ell. Culm (6-10f!) and broadlys.
 silky-hirsute; paniele dense, oblong, 19-20'; hairs of
 the invol. twice longer than the (2\frac{1}{2}') spkl., thrice shorter than the straight awn which
 is terminal on its pale. Wet pine-barrens, N. J., W. and S. (a, b)
- 2 E. contórtus Ell. Culm (4-6f), and broad-linear leaves glabrous; panicle oblong, 6-10; hairs of the invol. thrice longer than the (3") spkl., twice shorter than the contorted awn issuing from the base of the 2-cleft pale. Wet grounds, S.
- 3 E. brevibarbis Mx. Culm and leaves as in the last; panicle dense, S-14'; hairs shorter than the (4") spkl.; awn some twisted, 8-10"; pale bifid. Low grounds. S. (c)
- 4 E. strictus Bald. Culm (4-7f) and long, narrow (3-5") leaves glabrous; panicle strict, spike-form, 10-20', reddish brown; awn straight; invol. almost 0. Banks, S.
- 73. SACCHARUM, L. Sugar-cane. Spkl. all fertile, awnless, in pairs, one sessile, the other pedicellate, 2-flwd., lower fl. neuter, of a single pale, upper fl. § of 2 pales. Gl. 2, subequal. Pales 2, hyaline. Sta. 1—3. 24 Gigantic tropical grasses with branching panicles. Spikelets cinctured at base with long silky hairs.
- S. OFFICINÀRUM. Culm solid, short-jointed, erect, 8-20f; lvs. many, broad and flat; pan. 1-2f, of numerous racemes, richly clothed with the long, white, silky, involucrate hairs. Native of S. Asia. Cultivated far South.
- 74. ANDROPOGON, L. BEARD G. Spkl. in pairs at each joint of a slender rachis (a), one on a plumous-bearded pedicel (d) imperfect, the other (e) sessile, 2-flwd. Lower flower of 1 empty pale, upper flower & 2 hyaline pales, the lower tipped with an awn. Sta. 1—3. 24 Culms crect, branched, coarse. Flowers spiked.

§ Hairs copions silky, longer than the gl. Sta. 1	Nos. 4, 5
1 A. macroùrus Mx. Culmerect, 2—3f, much branched; spkl. very delicate, in pairs, with a spathe, very many, forming a dense leafy, silky panicle; sterile spikelet only a pedicel; v awn a straight bristle, 8", hairs 4". Wet	a V

grounds, N. Y., and S. Sept.+ 2 A. Virginieus L. Culm triangular, tall (3--5f), the

upper half loosely paniculate and nodding: spikes (like No. 1, light and feathery, 1', two from each spathe) scattered; sterile spikelet a mere pedicel; awns 9"; spathe 2". Dry soils. Sept., Oct.

3 A. argénteus Ell. Culm purplish, slender, 1-3f; branches 1 or 2 at each upper node, each with a pair of spikes 12-15" long at top; fls. concealed by the silvery-

white hairs; awn 7-8". No spathe. Dry soils, Va., and S. Sept., Oct.

4 A. tetrastychus Ell. Culm erect, 2-3f; leaves and sheaths very hairy; branches 1 or 2 at each node, each with 4 (rarely 2) spikes at top; sterile spikelet an awnlike glume only; glume serrulate; awn 4 times its length. Low lands, S. Sept.

- 5 A. furcatus Muhl. Forked spike. Culm erect, 4-7f; lvs, and sheaths glabrous: spikes purplish, digitate, in 2's-5's, 3-5' long; spkl. appressed, the stalked one 3: awn of the v flower bent, 8-10" long. Meadows and prairies: common. August.
- 6 A. tener (Nees). Culms 2-3f, slender, rigid; leaves narrow, rigid; spikes erect, 2. slender; spkl. appressed; pedicellate fl. neuter; & awn bent, 4-6". Dry barrens.

7 A. ciliatus (Nutt.) Culms 3-4f, with long linear lvs.; spikes 3-6', on long ped icels; hairs close-pressed, white; spkl. awnless, the stalked one &: Damp, S.

- 8 A. scoparius Mx. Broom G. (a) Culm 3f, erect, with erect, often fascicled branches; lvs. more or less hairy; spikes single on the filiform pedicels, loose, 6-12 flowered, hairs spreading nearly as long as the fls.; v awns 6" long, twisted; stalked flower (b) neuter, or (in B. Halei) (d) staminate. In dry fields, forming tufts.
- 9 A. melanocárpus (Muhl.) Culms 4-8f; lvs. glabrous; spikes numerous, clustered; spkl. many, large, each from a subulate spathe, the 2 lower spathes longest, glume-like 2 awn 3-4' long, twisted. Fields, Ga., Fl. Sept. +
- 75. SORGHUM, Pers. Broom Corn. Spkl. in 2's and 3's, panicled, the middle spkl. complete, 2-flwd., lower fl. abortive. Lateral or lower sokl, sterile. Glumes coriaceous, pales membranous. Sta. 3. Otherwise like Andropogon. Culms simple.
- 1 S. nutans (L.) Indian G. Wood G. Culm 2-4f; pan. elongated, 10-20', narrow. nodding; spkl. all tawny, the sterile reduced to mere pedicels in contact with the v. all bristly ciliate; awn contorted, longer than the flower. 24 Dry: common.
- 2 S. SACCHARÀTUM. Broom Corn. Culm thick, solid, 6-10f; leaves broad, downy at base; panicle large, diffuse, with the slender branches whorled; & glumes hairy, persistent. (1, E. Indies.
- 3 S. VULGARE. Indian Millet. Culm erect, 6-12f, round, solid; leaves broad, keeled pan. compact, erect, oval; glumes and pales caducous, fruit naked. (1) E. Ind .- The Sugar Sorghum is regarded as a variety of this species.
- 76. COIX LACRYMA. JOB'S TEARS. Culm 1-2f, solid, with erect stender branches clustered in the upper sheaths; leaves lanceolate. Spikelets few in the short spikes, awnless, the lowest enclosed in an involucre which becomes ovoid, bony polished, and bluish-white, likened to a falling tear. (1) Gardens. From E. Indies.

SUBKINGDOM, CRYPTOGAMIA,

OR FLOWERLESS PLANTS. Vegetables destitute of true stamens and pistils, gradually descending to a mere cellular structure, with reproductive organs of 1 or 2 kinds, producing, instead of seeds, minute, dust-like bodies (spores) having neither integuments nor embryo.

Province, ACROGENS. Flowerless plants, having a regular stem or axis which grows by the extension of the apex only, without increasing in diameter, generally with leaves, and composed of cellular tissue and scalariform ducts. (Ferns, Mosses, Club-mosses, Horsetails, &c.)

ORDER CLVI. MARSILIACEÆ. PEPPERWORTS.

Herbs creeping or floating, with the leaves petiolate or sessile, circinate in vernation. Fruit (sporocarps) situated at the base of the leaves or leaf-stalks, containing the capsular sporanges of one kind with 2 kinds of spores, or of 2 kinds with the different spores separated.

- Leaves compound, on slender petioles, with 4 leaflets. Stems creeping.
 Marsilla. 1
 Leaves simple, grass-like, radical. Stem a corm.
 Lisokerss. 2
 Leaves minute, lobed, imbricated. Stem fillform. floating free.
 AZOLLA. 3
- 1. MARSÍLIA, L. Sporocarps at the base of the leaf-stalks, of one kind, 2-celled, cells transversely many-celled, separating into two lobes at maturity. Sporangia inserted on each horizontal partition, of 2 kinds, some 1-spored, others ∞ -spored. 4 Stems creeping and rooting. Leaves petiolate, apparently radical, of 4 whorled leaflets, resembling clover.
- 1 M. quadrifòlia L. Lits. round-cuneiform, as broad as long, glabrous; sporocarpe oblong, smoothish, 1, 2, or 3 on each short peduncle, as large as a peppercorn. 4 Petioles 3-5' high. Margin of pond, Litchfield, Conn. (Prof. Eaton). Leaves floating.
- 2 M. vestita Hook & Grev. Lfts. cuneiform-obovate, longer than broad, glab.; sporocarps glob.-oval, 2½", hisp., 1 only on each short (3") peduncle, 2-toothed on back. S-W.
- 3 M. uncinàta Brann. Lits. cunciform-obovate, hispid, petioles 1—2' high; sporocarps 2", subsessile at the base of the petioles, clothed with rust-colored wool. lowa.
- 2. ISÒETES, L. QUILLWORT. Sporocarps oval, 1-celled, of 2 kinds, sessile in the axils of the radica. vs. and adhering to them. Spores in the outer sporangia larger, globular; in the inner minute, powdery. 21 22 Leaves linear, grass-like, clustered on the short corm.
 - * Species growing under water, generally wholly submersed, in ponds, &c.. Nos. 1-3
 - * Species growing in shallow water, or in damp grounds, emersed...... Nos. 4-7
- 1 1. lacústris L. Lvs. 2-6', subulate, rigid, erect-spreading; sporocarps round-ovate, unspotted, the larger spores with crested ridges. Varies with the leaves setaceous subulate and recurved, the sporocarps rarely a little spotted. N.

- 2 1. echinóspora Dur. Lvs. subulate, 3-10', red at base, 15-30 in number; sporo carps round-ovate, spotted, larger spores echinate with minute points. N. J., Pa. & N.
- 3 1. fláccida Shutt. Lvs. flaccid. 1—2f long, almost filiform, yellowish green; sporocarps oblong-ovate; spores not netted, minutely roughened. Ponds and lakes. Fla.
- 1 1. ripària Eng. Lvs. 10-30 in number. 4-5', lin.; sporocarps oblong, spotted; spores with a band of crested ridges, ash-colored; leaves emersed. Del. R. (Porter), and N
- 5 I. saccharàta Eng. Leaves few (7-15), subulate-filiform, 2-3', recurved: sporo-carps ovate, spotless; spores minutely tubercled. Wicomico R., Md. (Canby, Porter).
- 6 I. melauópoda J. Gay. Leaves very slender, 9-10', carinate on the back, brown at base; sporocarps brown; spores smooth, smaller than in No. 5. Ill. (Prof. Porter).
- 1 I. Engelmánni Braun. Leaves 25—100, 10—20' long, filiform-linear, weak; sporocarps obieng, spotless; spores honeycombed all over. Shallow waters, E. and W. B. graciits. Leaves about 10, very flaccid, 1f. N. E. to Ill. (J. Wolf).

γ. valida. I ve. very numerous, 2f. from a stock 6"-1' thick. Del. & Pa. (Porter).

- 3. AZÓLLA, Lam. Small floating plants, with filiform stems and minute imbricated leaves or fronds. Sporocarps of 2 kinds, sessile on the under side of the branches, the smaller sterile, filled with antheridia, the larger fertile, thin, containing sporangia on stalks, each with several spores.
- A. Caroliniana Willd. Lvs. ovate-oblong, obtuse, fleshy, \}", reddish beneath; ster ile fruits 1 or 2 at the base of the fertile, and many times smaller. Still waters, N. & W.

ORDER CLVII. LYCOPODIACEÆ. CLUB MOSSES.

These are interesting evergreen creepers or runners, rarely creet, branching, abounding in ducts, with the leaves small, numerous, crowded, entire, lanceolate or subulate, i-nerved. Fruits sessile, axillary or crowded into a spike, 2-valved, containing tew rather large spores, or numerous minute ones appearing like powder.

861, Lycopodium dendroideum. 552, A single spike. 553, A scale with its axillary sperange bursting. 554, Spores.

1. LYCOPÒDIUM, L. CLUB MOSS. Spore-cases all of one kind, 1-celled, reniform, opening transversely, 2-valved; spores numerous, minute, sulphur-yellow.—Leaves in 4, 8, or 16 ranks.



- 1 L. Selàgo L. Fir Club Moss. Erect, 2-6', fastigiately branched; lvs. covering the branches, all alike, entire, acute and pungent, awnless. Tops of high mountains, N.

- 2 L. lucidulum Mx. Shining C. Ascending, forking, 8-16'; lvs. in 8 rows, linear lanceolate, denticulate, shining, spreading or reflexed, pointed, large for the genus (3-4''), the fruitful ones like the rest, as in No. 1. Damp woods.
- 3 L. Inundatum L. Marsh C. Stem creeping, often submersed, the simple solitary ped. 1-3' (Conn., Mr. Bowles) or 4-7' (Mass., Dr. Ricard); leaves soft and fine, curving upward; spike solitary, 1-14' long, leafy. Swamps, Can. to Car.
- 4 L. alopecuroides L. Sterile branches decumbent, shorter than the tall (7-20') erect fertile ones; leaves crowded, subulate, awned; spikes leafy, 2-3' long. Swamps in pine-barrens, N. J. to Fla. and La.
- 5 L. annótinum L. Creeping, branches twice forked, ascending 6-8'; leaves in 5 rows, lance-linear, spreading, denticulate; spikes solitary. Woods, N.
- 6 L. dendroideum Mx. Tree C. Ground Pine. Erect, about 8', with its erect branches spirally arranged, forked and crowded; lvs. lance-linear, in 6 equal rows; spikes several but solitary, 1½', yellow-brown. Woods. Very elegant.
 β. obscurum. Branches spreading; spikes 1 or 2, greenish brown.
- 7 L. Carolimianum L. Stem and branches creeping and rooting; lvs. appearing 2-ranked, the lateral spreading while the others are appressed, lanceolate; pedunctes simple, 2-4', bearing each a single spike. Barrens, N. J., and S.
- 8 L. sabinæfölium Willd. Ground Fir. Long, creeping; branches erect, short, with fastigiate branchlets; lvs. terete-subulate; ped. short. White Mts., and N.
- 9 L. complanatum L. Festoon Ground Pine. Long, trailing; branches repeatedly forking, fan-shaped, spreading; leaves 4-ranked, the marginal connate, diverging, the others distinct, appressed; peduncles long, with 4—6 spikes. Woods.
- 10 L. clavàtum L. Common C. Extensively creeping, branches ascending; leaves scattered, incurved, bristly-acuminate; peduncles erect, remotely bracted, 3-5', bearing a pair of straight spikes 2' long. In shades: common.
- 2. SELAGINELLA, Spr. DWARF CLUB Moss. Fruits of two kinds, viz., antheridia, which are 1-celled, opening at apex; and oōphoridia, larger, containing 1—4 (rarely 6) globous-angular grains.—A large genus. The species are cultivated in every greenhouse. Spikes quadrangular, bracts in 4 rows. (Lycopodium L.)

 - § Leaves of 2 kinds, in 4 rows, those of the 2 lateral rows larger and spread
 - ing. of the 2 intermediate rows superficial, small, appressed...(a) a Slender rootlets produced along the stems.—x Leaves unequal-sided...Nos. 3—5
 - -x Leaves equal-sided ... Nos. 6-8
- 5. rupéstre (L). Sts. ascending, 2-4', divided into numerous tufted, mossy branches; leaves crowded, fine, blue-green, ciliate; spike indistinct, 6". Rocks.
- 2 S. selaginoìdes (L). Stem filiform, creeping, branches suberect, 3-6', the fertile simple, 1-spiked; leaves lanceolate, yellow-green, ciliate. Woods, N.
- 3 S. apus Spr. Stem weak, loosely branched, with hair-like rootlets near the base; leaves ovate, slightly oblique, acutish, the smaller ones pointed. Damp. †
- 4 S. STOLONÍFERA. Sts. producing long threadform rootlets below, 3-4-pinnately branched; branchlets 2-4" broad; lvs. imbricated. ovate, entire, obtuse, the smaller ones with a filiform straight point. The older stems become zigzag. 6-10'. Com. (S. Mertensii.)
- 5 8. DENTICULÀTA (or Kraussiàna). Prostrate, delicate, remotely and somewhat 3-pinnately branched; leaves 1", oblong-ovate, minutely denticulate, acute, distant on the tem, crowded on the branchlets; smaller leaves with reflexed points. Very common, B. VARIEGÀTA. Ends of the branchlets with their leaves white. Rootlets hair-like.
- & S. UNCINATA (or cæsia). Long-creeping, with hair-like rootlets, 2-3-pinnately branched.

branchlets crowded, short, 2" wide; leaves crowded, oblong, entire, obtuse, the smaller ones with an uncinate (reflexed) slender point,

- 7 S. SERPENS. Stems prostrate, with hair-like rootlets, 2-3-pinnate; branchlets short and crowded, 1" wide; lvs. crowded, round-ovate, cordate, obtuse, entire, the smaller acute.
- 8 S. Delicatíssima. Sts. creeping, 5-8', rooting, filiform, loosely 2-3-pinnate, 1" wide; leaves ovate, obtuse, ciliate, not crowded, the middle ones scarcely smaller, acute.
- 9 S. CAULÉSCENS. Glabrous, suberect, 12—18', 3-4-pinnately branched, fern-like, and lanceolate in outline; branchlets close, 1½" wide; leaves close, ovate, entire, very acute, the points turned upward; smaller leaves mucronate; stem straw-colored.
- 10 S. WILLDENOVII. Like the last as to stems and branches, but they are finely pubescent, and the leaves are less crowded, ovate, and obtuse. 6-12', ovate in outline.
- 11 S. ERÝTHROPUS. Stems red, with scattered, appressed leaves; frond wide-spreau, somewhat palmate, with crowded branchlets and leaves, branchlets 14" wide; leaves ovate-oblong, oblique, obtuse, ciliate, the smaller with long straight points.
- 12 S. CUSPIDÀTA. Stem or frond 3-6', densely and somewhat dichotomously branched, branchlets 1" wide; leaves closely imbricated, all nearly alike, elliptical, ciliate, bristle-pointed, with the point inclined upward.—A variety (perhaps the fertile stems) are lanceolate in outline, 2-3-pinnately branched.
- 13 S. LEPIDOPHÝLLA, Resurrection Moss, is a roundish ball when dry. In a cup of water it soon expands into a dense circle of dark-green, densely 2-3-pinnate fronds, with innumerable oval, obtuse, entire leaves. From Lower California.
- 3. PSILOTUM, R. Br. Sporangia sessile, 3-celled, imperfectly 3-valved by terminal chinks, filled with farinaceous spores.—Stem fork-branched, with alternate, minute leaves, as if leafless.
- P. triquetrum Swtz. Stem erect, 8-10', many times forked, and, with the branches.

 angled; leaves remote, \(\psi''\); fruit 3-lobed, sessile along the branches. E. Fls

ORDER CLVIII. EQUISETACEÆ. HORSETAILS.

Plants leafless simple stems, or with whorled branches. Stems striate-sulcate, jointed, fistular between, and separable at, the joints. Sheaths dentate, crowning each internode. Fructification a dense, oblong-cylindric, terminal, and cone-like spike, composed of 6-sided, peltate scales, arranged spirally, bearing beneath 4—7 spore-cases, which open laterally. Spores globular, each with 4 elaters attached, involving them spirally, or open when discharged. (See Figures.)

EQUISETUM, L. SCOURING RUSH. Character the same as that of the order.—The sheaths may be regarded as a whorl of united lys. The cuticle abounds in silex.

555, Equisetum arvense. 556, E. sylvaticum. 557, Section of the spike, enlarged. 558, A peltate scale with 7 sporanges beneath (or one compound sporange), magnified. 559, A spore with its elaters highly magnified.



§ Species fruiting in Spring and decaying before the following Winter...(a)

§ Species fruiting in Summer and lasting through the following Winter ... (b)

- a Fertile stems never branching, the sterile with simple, whorled branches. Nos. 1, 1 @ Fertile stems at length, like the sterile, with compound, whorled branches .. Nos. 3, 4
 - b Stems with whorls of simple branches from the middle joints...........Nos. 5, 6
 - b Stems mostly simple, large, 20-40-furrowed......Nos. 7-1
- 1 E. arvénse L. Fertile stems erect, 6-8', simple; sterile 12-14-furrowed, with simple, ascending, 4-angled branches; sheath cut into long dark-brown teeth; spike 6-12", oblong. Can. to Va. and Ky. The sterile stems appear after the fertile.
 - β. *erotinum. Sterile plant also producing a late spike of fruit. Pa. (Porter).
- 2 E. Telmateia Ehr. Ivory H. Sterile stem 2-5f, white, about 30-furrowed, its 30 branches 4-angled; fertile stems simple; sheaths with subulate teeth. L. Superior.
- 3 E. sylváticum L. Stems 12- or 13-furrowed, both kinds with compound, deflexed, angular branches, 9-16'. Woods and low grounds. North.
- 4 E. praténse Ehr. Stems 10-12-furrowed, both kinds soon producing simple, straight branches, in several whorls; branches 3-angled. N. W.
- 5 E. limosum L. Pipes. Stems 2-3f, smooth, erect, 15-20-striate, mostly with a few irregular, simple, 5-sided branches near the middle; sheaths white above, with 15-20 teeth, tipped with black. Shores and swamps.
- 6 E. palástre L. Sts. 1-14f, erect, with 6-8 prominent striæ; branches few, sheaths with as many pointed teeth as striæ. Marshes, N. Rare in the United States,
- 7 E. lævigatum Braun. Stems 2-3f, erect, simple or some branched; sheaths long (6-7"), close, green, with 20-25 black teeth; branch sheaths 8-toothed. Miss, River.
- 8 E. robustum Braun. Sts. 2-4f, very stout, some branched above; sheaths short (3-4"). close, with 40 (in the branches 11) deciduous teeth, and a black band near the base, rarely with another above. River banks, W. States to California!
- 9 E. hyemale L. Scouring Rush. Stems all simple, erect, 2f, very rough with sili cious points; sheaths ashy-white, black at base and summit, short (2-3"), with about

20 subutate, awned, deciduous teeth. Conspicuous in wet shades.

- 10 E. variegatum Schleicher. Simple (branched from base), slender, straight, 6-12', 5-9-furrowed; sheaths very short, with brown bristle-tipped teeth. N. Rare.
- 11 E. scorpioldes Mx. Sts. tnfted, filiform, 4-8', recurved, 3-4-turrowed; sheaths bluck, teeth 3 or 4, scarious and bristletipped. Woods, Penn., and N.

ORDER CLIX. FILICES. FERNS.

Stem a perennial, creeping, horizontal rhizome, or sometimes erect and tree-like. Fronds (fruit-bearing leaves) variously divided, rarely entire, with mostly forked veins and circinate vernation. Fruit occupying the back or margin of the fronds arising from the veins. Sporangia (spore-cases) of one kind, scattered, or clustered in sori, 1-celled, containing numerous minute spores.

Fig. 560, Polypodium vulgare, frond pinnate. 561, sori. 562. One of the sori enlarged, showing the sporan-bursting and discharging its spores. 564, A sorus of time. 565, Side view of the same.



A leaflet of the frond enlarged, showing the sori 563, One sporange further magnified, Aspidium marginale covered with the industum.

A large and interesting Order, distinguished for their elegant, plume-like foliage. They are usually a few inches to a few feet high, but some of the Tropical species, as the Cyatheæ, are 15 to 25 feet, vieing with the Falms in size and beauty.

The stipe is the stalk of the frond, and the rachis its continuation through it. The sinne (or pn.) are the first divisions of a divided frond (often called leaflets). Pinnulæ (or pnl.) are the first divisions of the pinne when further divided. Segments (seg.) are the final divisions, and the partial divisions of the segments are lobes, &c. The sori (fruit-dots) are either naked, or covered with an indusium (see cut).

d	olf) are either naked, or covered with an indusium (see cut).	
6	PO	LYPODIACE E. THE TRUE FERNS, with fronds mostly radical, circinate in bud. Frorangia is	
		*ori, pedicellate, with a vertical, elastic ring, opening transversely(f)	1
8	CY	ATHEACE E. THE TREE FERNS, with fronds on an erect trunk. Sporangia as in § 1(e)	
-		MENOPHYLLACE E. Pellucid Ferns; sporangia in a cup and on a thread(d)	
		HIZÆCEÆ. Very slender vines or fronds. Sporangia with a ring-crown at apex(c)	
		MUNDIACE E. Fronds stout, radical. Sporangia with no ring, 2-valved(b)	
		HIOGLOSSACE E. Frond single (in our species), on an erect stem. Sporangia with no ring(a	
•			
		Fruit in a spike. Frond entire, reticulate-veined	
	a	Fruit in a panicle. Frond divided, fork-veined	
		b Fronds pinnate or bipinnate, with straight, forked veins OSMUNDA. 3	
		Frouds palmately lobed. Stems climbing, 3-4f	
		Fronds linear-filiform, undivided, a few inches high	
	e	Fronds 3-parted, middle division sterile, the lateral paniculate	
		d Fronds pellucid or opaque. Sporangia with a transverse ring TRICHOMANES.	
		Fruit-dots in little round cups. Trunk and leaves smooth	
		Fruit-dots becoming entirely naked. Fronds prickly or hairyALSOPHILA.	
		Fruit-dots enclosed in the reflexed tip of the lobe, with two valves BALANTIUM. 22	1
		f Sporangia scattered singly all over the surface (not in sori), naked(g)	
		f Sporangia collected in dots (sori) growing from the veins(h)	
		Fronds simple or pinnate. Pinnæ on short petiolules	
	9	Fronds forked at the summit, entire below, the sterile different	
		h Sori (fruit-dots) naked, having no covering of any kind(k)	
		h Sori involved (at first) in the rolled segments of the panicled fertile frond(m)	
		h Sori not involved, but invested with special coverings (called indusia)(n)	
		Fronds smooth or scaly, never powdery. Sori distinct, roundish	
		Fronds covered with powder on the back. Sori in many dorsal linesGYMNOGRAMMA. 13	
	k	Fronds powdery or scaly on the back (bipinnate). Sori in a marginal line Notholena. 14	
	k	Fronds linear, simple. Sori in a continuous line on the split margin. FlaVITTARIA lineata	
		m Fertile frond bipinnate, segments berry-like. Veins reticulatedONOCLEA. 15	
		m Fertile frond pinnate, pinnæ moniliform. Veins forkingSTRUTHIOPTERIS. 16	
		m Fertile fronds bipinnate, segments oblong, soon opening	
	75	Sori marginal, indusia only the reflexed altered margin of the frond(o)	
	91	Sori marginal, indusium double—a scale combined with the margin(p)	
	93	Sori dorsal, oblong or linear, indusium attached to the side of a vein (q)	
	PL	Sori dorsal, round or roundish, indusium on the back or the tip of a vein(x)	
		o Fronds of 2 kinds, the fertile contracted. Sori continuous to apex Lomaria. 18	
		o Fronds all similar, smooth. Indusia continuous all around. Stipe green or brown. Pteris. 19	ı
		o Fronds woolly, &c. Sori separate or continuous. Stipe brown, hairy CHEILANTHES. 20	
		o Fronds smooth Sori separate. Stipe black and polished	
	P	Indusium a 2-lipped cup at the edge of the segments	
	P	Indusium an entire cup or goblet at the edge of the segments DAVALMA. 23	
		q Sori parallel to the mid-vein, the indusia opening toward it(r)	
		q Sori oblique to the mid-vein, borne laterally on the veinlets(s)	
	r	Sori linear, nearly continuous, in 2 rows, sunk in the frond	
	*	Sori oblong, remote, in two rows and superficial. Stipes black	
	7	Sori linear, in 1 double row, the whole length of the segmentBLECHNUM. 26	
	•	Sori oblong, in 1 short double central row. Frond finely cleft	
		* Indusia single, regularly arranged, in 2 rows ASPLENIUM. 28	
		• Indusia single, scattered irregularly. Frond simple or lobed	
		Indusia double, regularly arranged. Frond simple	

- a Indusium reniform, opening only toward the margin of the segm. Fla... NEPHROLEPIS exaltata.
- 1. OPHIOGLOSSUM, L. Adder's Tongue. Sporangia roundish, naked, opening transversely, arranged in two rows along the margins of the fertile, contracted, spike-like frond. Veins reticulated.
- 1 0. vulgatum L. Root of thick fibres; stem simple, bearing 1 oblong-ovate, entire, smooth frond, 2-3', with no mid-vein, and a terminal spike, 1-2'. A curious little plant, in low grounds. Vernation straight, as in all this section,—not circinate.
- 2 0. bulbòsum L. Root a globular corm; frond ovate to reniform, on the stem close to the ground. Wet pine-barrens, N. J., and S. Often 2 stems from 1 corm.
- 2. BOTRÝCHIUM, Swartz. Moonwort. Grape Fern. Sporangia subglobous, 1-celled, 2-valved, distinct, coriaceous, smooth, adnate to the compound rachis of a racemous panicle. Valves opening transversely.
- 1 B. lunarioides Swtz. Scape 8-12', bearing a stalked frond near the base and a panicle of numerous little 2-ranked spikes at the top; frond in 3 bipinnatifid divisions; segment obliquely lanceolate, crenulate. Shady pastures and woods.
 - β. disséctum. Frond more numerously dissected, almost tripinnatifid.
- 2 B. simplex Hitchcock. Frond simple, or 3-lobed or parted, segm. broad-wedge-obovate, small, incised or subentire, unequal; spike compound, interrupted, small. Dry hills, Vt., Mass. Whole plant 3-6'. Frond 6-12", short-stalked, near the base.
- 3 B. negléctum Wood. Frond 1-2', simply pinnate, with oval or ovate incised pinnæ, short-stalked, on upper part of stem, which is 5-8' high. Pan. 1-2'. N. H., Vt., to Pa.—Prof. Porter regards both this and No. 2 as var. of B. matricar æfolium Braun
- 4 B. lanceolatum Angst. Frond bipinnatifid, closely sessile, triangular in outline with lanceolate, incised segments; panicle 2- or 3-pinnate. N. J., Pa., to L. Sup. (O. B. Wheeler). Certainly distinct from No. 3.
- 5 B. Virginicum L. Rattlesnake Fern. Stem 1—2f, with the large (5—8') tripin., trl angular frond sess. at or above the middle; ultimate segm. obtuse. 3-5-toothed; pan. decompound, 3—6', reddish br. A beautiful Fern, in damp woods, not uncom. Jn., Jl.
- 3. OSMÚNDA, L. FLOWERING FERN. Sporangia globular, half 2-valved, roughened on the surface somewhat in lines, pedicellate and clustered on the lower surface of the frond or a portion of it, which is more or less contracted into the form of a panicle. Spores green. Tall, hand-some Ferns. Veins forked, straight. June.
 - § Frond bipinnate with distinct pinnæ, the upper part contracted and fertile....No. 1
- § Frond pinnate with pinnatifid pinnæ, partially or separately fertile...... Nos. 2. 3
- 1 0. regalis Mx. A large and beautiful Fern in meadows and swamps; fronds 3-4f. glabrous, bipinnate, fruiting above in an ample panicle; pinnæ with 6-9 pairs of distinct, oblong, serrulate, subsessile leaflets; fruit rust-colored.
- 2 0. cinnamome L. Sterile fronds pinnate, in clumps 3-5f; pinnæ pinnatific with ovate-oblong, obtuse, entire segments; fertile frond bipinnate, pinnæ all contracted, panicled, clothed with c'namon-colored wool.
- 3 0. Claytoniàna L. Fronds ample, 2—3f. smooth. pinnate, the pinnæ lance-linear pinnatifid, some of the intermediate ones fertile, contracted and raceme-like.
- 4. LYGODIUM, Swartz. CLIMBING FERN. Sporangia sessile, arranged in 2-ranked spikelets issuing from the margin of the contracted frond, open

ing on the inner side from the base to the summit. Indusium a scale-like veil covering each sporange. (Fig. 310.)

- L. palmatum Swtz. Smooth throughout; stem flexnous, thread-like or wire-like, climbing 8-5f; fronds palmately 5-7-lobed, 2 on each short stipe, lobes entire, obtuse; upper fronds contracted, fertile, each a cluster of spikelets. Abundant in a swamp in Windsor, Conn. (Dr. Wm. Wood); also rarely found in N. J., Ky., and S.
- 5. SCHIZÈA, Sm. Sporangia oval, crowned with a ring at top, sessile, opening laterally. Indusium continuous, formed of the inflexed margins of the lfts., which are contracted, spike-like, crowded at the top of the frond.
- 8. pusilla Ph. Fronds clustered, simple, linear-filiform, 'tortuous, 3-6', the fertile bearing a few little spikelets at top in two rows. Barrens, Quaker Bridge, N. J. Aug.
- **6. ANEÌMIA**, Swtz. Sporangia sessile, crowned with a ring, in 1-sided panicled spikes, in partially or wholly fertile fronds. Indusium none Fronds erect.
- 1 A. adiantifòlia Sw. Fronds 6—1%, on a slender stipe, 3-parted, the middle division sterile, 2- or 3-pinnate, the lateral ones fertile panicles on long stalks. S. Fla. †
- A. Mandioccàna. Fronds 12—15', long-stiped, 3-parted like the other, but the sterile division simply pinnate with lance-oblong serrulate pinnæ.
 S. America.
- 7. TRICHOMANES, L. Sporangia with a transverse complete ring, and arranged on the base of a thread-like receptacle, which is *in* and exserted *from* a cup at the edge of the pellucid frond.
- 1 T. radicans Sw. Fronds thin and delicate, 6', lance-ovate, bipiunatifid, pinnæ triangular, obtuse, very oblique at base; receptacle exserted. South. Rare.
- 2 T. ÉLEGANS. Sterile frond pinnate, fertile, long-linear, edged and fringed all around with the thread-like receptacles and their cups. From S. America.
- 8. CYATHEA, Sm. Sori globular, on the veins, wholly enclosed in an indusium, which soon opens and remains cupform. Sporangia subsessile on an elevated receptacle. 5 With cylindrical trunks.
- C. ARBÒREA. Trunk 10—20f, unarmed, simple, crowned with a spreading tuft of bipiunate fronds 6—8f long, gracefully arched; pinnulæ again pinnatifid or lobed, cups in 2 rows, smooth, round, entire. Grows near Panama! †
- 9. ALSÓPHILA ÁSPERA. Another Tree Fern, from W. Indies, cult. by Mr. Buchanan, at Astoria, N. Y., under the name of Hematelia horrida. Trunk 6—10f, bearing a splendid crown of fronds 4—5f long, arched and spreading, tripinnate. Pinl. deeply lobed, lobes obtuse, each with a double row of fruit-dots, which at first are covered with jagged scales, but finally naked. Stipe and rachis prickly.—A. PRUINÀTA, very elegant, with a trunk near 1f, clothed with light-brown woolly hairs, and a crown of light-green bipinnate fronds, 3f long, is growing with the other.
- 10. ACRÓSTICHUM, L. Fronds simple or pinnate. Sporangia scattered (not in sori), occupying the under surface of the whole or a part of the frond. Veins netted.
- A. aùreum L. A noble Fern, 3-6f high, coriaceous, evergreen, pinnate, with alternate, lance-oblong, entire pinnæ. Swamps, Fla., and in conservatories.
- 11. PLATYCERIUM, Desv. STAG-HORN FERN. Fronds coriaceous, net-veined, forking at the summit. Sporangia in large patches on the under surface of the frond. From Africa, &c.

- P. ALCICÓRNE. Sterile fronds roundish, lobed, spreading; fertile erect, 10-16', dark green above, pale beneath, fruiting on its 2-4 lanceolate segments. Curious.
- 12. POLYPODIUM, L. POLYPODY. Sori roundish, scattered on various parts of the under surface of the frond, with no indusium (cover or involucre).—Ferns of various habit.

 - * Fronds bipinnatifid, the veinlets forked (Phlegopteris).................Nos. 7-9
- 1 P. Phyllitidis L. Fronds lance-linear, 1—2f, pointed, thin and papery, with the fruit-dots arranged in a double row between the veinlets. Fla., and W. Indies. †
- 2 P. LÍNGUA. Fronds lance-ovate, 6-12, obtuse, smooth above, rusty-downy beneath, and there covered with the innumerable sori, in rows. China.
- 3 P. incanum Ph. Fronds deeply pinnatifid, 3-6', thick, clothed with whitish scales beneath; pinnæ oblong-linear, the upper fruitful; sori distinct and separate; veins invisible. Grows on the mossy bark of trees, W. and S.
- 4 P. vulgare L. Fronds deeply pinnatifid, smooth, 6-12, pinnæ linear-oblong, alternate, sori large, in 2 rows, distinct, yellow-brown. On shady rocks.
- 5 P. PLUMULA Willd. Fronds lance-linear, 1f x 1/; pinnæ linear-oblong, very numerons, attached to the hairy rachis by a broad base. Fla., and cultivated.
- 6 P. ANGUSTIFÒLIA. Fronds lin.-lanceolate, 18' x 2', bright green; pn. oblong, attached to the chaffy rachis by the mid-vein only, the base auriculed on the upper side.
- 7 P. Phlegopteris L. Beech P. Frond bipinnatifid, longer than wide (3-6'), the lower pinnæ curved, but scarcely larger than the middle ones; sori all marginal, about four on each segment; stipe hairy. Woods, Can. to Penn., and W.
- 8 P. hexagonópterum Mx. Frond bipinnatifid, broader than long, rachis peculiarly winged; lower panicle much enlarged, deflexed; sori partly marginal, many on each segment; stipe smooth. Woods. Rather common.
- 9 P. Dryópteris L. Ternate P. Frond ternate, the divisions stalked and bipinnate, light green, thin and delicate; sori marginal. Woods, Penn., and N.
 - β. calcareum. Divisions of the frond more rigid, erect. Northward.
- 13. GYMNOGRÁMMA, Desv. Fronds 2-3-pinnate, covered beneath with a white or yellow farinaceous powder. Sori arranged in rows along the veins. A beautiful genus, much cultivated. Tropical America.

 - * Silver Ferns,—the fronds white-powdery beneath, 2-pinnate...... No. 4
- 1 G. TRIANGULÀRIS. Stipes clustered, slender, 3-12', polished, ebony-brown; frond 5-angled, 1-3', pedately pinnate; pinnæ triangular-oblong, finally the fertile covered with the russet sori beneath. Common in California. Very fine.
- 2 G. SULPHÜREA. Stipe and rachis brown, at first powdery; frond 6—10', lanceolate, bipinnate; pinnæ lanceolate; segments cuneate, cut-lobed, crenate at the obtuse apex. From Jamaica (Rev. E. Wilson), and cultivated. Very delicate.
- 6 G. CHRYSOPHÝLLA. Frond triangular-lanceolate, bipinnate; pinnæ lanceolate, nearly contiguous; pinnæ cut-crenate-lobed. Golden yellow beneath.
 - β. Merténsii. Pinnæ rather remote, narrow lanceolate, long-pointed.
- ? G. CALOMÉLANOS. Frond 2—3f, lance-ovate, stipe and rachis brown, polished; sepments entire or with a single tooth, cream-white beneath.
 - 8. Peruviana has the lower segment hastate-lobed and very rich green.
- 14. NOTHOLÆNA, Br. Frond 1-2-pinnate, scattered, coriaceous, chaffy, or powdery beneath. Sori marginal, linear, continuous, naked. Sporangia short-stalked

- 1 N. NÌVEA. Very delicate, 6-12', bright green above, covered with a dense white powder beneath; frond bipinnate; pinnæ roundish, top one lobed; stipe black. Mex.
- 2 N. Eckloniana. Rare and beautiful, clothed in white wool-like scales, bipinnate, pinnæ ovate, remote, pinnulæ pinnatifid, oblong, segments roundish. South Africa.
- 15. ONOCLÈA, L. SENSITIVE FERN. Fronds scattered, net-veined, the sterile broad, the fertile contracted and panicled, its convolute segments berry-like, enclosing the sori, which are otherwise nearly naked.
- O. sensibilis L. Fronds 1-2f, common in low grounds, very sensitive to frost. The fertile dark-brown in color. Sterile fronds deeply pinnatifid, with few oblong entire or lobed pinnæ, the upper confluent. July.
 - B. obtustloba. Fertile frond partially metamorphosed, the segments partly revolute on the fruit. Wendell, Mass. (Mrs. Piper), to N. Y. and Penn.
- 16. STRUTHIOPTERIS, Willd. OSTRICH FERN. Fronds clustered, the sterile bipinnatifid, fork-veined, fertile much contracted, brown, with the pinnæ revolute into a necklace form, enclosing the sori, which are otherwise destitute of an indusium.
- S. Germánica Willd. Sterile fronds in a circular clump, 3-5f; pinnæ numerous, long and crowded, with numerous oblong segments; fertile fronds much smaller, their crowded pinnæ 1-2/long, appearing later in the season.
- 17. ALLOSÒRUS, Bernh. Fronds small, 2-3-pinnate, fork-veined; the fertile some contracted, margins of the leaflets reflexed and meeting over the confluent sori, but soon opening.
- A. acrostichoides Spr. Fronds in tufts, bipinnate, 3-6', pale green with whitish stipes; seg. oblong, the sterile crenate, the fertile entire, petiolulate, 2-3' long. Isle Royal, in L. Superior (Prof. Porter), W. to Washington Terr. (Rev. Mr. Gray).
- 18. LOMÀRIA, Willd. Fronds clustered, of 2 forms, the fruitful contracted. Sori marginal, linear, continuous; indusjum linear, scarious, the reflexed edge of the frond, opening toward the mid-vein.
- 1 L. SPICANT. Fronds pinnate, long, and narrow, the fertile nearly solitary in the midst of the numerous sterile ones, and twice as tall (2—3f) as they; stipe purple, polished. Europe, Oregon. Very elegant. (Blechnum boreale.)
- 2 L. GIBBA. Fronds oblong-lanceolate, pinnate, pinnæ linear-falcate, 1—3', their broad bases almost confluent.
- 3 L. CILIATÉLIA. Fronds oval to oblong; pinnæ oblong, slightly lobed, truncate at apex, ciliolate-spinescent with the projecting veins.
- 19. PTÈRIS, L. BRAKE. Sori borne on the ends of the veins forming a marginal line or band, covered with the membranous, reflected edge of the frond. Fronds once to thrice pinnate, or decompound.
- FPTERIS proper. Sori a mere line. Stipes greenish or pale...(x)
- FELLÆA. Sori forming a broad band. Stipes purple or brown...(y)
 - x Frond triangular, twice or thrice pinnate, lowest pinnæ long-stalked.........No. 1

 - x Frond simply pinnate, with numerous long pinnæ No. 5
 y Frond pedate and pinnatifid, as broad as long, 5-angled. † No. 6
 - y Fronds pinnate, pinnæ few, the lower again divided. Native. Nos. 7, 8
 - y Fronds simply pinnate, or completely tripinnate. Cultivated....... Nos. 9-1*

- 1 P. aquilina L. Common Brake. Frond 3-parted, branches bipinnate, segments oblong, obtuse, the terminal often elongated. Abundant everywhere. 2-6f.
 β. caucata. The terminal segment linear-oblong. Common South.
- 2 P. Crética L. Pale-bright-green, 1-1if, smooth; pinnæ lin.-lanceolate, the lower ones 2-parted and petiolulate, serrulate; fertile longer, linear. Fla. Cultivated.
 β. albi-lineata. Pinnæ white-banded in the midst along the mid-vein.
- 3 P. SERRULATA. Bright green, 1-11f; pinnæ lorg-linear, decurrent on the rachis, except the lowest pair, which are 2- or 3-parted and short-stalked. China.

β. CRISTATA. Each segment expanded at apex into a fan-shaped blade.

- 4 P. QUADRIAURÎTA. Frond ample, ονωτε, 2-3f! smooth; pinne distinct, pinnatifid, lobes contiguous, oblong, obtuse, with the forked veins conspicuous. Jamaica.
 β. ARGYBIA. Pinnæ whitened in the midst along the mid-vein.
- 5 P. longifolia L. Tall, 2-3f r'g'd; pinnæ lance-linear petiolulate. obliquely trun cate at base; stipe, rachis, sad aid-veins chaffy-hairy. Fla., and cultivated.
- 6 P. PEDÀTA. Bright green, 4-4/. Frond 3-parted, as broad as long; lateral pinnæ 2-parted, all deeply lobed, sort in a broad band all around. From the W. Indies.
- 7 P. gracilis Mx. Delics oc., smooth and shining, 4-6'; fronds lanceolate, the sterile bipinnatifid, fertile b
- 8 P. atropurpurea L. Rock Brake. Coriaceous; rachis hairy; lower pn. ternate or pinnate; segments of posite, oblong, margins conspicuously revolute, with edges often meeting behind, as in Allosorus, 3-6-12. On lime rocks, N. and S.
- Alabaménsis (Buc dey). Taller (10-20), bipin. below, some pn. 1-auriculate. 8.
 P. ROTUNDIFÒLIA. Stipe, rachis, and chaffy hairs purple. 1-11f; frond narrow, sim ply pinnate; segments small, round or oval, alternate. From New Zealaud.
- 10 P. TRÉMULA. Bright groen, 2-3f, tripinnate; pnl. or segments linear-oblong, obtuse, serrulate, the lower ones again pinnatifid. From N. S. Wales.
- 11 P. HASTÀTA. Frond bipinnate, 12-18'; pinnæ cordate-hastate; segments ovate, the terminal ones much larger, oblong or hastate, or 3-lobed. Varies much. From S. Afr.
- 20. CHEILANTHES, Swtz. LIP FERN. Fronds small, mostly 2-3-pinnate, chaffy or hairy, mid-vein central. Sori on the ends of the veinlets, distinct, or some confluent, covered by an interrupted or continuous indusium from the edge of the frond. Stipes brown.—Hardly distinct from the preceding genus.
- 1 C. vestita Sw. Indusia separate,—the reflexed, unchanged tips of the ovate segm.; fronds 5-12', bipinnate, lin.-oblong, hairy; pn. crenately lobed. Rocks, M. and S., rare,
- 2 C. tomentòsa Link. Indusia continuous,—the membranous margin of the small, obtuse segm.; fronds tripinnate, lance-oblong, rusty, 12—18'. N. C., and W.
- 21. ADIANTUM, L. MAIDEN-HAIR FERN. Sori oblong or roundish, marginal. Indusia membranaceous, formed from the reflexed margins of distinct portions of the frond, and opening inwardly. Stipe ebony-black, polished. Ultimate segments often dimidiate, the mid-vein on the lower margin.—A large and beautiful genus, much cultivated.
 - * Fronds pedately divided, the divisions 1-3-pinnate; segments oblique.... Nos. 1-4
 - * Fronds pinnately divided 2-4 times; segments subequilateral......Nos. 5-8
- 1 A. pedàtum L. Very smooth; branches of the regularly pedate frond pinnate; segments rhombic-oblong, 1', toothed on the upper side, obtuse at apex; sori oblong-lunulate. 8—14'. Damp, rocky woods. Our most elegant nat: —e Fern.
- 2 A. PUBÉSCENS. Stipe rough-pubescent; pn. 5-7, irregularly pedate, hispid beneath 6-0' long; segments oblong, 6-8", contiguous; sori round, crowded. N. Hol. 16

- 3 A. TRAPEZIOFÓRME. Frond umple, decompound, glabrous, 2f; segments light green, large (12—18"×6—10"), trapezoidal, some of them fan-shaped; sori lunulate on 2 of the 4 margins; stipe jet-black. Superb! Jamaica (Rev. S. B. Wilson).
- 4 A. SANCTA-KATRINA, has large obliquely fan-shaped segments cut-lobed and toothed, with the veins uncommonly distinct. Cultivated in Bridgman's Garden, Astoria.
- 5 A. Capillus-Véneris L. Delicate, bright green, 6—18', smooth, thrice pinnate at base; segments round-cuneate, lobed, or the sterile toothed; sori reniform, one on each lobe; stipe and branches capillary. Lime-rocks, S.; rare. Eur. Cultivated.
- 6 A. CUNEÀTUM. Very delicate, 1f, 4 times pinnate at base, bright green; segm. very numerous, sharply cuneate, 2-4-cut-lobed, 4-6"; sori round-reniform. Brazil.
- 7 A. ÆTHIÓPICUM, TINCTUM and CALLÓPODES, are greenhouse species or varieties, with roundish segments more or less oblique and lobed, 4-7", with rounded sori, 6-12".
- 8 A. ALÀTUM, has the rachis narrowly winged, segm. sessile, obovate-long-wedge-shaped at base, coarsely toothed at apex. (Greenhouse of Bridgman & Wiegand.)
- D A. MACROPHÝLLUM. Stipe jet-black, simple, bearing about 3 pairs of large, opposite, thick leaflets, and an odd one; leaflets triang.-hastate, oblique; sori linear. Jamaica.
- 22. DICKSONIA, L'Her. DICKSON'S FERN. Sori marginal, roundush, distinct, terminating a vein. Indusium double, the proper one cupshaped, opening outward, the other formed of a reflected lobule of the margin, and opening inward.
- 1 D. pilosiúscula Willd. Frond bipinnate, lanceolate, 2—3f, with minute glandular hairs; pn. sessile, lanceolate; segm. finely pinnatifid, lobes toothed, each with a minute round sorus. Rocky pastures. Stipe yellowish.
- 2 D. (BALANTIUM) ANTÁRCTICA. A beautiful tree-fern from New Zealand, 3-20f, crowned with many long, heavy, dark-green, tripinnate fronds; pn. and pnl. sessile; segm. oval, 6-crenate; sori globular, with 2 distinct valves. (Buchanan's Conserv.)
- 23. DAVÁLLIA, Smith. Sori globous, marginal, on the end of a vein, in a goblet or pyxis, half of which is formed by the scarious indusium opening outward. Root-stock creeping above ground, chaffy.
- 1 D. TENUIFÒLIA. Fronds delicate, 6—10', tripinnate with few pinnæ, triangular-lanceolate; rachis narrowly winged; segments spatulate, toothed. China.
- 2 D. CANARIÉNSIS. Hare's-foot. Fronds 3-parted, decompound, ultimate segments of liptical, decurrent, bearing 1 pyxis. 1—2f. Canaries.
- 3 D. DISSÉCTA, is very different, irregularly pinnatifid, or almost entire.
- 24. WOODWARDIA, Sm. Sori straight, linear-oblong, on transverse veinulets, parallel to the mid-vein, in 2 rows. Indusium from the same veinulet, opening inwardly.

 - § ANCHISTEA. Fronds all similar, netted only close to mid-vein......Nos. 2, 8
- 1 W. angustifòlia Sm. Fertile fronds pinnate, with distant linear pinnæ covered with the fruit beneath; sterile lance-oblong in outline, deeply pinnatifid; segm. oblong, 2-3f. Resembles Onoclea. Mass. (Dr. S. Bowles), and S.
- 2 W. Virginica Sm. Fronds glabrous, lanceolate, pinnate; pinnæ remote, pinnatifid, lance-linear; segments oblong, obtuse, 2-3f. Swamps, E. and S.
- 3 W. Japónica. Rachis chaffy; frond triangular, as broad as long; pinnæ lanceolate, pinnatifid, with ovate segments. Bright green. 1—2f.
- 25. DOODIA ASPERA. Fronds rough, lanceolate, pinnate, 1f, in clumps, the candex a few inches above ground. Pinnæ oblong-linear, contiguous, with spinescent teeth. Sori in 1 or 2 rows each side.—D. CAUDATA has linear-lanceolate, pinnate fronds, with remote serrate segments, the terminal one elongated. Both from Australia.

- 26. BLECHNUM, L. Sori continuous on the cross veinulets, close to and parallel with the mid-vein. Indusia opening inward.
- R. serrulatum Mx. Fronds pinnate, lanceolate, erect; pinnæ sharply serrulate, those of the fertile fronds contracted. Florida.
- 27. ONYCHIUM LUCIDUM (OR JAPÓNICUM). Delicately beautiful, from h Ind., and of the easiest culture. Fronds 1—2f, alternately pinnate 3 or 4 times into innumerable linear-acute segments 2 or 3" long. Few of the segments fertile with an oblong bivalved sorus on the mid-vein half its length.
- 28. ASPLENIUM, L. SPLEENWORT. Sori linear or oblong, straight (curved in No. 9), separate, regularly arranged, oblique to the mid-vein, each arising with its indusium from the forward side of a lateral vein and opening forward. Veins forked or pinnate.

 - * Fronds simply pinnate.—a Pinnæ roundish, nearly as broad as long.....Nos. 2, 3
 —a Pinnæ long,—much longer than wide........Nos. 4, 5
 - * Fronds partly bipinnate, with few divisions. Ferns small, 2-8' high..... Nos. 6, 7
 - * Fronds twice pinnate, with very many divisions. Large native Ferns.... Nos. 8, 9
 - * Fronds twice or thrice pinnate. Exotic Ferns cult. in conservatories...Nos. 10—12
- 1 A. Nidus. Bird's-Nest. Fronds thick and rigid, polished green, tongue-shaped, obtuse, 2—4f, clustered in a circle, forming as it were a nest. Oahu, &c. A noble Fern.
- 2 A. FLABELLIFÒLIUM. Fronds very delicate, long and narrow (12—16'); rachis pro longed some 5' beyond the pn., and rooting at the end; pn. broad-cuneate, lobed and toothed, remote and alternate on the rachis. Australia. Suitable for baskets.
- 3 A. Trichómanes L. Dwarf S. Frond 3-6', lance-linear, in tufts; pn. roundish, small, subsessile, bearing several sori each; stipe and rachis polished-black. Rocks.
- 4 A. ebéneum Wld. Ebony S. Fronds 8-14', erect, lance-linear; pn. lance-oblong, 1', some curved, serrate, auriculate on the upper side; stalk polished-brown. Dry.
- 5 A. angustifòlium Mx. Fronds 2-24f, in tufts, the inner fertile; pn. lance-linear, alternate, short-stalked, 2-5', of a thin texture; stalks green. Woods, E. and S.
- 6 A. Ruta-muraria L. Wall-rue. Very small and delicate, 2-3', 2-pinnate at base, pinnate above; pn. petiolulate, cuneate. erose-dentate, few, 3-4". Dry rocks.
- 7 A. montanum Willd. Glabrous, 2-pinnate; tufts 4-8'; pn. oblong-ovate, parted into a few (5 or 6) 2- or 3-toothed segm.; rachis green, winged. On cliffs, Penn., & S.
- 8 A. thelypteroides Mx. Silvery S. Fronds ample, ovate-acuminate, 11-3f; stipo pale; pinnæ lance-linear, pointed, distinct, subsessile; segments oblong, obtuse, ser rate, sessile on the winged rachis, with 2 rows of linear distinct sori. Shady banks.
- 9 A. Filix-fémina Bernh. Lady Fern. Fronds ample, 1—2f, lance-oblong; pn. lance-late-acuminate, rachis not winged; pnl. lance-linear, cut-pinnatifid; segments minute, sharply 2-toothed; sori oblong, curved, finally confluent. Moist woods.
- 10 A. Govingiàna. Slender and weak (in conservatories), 1f. lanceolate-acuminate; pn. lanceolate, long-pointed, stalked; rach, winged; seg. acute, sharp-serrat;; sori oblong.
- 11 A. Belángeri. Fronds lance-linear, 1—2f×2—3', pinnate with deeply pinnatifid pinnæ, segments linear, small, and very numerous, each with a sorus. From Java. Stipe stout, green. The upper base (or axillary) segments are 2-parted.
- 12 A. BULBÍFERUM. Frond lanceolate, bipinuate, 1—3f; pn. lanceolate from a broad base, deeply pinnatifid; seg. oblong, cut-lobed and toothed, bearing 1—6 bold sori,—1 to a lobe. Often produces young plants from bulblets on the upper surface. N. Hol.
- 29. CAMPTOSORUS, Link. Walking Fern. Frond lanceolate, entire, or pinnatifid, with the apex prolonged and inclined to root. Veins more or less netted. Sori oblong, irregularly scattered, with the indusia lateral on the veinlets. (Antigramma, C-B.)

- 1 C. rhizophyllus Lk. Frond 6—12', subentire, at base stipitate, cordate, or truncate, or somewhat auriculate, the apex attenuated in a long thread-like acumination, arched, and rooting at the point. Rocky woods. Not common.
- 2 C. pinnatifidus (Nutt). Frond 4-8', abrupt at base, pinnatifid, with a long attenuated apex inclined to root; sori large, at length confluent. Pa. to Tenn. Rare.
- 3 C. ebenoìdes (R. R. Scott). Fronds 4 -10' long, pinnate at base, pinnatifid above, tapering and rooting at apex; rachis black. Pa. to Ala. Rare.
- 30. SCOLOPÉNDRIUM, Smith. HART'S-TONGUE. Sori linear, transverse, scattered; indusium double (arising from 2 contiguous parallel veins), occupying both sides of the sorus, opening lengthwise along the middle.
- officinarum Willd. Frond simple, ligulate, acute, entire, cordate at base, 8—15'; stipe chaffy, 3—5'. Shady rocks, Chittenango, N. Y. (Sartwell).
- 31. WOODSIA, Brown. Rock Polypon. Sori roundish, scattered; indusium fixed beneath the sorus, early opening above it, with a multifid or fringed margin, including the pedicellate spore-cases, like a calyx. Small, tufted ferns, with pinnated fronds.
- 1 W. obtùsa Torr. Fronds 6-12', lance-oblong, smoothish, almost tripinnate; pn. distant, sessile; segments pinnatifid, lobes rounded, toothed, each bearing a round fruit-dot, which dots at length almost meet. Rocks and cliffs. Vt. to Car., and W.
- 2 W. ilvénsis Br. Frond 4-7', lanceolate, bipinnate, the stipe, rachis, mid-veins and their bristly chaff rust-colored; pn. oblong-obtuse, sessile, with 13-17 obtuse, subentire segments. Dry or rocky woods, in tufts. Stipe as long as the frond.
- 3 W. glabélla Br. Frond glabrous, lance-linear, 2-5', pinnate; pn. ovate, very obtuse, 2-4". 3-7-lobed, the upper only crenate. Cliffs, N. Y., Vt., and N. No chaff.
- 4 W. Oregana Eaton. Frond glabrous, lance-elliptic, 2-8', pinnate; pn. pinnatifid, obtuse; segments ovate, obtuse, denticulate; indusia with very short ciliæ. L. Sup.
- 32. CISTOPTERIS, Bernh. Bladder Fern. Sori roundish. Indusium hood-shaped, vaulted, fixed by the broad base (or by the base and sides), soon opening toward the forward end of the frond and thrown off.—Delicate Ferns, 2–3-pinnate.
- 1 C. frágilis Bernh. Frond lance-oblong, 6-10', on a slender stipe of the same length, with open divisions; pn. lance-ovate; segments pinnatifid below, only serrate above, oblong, with prominent veins and 4-10 sori. Shady rocks. Common.
- 2 C. bulbifera Bernh. Frond long-lanceolate, 12—18', the stipe shorter; pn. triangular-ovate, the lowest pair longest; segments oblong, obtuse, phnatifid below toothed above, 1 sorus to each lobe. Bears some buiblets. Shades.
- 33. ASPÍDIUM, L. SHIELD FERN. Sori orbicular, scattered, terminal or lateral on the pinnate veins. Indusium orbicular, peltate or reniform with a deep sinus, covering the sorus, opening all around.
- - a Frond twice pinnate.-z Segments bluntly lobed, or crenate or entire... Nos. 14, 15
 - -z Segments sharply serrate, or lobed or toothed. Nos. 16, 17

- 1 A. acrostichoides Swtz. Frond narrow-lanceolate, 15-18'; stipe chaffy; pn talcate-lanceolate, ciliate-serrulate, 1-2', auriculate on the upper side at base, the up per covered with fruit, smaller than the sterile. Rocky shades. Common.
- B. incisum. Segments incised and sharp-toothed, most of them fertile. N. Y., &c. 2 A. Lonchitts Sw. Frond linear-lanceolate, rigidly erect, 8-18'; pn. triangular
- ovate, auricled on the upper side at base, longest (1') in the middle, gradually lessened to apex and base, all densely fertile. Lake Superior, and N.
- 8 A. MUNITUM. A splendid Fern from California, growing in clumps, 3-5f, smooth. rigid, evergreen, lance-linear; segm, oblong-falcate, spinulous-serrate; sorr 2-rowed
- 4 A. FALCATUM. Frond thick, rich green, lanceolate, pinnate, 2-3f high, with ample lance-acuminate pirnæ. A noble, hardy Fern from Japan.
- 5 A. Floridanum (Hook). Rigidly erect. lance-oblong, pinnate and barren below, bipinnate, fertile, and contracted above; lower pinnæ cut-pinnatifid; indusia large, round, peltate, as in No. 1. Ga., Fla., La. (A. Ludoviciàna C-B.)
- 6 A. aculeatum Sw. β. Braunti. Fronds in tufts, dark green, 2-3f, pinnate, lanceolate, narrowed both ways; stipe short, shaggy with large scales; segm. ot atefalcate, auricled on the upper side, bristle-tipped. Mts., Vt. (Eaton), N. Y.
- 7 A. PODOPHYLLUM (or SIEBÓLDII). Fronds of two forms, thick, smooth, pinnate, with a few large oblong pinne, in the fertile contracted and covered with sori. China.
- 8 A. Thelfpteris Sw. Lady Fern. Frond lance-ovate, 10-16'; pn. narrow, distant, deeply pinnatifid, the lowest pair as long as any; margins reflexed in fruit,
- 9 A. Novaboracénse Willd. New York Fern. Frond elliptic-lanceolate, 12-18'; pn. narrow, gradually shortening from the middle both ways; segm. oblong, obtuse, flat; sori close to the margin, at length confluent. Moist woods; com. Delicate,
- 10 A. patens Sw. Frond soft and thin, downy with rusty hairs, lance., 12-18'; pn. linear-oblong, pinnatifid; segm. oblong, obtuse, entire; sori scattered. Dry, Fla.
- 11 A. MOLLE, from S. Afr. and S. Am., is divided just like A. patens, and equally hairy, but is larger, finer, with straw-colored stipes, and the sori in regular marginal rows.
- 12 A. cristatum Sw. Frond narrowly lanceolate, some 2f x 6'; pn. deeply pinnatifid, triangular-oblong or -ovate, acute; segm. toothed, bearing a single row of large sori each side of the mid-vein. A beautiful dark-green Fern, common in woods.
- 13 A. Goldianum Hook. Frond oval or ovate, about 15 x 10', stipe same length; rn. broad (11-2'), deeply pinnatifid; segm. subfalcate, crenate. Woods, E. and W.
- 14 A. fragrans Sw. Fronds linear-lanceolate, 6-12', tapering both ways, bipinnate; stipe short, chaffy; pn. ovate-oblong, 1-10"; segm. lin.-oblong, with a dozen roundish crenatures or lobes; sori confluent. Rocks, Northern Mich. and Wis.
- 15 A. marginale Sw. Fern ovate to lance-ovate, thick, glabrous, 1-2f, bipinnate, stipe very chaffy at base; pn. lanceolate; segm. oblong-falcate, obtuse and entire at apex, the lower crenate-lobed; sori round, at or near the margin. Rocky woods.
- 16 A. Filix-mas. Fern lanceolate, 1-3f; stipe very chaffy; pn. triangular-lance.; segm. oblong, obtuse, serrate at apex; sori near the mid-vein. N. J. to Va.? N. W.
- 17 A. spinulosum Willd. Stipe elongated, soon smooth, the chaff deciduous; frond 1-2f. ovate, acuminate, nearly or quite tripinnate; pinnæ lanceolate, acuminate, the lower longest; pul. oblong, acutish, segm. mucronate-serrate. Woods and pastures.
 - 8. dilatatum. Stipe permanently chaffy; frond triangular-ovate; pnl. obtuse
 - " Boottii, Stipe chaffy; frond oblong-lanceolate; pnl. rather acute.

LATIN INDEX:

INCLUDING ALSO A GLOSSARY OF THE GENERA.

62. From the Arabic; a grain | AMARANTACEÆ, 288. Abies, 313. The ancient name. of musk. Abronia, 279. Greek, delicate. Abrotanum. 184. Absinthium, 184. Absinthium, 184. Absinthium, 184. Absinthium, 184. Acacia, 99. Gr., to sharpen; sc. the spines. Acalypha, 296. Gr. word for the Nettle. ACANTHACEÆ, 233. Classic for spine or thorn. Acer., 74. The ancient name, sharp or strong. Acerates, 278. Gr., without horns. Gr., without chaff. Named for Achilles. Achæta, 178. Achilhea, 183. Achimenes, 219. Meaning unknown. Aconella, 180. Gr., a point; seense doubtful. Acoida, 289. Gr., negative of stinging. Aconium, 22. The ancient Greek name. Acorus, 318. Gr., a remedy for sore eyes. ACROGENÆ. 412 Acrostichum, 419. Gr., a row at the top?

Actua, 25. Gr., resembling the Elder.

Actimeris, 178. Altered from the next. Actinomeris, 178. Gr., partly radiate. [ate Actinospermum, 182. Gr., seed pappus radi-Adenocaulon, 160. Gr., with stipitate glands. Adiantum, 422, Gr., not wetted by rain. Adlumia, 33. Named for John Adlum. Adonis, 19. Sacred to Adonis. Adonis. 19. Sacred to Adonis. Eschynomene, 87. Gr., modest, or serastive. Esculus, 74. Name ancient and obscure. Ethuss. 140. Gr., to burn; poisonous. Agapantinas. 345. Gr., a lovely flower. Agathea, 160. Gr., good, or excellent. Agave, 3.3. Gr., admirable. Ageratum, 166. Gr., fadeless; long in flower. Agrimonia. 108. Gr., prize of the field? Agrostema, 54. Gr., crown of the field. Agrostas, 384. Gr., of the field. & 386. Allantinus, 72. Chinese; tree of Heaven. Air. 395. Gr., a weapon; misapplied. Aira, 395. Gr., a weapon; misapplied. Albizzia, 82. For an Italian botanist. Alchemilla, 108. Arabic, 'aikémelya. Gr., a miller's wife; sc. mealy. Celtic. alis, water. Aletris, 335. Arisma, 323. Allsma, 327.
Allsmanda, 271. To Dr. Allamand, of Leyden.
Allamanda, 271. To Dr. Allamand, of Leyden.
Allamanda, 343. Cell., all. hot or burning. Allosoms, 421. Gr., changing sorus, or sori. Alnus, 308. Celt., al lan, near the river. Alonson, 222. To Zanoni Alonso. Alopeen us, 387. Gr. fox-tail. [Spain, Aloysia, 236. To Maria Louisa, Queen of Alpinia, 331. To P. Alpini, an Ital. botanist. Alsine, 56. Gr., in the grove Alsophila, 419.
Althæa, 60. Gr., to cure; se medicinal.
Alyssum, 40. Gr., allaying anger

Amarantus, 288. Gr., unfading. AMARYLLIDACEÆ, 332. Amaryllis, 333. Dedicated to that nymph. Amblygonum, 282. Gr., around the joints. sc. ochree.
Ambrosia, 174. Gr., food of the gode.
Amblanchier, 110. The French name.
Amianthium, 348. Lat., flowers pure, or white
Ammannia, 124. To John Ammann, a Russian
Ammobium. 186. Gr., living in sand.
Amorpha, 33. Gr., formless or deformed.
Ampelopsis, 78. Gr., resembling the Vine.
Amphinatines, 223. Gr., flowers of two forms
Amphicarpum, 391. Gr., fruit of two forms.
Amsonia, 270. To Chas, Amson, of S. C.
Amygdalus, 102. The ancient name.
Amyris, 72. Gr., myrth; perfumed gum.
AMACARDIACEÆ, 72.
Auscharis, 324. Gr., uncomely. sc. ochreæ. Anacharis, 324. Gr., uncomely.
Anagallis, 213. Gr., laughing, cheering. Anagallis, 213. Gr., langning, encoring.
Anagallis, 213. The name in Guiana is anas Anantheriz. 273. Gr., bearcuess.
Anchusa, 252. A name of obscure origin.
Andromeda, 201. Like Andromeda of old, bound by the waters' edge. Andropogon, 410. Gr., a man's beard.
Androsace, 211. Gr., a man's beard.
Anelmia, 419. Gr., a mae's beckler. [cence.
Anemia, 419. Gr., naked; sc. the infloresAnemone, 17. Gr., wind; or Wind-flower.
Anethum. 136, 139. Gr., burning, stimulating.
Angelica, 137. Name of excellence.
ANGHOREE 98. The brighter of the parameter. ANONACEÆ, 26. [the bristles of the pappus. Antennaria, 185. Lat., antennæ; alluding to Anthemis, 183. Flowering abundantly. Anthoxanthum. 395. Gr., yellow flower. Antigramma, 424. Gr., like writing. Antirthinum, 223. Gr., like the nose. Anychia, 57. Altered from Paronychia. APETALÆ, 278. Aphyllon, 217. Gr., without leaves. Apium, 140. Celt., apon, water. Aplectrum, 328. Gr., without a spur. APOCYNACEÆ, 269. Apocynum, 270. Gr., repelling dogs. Apogon, 190. Gr., without beard; no pappus. Apteria, 325. Gr., without wings. AQUIFOLIACEÆ, 207. "eagles' talons. Aquilegia, 22. Lat., an eagle; petals like Arabis, 37. Originally from Arabia. Arabis, 37. Or ARACEÆ. 317. Arachis, 87. Gr., without branches. Aralia, 142. Of unknown meaning. ARALIACEÆ, 142.

Archangelica, 137. Name of excellence. Archemora, 136. A fanciful name. Arctostaphylos, 201. Gr., Bear's Grape. Arcyphyllum, 96. Gr., arched leaf. Arenaria, 55, (57). Lat., a sand plant. Arcypnycom, Archara, 55, (87). Lat., a sanu prama. Archusa, 331. Named for that nymph. Arcamone, 32. Remedy for sore eyes. Aristida, 388. Lat., an ear of wheat.
Aristidalochia, 278. Gr., good in parturition.
ARISTOLOCHIACEÆ, 278. Armeniaca, 102. Originally from Armenia. Armeria, 215. Latin for the Sweet-William. Armoracia, 41. Native of Armorica. Armica, 188. Lal., lamb's skin.
Armica, 188. Lal., lamb's skin.
Armica, 112. [the staminate spikes awned.
Arrhenatherum, 396. Gr., male—point—4. e.,
Artemisia, 184. To Artemis,=Diana. ARTOCARPEÆ, 298. Arundinaria, 404. 104. Altered from the next.

Lat., a reed. Celt., arn, water. Arundo, 398. Meaning unexplained. ASCLEPIADACEÆ, 271. Asclepias, 272. Lat., Æsculapius. Ascyrum, 48. Gr., soft to the touch. Asimina, 26. Of unknown meaning. Asparagus, 347. Gr., tearing; some are thorny. ASPHODELBE, 341. [indusium. Asplidium 425. Gr., a little shield; sc. the Asplenium, 424. Gr., without the spleen. Aster, 161. Lat., a star. ASTEROIDEÆ, 152. Astilbe, 114. Gr., not shining; opaque. Astragalus, 94. Gr., the vertebra. Atragene, 16. Gr., night born.
Atriplex, 287. Lat., black and straggling. Atropa, 264. To Atropos, one of the Fates who AURANTIACE & T. [cut the thread of life. Avena, 396. Celt., atan, to eat? To the Duke of Ayen. Ayenia, 68. Azalia, 208. Azalia, 202. Gr., arid; grows in dry places.
Azalia, 202. Gr., killed by drought.
Baccharis, 171. Dedicated to Bacchas.
Baldwinia, 182. To Dr. Wm. Baldwin.
Ballota, 248. Gr., to cast away; ill-scented.
BALSAMINE E., 67. Baptisia, 84. Gr., to dye,=to color. Barbarea, 39. Dedicated to St. Barbara. Barbarea, 39. Bartonia, 268. To Dr. D. S. Bartonia, 268. To Dr. D. S. Bartonia, 269. Indian name of Potato. To Dr. B. S. Barton, of Phila. Batis. 303. The Indian name.

Batrachium, 19. Gr., the frog; amphibious.

Begonia, 181. To Michael Begon, French, a

BEGONIACE-E, 131. [promoter of Botany.

Bejaria, 204. To M. Bejar, a Spanish botanist.

Bellis, 165. Lat., bellus, pretty.

Benzoin, 290. Fragrant like benzoin.

BERBERIDACE-E, 27.

Berberis, 27. The ancient Arabic name.

Berchemia, 77. To M. Berchem, a French bot.

Berlandiera, 173. To M. Berlandier, French.

Beta, 280. Celt., bett, signifying red.

Betonica, 249. Celt., bentonic.

Betula, 508. From betu, its Celtic name.

BETULACE-E, 307. BETULACEÆ, 307. BETULACE.43, 397.
Bidens, 180. Lat., two-toothed; sc. the seed.
Bigelovia, 169. To Dr. Jacob Bigelow, Boston.
Bignonia, 218. To Abbe Bignon, librarian to
BiGNONIACE.45, 218. [Louis XIV.
Biotia, 161. Gr., bioō, to live.
Blechnum, (421) 424. Gr., blechnon. [calyx.
Blephilia, 245. Gr., eyelash; sc. the fringed
Bletia, 328. To Louis Blet. a Spanish botanist.

Blitum, 286. Gr., bliton, =insipid. Bocconia, 32. To Paolo Boccone To Paolo Boccone, a Sicilian Bochmeria, 300. To G. R. Boehmer, German. Boehnavia, 279. To Boerhaave, of Holland, Boltonia, 166. To J. B. Bolton, an English bot. BORRAGINACEÆ, 250. [ing* Altered from cor ago=nourish-To J. W. Borrer, F. L. S. To Olof Borrich, Danish. Borrago, 251. Borreria, 147. Borrichia, 171. Borrichia, III. To Ulol Borrich, Danish. Botrychium, 418. Gr., a cluster of grapes. Boussingaultia, 235. To J. B. Boussingault Boutelous, 408. [cel. German naturalist. Bouvardia, 150. To Dr. Bouvard, of Paris. Boykinia, 114. To Dr. Boykin, of Georgia Brachycheta, 166. Gr., short hair; sc. pappus: Presente 90. Brasenia, 29. Brassica, 40. Brassic was the Celtic name. Brickellia, 158. To Dr. Brickell, of Savannat. Briza, 403. Gr., to nod; sc. the spikelets. Brizopyrum, 402. Briza and pyros (wheat). Brizopyrum, 402. Briza and pyros (wheat). BROMELIACEÆ, 335. [the Wild O [the Wild Oat Bromus, 397. Gr., food: anciently applied to Broussonetia, 299. To P. N. V. Broussonet, Fr. Browallia, 221. To J. Browallius, of Abo. Brunella, 246. German, a throat-disease. Brunfelsia, 221. To Otho Brunsfels, of Mentz Brunnichia, 280. To F. Brunnich, Danish. Bryonia. 130. Gr., to grow (cc. rapidly).
Bryophyllum, 119. Gr., growing from the leaf
Buchnera. 230. T. J. G. Buchner, German.
Buckleya, 291. To S. B. Buckley, Texas. Buckleya, 291. To S. B. Buckley, Texa Bumelia, 210. Greek name of the Ash. Bupleurum, 138. *Gr.*., ox-rib. Burmannia, 325. To one Burmann, Germai BURMANNIACEÆ, 325. Bursera, 72 To Joachim Burser, Naples. BURSERACEÆ, 72. BUTTOME A., 323, Buxus, 298. Gr., dense? sc. the wood. CABOMBE A., 28. Cabomba, 29. Cacalia, 186. Gr., exceedingly pernicious. CACTACEÆ, 132. Cakile, 43. The Arabic name. Caladium, 319. Altered from Calla. Calamagrostis, 6. Calamus-Agrostis. Gr., beautiful Mint. Calamintha, 243. Gr., pretty vine.
To J. L. Calandrini, Italian
Lat., a little clipper.
Lat., kalendæ, the first of the Calampelis, 219. Calandrinia, 59. Calceolaria, 222. Calendula, 188. Calla, 318 (319). Gr., beautiful. Gr., beautiful flower.
Gr., beautiful fruit.
A Greek name. Calliastrum, 161. Callicarpa, 236. (Callirrhoe, 60, 61. Callistachys, 100. Gr., beautiful spike.
Callistemon, 122. Gr., beautiful stamens.
Callistephus, 165. Gr., beautiful crown.
CALLITRICHACEÆ, 301.
Callitriche, 301. Gr., beautiful hair. Calluna, 200. Gr., to sweep; sc. a broom Calitha, 300. 67., to sweep, se. a brown Calochortus, 343. 67., beautiful grass. Calonyction, 250. 67., "good-night." Valophanes, 284. 67., appearing beautiful Calopogon, 330. 67., beautiful beard. Calitha, 21. Syncope for calathos, a goblet CALYCANTHACEÆ, 25. Calycanthus, 25. Gr., calyx flower. Calycocarpum, 21. Gr., calyx fruit. Calypso, 326. Dedicated to that nymph. Calyptranthes, 121. Gr., calyptra flower Calystegia, 360. Gr., calyx covered. Indian, Quamass. Camassia, 343 Camelina, 42. Gr., dva i Flax.

LATIN INDEX. Camellia, 65. To Geo. J. Kamel, a Moravian Chiococca, 147. Gr., winter berry. CAMELLIACEÆ, 64. [monk.] Chiogenes, 199. Gr., winter-born. Chionanthus. 276. Gr., snow (white) flower CAMPANULACEÆ. 196. Camptosorus, 424. Gr., curved sorus. CANELLACEÆ, 8. Canna, 332. Celtic for cane or mat. Cannabis, 301. The ancient name. CAPPARIDACEÆ, 44. Capparis, 44. Arabic for capers. CAPRIFOLIACEÆ, 144. the axils. CAPRIFOLIZATION, 145. Ld., goat-leaf. Caprifolium, 145. Ld., goat-leaf. Capsella, 42. Lat., a little capsule. [qualities. Capsella, 43. Lat., a little capsule. [qualities. Capsella, 47., to bite; sc. its pungent Cardiospermum, 75. Gr., heart-seed. Carex, 368. Lat., to want; upper spike want-Cariceæ, 356. [ing seed. Carphephorns, 156. Gr., chaff-bearing. Cineraria, 160. Lat., ashes; clothed with ash colored down. See also 187. Carpinus, 307. Cettic, head-wood; sc. good Carthamns, 189. Arab., to color. [for yokes. Carum, 183. From Caria, in Asia Minor. Carya, 304. Gr., the walnut. Cirsium, 189. Cissus, 78. The Greek name for the Ivy CARYOPHYLLACEÆ, 52. CISTACEÆ, 47. Cassia, 83. Heb., ketzioth; Lat., cassia. Cassiope, 201. Gr., the mother of Andromeda. Cassyta, 290. Thessalv. Castanea, 306. From Castanea, a province in Jastilleja, 232. To Don Castilleja, a Spanish Catalpa, 218. The Indian name. | botanist. Citrus, 71. From Citron, in Judgea. Cladastris, 84. Gr., brittle branches? Cladium, 367. Gr., a braach or twig. Clarkia, 126. To Captain Clark, the pioneer Catananche, 192 Gr., from necessity (must be admired).
Canlophyllum, 27. Gr., stem-leaf.
Ceanothus, 77. Gr., to prick; plant spiny.
Cedronella, 246. Gr., fragrant like cedar. traveller in Oregon. Cedrus, 314. From the river Cedron, in Judæa. CELASTRACEÆ, 75. [all winter. Celastrus, 76. Lat., winter; the fruit remains Celosia, 288. Gr., burnt; appearance of the fis. Celtis, 299. Ancient name for the Lotus. Cenchrus, 394. *Gr.*. oriental name of Millet. Centaurea, 188. To the centaur Chiron. Chicas, 189. Gr., to prick.
Chidoscolus, 296. Gr., nettle-prickle. Centradenia, 123. Gr., spur-gland; sc. the ap-Centrosema. 93. [pendages of the anthers. Centunculus, 213. Ancient Latin name. Cephalanthus, 150. Gr., head-fl.; fls. in a head. Cerastium, 54. Gr., a horn; the shape of the

capsules. Cerasus, in Pontus, its Ceration, 303. Gr., a little horn; sc. the CERATOPHYLLACEÆ, 302. Ceratophyllum. 392. Gr., horn-leaf. [fruit. Ceratoschenus. 357. Gr., horn-rush; sc. the Cercis, 83. Gr., a shuttle; sc. the legume. Cercus, 133. Lat., wax; the shoots are plastic. Cestrum, 265. Gr. name for Betony.

Cestum, 200. 677. Iname for Bedony. Cherophyllum, 137. Gr., rejoice, leaf; lvs. fra-Chamelirium, 349. Gr., dwarf fily. [grant. Chamsonelum, 183. The Greek name. Chamerope, 317. Gr., dwarf stem. [ist. Chaptalla, 194. To M. Chaptalla, French chem Chapmania, 87. To Dr. A. W. Chapman. the CHARACEÆ, 14. [Southern botanist. Chellanthes, 422. Gr., lip. Bower: sc. the in-Chellanthes, 422. Gr., lip-flower; sc. the in-Chellidonium, 31. Gr., a swallow; flowers

with the arrival of that bird.
Chelone, 234. Gr., tortoise; form of the CHENOPODIACE & 284. [flower. Chenopodina, 287. Altered fr. Chenopodium. Chenopodium, 285. Gr., goose-foot; shape of [ter-green.

Chimaphila, 206. Gr., lover of winter; win-

Chloris, 407. Gr., green. Chorozema, 100. Gr., dance, drink; found

near a spring in a thirsty land-N. Holland. Chrysanthemum, 184. Gr., golden flower. Chrysobalanus, 101. Gr., golden acorn, or fr. Chrysogonum, 172. Gr., golden joint; fls. in

Chrysospien 170. Gr., golden appearance. Chrysospien 171. Gr., golden spieen (wort). Chthamatia. 274. Gr., on the ground: trailing Cicer, 35. Gr., strength; its nourishing quali-CICHORACE E., 152. [ties. Cichorium, 190. Greek name, adopted from the

Cicuta, 141. Name unexplained. [Egyptians. Cimicituga, 23. Gr., bug-repelling.

Circæa, 128. An ancient name of a grass. Circæa, 128. To the enchantress Circe. The old Greek name.

[sium inflated. Cistopteris, 425. Gr., bladder fern; sc. indu Citharexylum, 235. Gr., harp-wood; fiddle Citrullus, 130. Derived from the next. [wood.

Claytonia, 59. To John Clayton, of Virginia,

Clematis, 16. Gr., a tendril; the petioles act Cleome, 44. Gr., to shut; fis. closed. [as such Clethra, 204. The Greek name of the Alder. Clianthue, 100. Gr., the flower of glory. Clintonia (195), 346. To Gov. De Witt Clinton,

Clitoria, 98, A fanciful name. [of N. Y. Clusia, 8. To Charles de l'Ecluse, of Artois. of N. Y.

Cobea, 288. To B. Cobo, a Spanish botanist. Cocculia, 27. Lat., cochineal; berries red. Coix, 411. A Greek name of a grass. [try, Colchicum, 348. From Colchis, its native coun-Coleus, 239. Gr., a sheath; of the stamens. Collinsia, 225. To Z. Collins, of Philadelphia. Collinsonia. 241. To Peter Collinson. F. R. S. Collomia, 257. Gr., glue; referring to the seeds. Colocasia, 319. Colubrina, 76. Gr., snake; the twisted sta

Colutea, 95. Character. Comandra, 291. Gr., hair stamens; see the Comarum, 107. Greek name of the Arbutus. COMBRETACEÆ, 12. [mous Dutch botanists, Commelyna, 353. To J. and G. Commelyn, fa COMMELYNACEÆ, 353.

COMPOSITÆ, 152. Bishop of London. Comptonia, 309. To Henry Compton, Lord CONIFERÆ, 312.

Conioselinum, 140. i. e., Conium-Selinum. Conium, 139. Gr., dust; unexplained. Conobea, 226. Name unexplained,

Conoclinium, 160. Lat., conical receptacle CONOIDEÆ, 311.

Convoluties, 311. Gr., scale, cone. Conopholis, 217. Gr., cone, style. Concolida, 22. Lat., styles all in one? Convaliaria, 346. Lat., a valley. Convoluties, 260. Lat., to entwine, or involve Convoluties, 260. Lat., to entwine, or involve Convoluties, 260. Lat., to entwine, or involve Conyza, 171. Unexplained.

Coptis, 21. Gr., to cut; sc. the cleft leaves. Corallorhiza, 328. Gr., coral-root. Corchorus, 44. Gr., to purge; laxative. Cordia, 250. To E. Cordius, a Germ. botanist. Corema, 303. Lat., a broom; sc. the habit. Corruna, 290. To E. Cordius, a Germ. botanist. Corema, 303. Lat., a broom; sc. the habit. Coreopsis, 178. Gr., bug-like; sc. the seeds. Corlandrum, 141. Gr., bug; from the odor. Corispermum, 287. Gr., bug-seed. CORNACE E., 142. [of the wood. Cornus, 143. Lat., a horn; from the hardness Coronilla, 87. Lat., a little crown. Coryda'is, 33. Greek name for Fumitory. Corylus, 207. Gr., a heimet; the involuence of the coronil and the coronic and the Corylus, 307. Gr., a heimet; the involucrate fr. Corythium, 332. Gr., a helmet; ac. the flower. Cosmanthus, 255. Gr., elegant flower. Cotula. 172. The old Latin name. Cranichis, 330. Derivation uncertain. Cranizia, 135. To Prof. Crantz, Eng. Crassila 119. Lat., thick; leaves fier Crassula, 119. Lat., thick; leaves fleshy. CRASSULACEÆ, 117. [ness of the wood. Crategus, 110. Gr., strength; Human Liy. Crinum, 333. The Greek name of the Lily. Crocus, 337. The name in Chaldaic. Gr., strength; from the hard-To H. B. Croom, of Florida. Crotalaria, 90. Gr., a rattle; sc. the sds. in pod. Croton, 297. Gr., a tick; sc. the seeds. Crotonopsis, 297. Croton-like. CRUCIFERÆ, 34. fare in the sheaths. Crypsis, 387. Gr., concealed; as the flowers CRYPTOGAMIA. 413. [the calyx). Cryptotenia, 133. Gr., concealed border (of Ctenium. 409. Gr., a comb; sc. the beard. Cucumus, 131. Lat., crooked ? (fruit). Cucurbita, 130. Lat., crookedness; the fruit. CUCURBITACEÆ, 129. Cunila, 240 Cuphea, 123. Gr., curved; sc. the capsule. Cuphea, 123. Gr., equal growth; referring CUPULIFERE, 304. [to the reg. branches. Cuscuta, 250. Name from the Arabic. Cyathea, 419. Gr., little cup; sc. indusium. CYCADACEÆ, 311. Cycas, 312. A name in Greek for a Palm. Cyclamen, 212. Gr., circular; sc. the leaves. Cycloman, 213. Gr., circular; sc. the leaves. Cycloloma, 285. Gr., circle, border (of the cal.) Cydonia, 112. From Cydon, in Crete. Cynara, 188. Gr., a dog; involucre spiny. Cynodon, 407 Gr., dog tooth; sc. the spikelets. Cynodosym 951 Gr. dogtonger; sc the lys Cynoglossum, 251. Gr.. dog tongue; sc. the lvs. Cynthia, 191. A name of Diana. CYPERACE E, 356. Cyperus, 357. A name of Venus. Cypripedium, 326. Gr., Venus' slipper.
Cyrilla, 205. To Dom. Cyrillo, M. D., Naples.
Cyrtanthera, 235. Gr., curved flower. Cytisus, 100. First found in Isl. Cythrus. Dactylis, 398. Gr., a finger; spikes digitate. Dactyloctenium. 408. Gr. finger comb; the spikes digitate-pec.inate. Dahlia, 166. For A Dahl, a Swedish botanist. Dalea, 98. For Thos. Dale, an English botanist.
Dalbarda, 105. To Dalbard, a Fr. botanist.
Danthonia, 396. To M. Danthoine, a Fr. bot. Daphne, 292. A nymph transformed by Apollo. Dasystoma, 230. Gr., hairy mouth; sc. the cor. Daturs, 265. From the Arabic, Totorah. Daucus, 139. The Greek name. Davallia, 428. M. Davall, a Swiss botanist. Decumaria, 116. Lat., decem, ten; fls.10-parted. Delphinium, 22. Gr., a dolphin. Dentaria, 37. Lat., a tooth; the root toothed.
Desmanthus, 82. Gr., bundle (of) flowers. Desmodium, 88. Gr., a bond; sc. the loment.

Deutzia. 116. For Deutz, a Datch hotanist. DIALYPETALÆ, 15. Diamorpha, 119. Dianthera. 234. Gr., peculiarly formed; sc. Gr., two anthers. Gr., the flower of Jove.
Gr., flowers by 5's; 5-cleft. Dianthus, 52. Diapensia, 258. Diarrhena, 899. Gr., two rough (keels in the Dicentra, 38. Gr., two spurs. [pales Gr., anthers two-horned. Gr., two grains (carpels). Dicerandra, 242. Dichondra, 260. Dichromena, 364. Gr., two-colored. [amist To Jas. Dickson, cryptog Dicksonia. 423. Dicliptera, 234 Gr., double-valved (capsule). Greek name of the Ash. Dictamnus, 70. Gr., twice double.
Gr., two wings.
To M. Dierville, M.D., French. Didiplis, 124. Dielytra. 33. Diervilla, 146. Digitalis, 228. Lat., finger of a glove. Digitaria, 389. Lat., a finger; sc. the spikes. Diodia, 149. Gr., wayside (plants). Dionæa, 51. A name of Venus. Dioscorea, 338. To Pedacius Dioscorides, a DIOSCOREACEÆ, 338. [Greek physician. Diospyros, 209. Gr., the pear of Jove. Dipholis. 210. Gr., two scales (bet. the petals). Diphylleia, 28. Gr., two-leaved. Diplopappus, 164. Gr., double pappus. DIPSACEÆ, 151. [hold water, Dipsacus, 151. Gr., to thirst; the leaf-axils Dipteracanthus, 234. Gr., 2-winged Acanthus. Dirca, 282. Gr., a fountain.
Discopieura, 141. Gr., disk, ribs (united).
Dodecatheon, 21. Gr., twelve deities (flowers).
Dodonæa, 74. To R. Dodonæus, M. D. Dodonæa, 74. To R. Dodonæus, M. D. Dolichos 98. Gr., long; sc. the twining stems, Doodda, 423. To S. Doody, botanist, Londou, Downingta, 195. To J. Downing, florist, &c. Draba. 41. Gr., acrid or biting; sc. the leaves. Dracocephalum, 246. Gr., dragon head. Dracopeis, 176. Gr., dragon-like. Dracunculus, 184. Gr., little dragon. Drosera, 51. Gr., dew (drops on the leaves), DROSERACE &, 50. Dryas, 105. Gr., Oak nymph; sc. its leaves. Dulichium, 356. First found on that island. Dulichium, 356. First found on that island. Duranta, 235. To Castor Durant, 1580. Dysodia, 181. Gr., ill-scented. Eatonia, 400. To Prof. Amos Eaton, the well-EBENACEÆ, 209. [known botanist. Eccremocarpus, 218. Gr., pendent fruit. Echeveria, 119. To M. Echeveri, botanic artist. Echinacea, 175. Gr., hedgehog; sc. the spines. Echinocatus, 132. Gr., hedgehog tac. the spines. Echinocatus, 132. Gr., hedgehog bladder; fr. Echinodorus, 322. Gr., hedgehog sac; carpels. Echinospermum, 251. Hedgehog seed. Echites, 271. Gr., a viper; the smooth shoots. Gr., a viper; sc. the seeds.
Gr., deficient; sc. no pappus.
To D. G. Ehret, German artist Echium, 251. Eclipta, 172. Ehretia, 250. ELÆAGNACEÆ, 292. Eleagnus, 292. Gr. ELATINACEÆ. 51. Gr., the olive; resemb.ance. Elatine, 51. Gr., the fir; resemblance. Eleocharis, 359. Gr., marsh delight. Elephantopus, 156. Gr., elephant's foot. Eleusine, 407. A name of Ceres. Elliottia, 205. To Stephen Elliott, S. Car. Elliottia, 205. To Stephen Elliott, S. Car, Ellisia, 254. To Joseph Ellis, F. R. S. Elodea, 50. Gr., a marsh. [in the sheath, Elymus, 405. Gr., enveloped; sc. the spike Elytraria, 233. Gr..enveloped; the fls.in bracts EMPETRACEÆ, 302.

Empetrum, 303. Gr., on a rock. ENDOGENÆ, 316. To Aloysius Ensien. Enslenia, 273 Epidendrum, 331. *Gr.*, on a tree.

Epigeae, 200. *Gr.*, on the earth; trailing.

Epilobium, 124. *Gr.*, on the pod (sc. the fls.)

Epilobeurs, 217. *Gr.*, on the Beech (roots). Epiphyllum, 132. Gr., on a leaf (sc. the fis.) EQUISETACE Æ, 415. Equisetum, 415. Lat., horse-hair. Gr., lovely grass. Eragrostis, 400. Gr., to trouble. Erectites, 186. Erianthus, 410. Gr., wool-flower. Erica, 200. Lat., the old name. ERICACEÆ, 197. Erigenia, 140. Gr., spring-born, Erigeron, 165. Gr., in spring (early) old. Eriocaulon, 355. Gr., woolly stem. ERIOCAULONACEÆ, 355. Eriogonum, 280. Gr., woolly joint,
. Gr., wool-bearing. Eriophorum. 362. Erithalis, 147. Gr., to grow green. Ernodea, 147. Gr., branched; much branched. Gr., a heron's (bill).
Gr., lover of Spring.
Gr., to belch; a remedy.
Gr., to draw (blisters).
Gr., red; sc. the flowers. Erodium, 68. Erophila, 41. Ervugium, 135. Erysimum, 39. Erythræa, 267. Erythrina, 97. Same as the last. Erythronium, 341. Ditto. Escallonia, 116. To Escallon, Spanish. Eschscholtzia, 32. To Eschscholtz, German. Eucalyptus, 121. Gr., well covered; sc. the cal. Eugenia. 122. To Prince Eugene, of Savoy. Gr., handsome crest. Eulophus, 141. Europymus, 76. Gr., well named. Euratorium, 188. Named for Eupator. Euphorbia, 293. To Euphorbus, of Mauritania. EUPHORBIACEÆ, 293, Euphrasia, 232. To the Muse Euphrosyne Firstochys. 407. Gr., handsome spike. Eustoma, 267. Gr., handsome mouth. Eutoca, 255. Gr., fruitful. Eurotus, 288. Gr., well closed. Evolvulus, 260. Lat., to roll out, to trail. Exercuria. 296. Lat., to blind; the poisonous EXOGENÆ, 15. [juice destroys the sight. Exostemma, 147. Gr., stamens exserted ! Faba, 85. Gr., to eat. Fabiana, 265. To F. Fabiana, of Valencia. Fagopyrum, 284. Gr., beech-nut wheat. Fagus, 307. The ancient name. Fedia. 151. From fedus, a kid. Fenzlia, 257. To Dr. Fenzl, a botanic author. Festica, 39. Celt., fest, pasture. FICOIDEÆ, 133. Freus, 299. The ancient Latin name. Filago, 185. Lat., thread-spinning; t Lat., thread-spinning; the plant 6. [is clothed in cotton. FILICES, 416. Fimbristylis, 363. Gr., fringed style. Flerkes, 68. To Flerke, a German botanist. FLORIDEÆ, 322. FLORIDE AC, 222.
Feeniculum, 139. Lat., a kid; why?
Fonestiera, 277. To M. Forestier, French.
Forsteronia, 270. To T. F. Forster, an Eng. bot.
Forsythia, 276. To Mr. Forsyth, horticulturist.
Fothergilla, 120. To J. Fothergill, M. D., Lond.
Francisca, 221. To Francis, Emperor of Aust.
Franklinia, 65.

[plants in the South.
Franklinia, 65.

Francisca, 278.

To John Francer, collector of
Francisca, 277.

Jul. a hedge: hedge plants. Fraxinus, 277. Lut., a hedge; hedge plants. Fritillaria, 342. Lat., a chess-board.

Freelichia, 290. To J. A. Freelich, a Germ. bot Fuchsia, 127. To Leonard Fuchs, German. Fuirena, 339. To G. Fuiren, Danish. Fumaria. 34. Lat., smoke; sc. the smell. FUMARIACEÆ, 33. FUNGI, 14. Funkia, 345. Funkia, 345. To Henry Funk, German. Gaillardia. 181. To M. Gaillard, French. Galactia, 97. Gr., milk. Galanthus 334. Gr., milk-flower. Galax, 206. Gr., milk; flowers milk-white? Galeopsis, 248. Gr., weasel-like; sc. the fl. Galinsoga, 172. To M. Galinsoga, Madrid. Gallium, 148. Gr., milk (to curdle). GAMOPETALÆ, 144. Gardoguia, 246. To Diego Gardoqui, Spanish. Gautheria, 201. To Dr. Gaulthier, Quebec. Gaura, 126. Gr., superb. [French chemist. Gaylussacia, 198. To Gaylussac, the celebrated Chemists. Gazania, 181. Lat., riches (richness).
Gelsemium, 269. Italian for Jessamine.
Genista, 90. Celt., gen, a bush.
Gentiana, 257. To Gentius, king of Illyria.
GENTHANACEÆ, 266.
GERANIACEÆ, 67. Geranium, 68. Gr., crane's (bil): sc. the fruit. Gerardia, (230) 231. To John Gerard, English. Gesneria, 219. To Conrad Gesner, German. Gesneria, 219. To Conrad Gesner, German. GESNERIACEÆ, 219. [of G. urbicum. Geum, 105. Gr., to give relish; sc. the roots Gilia, 257. To P. S. Gill, Spanish. Gillenia, 104. Named for A. Gille, German. Ginkgo, 316. The name in Japanese. Ginseng, 142. The name in Chinese. Gladiolus, 338. Lat., a little sword; sc. the lvs. Glaucium, 31. Gr., glaucous (in color). Glaucium, 31. Gr. Glaux, 212. Ditto. Gr., glancous (in color). Glaux, 212. Ditto. Glechman, 246. An old Greek name. Glechischia, 83. To Prof. G. Gleditsch, Berlin. Glotlidium, 93. Gr., tongue; sc. the pods. Gloxinia, 219. To P. B. Gloxin, of Colmar. GLUMIFER. 23. 356. Glyceria, 402. Gr., sweet; sc. the herbage. Gnaphalium, 185. Gr., soft down. Godetia. 125. To M. Godet, French. Gomphrena, 289. Gr., a club; sc. the flowers. Gonolobus, 274. Gr., angular pods. GOODENIACE & G. GOODENIACEÆ, 10. Goodyera, 330. To John Goodyer, English. Gordonia, 65. To Alex. Gordon, London. Gossipium, 63. Arabic, a softness. GRAMINEÆ, 330. GRAMINOIDEÆ, 356. Gr., pencil-bearing; fls. Graphephorum, 398. Gr., pencil-bearing; fls. Gratiola, 227. Lat., grace (medicinally). GROSSULAUEÆ (113). Grossularia, 117. Name of doubtful meaning Guettarda, 147. To Etienne Guettard, French Guiacum, 67. The aboriginal name. GUTTIFERÆ, 8. Gymnadenia, 326. Gr., naked gland. Gymnocladus, 83. Gr., naked branches. Gymnogramma, 420. Gr., naked writing (sort) Gymnopogon, 407. Gr., naked beard Gymnopogon, 407. 67., naked osarda. Gymnoporrume, 311. Gr., naked seeda. Gynandropsis, 44. Gr., like gynandria. Gyperium, 398. Gr., style woolly. Gypsophila, 53. Gr., loving chalk (cliffs). Habrotharnus, 265. Gr., a gay branch. HÆMODORACEÆ, 325. Halenia, 268. A personal name. To S. Hales, D. D., F. K. S Halesia, 209.

IALORAGEÆ 120. IAMAMELACEÆ, 120. IAMAMELACEÆ. 120.

Iamamelis. 120. Gr., (flower) with the fruit.

Iamelia, 147. To H. L. Duhamel. [berg.

Iardenbergia, 99. To the Counters of Hardenledeoma, 241. The Greek name for Mint.

Iedera, 142. Cell., a cord.

Iedysarum, 87. An old Greek name.

Ielenium, 181. Dedicated to Helen.

Ielianthella, 177. Diminutive of Helianthus.

Ielianthemum 47. Gr. Smrflower 'elianthemum, 47. Gr., Sun-flower. Ditto. lelianthus, 176. lelichrysum, 186. Gr., golden sun. leliophytum, 251. Gr., Sun-plant. leliopsis, 175. Gr., sun-like. leliotropium, 250. Gr. turning (with) the sun. Ielleborus, 21. Gr., killing (poisonous) food. Ielonias, 349. Gr., a marsh. Ielosciadium, 140. Gr., marsh umbel. 'ematelia, 419. emerocallis, 345. Gr., beauty of a day. Temicarpha, 363. Gr., half (of the) chaff. lepatica, 18. Gr., of or resembling the liver. EPATICAE, 14. leracleum, 136. Sacred to Hercules. erpestis, 226. Gr., a creeper. lesperis, 39. Gr., the evening. [anthers. leteranthera, 350. Gr., other (two kinds of) leterotheca, 170. Gr., other (2 kinds of) fruits. euchera, 115. To Dr. H. Heucher, Wittemby. libiscus, 62. From ibis, the stork. lieracium, 191. Gr., hierax, the hawk. ijerochloa, 395. Gr., holy Grass. IPPOCASTANEÆ, 73. lippomane, 293. Gr., horse madness. lippophæ, 293. Gr., horse destroyer. lippuris, 121. Gr., mare's tail. lippuris, 121. Gr., mare's tail. lolens, 395. Gr., to extract (thorns). lolosteum, 54. Gr., all bone (by antithesis). lolosteum, oz. 177., an oone (by antimeris). lonk.nya, 56. A personal name. lordeum, 404. 67r., heavy (sc. bread). lottonia, 211. To Prof. P. Hotten, of Leyden. loustonia, 149. To Wm. Houston, M. D., Eng. loya, 275. To Thos. Hoy, F. L. S. rudsonia, 48. To Wm. Hudson, F. R. S. lumea, 194. To Lady Hume, of Wormleybury. lampling, 301. Ltd., on the ground, = trailing. lumela, 194. To Lady Hume, of wormleyoury, tumulus, 301. Lat., on the ground, -trailing, lyacinthus, 344. A boy killed by Zephyrus. tydranges, 116. Gr., a water-vessel lydranthelium, 228. Gr., a little water-flower. TyDrocHARIDACEÆ, 324. lydrocleis, 323. Gr., enclosed in water. vdrocotyle, 135. Gr., a water-vessel. ydrolea, 255. Gr., water, oil; sc. an oily YDROPHYLLACEÆ, 253. [water-plant. ydrophyllum, 254. Gr., water leaf. ygrophila, 234. Gr., loving moisture, ymenopappus, 181. Gr., membranous papyoscyamus, 264. Gr., hog-bean. [pus. typelate, 74. Unexplained. YPERICACE As.
ypericum, 49. Not satisfactorily explained.
ypobrychta, 124. [the pod). ypoxis, 334. Gr., sharp under; (the base of yptis, 239. Gr., resupinate; sc the cor. upper yssopus, 241. The old Hebrew name. [lip. Jessephus, 21. The off rebrew hands the period beris, 42. From Iberis, now Spain.

Lemna, 319. The Greek name of some water-lex, 207. The ancient name.

Lemna, 319. The Greek name of some water-lex, 207. The special spain is compared by the special spain in the comparison of the special spain is compared by the special spain is

Indigofera, 95. Lat., indigo-bearing, Inuia, 171. A corruption of Hellenium, Iodanthus, 36. Gr., violet-flower. Ipomea, 259 (260). Gr., like Ipomea. Iresine, 259. (Gr., like Ipomea. Iresine, 259. Gr., etroe, wool. IRIDACEAE, 388. Iris, 336. From its varied colors. Isanthus, 239. Gr., equal (regular) flower. Isatis, 43. Gr., to smooth (the skin); a cost Isočtes, 412. Gr., equal (all the) year. [metic Isoétes, 412. Gr., equal (all the) year. [mesic Isopappus, 170. Gr., equal pappus. Isopyrum, 20. Gr., equal wheat. Itea, 115. Greek name of the Willow. Itva, 174. Leaves resembling the Greek Iva. Ixia, 387. Lat., bird-lime; sc. sticky. Jacquemontia, 258. To Victor Jacquemont. Jasminum, 275. Gr., violet smell; sc. fragrant Jatropha, 296. Gr., physician, food; sc. medicinal cinal. Jeffersonia, 28. To President Thos. Jefferson JUGLANDACE Æ, 303. [walnut JUGLANDACEÆ, 393. [walnut Juchane, 304. Gr., the nut of Jove; sc. the JUNCACEÆ, 350.]
JUNCACEÆ, 350.
JUNCAGINEÆ, 323. [of these rushes. Juncas, 351. Lat., to join; ropes were made Juniperus, 314. Celt., rough or rude.
Jussiea, 125. To Autoine Jussieu, the elder. Justicia. 235. To J. Justice, a Scotch botanist.
Kallstræmia 67. A personal pame. Kallstræmia, 67. A personal name. Kalmia, 200. To Prof. Peter Kalm, of Abo. Kennedya, 99. To Mr. Kennedy, of Ham Kanina, 200. To Frol. Peter Kain, of Abo. Kennedya, 99. To Mr. Kernedy, of Ham mersworth. Kerria, 104. To Mr. Kerr, botanist, Ceylon. Keleria, 898. To Prof. Keler, of Mayence. Kuelreuteria, 75. To J. G. Kelreuter, German Kosteletzkya, 62. A personal name. Ibotanist Krameria, 80. To J. G. and W. H. Kramer, Ger Krigia, 191. To Dr. David Kreig, German. Kuhnia, 158. To Adam Kuhn, of Pennsylvania Kuhnia, 158. To Martinia, Kyllingia, 236. To P. Kylling, Danish, 1690. LABIATE, 237. LABIATTE LORE, 183, 155 Laburnum, 91. The old Latin name. Lachnocaulon, 355. Gr., wool-stem. Lachnounthes, 335. Gr., wool-stem. Lachnounthes, 335. Gr., wool-stem. Lachnounthes, 236. Gr., wool-stem. Lagerstremia, 128. To Marcus Lagerstremi, Laguncularia. Lat., a small bottle. [Ger. Lamium, 248. Gr., throat; sc. gaping-flowers. Lampeana, 190. A personal name. Laburnum. Lapithesa, 236. Lapithea, 266. Laportea, 300. To M. Laporte, French. Lappa, 190. Old Latin name of Burdock. Larix, 314. Cell., fat or resinous; from i Cell., fat or resinous; from lar. Lathyrus, 85. Gr., stimulating.
LAURACEÆ, 290. [made of lavender Lavandula, 239. Lal., to wash; from the use Lavatera, 60. To the two Lavaters, of Zurich Leavenworthia, 38. To Dr. Leavenworth, U.S.A. Lechea, 47. To G. Leche, Sweden, 1760. Lédura, 204. An old Greek name. [nist, Leersia, 383. To J. D. Leers, a German bota-LEGUMINOS.E., 80. Leiophyllum, 204. Gr., smooth leaf. [Florida. Leitneria, 309. To Dr. Leitner, collector in Lemns, 319. The Greek name of some water-[plaut.

Leonurus, 249. Gr., lion's-tooth; sc. the lvs. Leonurus, 249. Gr., lion's-tail; sc. the spike of flowers. Lepachis, 176. From lepis, Gr. word for scale. Lepidium, 42. Gr., a little scale; sc. the sili-Leptocaulis, 140. Gr., slender stem. [cles. Leptopoda, 406. Gr., slender grass. Leptopoda, 182. Gr., slender foot or stem. Leptosiphon, 257. Gr., slender tube; sc. the flowers. I epturus, 404. Gr., slender tail; sc. the spikes. Lespedeza, 89. To M. Lespedez, Gov. of Flor-Lencanthemum. 183. Gr., white flower. Leucas, 238. Gr., whiteness; sc. of the flowers. Leucojum, 334. Gr., white violet. Listris, 157. A name unexplained. LICHENES, 14. LIGULIFLORÆ, 152, 155. Ligusticum, 140. Originally found in Liguria. Ligustrum, 276. Lat., ligare, to tie; sc. its LILIACEÆ. 341. [flexible branches. Lillium, 342. Celt., li, whiteness. Limnanthemum, 268. Gr., marsh-flower. Limnanthes, 68. Ditto. Limnobium, 324. Gr., marsh-life. Limnocharis. 328. Gr., marsh-joy. Limosella, 228. Gr., little mud (plant). LINACEÆ, 66. [resembles. Linaria, 222. From Linum, flax; which it Lindera, 290. Name unexplained. Linnea, 144. To the great naturalist, Carl von Name unexplained. Linum, 66. Celt., lin,=a thread. [Linnæus. Lipum, 66. Cell., Eth., a threat. Liparis, 329. Gr., liparos, notuous. Lipocarpha, 363. Gr., oil chaff; why? Lippia, 236. To Aug. Lippi, French traveller. Liquidambar, 120. Lat., liquid amber. Liriodendron, 25. Gr., lily-tree; sc. tulip-tree. Listera, 329. To Dr. Martin Lister, English. Lithospermum, 252. Gr., stone-seed. Loasa, 128. Name unexpisined. LOASACEÆ, 128. [to James I. Lobelia, 194. To Matthew Lobel, physician Lobelia, 194. To Matthew Lobel, physician LOBELIACEÆ, 194. LOGANIACEÆ, 269. (Jas. Logan, Eng. bota-Loiseleuria, 203. A mythological name. Lolium, 405. The Celtic name is loloa. [sori. Lomaria, 421. Gr., the edge; position of the Lonicera, 145. To Adam Lonicer, Germ., 1580. Lophanthus, 245. Gr., crest-flower. Lophiola, 335. Lat., diminutive; little crest. Lophospermum, 223. Gr., crest-seed. LORANTHACEÆ, 291. Lorinseria, 371. Ludwigia, 127. To Prof. C. D. Ludwig, Leipsic, Lunaris, 49. Lat., the moon; sc. the silicles. Lat., a wolf; devours the soil? Lat., lux, light; sparkling with Germ., the glow-worm. [dew. Lupinus, 90 Luziola, 388. Germ., the glow-worm.
Gr., a lamp (wick). Luzula, 351 Lychuis, 54. Lycium, 264. The old Greek name. Lycopersicum, 262. Gr., wolf-peach. LYCOPODIACEÆ, 413. Lycopodium, 413, (414). Gr., wolf-foot. Lycopsis, 251. Gr., wolf-like; the flower is fancied to resemble a wolf's eye. fancied to resemble a wolf's eye.
Lycopus, 240. Gr., wolf-toot.
Lygodesmia, 193. Gr., flexible band.
Lyzoduum, 418. Gr., a flexible (vine).
Lysmachia, 212. Gr., dissolution of strife;
LYTHRACEÆ. 123.
[sc. loose-strife.
Lythrum 123. Gr., black blood; sc. purple.
Macbridea, 247. To Dr. Jas. McBride, of S. C.
Maclura, 299. To Wm. Maclure, Pennsylvan:a.

Macranthera, 230. Gr., long anthers. Macrotis, 23. Gr., long ears; sc. racemes.
Madia, 173. The name in Chili.
Magnolia, 24. To Prof. Pierre Magnol, Mont Magnollace E., 24. [pelier, France, Majanthemum, 346. Lat., May-flower. Malachedendron, 65. Gr., Mallow-tree. MALPIGHIACE E., 8. Malus, 112. Lat., the apple. [=soft Malva, 60. Altered from the Greek malache Malva, 60. Altered from the Greek malache MALVACEÆ, 50. Malvastrum, 61. From Malva. Malvaviscus, 62. Lat., glue mallow. Mammilaria, 132. Lat., mamma, nipple; sc. [Ayres. the protuberances. Mandevilla, 271. To H. B. Mandeville, Buenos Manisurus, 407. Gr., lizard'e-tail. [1550. Maranta, 331. To B. Maranti, M. D., Venice, Marubium, 249. Hebrew, bitter jnice. Marshallia, 182. To Humphrey Marshall, Phila. Marsilia, 412. To Count F. Marsigli, Belogna. MARSILIACEÆ, 412. [bridge, 1765. Martynia, 219. To Prof. John Martyn, Cam-Maruta, 183. Meaning unexplained. Matricaria, 183. An anatomical word. [1750, Matthiola, 38. To Dr. P. A. Matthioli, Italy, Maurandia, 223. To Prof. Maurandi, Cartha-Mayaca, 354. Name nnexplained. Maytenus. 76. The Chilian name. Meconopsis, 32. Gr., poppy-like.
Medeola, 340. From Medea, the sorceress.
Medicago, 92. An ancient name. [(branches). Melalenca, 122. Gr., black (trunk), white Melampyrum, 233. Gr., black wheat. MELANTHACEÆ, 347. Melanthera, 174. *Gr.*, black anthers, Melanthium, 348. *Gr.*, black flower. MELASTOMACEÆ, 122. [Ash. Melia. 65. The Greek name for the Manna MELIACEÆ, 65. Melica, 490, Italian, from mel, honey. Meliotus, 92. Lat., honey lotus. Melissa, 243. Lat., a boe; yields honey. Melocactus, 133. Gr., melon cactus. Melothria, 130. The old Greek name. MENISPERMACE 26, 26.
Menispermum, 26. Gr., moon-seed.
Mentha. 240. Minthe, daughter of Cocyton.
Mentzella, 128. To C. Mentzel, of Brandenburg. Menyanthes, 263 (269). Gr., moou-flower. Menziesia, 201. To Archibald Menzies, F.L.S. Mercurialia, 297. Dedicated to Mercury. Mertensia, 253. To Prof. F. C. Mertens, Bromen Mesembryanthemum, 133. Gr., mid-day flower Metastelma, 274. Gr., with a girdle.
Micranthemum, 227. Gr., minute flower.
Microstylis, 329. Gr., minute style.
Mikania, 160. To Prof. Joseph Mikan, Prague. Milium, 391, Iat., a thousand (seeds).

Mimosa, 82. 6r., a mimic; sc. its motions.

Mimulus, 226. Gr., an ape; sc. its flowers. Mimusops, 210. Gr., ape-like.
Mirabilis, 279. Lat., wonderful; sc. the fls.
Mitchella, 148. To Dr. John Mitchell, Va. Mitchella, 148. To Dr. John Mitchell, Va. Mitella, 113. Lat., a little mitre; sc. the fruit. Mitreola, 269. Ditto. Modiola, 61. Lat., a little measure or cup. Monchia, 5b. 25c., a filter measure or cip.
Menchia, 5c. To the Germ. botanist, Mench
Meringia, 5c. To Dr. P. H. G. Mehring, Germ.
Mollugo, 5s. Name applied by Pliny. [1730
Moluccella, 248. Natives of the Moluccas.
Monarda, 245. To Dr. N. Monardez, Seville.
Moneses, 206. From monos,—one; vc. 1-liq.

Monotropa, 206. Gr., one, turning; flowers Montelia, 289. Morinda, 147. i. e., Indian Mulberry. Morns, 300. Celt., black; ec. the fruit. Muhlenbergia, 385. To Rev. Henry Muhlen-MULISIACE及, 153. [berg, D. D. Mulgedium, 193. Meaning unknown. Musa, 331. To Antonius Musa. MUSACEÆ, 331. Muscari, 344. From moschus, musk. MUSCI, 14. Myginda, 76. To Francis von Mygind, Germ. Mylocarium, 205. Gr., mill-nut; form of the fruit. Myosotis, 252. Gr., mouse-ear; sc. the lvs. Myosurus, 20. Gr., mouse-tail; sc. the torus. Myrica, 300. Gr., (On the banks of) flowing Myriophyllum, 121. Gr., a thousand leaves. MYRSINACEÆ, 10. (Gr., myrrh.) MYRTACEÆ, 10. MYRTACEÆ, 121. Myrtus, 122. Gr., perfume.
The meaning unknown. Nabalus, 192. NAIADACEÆ, 820. Najas, 320. Gr., a water-nymph. Napaea, 61. Gr., dell-nymph. [on the nerves. Narcissus, 332. From narke, stupor; its effect Nardosmia, 160. Gr., smell of nard, or spike-Narthecium, 351. Gr., a rod, or wand. [nard. Nasturtium, 36. Lat., twisted nose; on ac-Naumbergia, 212. [count of its acridity. Negundo, 74. Of unknown meaning.
Nelumbium, 29. Nelumbo is the *Ungalese*Nemastylis, 337. Gr., thread style. [name.
Nemesia, 222. An old name revived.
Nemopanthes, 208. Gr., grove-flower. Nemopanthes, 206. Gr., grove-flower. Nemophila, 254. Gr., loving the grove. Nepeta, 245. From Nepet, a town in Tuscany. Nephrodium, 425. Gr., the kidney; sc. the sori. Nephrolepis, 418. Gr., kidney scale. Neptunea, 83. Dedicated to Neptune. Nerium, 271. Gr., humid; sc. the habit. Nerium, 271. Gr., humid; sc. the habit Nessea, 124. The name of a sea-nymph. Neurophyllum, 136. Gr., nerve-leaf. Nevinsia, 104. To Rev. R. Nevius. Nicandra, 263. [duced tobacco into France. Nicotana, 265. To John Nicot, who intro-Nierembergia, 264. To J. E. Nieremberg, Nieremoergia, 204. To J. E. Nieremoergia, Nieremoergia, 204. To J. E. Nieremoergia, Nigelia, 21. Lat., black; the seeds. [Spanish. Nolana, 262. Lat., a little bell; sc. corolla. Nolina, 343. To P. C. Nolin, American. Notholsena, 420. Gr., false cloak; the industa. Nuphar, 29. The Arabic name of Water-lily. NYCTAGINACEÆ, 279. NYMPHÆACEÆ, 28. Nymphæa, 29. Gr., a water-nymph. Nyssa, 143. The name of a water-nymph. Nyssa, 145. The Hame of a water and problems, 257. Gr, a shield; the round leaves. Obolaria, 264. Gr, a piece of money. Ocimum, 238. Gr, to smell; strong-scented. (Enothera, 125. Gr, wine-hunting; incentive OLACACEÆ, 10. [to wine-drinking. Oldenlandia, 150. To H. B. Oldenland, Danish, Olea, 276. The Greek name of the Olive. [1695. OLEACEÆ, 275. Umphalodes, 251. Gr., navel-like. UNAGRACE.E. 124. Oncidium, 328. Gr., a tumor; sc. the form of the depressed stem. Onoclea, 421. Gr., closed vessel; sc. the fruit. Onopordon, 189. Gr., an ass, to explode; its supposed effects. Onosmodium, 252. Compared to the Onosma.

Onychium, 421. Gr., the finger nail; a fanca [the froud. ful name. Ophioglossum, 418. Gr., serpent's tongue; sc. Oplismenus, 393. Gr., strong weapon; cock-Opuntia, 132. From Opus, in Locris. [spur. ORCHIDACEÆ, 325. Orchis, 326. Name a physiological conceit. Origanum, 242. Gr., mountain joy. Ornithogalum, 343. Gr., bird milk. OROBANCHACEÆ, 217. [sc. 1 [sc. the Vetch. Orobus, 100. Gr., to excite (nourish) the ox; Oroutium, 318. Name adopted from the Greek. Orthodonum, 96. Gr., a true gift. Oryza, 383. The Arabic name is eruz.=Rice. Oryzopsis, 388. Gr., Oryza-like, = Rice-like. Osmanthus, 276. Gr., fragrant flower. Osmorhiza, 137. Gr., fragrant root. Osmunda, 418. Osmunder was a Celtic divinity. Ostrya, 307. Gr., a scale; sc. the scaly catkins. Otophylla, 231. Gr., ear-leaf. OXALIDEÆ, 67. [taste, OXALIDE & 67. [taste, Oxalis, 67. Gr., acid; the plant has a sour Oxybaphus, 279. Gr., acid dye. Oxycoccus, 199. Gr., acid berry. Oxydendrum, 203. Gr., acid tree. Oxyria, 280. Gr., acid. Pachysandra, 298. Gr., thick stamens. Pseonia, 23. To the physician Pseon. [ance. Paepalanthus, 355. Gr., dust-flower; its appear-Palafoxia, 181. To Palafox, a Spanish general PALMACE & 31c. Panarz, 142. Gr., all-healing; sc. the Ginseng. Pancratium, 333. Gr., all-potent. Pancratium, 333. Gr., all-potent. Panicum, 301. Lat., a panicle.
Papaver, 32. Lat., pap, or thick milk; Poppy
PAPAVERACEÆ, 31. | seeds were used in pap
PAPILIONACEÆ, 80. | [for children. Pardauthus, 337. Gr., leopard flower. [cality, Parietaria, 301. Gr., a wall; their frequent lo-Parnassia, 115. Mt. Parnassus was feigned their nativity. dy for felon. Paronychia, 57 (58). Gr., near the nail; reme-Parthenium, 173. Gr., a virgin; sc. its medi-Millet. cinal properties. Paspalum, 389. One of the Greek names for Passiflora, 129. Lat., passion-flower; the floral organs resembling the Cross and natic. PASSIFLORACE 25, 129. PASSIT LORACEZO, 129.

Pastinaca. 136. Lat., a garden dibble; from Panlownia, 225. To Panlownia, princess of Ruspavia, 75. To Prof. Peter Paiv, Leyden. [sia. Pedicularis, 232. Lat., a lonse; sc. Lousewort. Pelargonium, 63. Gr., a stork; sc. Stork-bill. Pellago 431. Cz. little cup. Pellieä, 421. Gr., little cup. [character, Peltindra, 318. Gr., shield anther; from the Penicillaria, 393. Lat., a pencil; sc. the spikes. Penthorum. 119. Gr., five bounds; sc. 5 styles. Pentstemon, 224. Gr., five samens. Perilla, 240. A word unexplained. Periploca, 374. Gr., intertwining. Persea, 290. Adopted from the Egyptian. Persicaria, 282. Lat., Peach-like. [mens. Petalostemon, 93. Gr., petals (joined to) sta-Petiveria, 284. To Dr. J. Petiver, F. R. S. Petunia, 264. Adopted from the Brazil'n petun. Peucedanum, 136. Gr., parached pine; sc. its Pellea, 421. Gr., little cup. [character. Peucedanum, 136. Gr., parched pine; sc. its Phaca, 94. Gr., to eat; food. [resinous smell. Phacelia, 355. Gr., a bundle; sc. the flowers. PHÆNOGAMIA, 15. Phalaris, 394. Gr., brilliant; its shining seeds. Pharbitis, 239. Meaning not known. Phaseolus, 96. Lat., a little boat; sc. the pods.

Phenpæa. 214. To L. & J. Phelipaux. French. | Potamogeton. 321. Gr., neighbor of the river Philadelphus. 116. Adopted from Aristotle. | Potentilla. 107. Lat., powerful (in medicine) Pheleum. 787. Adopted from the Greek. | Potamogeton. 321. Gr., neighbor of the river Potentilla. 107. Lat., powerful (in medicine) Pheleum. 787. Adopted from the Greek. | Primula. 211. Lat., the first; early flowering Phlomis 243. Gr., flame; used for lamp-wicks. Phlox.256, Gr., flame; the appearance of the fls. Phoro endron, 291. Gr., thief of the tree; tree Phragmites, 404. Gr., a hedge; its use. [thief. Phryma, 236. The meaning unknown. Phygelius, 225. [on the leaf-like lon the leaf-like stems. Phyllanthus, 297. Gr., leaf-flower; the flowers Phyllocactus, 133. Gr., leaf-flower; the flowers Phyllodendron, 319. Gr., leaf-tree; immense Phyllodoce, 201. A mythological name hysalis, 263. Gr., a bladder; sc. the calyx. Physostegia, 247. Gr., bladder covering; calyx. Phytolacca, 284. Gr., plant lac; the crimson PHYTOLACCACEÆ, 284. [fruit. Pilea, 300. Lat., a cap; one of the sepals. Pinpinella, 139. Altered from bipinnale. Pinckneya, 150. To Gen. Pinckney, of S. Car. Pinguicula, 215. Lat., fat; the greasy leaves. Pinus, 312. The ancient Greek name. Prings, 312. The ancient Greek name. Privigueta, 129. Meaning unknown. Pisonia, 279. To M. Piso, M. D., Amsterdam. Pistia, 318. Meaning unexplained. Pisum, 85. Celt. pis. = 9 pea. PITTOSPORACEÆ. 9. Planera, 299. To J. Planer, a German botanist. rLANTAGINACE E., 213. [in footpaths. Plantago 213. Lat., the sole of the foo; ; grows PLATANACEÆ, 303. Platanthera. 326. Gr., broad anther.
Platanus. 303. Gr., ample; the branches & ivs.
Platycerium. 419. Gr., broad horn; the split
Platycodon. 197. Gr., broad bell. [frond. Piera, 349. Gr., the Pleiades; seven white fis. Pluchea, 171. Meaning unexplained. Plumbago, 215. A cure for plumbago, a disor-roa, 401. The general Greek word for grass. Podocarpus, 316. Gr., fruit-stalks (long). Podophyllum, 28. Gr., foot leaf; duck's-foot, PODOSTEMIACEÆ, 302. PODOSTEMIACEAS, 302.
Podostemum, 302. Gr., foot stem?
Podostigma, 273. Gr., foot (stalked) stigma.
Pogonia, 320. Gr., beard; flowers fringed.
Polinciana, 99. To M. de Poinci, gov. Antilles.
Polani4a, 44. Gr., many unequal (stamens).
POLEMONIACEÆ, 256.
Polemonium, 257. Gr., war; Pliny says that
two kings fought for its honors.
Polinathes, 324. Gr., polished flower. Polianthes, 334. Gr., polished flower. Polyanines, 394. Gr., many lowers.
Polyacarpon, 57. Gr., much fruit.
Polygala, 78. Gr., much fruit.
POLYGALACEÆ, 78.
POLYGONACEÆ, 280.
POLYGONACEÆ, 280. Polygonatum, 346. Gr., many joints. Polygonella, 282. From Polygonum. Polygonum, 282. Gr., many joints. Polymnia, 172. The name of one of the Muses. Polypodium, 420, Gr., many feet (roots). Polypogon, 386. Gr., much beard. Polypogman., 269. Gr., many stems. Polypteris, 181. Gr., many wings.
Polyteria, 136. Gr., many fillets (vitte).
Pontedera, 350. To Prof. Julius Pontedera, FONTEDERIACEÆ, 350. [of l'adua. Ponthizva. 350. To M. de Ponthieu, W. India. Populus, 311. The arbor populi of the Romans. Portulaca, 59. Lat., to carry milk, or juice. PORTULACACELE, SS.

Primula. 211. Lat., the first; early flowering PRIMULACE £5, 210. Prinos, 208. The Greek name of the Holly, Priva, 235. Derivation unknown. [dulous] Prosaries, 347. Gr., to suspend; sc. fis. per. Proserpinaca, 120. Lat., to creep; sc. the root-Prunus, 101. The old Greek name. Prunus. 101. The old Greek name. Psilocarya, 364. Gr., slender Carex. Psilotum. 415. Gr., naked (of leaves). Psoralea, 92. Gr., scurfy; from the appearance of the second Pycnauthemum, 241. Gr., dense flowers.

Pyrethrum, 184. Gr., fire; taste of the roots.

Pyrola, 205. From Pyrus, pear-tree; its lvs. Pyrrhopappus, 193. Gr., tlame-colored pappus Pyrnlaria, 292. Meaning unexplained. Pyrns. 112. Peren was the Celtic word for Pear Pyridanthera, 258. Gr., box anther. [cyamo-Quamoclit, 258. Resembles the ben-vine,= Querens, 305. The orig. name, from the Celtic Randia. To J. Rand, a London botanist RANUNCULACEÆ, 15. [phibiou-Ranunculus, 19. Lat., a little frog; se. am Raphanus, 43. Gr., quick to appear; rapic Reseda 45. Lat., to calm, or soothe. [growth RESEDACE_E. 44. RHAMNACEÆ. 76. Rhampus, 77. The old name, from the Celtic Rheum, 281. First found on the banks of th-River Rha (Volga). Rhexia. 122. Lat., a rupture; an astringent. Rhinanthus, 232. Gr., snout-flower. RHIZOPORACEÆ. 8. Rhodauthe, 186. Gr., rose-flower, Rhododendron, 203. Gr., rose-tree, Rhodora, 204. Gr., the rose; sc. the color. Rhodora, 204. Gr., the rose; sc. the color. Rhus, 72. From the Celtic rhudd, red. Rhynchosia, 96. Gr., a beak; flower beaked Rhynchospora, 385. Gr., beak-seed. Rhyttolossa, 281. Gr., wrinkled tongue. Ribes, 117. Adopted from the Arabic. Richardia, 319. To L. C. Richard. French. Ricinus, 297. Lal., a tick; sc. the seeds. Rivina. 241. To A. Q. Rivinus, of Saxony. Robinia, 95. To Jean Robin, bot. to Henry IV. Rochea, 119. To M. de la Roche, French. Rosa, 108. Celt., red; the prevailing color of ROSACEÆ, 101. [the flowers ROSACE J. 101.

ROSMOELE, 101.

Rosmarinus, 244. Lat., dew of the sea.

Rottbollia, 409. To C. F. Rottbell, Danish.

Roubieva, 286. To G. J. Roubieu, French. the flowers ROXBURGHIACEÆ, 339. Rubia, 148. Lat., red; the color of the roots RUBIACEÆ, 147. Rubus, 104. Cell., red; color of the fruit. Rudbeckia, 175. To Prof. Olaf Rudbec, Upsa: Rudius, 233. To John Rudle, bot, to Francis | Rugelia, 188. To Mr. Rugel, collector in Fⁿ Rumes, 281. LaL, to suck; the lvs. allay unix. Ruppia, 321. To H. B. Ruppia, German. Russelia, 225. To Alex. Russel, M.D., F. R. & Russel, M. D., Ruta, 70. Gr., to flow; Eng., Rus. RUTACEÆ, 70. Sabal, 317. Word not explained.

Sabbatia, 266. To L. Sabbati, an Italian bot. Saccharam, 410. The Arabic name is soukar; Sageretia. 76. To M. Sageret, Fr. [Eng., sugar. sagina, 56 (55). Lat., fatness; for pasturage. Sagittaria, 323. Lat., an arrow; shape of the SALICACEÆ, 309. leaves.

Salicornia, 287. Lat., salt horn; the locality and shape. [Salisbury, Eng. Salisburia, 316. To the distinguished R. A. Salix, 309. Cellic, near the water. [style. Salpiglossis, 221. Gr., tube tongue; sc. the salsola, 288. Lat., salt; grows in salt marshes, salvia, 244. Lat., salvo, to save; salutary, sambueus, 146. Lat., a musical instrument,

made of elderwood.

Samolins, 213. Celtic, pig's food. [juice, sanguinaria, 31. Lat., blood; filled with red Sanguisorba, 108. Lat., to absorb (stanch) Sanguisorba, 108. Sanicula, 125. Lat., to heal, [blood. SANTALACEÆ, 291.

Sapindus, 75. Sapo Indicus: Indian soap.

Saponaria, 53. Lal., soap: sc. Soapwort.
SAPOTACEA, 210. [coron
Sarcostemma, 272. Gr., fleshy crown: tl
Sarraconiu, 30. To Dr. Sarrasin, of Quebec. Gr., fleshy crown; the SARRACENIACEÆ, 30

Sassairas, 290. The aboriginal name. Satureja, 242. The Arabic Sattar, a labiate

SAURURACEÆ, 301. plant.

Saururus, 301. Gr., lizard-tail.
Saxifraga, 113. Eat., to break a stone: growing in the clefts of rocks.

SAXIFRAGACEÆ, 112.

Scabiosa, 152. Lat., the itch; which it cures. Scævola, 10. Lat . the left hand; sc. the corolla. Scandix, 137. The Greek name of an eatable plant. [a German botanist. Schiefferia, 76. To Jos. Christian Schieffer, Scheuchzeria, 324. To John and Jas. Scheuch-

flowers. zer, German. Schizzea, 419. Lat., to cut; applied to the Schizzeandra, 25. Lat., to cleave (the stamens).

Schizandra, 25. Lat., to cleave (the stamens). Schizandrus, 231. Lat., cut flower. Schizopetalon, 40. Lat., cut petals. Schizostylis, 337. Lat., cut style. Schoenotaulon, 348. Gr., rush-stem. Schenolirion, 344. Gr., Rush-hly. Schollera, 350. To Due Scholler, a Germ. bot. Schrankia, 82. To F. de Paula Schrank. Germ. Schwafbea, 232. To one Schwafbe, 232. To one Schwafbe, schweinitzia, 207. To Rev. Lewis de Schweinitzia, North Carollina. nitz, North Carolina.

Scilla, 343, Gr., to injure: bulb poisonous. Scirpus, 361. Celt., cirs, rushes.

CITAMINEÆ, 331.

cleranthus, 58. Gr., hard flower.

releria, 367. Gr., hard; referring to the fruit. iclerolepis, 156. Gr., hard scales. Scolopendrium, 425, Lat., a centipede; its

appearance beneath.

Scrophularia, 224. Good in the scrotula. SCROPHUI ARIACEÆ, 220. [sc. the calyx. Scutellaria, 246. Lat., a little cup, or vizor; Scutia, 76. Lat., a shield. [ian. sebastiania, 293 (296). Decicated to St. Sebas-Secale. 406. The ancient name of Rye.

Sedum. 118. Lat., to sit; habit of the plants. Selaginella, 414. Diminutive, from Selago. club-moss.

Selinum, 139. Selinon is the Greek for Parssempervivum, 119. Lat., to live forever. enchiera, 43. To John de Senchier, Geneva.

| Senecio, 187. Lat., an old man; the receptacle | Sequoya, 315. The Indian name. [naked. | Sericocarpus, 160. Lat., silken fruit.

Sesamum, 219. From the Egyptian, Sempsen. Sesbania, 93. The Arabic name is Sesban.

Sesuvium, 133. Not explained.

Setaria, 394. Lat., a bristle; sc. the involucre. Seutera, 274. Not explained.

Seymeria, 230. To Henry Seymer, English. Shepherdia, 293. To John Shepherd, Liver Shortia, 206. To Dr. Short, Kentucky, Ipool Sibbaldia, 107. To Prof. Robert Sibbald, Edin Sicyos, 130. The Greek for Cucumber. [burgh Sida, 61. Adopted from Theophrastus.

Sideroxylon, 210. Gr., iron-wood. [tions Silene, 53. Gr., saliva; from the viscid secre Silphium, 172. Adopted from the Greek, Simaruba, 72. The name in the West Indies

SIMARUBACEÆ, 71. |bage-plants Sinapis, 40. A general name in Greek for cab-Stephonychia, 58. Gr., tube, and Anychia. Sisymbrium, 39 (37). The old Greek name. Sisyrinchium, 337. Gr., pig-snout; sc. the

Sium, 141 (140). From a Celtic word for water. SMILACEÆ, 338

Smilacina, 346. Derived from Smilax. Smilex, 33%. Gr., a scraper; from its rough-SOLANACEÆ. 261. [ness.

Solamma, 262. Etymology doubtful.

Solea, 45. To W. Sole, of England. Solidago, 166. Lat., to unite; good for wounds. Soliva, 185. To Salvator Soliva, M. D., Spain. Sonchus, 194. Gr., hollow; its stems are hol-Sophora, 100. Adopted from the Arabic. [low.

Sorbus, 112. Old name for Mountain Ash. Sorghum, 411. The Italian name is Sorghi. SPADICIFLORÆ, 316. [like leaves Sparganium, 320. Gr., a fillet; for the ribbon-Spartina. 408. Gr., a rope; the use of its lvs. Spartium. 90. Gr., a rope; use of its twigs. Specularia. 196. Lat., a mirror; suggested by

the flowers.

Spergula. 57. Lat., to scatter (its seeds). Spergularia, 57. From Spergula. Spermacoce, 149. Gr., seed-points; the pod pointed with the calyx lobes.

Sphenogyne, 173. Gr., wedge-shaped pistil. Spigelia, 269. To Prof. Adrien Spigelius, Padua, 1620. [brow 1.

Spilanthus, 180. Gr., spot-flower; the d'sk Spinacia, 287. Lat., a spine or prickle.

Spiracia, 103. Gr., to wind; sc. into wreaths.

Spiranthes, 229. Gr., spiral fis.; spike twisted.

Spirodela, 319. Gr., spiral bait; duck-meat. Sporobolus, 384. Gr., to cast the seeds; drop-sprekelia, 334. A personal name. [seed. Stachys, 248. A spike (of flowers).

Stachytarpha, 235. Gr., spikes dense. [dam Stapelia, 275. To Dr. Boderus Stapel, Amster Staphylea, 74. Gr., a cluster (the scarlet ir.) Statice, 215. Gr.. to stop; an astringent.

Lat., a star. Stellaria, 55. Stenanthium, 349. Gr., narrow flower.

Stehotaphrum, 410. Stephanotis. 275. Gr., crown, ear; crowr

with ear-shaped segments.

Sterculia, 63. Lat., stercus: from its bad odor. STERCULIACEÆ. 63. Stillingia, 296. To Dr. Benj. Stillingfleet. Eng. Stipa. 388. Lat., something silky or teathery.

Stipulicida, 57. Lat., cut stipules. Stokesia, 156. To Dr. Jonathan Stokes, Eug

Streitzia, 331. To the Queen of George III., | of Mecklenburg-Strelitz, Streptopus, 347. Gr., twisted foot (-stalk). Strumpila, 147. A personal name. Struthiopteris, 421. Gr., ostrich-wing (fern). Stuartia, 65. To John Stuart, Marquis of Bate. Stylisma. 260. Refers to the two styles. Stylio-anthes. St. Gr., style, flower; style king. STYRACACE 48. 28. Styrax, 209. The Arabic name is Assthiac. Subularia, 42. Subula is the Latin for an awl. Sullivantia, 114. To Wm. S. Sullivant, Sullivantia, 116. To Gerard van Swieten, Hol-SURIANACEÆ, 8. [land. Symphoricarpus, 144. Gr., to accumulate fruit. [land. Symphytum, 252. Gr., to cause to unite; heal-Symplocarpus, 318. Gr., connected fruit. [ing. Symplocos, 209. Gr., connected (stamens). Synandra, 247. Gr., united anthers. Syndemon, 17. Gr., with a bond. Synthyris, 228. Gr., door (valves) closed. Syringa, 276. Gr., a pipe; the slender shoots are filled only with pith. Tagetes, 188. Dedicated to Tages, a Tuscan Talinum, 59. From thalia, a green branch? Tamarix, 64. Found on the river Tamaris. TAMARISCINEÆ, 63. France. Tanacetum, 183. Altered from Athanasia? Taraxacum, 193. Gr., a cathartic. TAXACEÆ, 315. TAXACEA, 315.

Taxodium, 315. Gr., like the Yew.

Paxus, 316. Gr., the bow; used for making.

Tecoma, 215. The Mexican name. [flowers. Telanthera, 289. Gr., complete or perfect

Tephrosia, 94. Gr., ash-colored (herbage).

Tetragonotheea, 175. Gr., four-angled en
Tetranthera, 291. Gr., four anthers. [velope. Tenerium, 239. To Tenere, founder of Troy.

Thallis, 332. To J. Thallis, M. D., Germ., 1585. Thalietrum, 18. *Gr.*, to grow green. Thaspium, 183. From the Isle of Thaspia or Thapsus.

Thea. 65. Tehu is the Chinese for Tea. Thea. 65. Tehu is the Chinese for Tea. THEOPHRASTACEÆ. 210.
Thermopsis, 85. Gr., like a Lupine. [F. R. S. Thunbergia. 233. To Charles P. Thunberg. Thunya, Thunya, 315. Gr. thyou. a sacrifice; the wood Thuyopsis, 315. Like Thuya. [so used. THYMELACEÆ, 232. [Thyme is reviving. Thymus. 219. Gr., courage; the smell of Thysanella, 282. Gr. thyganolus, fringed. Tiarella, 113. Tiara, a Persian diadem. [burg. Tiedmannia, 136. To Prof. Tiedmann, Heidel-

Typha, 320. Gr., a TYPHACEÆ. 319. Gr., a marsh; the habitat. TYPHACUTE 298. ULMACEÆ 298. The Saxon name was ulm. Uniola, 403. rtica, 300. rtica, 300. Lat., to burn (uro); stinging. RTICACEÆ, 298. North America Veronica, 229. Not well explained. Viburnum, 146. Lat., to tie; twigs pliant. Vilfa, 384. Of unknown meaning Vinca, 270. Lat. vinculum, a band. Vincetoxicum, 274. Meaning unexplained Viola, 45. The old Latin name. Tigridia, 337. Lat., like a tiger; fis. spotted. Tilia, 64. Etymology unknown. TillacEÆ, 64.
TillacEÆ, 64.
TillacEÆ, 64.
Tillandsia, 335. To Prof. Elias Tillands, Abo.
Tipularia, 328.
Lat., Tipula, the crane-fly. Toffeldia, 349. Dedicated to a Mr. Toffeld. Torreya 316. Dedicated to Dr. John Torrey. Tournefortia, 250. To Joseph P. de Tournefort, Tradescantia, 353. To J. Tradescant, gardener. Tragia. 296. To Jerome Bock Tragus, German, Tragopogon, 191. Gr., goat's heard; the pappus. Trautvetteria, 19. To one Trautvetter, Germ. Tribnius, 67. Gr., 8-pointed; sc. each carpel. Trichelostylis, 363 Gr., triple style. Trichomanes, 419. Gr., soft hair; the stipes. Trichostema, 239. Gr., hair stamens. Tricuspis, 398. Gr., 3-cusped; the chaff. Trientalis, 212. Lat., triens, 3 inches (high). Prifolium, 91. Lat., three-leaf; lvs, 3-foliate. Xanthosoma, 318. Gr., yeilow mouth. Xanthoxylum. See Zanthoxylum. Xeranthemum, 186. Gr., drv flowers.

Triglochin, 324. Gr., three points; pod 3-angl. Trigonella, 100. Gr TRILLIACEÆ, 340. Gr., 3-angled; so the corolla. Trillium, 340. Parts of the plant all in 3s. Triosteum, 144. Gr., three bones (bony seeds). Tripsacum, 409. Gr., to thresh.
Trisecum, 397. Lat., three bristles (awns).
Triticum, 406. Lat. trito, to rub or grind. Tritoma, 345. Gr., thrice-cutting; lvs. 3-edged. Trollius, 21. German, trol, something round. Tropseolum, 69. Gr., trophy; shield and bel-Troximon, 193. Gr., something eatable. [met. TUBULIFLORÆ, 152, 153. Tulipa, 341. The Persian name is *Thoulyban*. Turnera, 129. To Wm. Turner, M. D., London, TURNERACEÆ, 128. [1550. Turritis, 86. Lat., a tower; remarkably erect. Tussilago. 160. Lat., tussis, a cough; cure for. Lat., unity; many fls. in one? Utricularia, 216. Lat., utriculu, a little bladder. Uvularia, 347. Used for diseases of the uvula. Vaccinium, 198. The ancient name. Uvularia, 347. Used for diseases of the wowa. Vaccinium, 198. The ancient name. Vaccinium, 198. The ancient name. Vaccielika, 99. Not explained. Valeriana, 150. To King Valerins. Valeriana, 150. To King Valerins. Valerianella, 151. Derived from Valeriana. Valerianella, 151. Derived from Valeriana. Vallisneria, 325. To Ant. Vallisner, Italy. Valliota, 333. To Pierre Vallo, French. [root, Verstrum, 348. Lat., true black; the fis. of Verbascum, 222. Lat., beard; plant woolly. Verbena, 235. From the Celtic Ferfan. VERBENACEÆ. 335. Verbesina, 180. Same meaning as Verbena. Vernonia, 155. To Wm. Vernon, collector in Vesicaria, 42. Lat., a blister; the inflated pods. Vicia, 86. Lat., vincio, to bind; its tendrils, Victoria, 30. To Queen Victoria, of England Vigna, 96. To Dominic Vigni. Viola 45. The on.
VIOLACE E. 45.
Pistanta 276. To Prof. Visiani, Patavia.
VITACE E. 77.
Vitex, 237. Lat., vico, to bind; branches flexVitex, 237. Lat., vico, to bind; branches flexvitex, 247. Lat., vico, to bind; branches flexvitex, 257. Lat., vico, to bind; branc VITACECES, TI., vico, to bind; branches flex-Vitex, 237. Lat., vico, to bind; branches flex-Vits, Tr. Celtic, gwyd, = best of trees. Vitaria, 417. Lat., vitta, a riband; its form. Waldsteinia, 107. To Franz de Waldstein. Waltheria, 63. To Prof. A. F. Walther, Leipsic, Warea, 29. To Mr. Ware, its discoverer, Whitlavia, 255. A personal name. [rania. Wiegela. 445. A personal name. [rania. Wigandia. 256. To Bishop Wigand, of Pomo Wistaria, 96. To Prof. Caspar Wistar. Phila Wolffla, 319. A personal name. Woodsia, 425. To Joseph Woods, English. Woodwardia, 423 To Thomas J. Woodward Xanthium, 174. Said to dye the hair yellow.

Xerophyllum, 349. Gr., dry leaf. [monk. Ximeala. 10. To F. Ximenes, a Spanish Xylosteon. 145. Gr., wood bone; hard wood. XYRIDACEÆ. 354.

Xyris, 354. Gr., acute; sc. the leaves. Yucca, 345. The Peruvian name. [Italy. Zannichellia, 321. To John J. Zannichelli, Zanthorhiza, 21. Gr., yellow root. Zanthoxylum, 70. Gr., yellow wood. Zauschneria, 125. A personal name.

Zea, 409. Gr., zao, to live; plants nutritive. Zephyranhius, 333. Gr., zephyr flower. Zigadenus, 348. Gr., joined glands (on the petals). Zinnia, 175. To Prof. John G. Zinn, Gottingen Zizania, 383. A Greek name adopted, Zizia, 133 (139). To J. B. Zizi, German. Zornia, 86. To John Zorn, Bavaria. Zostera, 321. Gr., a ribanc's sc. the long lva. ZYGOPHYLLACEÆ, 66.

Abele Poplar 311	Banana 331	Black (4rass 352
Acacia, Rose 95	Baneberry 23	Black Haw 147
ACANTHADS 233	Banyan 299	Black Hoarhound 248
Aconite 28	Barley 404	Black Jack 305
ACROGENS 412	Basil (238, 243) 241	Blackroot 171
Adam and Eve 328	Bass-wood 64	Black Snakeroot, 23
Adder's-tongue	Bastard Toad-Flax 291	Black Thorn 111
Agrimony 108	Bath-flower 340	Bladder Campion 53
Akler	Bay 24, 35, 124, 203, 290	Bladder Fern 425
Alexanders 138	Bayberry	Bladder-nut 74
All-seed 57	Bay-galls	Bladder-pod
Almond 103	Bayonet Rush 353	Bladder Senna 95
Aloe	Bean(268) 96	Bladderwort 216
Alum-root	BEAN CAPERS. 66	Blazing Star157, 349
AMARANTHS 288	Bear-berry 201	Bleeding-heart 33
Amaranth, Globe 289	Beard Grass 410 388	Blessed Thistle 189
AMARYLLIDS 332	Beard-tongue 224	Blite 286
	Bear's Grass	Dille 200
		Blood-root 81
Am rican Laurel 200	Bear's Thread 345	BLOODWORTS 335
Angelica 137	Bed-straw	Bluebell 196
Angelica-tree	Beech	Blueberry 198
Angelico 140	Beechdrops(207) 217	Blue-curls 246. 239
Anise(24) 139	Beet 285	Blue Dangles 198
ANONADS 26	Beetleweed 206	Blue-eyed Grass 337
Apple 112	Beggar-ticks180, 251	Blue Flag 336
Apple Haw 111	BEGONIADS 131	B ue Grass 402
Apple of Peru 263	BELLWORTS 196	Bine-hearts 230
Apple of Sodom 263	Bellwort 347	Blue Palmetto 317
Apricot 103	Bent Grass 384	Bluets
ARALIADS 142	BERBERIDS 27	Bog Rush 367
Arbor-vitæ 315	Berberry 27	Boneset (160) 158
AROIDS	Bergamot 245	Borrage 251
\rrow (\frac{1}{4}rass	Betony 249	BORRAGEWORTS 250
Arrow-head 323	Bhotan Pine 312	Boston Iris 336
Arrow-root 312	Big Laurel 24	Bottle-brush 122
Arrow-wood 146	Bilberry 198	Bouncing Bet 53
Artichoke (177) 188	Bindweed(283) 260	Boursault
ASCLEPIADS 271	BINDWEEDS 258	Bowman's-root 104
Ash	Birch 308	Box Elder 74
Ash Maple 74	BIRCHWORTS 307	Boxwood 298
Aspan	Bird's-nest	Brake 421
Aster	Birthwort 278	Bramble 104
ASTERWORTS 152	BIRTHWORTS 278	Bridal Rose 105
Atamasco Lily 833	Bishop's-cap 113	Brier (82, 338) 109
Auricule 211	Bishopweed 141	Broccoli 46
Avens 105	Bitter Cress 87	Brome Grass 397
Aulwort 42	Bitter-nut 304	BROMELIADS 385
Bachelor's Button 188	Bittersweet	Brooklime 229
Balm (72, 241, 311) 243	Bitter Vetch 100	Broom 30, 190
Balm-of-Gilead 72, 311	Black Alder208	Broom Corn 411
Balsamine 70		Broom Grass 411
Baltimore Belle 109		Broom-rape
Dantinone Dene 109	microcity trily	Dimini 1000 611

BROOMRAPES 217	Cedar-of-Lebanon 314	Crape Myrtle 123
Bryony 130	Celandine	Crape Myrtle 123 Creeping Greenhead 150
Buck Bean	Celery 140	Cress36, 37, 39, 43, 69
Buck eye	Centaury 268	Crest-flower
Puelsthorn 77	Century Plant	Crookneck Squash 130
DICKING DNG 78	Century Plant 834 Chaff-seed 232	CROWBERRIES. 302
Buckthorn. 77 BUCKTHORNS 76 Buckwheat 284	Chamomile	Crowberry 303
Buckwheat-tree 205	Chaste-tree	Crowfoot 19
	Cheat	Crowfoot. 19 CROWFOOTS 15
Buffalo-berry 298 Bugbane 28 Bugleweed 240	Chaglzowhower	Crow Garlic 344
Dugoane	Checkerberry 201 CHENOPODS 284	Crownboard 100
Bugleweed	Chemur (900 909) 109	Crown Imperial 843
Full Rush 361	Cherry	CRUCIFERS
	Chequered Lily 842	CRUCIFERS 34 Cuckoo-flower
Burdock (173) 190		
Burnet 108	Chervil	Cucumber-root 340
Burning-bush	Chestnut	
		Cucumber-tree. 24 CUCURBITS. 123
	Chick Pea	CUCURBITS 129
Burr Reed	Chickweed Wintergreen. 212	Cudweed 185
Burr-seed 251	Chickweed wintergreen. 212	Culver's Physic 229
BURSERIDS	Chicory 190	Cup-plant 173
	China Aster 165	Cupseed
Bush Honeysuckle 146	Chinquapin 307	Currants 117
Bush Trefoil 88	Chokeberry 112	Cutflower 221
Buttercups 19	Chokecherry 102	Cut Grass 383
Butterfly-weed	Christmas Rose 21	CYCADS 811
Butternut	Cinnamon Fern 366	Cypress Vine
Butterweed	Cinquefoil	Cypress Vine 258
	Citron (71) 130	Dallodli 333
Futton-bush 150	Cives 344	Dahlia 166
Buttonwood 303	Cleavers	Dahoon 207
Cabbage 40	Climbing Bone*et 160	Daisy 165
Cactus 132	Climbing Fern 418	Dandelion
Cajeput 122	Clotweed 174	DAPHNADS 292
Cale 40	Cloudberry 105	Darnel 405
Cale	Cloudberry	Daughter-of-Spring 140
Calamus 3.9	Club Moss 413	Day Lily 345
Calico-bush 200	CLUB MOSSES 413	Day Lily
California Poppy 32	Club Rush 361	Deerberry 198
CALYCANTHS 25	Cock's-comb 288	Deer-grass 122
CAMELLIAS	Cockspur Grass 393	Deer's-tongue 157
Campion	Cocoa Plum 101	Dewberry
Canada Thistle 190	Coffee Bean 85	Dickson's Fern 423
Canary-bird 69	Coffee-tree 83	Dill 136
Canary Grass	Cohosh 27	Ditch Grass 321
Candleberry 309	Colic-root 335	Ditch Moss 324
Candytuft 42	Colocynth 181	Dittany 240
Cane 404	Colt's-foot 160	Dock 281
Canterbury Bells 196	Columbine 22	Dockmackie 146
CAPERS 66	Columbo 268	Dodder 260
Caper Spurge 295	Comfrey 252	Dogbane
CAPPARIDS 44	Cone-flower	DOGBANES 269
Caraway 138 Cardinal-flower 195	CONIFERS 312	Dog Fennel 181 183
Cardinal-flower 195	Coontie 312	Dogwood
Cardoon 188	Coral-root 328	Doorweed 283
Carnation 52	Coriander 141	Doorweed
Carolina Beech-drops 207	Corn Cockle 54	Dragon-root 318
Carpet Cress	Cornel 143	Drop-flower 192 Dropseed385, 384
Carpet-weed 58	CORNELS 142	Dropseed385, 384
Carrion-flower275, 339	Corn Flag 338	Dry Strawberry 107
Carrot 139	Cotton 63	Duckmeat 319
Cassena Tea	Cotton Grass 392	Duckmeat
Castor-oil Plant 297	Cotton Rose 185	Dutchman's Pipe 278
Catalpa 218	Cotton Thistle 189	Dwarf Clubmoss 414
Catchily	Cottonwood 211	Dwarf Dandeliou 191
Catchfly Grass 383	Couch Grass 406	Dwarf Pink 149
Cat-gut 94	Cowbane 136	Dyer's Broom 90 Dyer's Cleavers 148
Catmint 245	Cowslip (211) 21	Dyer's Cleavers 148
Catnus 946	Cowslip	Dyer's-weed 45
Cat-tail 387, 320	Crab Grass390, 407	Dyer's-weed
Cauliflower 40	Crab Tree 112	Earth-galls 192
Cauliflower. 40 Cayer ne Pepper 263 Cedar. 314, 315	Crab Grass .390, 407 Crab Tree. 112 Cranberry (146) 199 Crane's-bill. 68	EBONADS. 209 Eel-graes. 325
Cedar, 314, 315	Crane's-bill 68	Eel-grass 325

Egg-plant	263	Foxglove(230) 228	Hair Grass 384, 386 Hardhack 105
Eglantine(110)	109	Foxtail	Hardhack 105
Egyptian Calla	319	Fraxinella 70	Hare-bell 196
Elder (74 142 174)	146	French Mulberry 236	Hare's-foot
Elecampane	171	Fringe Grass 392	Hart's-tongne 425
Elambane's age	131	Fringe-tree. 276	Hart's-tongue
			Haw(140, 141) 111
	156	FROGBITS 324	Hawthorn
Elm	298	Frost-plant	Hawkweed 191
Enchanter's Nightshade.	128	FUMEWORTS 33	Hazelnut 307
Endive	191	Fumitory 34 GALEWORTS 308	Heart's-ease
ENDOGENS	316	GALEWORTS 308	Heart-seed
English Mint.	100	Gale. 309	Heath, Heather 200
The all he are	110	Galincale. 357	TICALII. Heather 200
English Moss	118		HEATHWORTS 197
Eternal Flower	186	Gargetweed 284	Hedgehog 92
Evening Primrose,	125	Garden Orache 287	Hedgehog Grass 405
Everlasting	185	Garlic 343	Hedge Hyssop227, 245
Everlasting Pea	86	Gay-feather 157	Hedge Mustard 39
EXOGENS	15	Gentian	Hedge Nettle 248
Early by	232		Tredge Nettle 248
		GENTIANWORTS 266	Hedge Bindweed 283
	181	GERANIA 67	Heliotrope 250
False Flax	42	Geranium 68	Hellebore(348) 21 Hemlock(139, 141) 313
False Goldenrod	166	Germander 239	Hemlock(139, 141) 313
	348	Germander 239 GESNERWORTS 219 Gilia 257	Hemp(289) 301
False Mermaid	158	Gilia 257	Hemp Nettle 248
Enland Mermand		Cill and the second and	Henry Nettle
	300	Gill-over-the-ground 246 Ginger, Wild 278	Henbane 264
False Pennyroyal	239	Ginger, Wild 278	Henbit 248
False Pimpernel	213	GINGERWORTS 331	Herb Robert 68
False Redtop398.	4(2)	Ginseng 142	Hercules' Club 142
False Rice	252	Glasswort 287	Herd's Grass 387
False Rocket	36	Globe Amaranth 289	Heron's-bill
Ealer Due Assessed			
False Rue-Anemone	20	Globe-flower(104) 21	Hickory 304
False Syringa	116	Glue Mallow 62	High Cranberry 146 High-water Shrub 174
False Violet	105	Gnathane 171	High-water Shrub 174
False Wallflower	39	Goat's-beard 104	HIPPURIDS 120 Hoarhound (159, 248) 249
	265	Goat's Rue 94	Hoarhound (159 248) 249
	139	Golden Alexanders 138	Hobble-bush 146
Fennel	21	Golden Bartonia 128	1100010-001811
			HOW Y THE COME TO BE
	100	Golden-chain 91	Hogweed 174 HOLLYWORTS, Holly 207
	416	Golden Club 318	Hollyhock 60
	399	Golden Fern 420	Honesty 40
Festoon Pinc	414	Goldenrod 166	Honewort 138
Fetter-bush	202	Goldthread 21	Honey Locust 83
Feverfew	183	Good-king-Henry 286	Honeysuckle. 144-6 HONEYSUCKLES. 144
Feverwort	144	Good-night 260	HONEVSUCKLES 144
	299		Hoop-petticoat 333
	224	Goosefoot 285	
			Нор 301
FIGWORTS	220	GOOSEFOOTS 284	Hop Hornbeam 307
	307	Goosegrass107, 148	Hornbeam 307
Finger Grass	390	Gourd 130	Horn Pondweed 321
	186	Gourd	Horn Poppy
	313	Grape 77	HORNWORTS 302
Fir Balsam	314	Grape	Horse Balm 241
Floor 910	336	Grape Hyacinth 344	Horse Chestnut
		GRASSES 380	Horse Chestnut 74 Horsemint 240, 245
Flaming Pinxter	203		Horsemut210, 245
FLAXWORTS, Flax	66	Grass of Parnassus 115	Horse Nettle 263
Fleabane	165	Grass Pink 330	Horse Radish 41
Fleur-de-lis	337	Grass-poly 123	Horse-tail 415
Flixweed	39	Greek Valerian 257	Horse-weed 174
Fleating-heart	268	Green Brier 338	Hound's-tongue 251
	312	Curry Dungers 218	Horselast 110
		Green Dragon 318	Houseleek
	381	Green-head 150	HOUSELEERS 111
Flower-de-luce	336	Green Violet 45	Huckleberry 198
Flowering Fern	418	Gromwell 252	Hyacinth 344
Flowering Fern	15	Ground Cherry 263	Hydrangea
FLOWERLESS PLANTS		Ground Fir 414	HYDROPHYLLS 253
Flower-of-an-hour	63	Ground Pine 414	Hyssop(227, 245) 241
	348		Immortal-flower 186
	236	Ground-nut 96, 142	Indian Corn 409
	140	Groundsel 187	Indian Cress 69
	252	Groundsel-tree 171	Indian Cucumber-root 340
Forked Spike	411	Guava 122	INDIAN FIGS 132
Foul-meadow	402	Gum-tree (120) 143	Indian Mallow 61
	279	Gum-tree	Indian Millot 411

11 DI 1		71	WII VIEODOG PEU	-
indian Physic	104	Lime-tree(143) 64	MILKWORTS, Milkwort,	189
	206	LINDENBLOOMS 64	Milk vetch	94
	383	LINDENBLOOMS 64	Milk Vetch	394
	332	Lion's-ears 249	Millfoil(121) Mint(183, 245)	183
	195	Lion's-foot 192	Mint (183, 245)	240
	318	Lion's-heart 247	Mistietoe	291
	299	Lip Fern 422	Mitrewort Mockernut	113
	185	Liquorice 148	Mockernut	304
	95	Live-forever118, 119 Liver-leaf, Liverwort 18	Mock-Orange	116
	208	Liver-leaf, Liverwort 18	Molucca Balm	
Innocence 149, 2	225	Lizard-tail 407, 301	Moneywort	213
IRIDS 8	336	LOASADS 128	Monkey-flower	226
Ironweed 1	155	LOBELIADS 194	Monk's-hood	22
Ironwood	307	Loblolly Bay 65	Moon-seed	26
Ivy	142	Locust (83) 95	Moonwort	418
Ivy, Poison	73	Long Moss 335	Morello	102
Jack-in-the-pulpit 8	318	Loosestrife	Morning-glory	259
Jacobæa 1	187	LOOSESTRIFES(197) 123	Moss Campion	53
Jacobæa Lily 8	334	Lopseed 236 LORANTHS 291 Lousewort 363	Moss Pink	257
Japan Globe-flower 1	104	LORANTHS 291	Mother Carey	183
	112	Lousewort	Motherwort	249
Japan Rose	65	Lovage 140	Moth Mullein	222
	65	Love-lies-bleeding 289	Mountain Ash	112
	77	Lucerne 92	Mountain Fringe	33
Jerusalem Artichoke 1	177	Lungwort	Mountain Heath	201
Luminalam Change	262		Mountain Mint	245
			Mountain Kamal	
Jerusalem Sage	040	Lychnidea 256	Mountain Sorrel	280
Jessamme (209, 592) 2	619	Madder(283) 148 MADDERWORTS 147	Mourning Bride	153
Jewelweed	69	MADDERWORTS 147	Monse-ear Chickweed	54
	265	Mad-dog Skull-cap 247	Mouse-tail	20
	411	Ma.iwort 40	Moving-plant	89
Jonquil 8	333	MAGNOLIADS 24	Mud Purslane	51
	83	Mahogany 66 Maidenhair 422	Mudwort	228
July-flower	35	Maidenhair 422	Mugwort	184
	102	Maize 409	Mulberry (105, 236, 299)	300
Juniper 3	314	Maize	Mullein Pink	222
Kidney Bean	96	MALLOWS 59	Mullein Pink	54
Knap-weed 1	188	MALLOWS 59 Mangel-wurzel 285	Muscadine	78
	58	Manna Grass 402	Musk Melon	131
Knot Bindweed 2	2.3	Maple 74	Musk-plant	226
Knoternss 2	252	Maple 74 MAPLEWORTS 73	Mustard (36, 39)	40
Labrador Tea	2014	Mare'a-tail 121	Myrtle (123, 2)4, 309)	122
Lady-Fern	426	Marigold (21) 188	Mustard(36, 39) Myrtle(123, 244, 309) MYRTLEBLOOMS	121
Lady's Eardron 1	197	Marjoram 242	NAIADS	320
Lady's Mantle 1	108	Mar-h Cress 36	Nailwort	57
	326	Marsh Cress 36 Marsh Elder 174	Narcissus	332
Lady's Tresses	329	Marsh Mallow	Nasturtion	69
Lamb Lattuce	1.1		Navelwort	251
	314			
Ludrania	22	Marsh Rosemary 215	Neapolitan	
Larkspur	246	Marvel-of-Peru	Neckweed	
Laurel	200	MARVELWORTS 219	Nectarine	103
		MASTWORTS 304	Nelumbo	29
	147	Matrimony-vine 264	Nettle (248, 263, 296) Nettle-tree NETTLEWORTS	300
Lavender		May Apple	Nettie-tree	299
Lead Plant	93	May-flower 200	NETTLEWORTS	298
Leadwort	215	May-weed 183	New York Fern	426
LEADWORTS	214	Meadow-Rue 18	Nightshade (128, 264) NIGHTSHADES Ninebark	262
Leaf-cup	172	Meadow-sweet 104	NIGHTSHADES	261
		Medick 92	Ninebark	103
Leather-leaf	505	MELANTHS 347	Nipplewort	190
Leather-wood	2.12	MELASTOMES 122	Noisette	110
	344	Melic Grass 400	Nonesuch	92
LEGUMINOUS PLANTS	80	Melilot 92	Nutmeg-flower	21
Lemon	71	MENISPERMADS 98	NYMPHIADS	28
Lentil	100	Merchev 296	Oak	305
Lettuce (151, 192,) i Leverwood	193	Mermaid 68 Mermaid-weed 120	Oak, Poison	73
Leverwood	307	Mermaid-weed 120	Oak-of-Jerusalem	286
Lignum-vitæ	67	MESEMBRYANTHS 133	Oat(347) Ogeechee Lime	396
Lilac	276	Mexican Tea 286	Ogeechee Lime	143
Lily (333-4, 337, 345,) 8		Mexican-vine 285	Okra	63
Lily-of-the-valley	346	Miami-mist	Oil-nut	
LILYWORTS	341	Miami-mist	Oil-seed	
Lime	71	Milkweed 272	Oleander	277
	-			

Oleaster 292	Pipsessiwa 206	Rheamatism-root. 28 Rhubarb 251 RIBWORTS 213 Rice. 583 Richweed 300 Riverweed 302 Robin's Plantain 165
Olive 276 OLIVEWORTS 275	Pitcher-plant 30	Rhubarb 281
OLIVEWORTS 275	Plane-tree 303	RIBWORTS 213
ONAGRADS 124	Plane-tree	Rice 353
Onion 343	Plum 101	Richweed 300
Opium Poppy 32	Plume Grass 410	Riverweed 302
Orache	Poet's Narcissus 333	Robin's Plantain 165
Orange(116, 299) 71	Poison Haw 146	Rock Cress 37
ORANGEWORTS 71	Poison Hemlock 139	Rocket(36, 43) 39
ORCHIDS 325	Poison Ivy 73	Rock Polypod 425
Orris-root 337	Poison Oak 73	Rock Cress. 57 Rocket. (36, 43) 39 Rock Polypod. 425 ROCK ROSES, Rock Rose 47
Osage Orange 299	Poke	Roman Wormwood
Osier(143) 309	Pokeworts 284	Rose (21 105) 108
Ostrich Fern 421	Polar-plant	Rose Acacia 95
Oxeye(171) 175	Polypody(373) 420	Pose Apple 199
Oxheart 102	Pomegranate 123	Rose Ray 194 902
Pæony 23	Pond Lily 29	Pava Campion
Paeony	Pond Spice 291	Rose Bay
Palmetto	Pond-weed 321	DONELLO DONE 101
		RUSEWORTS 101
PALMS	PONTEDERIADS 350	Rosin-weed 172
Pampas Grass 398	Poor-man's-weather-glass 213	Rue (18, 94, 872) 70
Panic Grass 391	Poplar 311	Rue Anemone (20) 18
Paney 45	Рорру 32	RUEWORTS 70
Paney 45 Paper Mulberry 299	Poppy	RUEWORTS 70 Rush 361, 413, 363
Pappoose-root 28	Possum Haw 147	Rushes 350
Parsley 128	Potato (259) 262	Rutland Beauty 260
Parsley-piert	Poverty Grass 388	Rye 406
Parsnip (141) 137	Prairie Burdock 173	Saffron 189, 337
Partridge-berry 148	Prairie Queen 109	Sage248, 244 Saltwort212, 287, 288
Pasone-flower 17	Prickly Ash 70	Saltwort212, 287, 288
Passion-flower 129	Prickly Pear 132	Samphire
PASSIONWORTS 129	Prickly Poppy 32	SANDALWORTS 291
Passion-flower. 129 PASSIONWORTS 129 Pawpaw. 26	Prickly Poppy 32 Pride-of-India 65	Sand-hill Rosemary 303
Pea(83, 86) 85	Pride-of-Ohio 211	Sand Myrtle 201
Peach 103	Pride-of-the-Meadow 104	Sand Orache 287
Peanut	Prim 276	Sand Reed 387
Pear 112	Primrose (125) 211	Sand Spurry 57
Pearlwort 56	Primrose-peerless 333	Sandwort 55
	Primworts 210	Sanicle
	Prince's-feather283 288	Sarsaparilla142, 338
Pecan-nut	Prince's Pine 206	Sarraparina
Pellitory 301		Sassafras
Pencil-flower		Satin-flower
Pennyroyai(209) 241	Puccoon 252	SAURURADS 301
Pennywort	Pumpkin. 180 Purple Cone-flower. 175 Purple Jacobiea. 187	Savory 242
Pepper	Purple Cone-nower 175	Saxifrage
Pepper-and-Salt 140	Purple Jacobiea 187	SAXIFRAGES 112
Pepper-bush 204	Purslane(51, 127, 133) 59 PURSLANES	Seamsh
Pepper-grass 42 Peppermint 240 PEPPERWORTS 412	PURSLANES 58	Scarcity
Peppermint 240	Putty-root 328	
PEPPERWORTS 412	Quake Grass 403	Scotch Broom 100
Periwinkle 270	Quamash 343	Scouring Rush 415
Persimmon 200	Quassia	Scratch-grass 284
Pettimorrel 142	QUASSIAWORTS 71	Screw-stem 268
Pheasant's-eve	Queen-of-the-Prairie 104	Scuppernong 78
Phlox	Quillwort 412	Scurvy-grass 39
PHLOXWORTS 256	Quince 112	Sea Aster 164
Pickerel-weed	Radish 43	Sea Oxeye 171
Pie-plant 281 Pigmy-weed 118 Pignut 304	Ragged Lady 21	Sea Purslane 183
Pigmy-weed 118	Ram's-head 326	Sea Rocket
Pignut 804	Raspberry 105	Sea Wormwood 185
Pigweed (289) 285	Rattle-pod 90	Sea-wrack 321 SEDGES, Sedge 356, 357 Seed-box 127
Pigweed	Rattlesnake Fern 418	SEDGES Sedge 356 357
Pine 312	Rattlesnake Plantain 330	Soud-hox 127
Pineapple	Red Bay 290	Self-heal 2.6
Pine-san 906	Red-bud83	Senera Snakeroot "0
Pine-sap	Rod Ogiar 142	Seneca Snakeroot 79 Senna
Dink nout	Red Osier 143	Sensitive Brier 82
Pink-root 269 PINKWORTS 52	Dud repper	Sensitive Fern 421
Dinamad 17	Red Pepper 263 Red-root (77) 335 Redtop 384	Sensitive Pea
Pinweed 47	Redtop	
Pinxter-bloom 203	Red-wood 315 Reed (385) 404 Reed-mace 320	Sensitive Plant83, 82
Pipes 416	Reed (385) 404	Serpent Cucumber 181
Pipewood 202	Reed-mace 320	Service-tree
Pipeworts 855	Resurrection Moss 415	Sesame Grass 409

Sand to the same	PP4	Conduct Change	ARM	(File) and amo
Snaddork-tree Shad-flower Slagbark Slamrock	61	Standing Cyprese Staghorn Fern	257 419	Tick-seed 178 Tiger-flower 337 Timothy (394) 387 Toad Flax (291) 222
Shad-nower	TIO	Stagnorn Pers		Timothy (204) 987
Staguark	302	St. Andrew's Cross	24	Tood Place (921) 301
Shimtock	TIE.		343	Tohogo (105) 005
Character Connect	200	Star-of-Bethlehem 834.		Toward (969) 369
Sheep-poison Sheep Sorrel. Shell-flower. Shepler dis-purpo Shipler flower.	240	Star Thistle.		Tobacco (195) 265 Tomato (263) 262 Tongue-grass 43
Shell-Hower	40	STARWORTS	189	Toothache Grass 469
Shepherd s-purio	425		301	Touthache Grass 409
Shield Fern.	420	St. John's wort. ST. JOHN S WORTS		Touch mend
Shrub Trefoil Sickle-pod. Sidesaddle-flower	71		48	Torch wood 12
Sickle-pod.	87	Stock.	38	Tower Mustard
Sidesaddie-nowor	30	Stone-crop 115.		Training Aronius 20
		Stork's-bill	68	Tree Fern413, 423
Silk-tree	28	St. Peter's-wort	48	Tree moiscus 68
Silk-weed	212	St. Peter's-wreath	103	Tree of Heaver
Silver-nerry	292	Strawberry (107)		Tree Orchis . 331
Silver Fern	420		586	110001
Silk-tree Silk-weed Silver-berry Silver-Fern Silver-weed Single-seed Cucumber	107		263	Toothache Grass 469 Touch-me-not 69 Torch wood 72 Tower Mustard 36 Trailing Arbutus 20 Tree Fern 419, 423 Tree Hibicous 72 Tree Orchis 331 Trefoil 71, 88 TRILLIADS 340 Trumpet-flower 218 Trumpet-leat 30
Single-seed Cucumber	130	Succory (Chicory)	190	Trumpet-nower 218
Skullcap. Skunk Cabbage	240	Sugar-berry	299	Trumpet-leaf 30 Trumpet Milkweed 193 Trumpet-tongne 221 Trumpet-weed 159 Tuberose 334 Tutip 341 Tuip-tree 25 Turk's-cap 342 Turmeric-root 23 Turnip 40
Skunk Cabbage	318	Sugar Cane Sugar tree (Maple)	410	Trumpet Milkweed 193
Sloe. Slipper-flower Smartweed	147			Trumpet-tongue 221
Slipper-flower	222		72	Trumpet-weed 159
Smartweed	283	Summer Savory	242	Tuberose
Smoke-tree	.(9	SUNDEWS Sundew	70	Tunp 341
Smooth Lungwort	253	Sunnower	76	Tulip-tree 25
Snails	92	Supple Jack	77	Turk's-cap 842
Snake-head	224	Swamp Laure		Turmeric-root 23
Snake-head Snake-root23, 79, 192, Snapdragon.	278		\$03	
Snapdragon	253		538	Turnip Beet 285
Snaparagon Catchny	99		109	Turtle-head 224
Sneezewort			137	Twayblade
Snowball			309	Twin-flower 144
Snowberry	144	Sweet Flag	318	Twin-leaf 28
Snowdrop	334	Sweet Gale	309	Twist-foot 347
Snowdrop-tree	209	Sweet Gum	120	TYPHADS . 319
Snow-flake	334	Sweet Pea	86	UMBELWORTS 133
Soapberry	75	Sweet Pepperbush	204	Twayblade 329 Twin-flower 144 Twin-leaf 28 Twist-foot 347 TYPHADS 319 Umbrella-test 28 Umbrella-tree 25 Unicorn-plant 219 Valerian (257) 150 Vanilla-plant 157 Vegetable Marrow 130 Vegetable Oyster 191 Venus Comb 137 Venus Flytrap 51 Venus Looking-glass 197 Vervain 235 Vetch (94, 100)
Soapwort	53	Sweet Poiato	259	Umbrella-tree 25
SOAPWORTS	210	Sweet Reed	385	Unicorn-plant . 219
Soft Grase	395	Sweet-scented Clover	92	Valerian (257) 150
Solomon's Seal	346	Sweet-scented Shrub	25	Vanilla-plant 157
Sorrel	281	Sweet Sultan	189	Vegetable Marrow . 130
Sorrel-tree	203	Sweet Vernal Grass	395	Vegetable Oyster 191
SORRELWORTS	280	Sweet Viburnum	147	Venus' Comb 137
Southern wood		Sweet William 54,	52	Venus' Flytrap 51
Sow-Thistle	194	Swine Cress	43	Venus' Looking-glass 197
Spanish-daggers	345	Sycamore 74,	303	Vervain 235
Spanish-needles	180	SYCAMORES	303	Vetch (94, 100) 86 Victoria Lily 30
Spear Grass	401	Tacmehac	311	Victoria Lily 30
Spearmint	240	Tallow-tree	296	VINES 77
Spearwort	19	Tamarac TAMARISKS Tansy Tansy Mustard	314	VIOLETS, Violet(105) 45
Speedwell	229	TAMARISKS	63	Viner's Bugloss 251
Spice-wood 290,	291	Tansy	183	Virginia Creeper 78
Spider-flower	44	Tansy Mustard	39	Virginia Lass 109
SPIDERWORTS		1 21 68	00 1	Virginia nakeroot 278
Spinach, Spinage	287	Ta-sel-flower	186	Virginia Stonecrop 119
Spleenwort(133)	424	Tassel-tree	62	Virgin's-bower 16
Sponge-tree	99	Tassel-tree Tea(77, 204, 286) TEAWORTS, Tea-Rose64 TEASELWORTS, Teasel.	65	Virgin's-bower
Spoonwood	200	TEAWORTS, Tea-Rose 64	, 65	Walking Fern. 424 Wall-flower. (39) 38 Wall Rue. 424
Spring beauty	59	TEASELWORTS, Teasel.	151	Wall-flower (39) 38
Spruce	313	Thimbleberry	105	Wall Rue 424
Spurge Spurge Nettle SPURGEWORTS	293	Thistle	189	Walnut 304
Spurge Nettle	296	Thorn	110	WALNUTS 908
SPURGEWORTS	293	Thorn Apple	265	Water-carpet
Spurry	57	Thorongh wax	138	Water Cress 36
Squash	130	Thoroughwort	155	Water-feather 211 Water Hemlock 141
Squaw-root	217	Threadfoot	302	Water Hemlock 141
Squill	343	Theroughwort	302	Water Hemp 289
Squash Squaw-root Squill Squirrel Ccrt.	33	Three-birds 223,	330	Water Hoarhound 240
Staff-tree	76	Three-seed Mercury	296	Water-leaf 254
Staff-tree STAFF-TREES Stagger-bush	75	Three-birds 223, Three-seed Mercury Thrift Thyme.	215	Water Lity 29
Stagger hvsh	505	Thyme	243	Water Melon 180

ADDENDA.

Water Milfoil	121	Wild Elder 142	Woodbine 14	Š.
		Wild Foxglove 230	Wood Cress 3	36
Water Parsnip	141	Wild Ginger 278	Wood Nettle 30	0
Water Pepper	283	Wild Indigo 84	Wood Sorrel	57
WATER PEPPERS	51	Wild Liquorice 148	Woolmonth 23	
Water Pimpernel	213	Wild Oats 347	Worm-seed 25	
WATER PITCHERS		Wild Pink 54	Wormwood 18	
WATER PLANTAINS		Wild Potato	XYRIDS	
		Wild Rosemary 202	Yam	
Water Plantain	323		Yarrow 18	
Water Purslane	127	Wild Sarsaparilla 142		
Water Smartweed	283	Wild Sensitive-plant 83		
Water Target		Wild Service 110	Yellow Jessamine 2	
Wax-plant	275	Willow 309		39
Whahoo	299	Willow-herb 124		29
Wheat	406	WILLOW-WORTS 309		3.5
Wheat-thief	253	Wind-flower 17	Yellow Rattle 23	32
Whistlewood	74	Winter-berry 208	Yellow-root 2	21
White Bay	24	Winter Cress 39	Yellow-seed 4	13
White Lettuce	192	Winter-green 201, 205	Yellow Sweet Sultan 18	39
White-tipped Aster				34
Whiteweed 165,		Witch Hazel 120		16
Whitewood	25	WITCH HAZELWORTS, 120		
Whitlow-grass	41	Woad	Yulan	25
Wild Basil	243		Zigadene 34	
		Wolf bane 22		
Wild Bergamot	WAS S			100
Wild Bugloss	201	Wolf berry 145		

ADDITIONAL INDEX.-LATIN AND ENGLISH.

A 17000117um 406	Cunninghamia 815	Pycreus 357
Airopsis 396	Decodon	Quick Grass 406
ALGÆ 14	Deveuxia 386	Ragged Robin 54
Allapica 121	Dicotyledonous Plants., 15	Rat-tail Grass 409
Alsophila 419	Dog's Bent 884	Rescue Grass. 397
Althæa	Echinocaulon 182	Ribbon Grass 394
Alstræmeria	Egyptian Grass 408	Saw Grass 367
Amethystea 239	Euthamia 167	Sea-ride Oats 401
Ammophila 386	Feather Grass 388	Seneca Grass 395
Anchistea	Gardener's Garters 398	Seven Sisters 109
Apios 96	Gardenia 445	Sieversia 106
Atheropogon 408	German Ivy 188	Spiked Rush 359
Avicennia	Giant-of-Battles 110	Squirrel-tail Grass 404
Balantium 423	Glumaceous Endogens. 356	Star Chickweed 55
Beach Pea 86	Gymnostichum 405	Stellatæ
Beach Plum 102	Gypsum Pink53	Striped Grass 395
Belladouna 264	Hypoporum	Suæda 287
Bengal Grass 394	Ice Plant	Tarragon
Bermuda Grass 407	Indian Grass 411	Tiniaria
Bird-seed	Lorinseria	Torenia 226
		Tovaria 252
Black Oat-grass 388	Lyme Grass 105	
Blue-joint	Mahernia 173	
		Trichophorum 361
Brachyelylrum 385	Mariscus 357 Marsh Fleabane 171	Trichodium 384
Brompton Stock 38		Tupelo
Burr-dower 254	Marsh Grass 408	Union Grazs 403
Byrsonima 8	Meadow Beauty 122	Uralepis 398
Cape Jessamme 445	Meadow Grass 401	
Carduns 145	Monocotyledonous	
Chætospora 363	Plants 316	Water Locust 83
Chondrosium 408	Monopetalous Exogens, 144	Weather Grass 388
Chrysastrum 166	Moss Plant 201	Whip Grass 367
Chrysoma 166	Mountain Rice 388	White Thorn 111
Cinchoneae 147	Muskit Grass 408	Wild Rye 405
Clementine 109	Nut Grass 358	Windsorta 398
Clot-grass	Nut Sedge 367	Wintereas 24
Cloth of-gold 110	Oat Grass 396	Wood Grass 411
Coccolobus 280	Orchard Grass 398	Wood Rush 351
CONVOLVULACEÆ 258	Pavonia 62	Yard Grass 407
Cord-grass 408	Poinsettia 296	Youland-of-Aragon 110
Cow Parsuit 136	Polypog Grass 186	

ADDENDA.

Page 42. After V. (Vesicària) Shórtii, add,

2 V. Leseùril Gray. Pubescent; stems many, ascending 6-10'; lvs. oblong, clarping, with a sagittate base; flowers yellow, in lengthening terminal racemes; silick roundish, hispid, twice longer than its style; seeds 1-4 in cach cell. Meadows Tenn. (Mr. Hamlin.)

Page 63. After S. (Sterculia) platanifolia, add,

2. MAHÉRNIA VERTICILLÀTA. A shrubby perennial from S. Africa, cultivated in conservatories. It has slender, vine-like branches, small pinnatifid leaves and stipules forming verticils. The flowers are small, yellow, bell-form, very sweet-scented, with 5 petals, stamens, and styles.

Page 68. After O. (Óxalis) versícolor, add,

7 0. CÉRNUA. Leaflets 3. obcordate; scapes bearing umbels of many large, yellow, drooping flowers; styles very short. S. Afr.

Page 69. After T. (Tropæolum) perlgrinum, add,

5 T. (CHYMOCÁRPUS) PENTEPHYLLUS. Climbing high; lvs. digitate, of 5 small lfts.; fls. curious, green and red, the spur 1' long; sepals valvate; petals 2, small; carpels 3 round berries. From Buenos Ayres.

Page 74. After A. (Acer) macrophýllum, add,

9 A. PLATANOÌDES. Norway Maple. Tree 40-50f; leaves bright green both sides, 55 broad as long, 5-lobed, lobes toothed and short-acuminate; corymbs nearly erect: fruit smooth, 2' long, wings very diverging.

Page 106. After G. (Geum) album, add,

B. luteum, a variety with yellow flowers, rarely occurs in Pennsylvania.

Page 111. After C. (Cratægus) spatulàta, insert,

9a C. Pyracántha Pers. Shrub 10f, thorny; lvs. evergreen, lance-ovate or oblong, crenulate-serrate, smooth and shining. § Near Philadelphia, and southward.

Page 146. After D. (Diervilla) sessilifòlia, add,

4 D. Japónica, β. Rosea. Wiegela. Shrub from Japan, 4—6f, with straight branches; lvs. oblorg-ovate, acuminate, large; flowers funnelform, rose-colored, 1' broad, covering the plant in Spring; ovaries and pods linear. Common in cultivation.

Page 150. After Bouvardia, add.

11. GARDÉNIA FLÓRIDA. Cape Jessamine. From China. Much cultivated South. Shrubby evergreen, 2—4f. Lvs. elliptical, acute both ways, very smooth Flowers white, corolla 5-lobed or often many-lobed and double, salverform, 2' broad

On page 175, after E. (Echinàcea) atrórubens, add,

4 E. Porteri (Gray). Leaves lanceolate to lance-linear, remotely toothed, the highest entire; heads corymbed, 1' broad; scales about 9, lance-linear; rays 6-8, ovate-leave colute. yellow; chaff spinescent. Stone Mountain, Ga. (Prof. Porter). Has the habit of Rudbeckia, but its chaff is plainly that of Echinacea.

On page 190, before Lappa, may be inserted,

99a CÁRDUUS NUTANS, L. Bristles of the pappus not plumous, nearly naked. Stem 2f, slender; lvs. narrow, sinuate-spinescent, decurrent, 2—3'. Acads few, large, nodding, purple Ach. linear-oblong, rugulous, 2", crowned with a many-bristled deciduous pappus three-quarters of an inch long. Harrisburg, Pa. (Prof. Porter). § Eur.

Page 208. After P. (Prinos) lævigàtus, add,

3a P. pubéscens Mx. Shrub 6-Sf, with smooth, virgate branches; lvs. large, ovate, acuminate, serrulate, soft pubescent beneath; clusters umbellate, axillary, shorter than the petioles; berries dark red, 2-3" in diameter. Alleghanies, Pa.

Page 281. Next before R. (Rumex) crispus, insert,

1 R. patientia L. Patience Dock. Stem 3-5f, stout; leaves lance-oblong, 6'-2f; valves large (2-3"), broad-cordate, one of them bearing a small grain or all naked Grows at New Baltimore, N. Y. (Dr. Howe.) § Eur.

Page 388. Next before S. (Stipa) avenacea, insert,

1 S. Richardsonii Link. Culm 15-20', very erect and slender; lvs. shorter, filiform; pan. loose, 3-4'; glumes near 2", acutish; pales not bearded at the blunt base, the crooked awn about 6" in length. Mt. Marcy, N. Y. (C. H. Peck.)

Page 394. After C. (Cenchrus) tribuloides, add,

2 C. echinatus L. Differs from No. 1, in the globular, purplish, downy involucres, beset above with rough, stiff bristles, and cleft into 8-10 segments inclosing 3-5 flowers; grain brown. South.

Page 44. After C. (Cledme) pungens, add,

2 C. integritôlia (Nutt.) Smooth, glaucous, 1-2f; lvs. 3-foliate, lfts. lance-oblong, entire. mucronate; rac. dense; calyx 5-toothed; pet. rose-color, subsessile. 4"; stam. 6. equal; pod much longer than its stipe. Banks of the Mississippi R., N Flineis. (Mr. V. Friese.) and Westward.

Page 340. After T. (Trillium) cérnuum, add,

β. atrórubens. Petals brownish purple, ovate-lanceolate, acuminace. Hanover, Indiana. (Mr. A, H. Young.)

Page 291. After Phorodendron, insert,

- 2. ARCEUTHOBIUM, Bieb. Differs from Phorodéndron in having its anthers 1-celled, the \$\partial \text{perianth 2-toothed, the herbage yellowish and leafless.}
- A. Oxycèdri, β . abigenium (Wood). Found growing on the branches of small starved spruce-trees (Abies nigra), in a marsh in Sandlake, N. Y. (C. II. Peck). Stems 3–9", jointed, each joint terminating in a truncated sheath. Fls. terminal and opposite; berry some 3-angled. The variety α grows on Pines and Cedars in Cal. and Oreg.! and is much larger.

Page 133. Under Sesuvium, insert,

S. pentandrum Ell. Lvs. spatulate-obovate; fls. sessile; stamens 5. ①? See coast, E. Hampton, L. I. (J. S. Merriam), Cape May (C. ř. Parker), Cape Henlopen (Dr. Leidy), to Fla. Hitherto mistaken for S. Portuiacastrum.

l'age 164. After 45 A. (Aster) ericoides, insert,

8. v. llosus (Mx.) Stem, branches, and often the leaves villons-hirsute.

Page 167. After 8 S. (Solidago) latifolia, β. pubens, insert,
8. ciliata (DC.) Upper racemes elongated and spreading. Il. (Mr. Wolf.)

Page 168. After 30 S. (Solidago) Canadensis, insert, \$\beta\$. *cabra. Stem and leaves scabrous; leaves narrow, rigid, subentire.

Page 173. After 6 S. (Silphium) scaberrimum, insert,

B. sessile. Leaves nearly all sessile, lance-oblong to ovate. (S. Radula N.) Ill.

Page 180. After 5 B. (Bidens) connata, insert,

β. petiolata. Leaves more or less petiolate. (B. petiolata N.) Ill. (Mr. Wolf.)

Page 283. After 10 P. (Polygonum) Careyi, insert,

10a P. persicario des K. Glabrous, 2—4f: stip. ciliate; lvs. lin.-lanceolate, subsessile, spotted, not acrid; spikes linear, erect, pale-purple; sta. 6—8; styles 3-cleft; ach. 3-angled, shining. Low ground. Ill. (Mr. Wolf.) New to our flora.

Page 346. At bottom insert,

22a MYRSIPHYLLUM ASPARAGOIDES. A delicate vine, twining and climbing, from S. Africa. Cult. Branches very slender and smooth. Lvs. 1' or more, ovate, pointed, thin, and polished. Ped. in pairs, with an empty bract-like one. Fls. similar to those of Asparagus, 6-parted, white. Filaments flattened. Popularly called Smilar.

Page 405. After E. (Elymus) Virginicus, β. arcuatus, add, γ. villosus. Flowers villous-pubescent. (E. villosus Muhl.) Ill. (Mr. Wolf.)

ORDER LXXX. OLACACEÆ.

Trees or shrubs chiefly tropical, with alternate, ex-stipulate, petiolate, entire leaves, regular, hypogynous flowers, and drupe-like fruit; represented in our limits by the following genus only.

XIMÉNIA, Plum. Calyx small, 4-toothed. Petals 4, woolly within, barely united at the base. Stam. 8. Style 1, Ovary 4-celled, with several ovules, but forming a 1 seeded drupe. さき Thorny. Flowers axillary, single or in small corymbs.

X. Americana L. Leaves smooth, coriaceous, oval or oblong, obtuse; peduncles several-flowered, shorter than the leaves; petals oblanceolate, thick, spreading above, 4-5" long.—Fla. from Picolata (Mr. Fry) and S. Fls. yellow, fragrant. Drupe as large as a plum, yellow, well-flavored. Thorns \(\frac{1}{2} \) an inch.

Page 76, under Celastreceae, insert,

- 3. PACHYSTIMA, Raf. Petals and stam. 4, inserted on the throat of the 4-lobed calyx. Style very short, expanded at base into the disk which covers the ovary and lines the calyx tube. Caps. oval, 2-celled, seeds 2—4, inclosed in a white dissected aril.—Low shrubs, with opposite, crowded, short-petioled, evergreen leaves, and minute axillary flowers.
- P. myrsinites Raf. β Canbyi (Gray). Stems and branches creeping, ascending, bark blackish; lvs. oblong and linear-oblong, obtuse, with a few minute teeth; caps. obtuse.—Mountain bogs, Wytheville, Va. (H. Shriver.) Stems 8—15'. Lvs. 6—9", margins revolute.

Page 234, after R. (Ruellia) strepens L., insert,

8. micrantha (Eng. and Gr.). Flowers crowded in the axile, with corolla reduced to a slender tube with an obsolete lip-shaped border, or quite apetalous, fertilized in the bud.—In ponds, Mount Carmel, Ill. (Dr. Schneck.)

Page 253, under Lithospermum, insert,

- 8 L. lutéscens Coleman. Minutely strigous; lvs. lanceolate, pointed, roughish above, about 5-veined; sepals subulate, shorter than the conspicuous yellow corolla.—Grand Rapids, Mich. (N. Coleman.) Allied to L. latifolium.
- 9 L. tuberosum Rugel. Hispid-bristly, erect, branching; lvs. obovate-oblong, dotted above with white glands, the upper lance-oblong; calyx lobes linear, as long as the yellowish corolla, twice as long as the polished nutlet.—Fla. to La. (Dr. Jaor.) Page 256, under Hydrophyllaceae, insert,
- 8. NAMA, L. Calyx 5-parted. Cor. tubular-funnelform, 5-cleft, Stam. 5 equal, included, styles 2 distinct. Caps. oblong. Seeds ∞ , pitted.—Hairy diffuse herbs. Lvs. alternate, entire. Fls. cyanic.
- N. Jamaicénsis L. Pubescent, prostrate, branched; stems angular; lvs. obvvate, obtuse; fis. 1—3 in the axils; calyx lobes linear, as long (5") as the corolla; caps 2-, then 4-valved and the placentæ free.—Ditches, etc., Baton Rouge, La. (Dr. Joor.) Page 263, under Solanum, insert,
- 14 S. verbascifolium L. Shrubby, hoary-tomentous; lvs. large, ovate-oblong, entire; cymes dense-flowered, on a long stout forking peduncle; flowers in bud obovoid, cor. lobes obtuse; anthers lin.-oblong; ovary woolly.—Picoleta, Fls. (Mr Fry) and southward.

Page 140, after 3 A. (Apium) nodiflorum, read,

3a A. angustifolium Wood. Weakly erect 8—20'; lvs. pinnate, elongated; lfta. toothed, cut, or pinnatifid, oblong in outline; ped. as long as the rays; invol. and involucels 5—7-bracted; fr. round-oval, ribs and vittæ obscured by the thick pericarp. —Wet places, Peoria, Ill., (Dr. Stewart) and W. Used as celery. (Sium, L. Beruls, Kotch.)

Page 173, after Silphium, insert,

- 41a. ACANTHOSPÉRMUM, Schrank. Heads radiate, rays (small) s fertile, disk s sterile. Invol. herbaceous, inner scales closely investing the ray cypselæ. Recep. chaffy. Cyp. few, oblong, without pappus, each enclosed in the hardened prickly scale.—① Diffusely branching. Lvs. opposite, toothed or incised. Fls. yellow.
- A. xanthoides DC. Stems creeping, rooting at base; scabrous-pubescent; lvs. ovate or obovate, the lower petiolate; heads stalked; rays about 5; cyp. 5, spreading, 6" long, the sack muricate.—Atlanta, Ga. (T. B. Goulding.) § S. Am. Jl. Aug.

Page 237, after Vitex, may be inserted,

- 7. CLERODÉNDRUM, L. Corolla salverform, limb some unequal, 5-cleft. Drupe baccate, of 4 (or fewer) 1-celled, 1-seeded drupes.—Shrubs or trees. Lvs. simple, entire, opposite or ternate. Cymes axillary, or terminal, trichotomous.
- C. Siphonanthus R. Br. Glabrous, virgate, erect 4-8f.; lvs. whorled in 8s and 4s, long-lanceolate, pointed at both ends; cymes once or twice trichotomous; cor. white, tube 4' long, limb 1' broad; stam. long-exserted.—Macon, Ga., naturalized in fields, waysides. (Dr. J. Mercer Green.)

Page 358, after 17 C. (Cyperus) divergens, read,

17a C. Wolfil Wood. Glabrous, slender, erect 2—3f.; lvs. at base, narrowly linear, 3f, of the invol. 2f; rays about 5, very unequal, each bearing a dense globular head; spikes many, 4—5-flowered, oblong, scales imbricated, obluse, 9—11-veined; rachis broadly winged.—Avna, Ill. (J. Wolf.)

Page 30, after N. tuberosa, insert,

4 N. flava, Leitner. Yellow Water-Lily. Leaves ovate-orbfcular, lobes acutely pointed; root-stocks erect; flowers yellow.—Figured in Audubon's "Birds of America," 1843. Otherwise unknown until re-discovered by Mrs. Mary Treat, May, 1877, in the St. Johns River, Fla. (See Mechan's Native Flowers and Ferns, Series 2, p. 121.)

Page 206, in place of genus 29, insert,

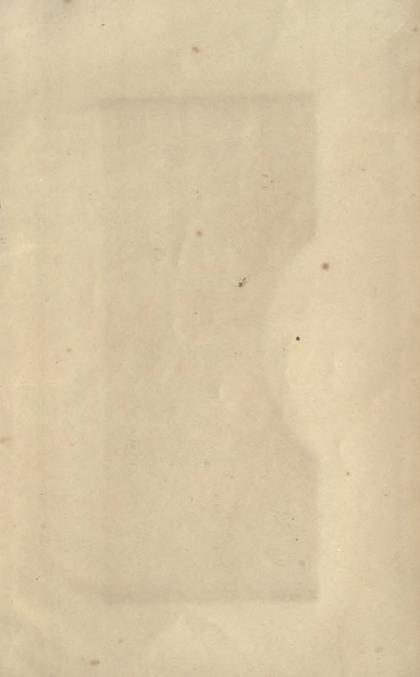
29. SHORTIA, T. & G. Calyx of 5 ovate, distinct, imbricated sepals. Corolla of 5 oblong-obovate, crenulate petals, united at base. Stamens 5, included, inserted on the base of the corolla and alternating with the petals; anthers innate, cordate. Style slender, persistent on the roundish, 3-celled, 3-valved capsule. Seeds numerous and small.—Plant glabrous, acaulescent, with the round-oval, crenate-dentate leaves on long petioles and shorter than the scapes. Each scape bears several small bracts above, and 1 white flower.

S. galacifolia T. & G.—High mountains of Carolina. Michaux, A.D. 1780. Re-discovered in 1878, by Geo. M. Hyams, in McDowell Co., N. Car.! Scapes about 3' high. Flowers white, near 1' diam. Leaves 1—2' long, resembling those of a Pyrola more than Galax.











University of Teronto Library The American botanist and florist. DO NOT REMOVE 173734 THE CARD Wood, Alphonso **FROM** THIS POCKET Author **Acme Library Card Pocket** Title Under Pat. "Ref. Index File" Made by LIBRARY BUREAU

